

A CLINICAL MATERIA MEDICA

BEING
A COURSE OF LECTURES DELIVERED AT THE HAHNEMANN
MEDICAL COLLEGE, OF PHILADELPHIA

BY THE LATE
E. A. FARRINGTON, M. D.

REPORTED PHONOGRAPHICALLY BY
CLARENCE BARTLETT, M.D.

WITH A MEMORIAL SKETCH OF THE AUTHOR BY
AUG. KORNDORFER, M.D.

REVISED AND ENLARGED BY
HARVEY FARRINGTON, M.D.

TENTH EDITION
(SIXTH INDIAN EDITION)
Thoroughly Revised and Enlarged

C. RINGER & CO.
CALCUTTA

FOREWORD TO THE TENTH EDITION

It is with a sense of great pleasure that we present before the readers of this immortal work yet another edition of Farrington's Masterpiece.

In this new 10th Edition the work has undergone the following improvements :

1. Formerly the Book was in the Lecture Form—in the present Edition it is also in the LECTURE FORM with which a MATERIA MEDICA FORM has been embedded without any material change in the subject-matters whatsoever.
2. All the important points specially stressed by the learned Author have been marked in ITALIC TYPES.
3. The spheres of action of every important remedy have been printed in LARGE CAPITAL LETTERS and that of the sub-sections in SMALL CAPITAL LETTERS.
4. A new chapter has been added under the caption "Immortal Red Lines"—wherein some definite THERAPEUTIC HINTS given by the illustrious Author have been incorporated.
5. The Indices—both remedial and therapeutical, have been thoroughly revised and most elaborately ENLARGED; the pages where the subject-matters have been minutely discussed are marked by the ITALIC NUMERALS.
6. The types of the book—both of the Text and the Indices are LARGER than in the former editions.
7. The quality of paper, printing and general get-up are of a much SUPERIOR standard.

Now we hope that the present edition will be widely appreciated and will meet with a warm reception from the lovers of Homœopathy.

CALCUTTA

C. RINGER & CO.

PREFACE TO THE FIRST EDITION

During the year following the death of Dr. Farrington, the editor of this volume published several of the lectures here presented, in the **Hahnemannian Monthly**, **North American Journal of Homœopathy** and **Monthly Homœopathic Review**. These were well received by the profession. Some of them were, moreover, translated and published in German, French and Spanish Journals. A number of physicians expressed the desire to have the lectures appear in a book form. The consent of Mrs. Farrington to such publication was therefore obtained, the Doctor's manuscript was placed at our disposal, and Dr. S. Lilienthal kindly consented to revise the lectures after their completion in manuscript.

In order that the work should be thoroughly representative of Dr. Farrington, those concerned in its preparation for the press decided that the author's style should be closely followed. These lectures are therefore presented exactly as delivered, excepting where a change was suggested by his manuscript or by his published writings.

There have also been incorporated in the volume numerous abstracts from the comparisons in the '**Studies in Materia Medica**,' published in the **Hahnemannian Monthly** in the years 1880, 1881 and 1882. These will be found in the lectures on **Lachesis**, **Apis**, **Cantharis** and **Sepia**. The lecture on **Moschus** is essentially a reprint of the study of that remedy in the **Hahnemannian** for January, 1882. The editor feels no necessity for apologizing for this addition of the above-mentioned matter to the lectures proper, for, as Dr. Korndærfer truly says in his memorial sketch of his deceased friend, "they belong to the classics of our school." The regret is that they cannot be incorporated in their entirety.

The reader must remember that in a course consisting of seventy-two lectures, it would be utterly impossible to include a complete presentation of the Homœopathic Materia Medica. This fact was always kept in mind by Dr. Farrington. It was his aim, therefore, to present to his students, only such matter as would enable them to establish their knowledge of Materia Medica on such a firm foundation that their post-graduate study of that science would be a comparatively easy task. How well he succeeded in his object can be attested by the many physicians whose fortune it was to receive instruction from his lips.

It should be said of Dr. Farrington's manuscript, that it gave marked evidence of constant study. Interlineations and notes of reference were frequently added. Erasures were few, for what he therein recorded was only placed there after having been thoroughly confirmed by the clinical experience of himself or of some other competent observer. Fully did he realize the importance of Homœopathy, of a Materia Medica which should be, in all respects, perfect.

CLARENCE BARTLETT, M.D.

Philadelphia, Pa., October 1st, 1887.

PREFACE TO THE SECOND EDITION

When the First Edition of this work was published, in the autumn of 1887, a large number of copies were printed, sufficient, it was thought to satisfy the demand for some time to come. So flattering was the reception accorded it, that this large edition has been exhausted and a new one has been called for. In the preparation of this the editor has had, as before, the assistance of the author's manuscript lectures, together with notes of students whose privilege it was to receive instruction from Dr. Farrington in more recent years than was accorded the editor. The result of this revision has been the addition of a number of symptomatic indications for drugs. These additions have been pretty evenly divided over the whole work.

In presenting the Second Edition of Farrington's **Clinical Materia Medica** to the profession, the editor cannot refrain from expressing his admiration of the thoroughness of the work of its distinguished author. A review of the Index shows that more than four hundred drugs were considered by him; many of these received but minor mention, while others he treated of *in extenso*, as their importance warranted. The Therapeutic Index shows, moreover, that hardly a class of ailments to which humanity is liable but what has received more or less attention. The therapeutics of diseases like scarlatina, diphtheria and typhoid fever, as to be expected from their importance, were thoroughly considered. Others, but seldom met with in actual practice, were given but a passing notice. In all his teachings Dr. Farrington showed himself to be a practical physician, fully alive to the demands to be made upon the needs of the student on entering practice.

C. B.

Philadelphia, Pa., October 1, 1890.

PREFACE TO THE THIRD EDITION

Owing to the continued favor of the profession, the Second Edition of my father's work is now exhausted, and it becomes necessary to issue a third, which is herewith presented in substantially the same form with the one preceding. I have gone over the whole work, carefully comparing the text with the original material and correcting one or two palpable errors, also pressing into service a large volume of notes on *Materia Medica*, chiefly comparisons, which was not made use of before.

HARVEY FARRINGTON, M.D.

Philadelphia, Pa., August 19, 1896.

PREFACE TO THE FOURTH EDITION

Farrington's **Clinical Materia Medica** has made for itself a place among the classics of Homœopathic literature. It has become a standard

text book in the colleges, and is continued by practitioners generally in this country and, in fact, wherever Homœopathy has made its way. It has been translated and published in the German language, in Spanish (Mexican), and an edition in Bengalee (Indian) has been contemplated, if not already issued.

Though lacking in the perfection that the author himself would have given it had he written it with his own hand, it nevertheless bears the charm and freedom of expression of the fluent lecturer who is well-versed in the *Materia Medica* and a past-master in its practical application. In editing this, the fourth edition of the work, these essential characteristics have been faithfully preserved. The revision has consisted chiefly in the elimination of a few inelegant expressions, due to a too literal transcription from the notes of the stenographer. Over forty pages of new matter have been added, including a full lecture on *Natrum Arsenicosum*. But, with only a few minor exceptions, these additions have been made from original manuscript notes and articles from current literature by the author himself.

Much time has been expended in compiling the Indexes, which will now be found to contain the names of some of the lesser remedies mentioned in comparisons, the alkaloids and other references previously omitted.

To master the Homœopathic *Materia Medica* requires years of study and close application. Those who are conscientiously toiling to this end will find much in the following pages to lighten their labor.

In conclusion, I wish to acknowledge my indebtedness to my brother, Dr. Ernest A. Farrington, for valuable assistance in preparing the work for the press.

HARVEY FARRINGTON, M.D.

Chicago, Ill., January, 1908.

PREFACE TO THE FIFTH EDITION

For nearly forty years, Farrington's *Clinical Materia Medica* has held its place as a standard text-book and work of reference for the Homœopathic profession. Few, if any, works of a similar nature can boast of such a splendid record. It is not only a tribute to the genius of the author, but incontrovertible proof of the exactness of the science of Homœopathy. As a rule, the medical text-book becomes obsolete in a year or two, and must therefore be either discarded or revised to conform with the views or discoveries of the times.

And now, through the enterprise of C. RINGER & CO., Calcutta, the demand of many loyal Homœopaths in India is being met by this, the Fifth Edition, and the First Indian Edition. Little revision has been attempted, for the real value of the work lies in the fact that Prof. Farrington, in lecturing to his class, presented, in a masterly manner, only those phases of the vast *Materia Medica* that were necessary to the proper understanding

PREFACE

of the genius of a drug and its differentiation of similar drugs in the treatment of the sick. The book will be found to contain the best "working knowledge" of any in our literature.

HARVEY FARRINGTON, M.D.

Chicago, Ill. (U.S.A.), 1928.

PREFACE TO THE SIXTH EDITION

The high estimation with which the public received the first Indian edition in 1929 of Farrington's *Clinical Materia Medica* encourages us to issue a second edition of it. We take this opportunity to express our gratefulness to medical students and practitioners for the appreciation and patronage they extended to our first edition. On the merits of this standard text-book on *Clinical Materia Medica*, time has pronounced its verdict, making all attempts at eulogistic introduction quite futile. In this edition, too, we have taken care to preserve scrupulously the original text with its simple and lucid style. A better display of types is all that can be claimed as a new feature in this new Edition. It is hoped that this Edition will meet with the same public favour as its predecessor.

C. RINGER & CO.

Calcutta, October 1, 1932.

PREFACE TO THE SEVENTH EDITION

We are again called upon for another edition of Farrington's *Clinical Materia Medica*. The high appreciation which the book meets with in all parts of the globe renders it unnecessary to attest its sterling practical value further than to say that it finds full justification for the constant demand that is made for it.

In publishing this Edition, we feel that a few words of explanation are required. While arrangements were on foot to get the work ready for the press, we found ourselves faced with an unprecedented rise in price on the cost of production and other multifarious difficulties caused by the abnormal condition in the country. This deterred us from undertaking the work. Subsequently, our traditional service to the cause of Homœopathy stirred up our mind to ignore the crisis and encouraged us to entertain the thought that, as premier publishers of Homœopathic literature in India, we should be failing in duty if we would deprive the profession of this immortal classic at a time when its want was acutely felt.

Correction of printer's errors wherever found, incorporation of additional items with a better display of types in the index portion and a careful revision of the text are all that can be claimed as new features in this Edition. The very kind reception of the preceding edition by the profession leads us to hope that the present edition may meet with an equal favour.

Calcutta, April, 1943.

C. RINGER & CO.

PREFACE TO THE EIGHTH EDITION

The call for an eighth edition of this immortal work of Dr. Farrington has come. This gives the conclusive proof that the book has been 'rightly adapted to the needs of all lovers of Homœopathic Science.

The delay in bringing out an edition of such an important book should not, therefore, be overlooked, and it is for this that a few words of explanation are necessary. Firstly, much time has been expended in revising and enlarging the Index, which now incorporates all the remedies and diseases written up in the text, with more adjuvants that can hardly be found in any work on the subject; secondly, there came the paper and press difficulties with the other pressing circumstances which covered an unusual length of time to pass over.

Correcting printer's errors, wherever found, the book has been reproduced with a better display of types, but without any material changes whatsoever.

With the earnest hope that this immortal work may assist in accomplishing the purpose for which it is intended, it is now submitted to all lovers of the great Science of Homœopathy.

C. RINGER & CO.

Calcutta

PREFACE TO THE NINTH EDITION

"Nine Editions" of a medical book on a particular subject speak more convincingly in praise than any words a publisher can utter. That this classic of Homœopathic literature has become a standard text book in the colleges and is consulted by practitioners where Homœopathy has made its way is a standing proof that it possesses a practical value to all who believe that Homœopathy is a fixed medical star and not a blazing meteor that goes out and leaves darkness.

This Ninth Edition with printer's errors corrected wherever found has been improved by a further enlargement of the Index which can claim to incorporate all the remedies and diseases written up in the text and by italicizing the portions of the passages which can help to pick up and assemble the significant features of the remedies and the special instructions of the illustrious author. A better display of types and a better standard of paper can also be claimed as other improved features of this new Edition.

It is hoped that this Edition will meet with the same continued favour as its predecessors.

C. RINGER & CO.

Calcutta

CONTENTS

	PAGE
IN MEMORIAM	9
LECTURE	
I. Introductory ... P. 17 to 24	
A RAMBLING REVIEW OF THE MATERIA MEDICA [P. 17]; PLAN OF STUDY [P. 18]; SYMPTOMS —SUBJECTIVE & OBJECTIVE [P. 19]; PATHO- LOGICAL STATE [P. 20]; THE GENIUS OR THE GENERAL ACTION OF THE DRUG [P. 21]; HOW TO EXAMINE A PATIENT [P. 21]; ANALYSIS OF A MEDICINE [P. 22]; COMPARI- SON OF DRUGS [P. 23]; RELATIONSHIP OF DRUGS [P. 23]; AND CLASSIFICATION OF REMEDIES [P. 24].	
II. The Animal Kingdom ... P. 25 to P. 146	
REMEDIES IN GENERAL 	26
III. THE OPHIDIA—Lachesis (<i>contd.</i>) ..	33
IV. „ —Lachesis (<i>contd.</i>) ..	49
V. „ —Lachesis 	62
VI. ARACHNIDA — Mygale, Lycosa Tarantula, Tarantula Cubensis, Aranea Diadema & Theridion Curassavicum 	73
VII. COLEOPTERA—Cantharis 	84
VIII. HYMENOPTERA—Apis Mellifica 	98
IX. RUMINANTIA—Moschus 	115
X. MOLLUSCA—Sepia (<i>contd.</i>) 	122
XI. „ —Sepia 	133
XII. The Nosodes ... P. 147 to P. 160	
Psorirum & Ambra Grisea 	147
XIII. Secale Cornutum 	153
XIV. The Vegetable Kingdom P. 161 to P. 455	
APOCYNACEÆ—Apocynum Cannabinum, Olean- der Nerium, Vinca Minor & Alstonia Scholaris 	161
XV. LOGANIACEÆ—Gelsemium Sempervirens ..	169

LECTURE

XVI.	LOGANIACEÆ—Nux Vomica	177
XVII.	„ —Ignatia Amara	197
XVIII.	„ —Spigelia Anthelminitica & Curare &	205
	JUGLANDACEÆ—Juglans Cineria, Juglans Regia	207
XIX.	ARACEÆ—Arum Triphyllum, Caladium Seguinum, Dracontium Fœtidum & Pothos Fœtida	208
XX.	ANACARDIACEÆ—Anacardium Orientale & Rhus Radicans	217
XXI.	„ Rhus Toxicodendron ..	233
XXII.	COMPOSITÆ—Arnica Montana, Artémisia Vulgaris, Absinthium, Millefolium, Taraxacum, Eupatorium Pérfoliatum & Artemisia Abrotanum	237
XXIII.	„ —Cina & Chamomilla Matricaria ..	246
XXIV.	MELANTHACEÆ—Colchicum, Veratrum Album, Veratrum Viride & Sabadilla ..	251
XXV.	MENISPERMACEÆ—Cocculus Indicus ..	259
XXVI.	PAPAVERACEÆ—Opium	264
XXVII.	„ —Sanguinaria Canadensis & Chelidonium Majus	274
XXVIII.	CUCURBITACEÆ—Colocynthis Cucumis ..	284
XXIX.	„ —Bryonia Alba	289
XXX.	CONIFERÆ—Abies Nigra, Sabina Juniperus, Terebinthina, Pix Liquida & Thuja Occidentalis	304
	&	
	EUPHORBIACEÆ—Croton Tiglium & others	312
XXXI.	RANANCULACEÆ—Aconitum Napellus ..	314
XXXII.	„ —Actea Racemosa, Ranunculus Bulbosus & Ranunculus Sceleratus ..	327
XXXIII.	„ —Helleborus Niger & Staphisagria	335
XXXIV.	„ —Pulsatilla Pratensis ..	343
XXXV.	RUBIACEÆ—Cinchona Rubra	363
XXXVI.	„ —Ipecacuanha & Coffea Arabicum	376
XXXVII.	SCROPHULACEÆ—Digitalis Purpurea, Linaria Vulgaris, Verbascum, Gratiola, Leptandra Virginica & Euphrasia Officinalis ..	387
XXXVIII.	LEGUMINACEÆ—Baptisia Tinctoria ..	399
XXXIX.	SOLANACEÆ—Belladonna	404
XL.	„ —Datura Stramonium & Hyoscyamus Niger	404

LECTURE		PAGE
XXI.	SOLANACEÆ—Tabacum, Dulcamara & Capsicum Annuum	432
	&	
	Glonoïn	435
XLII.	LYCOPODIACEÆ—Lycopodium	439
XLIII.	UMBELLIFERÆ—Conium Maculatum, Ammoniacum Gummi, Asafœtida, Phellandrium Aquaticum, Petroselinum, Æthusa Cynapium & Cicuta Virosa	447
	&	
	BERBERIDACEÆ—Berberis Vulgaris & Podo-phyllum Peltatum	451
XLIV.	The Mineral Kingdom P. 456 to P. 744	
	THE ELECTRICAL RELATION OF MINERAL DRUGS	456
	THE ELECTRO-POSITIVE & ELECTRO-NEGATIVE DRUGS	457
	Selenium	460
XLV.	Sulphur	464
XLVI.	CARBON GROUP—Carbo Vegetabilis	481
XLVII.	„ —Carbo Animalis, Graphites & Petroleum	491
XLVIII.	HALOGENS—Bromine, Iodine & Chlorine	503
	&	
	Spongia	514
LIX.	ACIDS—THE ACTION OF THE ACIDS IN GENERAL	517
	„ —Fluoric Acid & Muriatic Acid	521
L.	„ —Phosphoric Acid & Sulphuric Acid	528
LI.	„ —Nitric Acid, Hydrocyanic Acid & Picric Acid	535
LII.	„ —Silicea	544
LIII.	„ —Arsenicum Album	551
LIV.	„ —Phosphorus	564
LV.	ANTIMONY PREPARATIONS—Antimonium Crudum & Antimonium Tartaricum	578
LVI.	MERCURY PREPARATIONS	586
LVII.	THE NOBLE METALS—Aurum	601
LVIII.	„ „ —SILVER PREPARATIONS—Argentum Metallicum & Argentum Nitricum	607
LIX.	„ —Platinum, Palladium & Alumina	614
LX.	„ —Plumbum & Stannum	623

CONTENTS

	PAGE
LECTURE	
LXI. THE NOBLE METALS—Cuprum & Zincum Metallicum	630
LXII. „ —Ferrum	641
&	
MAGNESIA SALTS—Magnesia Carbonica & Magnesia Muriatica	645
LXIII. Baryta Carbonica, Strontiana Carbonica & Lithium Carbonate	651
LXIV. AMMONIUM PREPARATIONS—Ammonium Car- bonicum, Ammonium Muriaticum & Ammonium Phosphoricum	659
XLV. SALTS OF LIME—Calcarea Ostrearum	668
LXVI. „ „ —Calcarea Phosphorica & Hepar Sulphur	680
LXVII. SODA PREPARATIONS—Natrurn Carbonicum, Natrurn Sulphuricum & Natrurn Hypochlo- rosum	689
LXVIII. „ „ —Natrurn Muriaticum & Natrurn Arsenicosum	698
LXIX. „ „ —Borax Veneta	710
LXX. SALTS OF POTASH—Kali Bromatum & Kali Hydroiodicum	714
LXXI. „ „ —Kali Bichromaticum	722
LXXII. „ „ —Causticum	731
LXXIII. „ „ —Kali Carbonicum	738
Appendix ... P. 745 to P. 754	
Immortal Red Lines	745
Indices ... P. 755 to P. 1015	
INDEX OF REMEDIES	755
THERAPEUTIC INDEX	901

In Memoriam

— o —

PROFESSOR E. A. FARRINGTON, M.D.

BY

AUG. KORNDORFER, M. D., PHILADELPHIA, PA.

The subject of this sketch, Dr. Ernest A. Farrington, was born January, 1, 1847, at Williamsburg, Long Island, N. Y., and died at Philadelphia, December 17, 1885. During his early years his family removed to Philadelphia, at which place he received his education and rapidly rose to eminence in his profession.

Having already, during his early childhood, given evidence of exceptional intellectual ability, he passed through his school life with the highest commendation of his teachers.

After his entrance to the High School, he seemed to develop an intellectual capacity, rarely witnessed in one so young. He grasped and utilized facts with such vigor, that his teachers looked upon him as quite a phenomenal boy. Often have I heard his teachers, professors of the High School, remark upon his aptness, clearness of thought, and remarkable proficiency in the various studies embraced in the curriculum of the school.

It may here be worthy of passing note, that during his entire school and student life, he endeared himself to his teachers, not less by his genial manners, than by his remarkable intellectual qualities.

Having completed the prescribed course at the High School, he made a most brilliant examination and was graduated, not only at the head of his class, but with the highest average to that time attained by any graduate of the institution.

During the following summer he visited his birthplace, spending the summer there and in New York city. Early in the fall he returned to Philadelphia, there to resume his favorite occupation, study.

Under the preceptorship of his brother, H. W. Farrington, M.D., he, in the fall of 1866, matriculated in the Homœopathic Medical College of Pennsylvania.

Here, again, the characteristics of his early life became the remark of his fellow-students, and it was not long before he was looked upon as one of the brightest students of his class. His quickness of perception, his ready memory, his devotion to study, and conscientious estimate of the responsibilities of his calling, marked him as one of the most promising students of our school. Coupled with all this, was an unusually strong religious bent of mind. His religious views were, however, of that happy type which but illuminate life's way, never casting shadows of doubt or gloom. His highest aim was to do right, because it was right; that he accomplished this, all who knew him will attest.

When the Hahnemann Medical College of Philadelphia was chartered, in 1867, it became a question of serious import to him as to whether he should continue in the College with which he was connected or join the new institution. After lengthened consideration, he decided to sever his relationship with the old College. He became the second matriculant of the Hahnemann Medical College of Philadelphia. Here, again, he won unstinted praise, and graduated March, 1868, having enforced the full conviction upon the minds of all, both Faculty and class, that he had no superior in the class of "68". To the honor of all, let it be said, that envy never tainted the commendation of one; every graduate delighted to accord to him his full meed of praise.

He entered practice immediately after his graduation, establishing himself at the residence of his father, 1616, Mount Vernon Street. His arduous labors in the pursuit of knowledge, during the years of college life, followed by even greater efforts during his early practice, made perceptible inroads upon his otherwise strong constitution; this led him, during the summer of 1869, to take a short European trip, from which he returned much improved in health. He re-entered practice with renewed vigor, and speedily succeeded in securing a large and appreciative *clientele*.

On the 13th of September, 1871, he consummated in marriage an engagement, which had for some time existed with Miss Elizabeth Aitkin of Philadelphia—an event which brought more than usual joy, as in his wife he found a most congenial and helpful spirit, both as to his professional and religious life. Four children, three boys and one girl had blessed this union.

Dr. Farrington was essentially a teacher among men. Already we find him, in the spring of 1869, filling a lecturer's appointment as teacher of Forensic Medicine in the spring course of the Hahnemann Medical College. These lectures proved to be so satisfactory that the Faculty, on the resignation of the Professor of Forensic Medicine, after the session of 1869-70, elected him to fill the vacancy. Within two years, the chair of Pathology and Diagnosis becoming vacant, he was appointed to fill the same, and in 1874, upon the resignation of Dr. Guernsey, then Professor of Materia Medica, he was called to fill that most important chair.

His ambition was now about to realise the attainment of its highest aim. This had really been his true field of labor—here his deepest studies were made; here was, indeed, his lifework.

Possessed of superior analytical powers, he never felt satisfied to accept a view or theory, save it were demonstrably true. He, therefore, made deep and thorough research and study upon every question involved in the subject of Homœopathy. The law, dosage and potency questions, all were subjects of much interest; but above all, his delight lay in the study of the *Materia Medica*.

His daily association with Hering quickened this—his natural desire, and he was soon recognized by that master spirit of our school as one well-fitted to a place in the highest rank among the expounders of that most intricate science, *Materia Medica*. Hering delighted to say, "When I am gone, Farrington must finish my *Materia Medica*."

His labors in this direction were not restricted to simply reviewing old provings, but were rounded out unto fulness by personally supervising provings of both old and new drugs. While he certainly possessed a wonderful memory for symptoms, the most prominent feature of his teaching may, nevertheless, be said to have been his ability to thoroughly analyze the specific drug action, showing not only the superficial but also the deeper relationship of symptoms.

Family and class relationship of drugs he studied with deepest interest. In fact, his "Studies in *Materia Medica*," a few of which have been published in the *Hahnemannian Monthly*, belong to the classics of our school.

On his election to the chair of *Materia Medica*, he devoted much of his time to the development of a method, which, while full and comprehensive, would at the same time present a simplicity, which would enable every student to intelligently study this most difficult subject.

He infused such new life into this usually prosy subject, that it soon became the favorite hour with many, and to all an hour of interest and profit. To the earnest student it became rather a recreation than a task. His analytical mind carried the students through labyrinths of symptoms and mazes of modalities, with such clear and concise directions as to the way, that the thoughtful student might ever after feel able to traverse the same alone.

His writings all bear the impress of a master mind. Already in 1871—scarcely three years subsequent to his graduation—we find him dealing with the philosophical elucidation of drug prescribing, in language indicating depth of knowledge rarely found even among our oldest practitioners. In illustration, permit a short quotation from his report of a case, published in the *Hahnemannian Monthly*, April, 1871.

"It is a singular fact that, all of the tribe of *Senecionideæ*, Ord. *Compositæ*, which we have proved (*Cina*, *Artem. Vulg.*, *Cham.*, *Tanacet.*, *Arnica*, *Senecio Grac.*), have relief from some form of motion.

"The *Artemisia Vulgaris* resembles *Cina* in nervous troubles; but, as it is in conjunctive relationship, it cannot be used immediately before or after *Cina*. As a disjunctive relative and hence one that follows well, *Silicea* corresponds to the somnambulistic state, and *Silicea*, *Nux Vom.* and *Caust.*, to the irritation of the solar plexus, giving rise to spasm.

"The *Absinthium* (wormwood), another member of the *Artemisiæ*, when drunk in brandy (a famous drink used to stimulate the brain by actors, etc.), I have seen produce the *delirium embriosorum*, which was only relieved by *pacing the floor*, showing again the general relief from motion."

Thus we find him, as a beginner in years, treating the *Materia Medica* as by the hand of a master. The literature of our school has been greatly enriched by his pen; for, though he did not strive to gratify ambition in giving to the profession massive volumes, he performed that which he felt duty to demand, *i. e.*, gave of his time in work not only upon his lectures, but also to societies, and in our journal literature.

The *American Journal of Homœopathic Materia Medica*, the *Hahnemannian Monthly*, the *North American Journal of Homœopathy*, and other journals, have each received valuable articles from his pen. His "Studies in *Materia Medica*" alone, published in the *Hahnemannian Monthly*, aggregate about two hundred pages, and his comparisons,

published as an appendix to the *American Journal of Homœopathic Materia Medica*, from 1873 to 1875, embrace over 150 pages more. His other articles were numerous and instructive.

Dr. Farrington was a homœopathist by conviction. With him it was not a light thing to be a physician, and he could only practice that which he could see to be true. Expediencies, for the sake of gaining the *eclat* of those, who, through want of knowledge, grant unstinting praise to pleasant error, had no attraction for him. He preferred to sacrifice and to sustain his own sense of doing right rather than gain financial success by pandering to the ignorance of wealth, where it demanded departure from the law of cure in an experimental treatment of disease.

The influence, which such a mind must exert upon a profession, cannot be overestimated. Essentially scientific in its bent, progressive in its character, earnest in its labors, logical in its reasonings, and philosophical in its judgment, the results reached, even most persistent opponents were compelled to receive with respect. While thus a true and most consistent homœopath, he necessarily became identified with every movement, which might tend toward the advancement of learning. Especially did he desire to see medical education brought to a far higher level, than has ever been attained in this country.

Dr. Farrington was also an active participant in our County Society work. On the floor during debate, he was listened to with that attention, which ability only can command. In the Chair, which for three successive years he occupied, he presided with dignity and justice.

He was also a member of the State Society and of the American Institute of Homœopathy, which latter he joined in 1872. For many years he was a member of its "Committee on Drug Provings," during which time he was also identified with its Bureau of Materia Medica. At the time of his decease he was chairman of that bureau. In 1884, the Institute appointed him a member of its Editorial Consulting Committee on the new "Cyclopædia of Drug Pathogenesis," etc.

In December, 1879, when the *Hahnemannian Monthly* was purchased by the Hahnemann Club of Philadelphia, he was selected by his colleagues of the Club as the sole editor of the journal, but on account of impairment of health and multiplicity of duties he felt impelled to decline the charge; though later, at the earnest solicitation of the Club, supplemented by that of the General Editor, he accepted the position of Contributing Editor, which position he filled until the time of his

death, in fact, his last article, a book review, was written but a few weeks prior to his decease.

Thus, we find him throughout his life striving to accomplish the work, which he valued so highly. No labor seemed too great, no effort too severe, so long as it ended to promote the advance toward that standard to which he felt the profession should aspire. An earnest advocate of higher education in general, he especially longed for the time when the professional standard should be placed at its highest.

Dr. Farrington was not less esteemed for his generous friendship than for his professional ability. He was noticeably a man of strong convictions nevertheless, with such characteristic breadth of thought and liberality of mind, that he never allowed the strongest antagonism in scientific views to chill a friendship once formed.

His genial manners rendered him a most delightful companion, as all, who ever had the opportunity to enjoy social intercourse with him, will heartily attest.

His last illness began about the 14th of December, 1884, prior to which time he had contracted a cold, to which he gave slight heed. Subsequently, owing to necessary exposure in the performance of his professional duties, laryngitis set in; he, nevertheless, delivered several lectures after the throat symptoms had assumed decided severity. During a lecture prior to the Christmas Holidays, aphonia took the place of the existing hoarseness, rendering further lecturing impossible.

It became necessary for him to secure a substitute during the month of January, 1885; but feeling much improved, he insisted upon resuming lectures during the month of February. He continued his duties in the College until after the Spring Examination. During this time the disease invaded the bronchia, developing into a severe bronchitis; this, however, yielded partially during the latter part of March and April. At this time, the most careful physical examination did not reveal the slightest sign of lung involvement. He now felt convinced that a trip of Europe would materially advance his recovery. He therefore sailed for Europe, accompanied by his wife, on the 9th day of May. On the 31st of May he wrote from Paris: "I am about the same, as yet, but live in hope." Under the advice of Dr. Herrmann, of Paris, he concluded to go to Baden-Weiler, a beautiful little town in the Black Forest, noted for its mild climate, mountainous scenery, and restful surroundings. Here again disappointment came to him in

that a wet season set in, which continued until his departure, although he remained for several weeks hoping for a favorable change. A stay of several weeks at Brighton, England, highly recommended by several English physicians, afforded no relief. Much discouraged he finally sailed for home. Disappointment and injury alone had resulted from his journey.

He now began to feel that his race was nearly run; that the great work in which he had engaged must be laid aside; and that hopes long entertained must be abandoned. The first realization brought a feeling of bitter disappointment, which, however, speedily gave place to a calm conviction that the Lord's way was best. His mind seemed at perfect ease, and though he made fruitless efforts to obtain relief, he maintained an unwavering confidence in the *law of cure*. Some of his lay friends, seeing that Homœopathy must fail, strongly urged him to seek the advice of a prominent allopathist. This he positively refused, afterwards remarking to the writer: "If I must die, I want to die a Christian." His faith in the law was unbounded; he believed it divine in origin, and therefore wholly true.

In religious faith he was a Swedenborgian, holding devoutly to the views of that great expounder of God's law. In his church life, as in his professional, he showed that zeal and learning, which soon made him a light among his brethren. He was loved and esteemed by his church, as but few laymen at his age are loved. Conscientious, zealous and learned, he seemed destined to be a leader among men. He was early called to his work on earth—that work he faithfully performed. Early the call came to his work on high—confidently he entered thereon. Seeking higher planes of usefulness here, he looked forward to his higher field of labor there in pleasurable anticipation. A good man has been called away. May his living example inspire many to emulation.

A CLINICAL MATERIA MEDICA

LECTURE I.

I INTRODUCTORY

To-day we are to begin our study of *Materia Medica*. At the outset, it will be necessary to give a rambling review of the subject. Before you begin the study of the details of a science, you must understand the construction of that science or art. Were it not for these underlying laws, which string together the *Materia Medica* into one consistent whole, you would have no need for lectures on the subject. The ten volumes of the *Encyclopædia of Materia Medica*, issued by Dr. Allen, of New York, contain over nine thousand pages. These do not include clinical symptoms, which would make several thousands more. Then recollect, each physician discovers something new each year, and so a great mass of knowledge is accumulated by a sort of compound multiplication. You can, therefore, well understand why the student might be startled at the idea of attempting to master such a conglomeration. Nor could he master it, were he to attempt to do so by memory alone. Man's mind is composed of more than memory. Memory is the impression made on the mind by a fact. Recollection is another qualification of the mind, which enables one to call up the facts which have been memorized. It is understood that nothing, which we take into the memory, is ever effaced. It remains there for ever. It may be covered with figurative cobwebs and never brought to light, unless the mind is so drilled or so orderly arranged that it may be recalled, when occasion requires. The mind should be so drilled and its various faculties so trained, that, when an external thing occurs similar to an internal fact, *i. e.*, a fact memorized, at once that external thing awakens into recollection the fact or facts bearing on that subject. This is very apt to be so with our feelings, perhaps more naturally

than with our intellects, because the latter require more cultivation. Many of us are so strong emotionally, that we may call up an emotion without any evident effort of the will, or any direction of the understanding. Let me give you an example. A man, on one occasion, was driving along a country road, and ran over a dog and horribly mangled the poor animal. This made him feel very sick. The event was apparently forgotten. Several years later he was driving along the same road, never thinking of the incident, until he came to the spot where the accident happened, when immediately the same sensation of sickness occurred. Then the impression which was made on his mind was recalled, and at once awakened the emotions. Thus must be the intellectual mind of the man, who would master the science of medicine. He must see his patient, and when he sees his patient it awakens in his mind the picture of the remedy. This has been termed *instinct*, but it is not. To do this he must study persistently. You see a physician, old in years, come into a sick-room. At once he says, "This patient needs *Sulphur*." How did he know this? It was not a second sight on his part; but through thirty or forty years' experience he had been studying *Sulphur*, had been forming in his mind images of *Sulphur*, and living ideas of *Sulphur*. The moment he sees these in his patient, that very moment he recollects *Sulphur*. If he had not the idea of that remedy in his mind, he could not see it in his patient. Now, I ask of you not to try to jump over these years that must pass between the beginning and the ending of the art of medicine, and do not make yourselves prophets before your time.

In order to bring some system out of this chaos of *Materia Medica*, it will be necessary to adopt some plan of study. "What is that plan?" This is asked by every student. One teacher answers in one way, another in another. The method may not be correct, and yet its results may be good. It does well enough for a scaffolding, by which you erect your building, after which the scaffolding is removed and the building remains. Some method must be adopted, and that retained to the end. In analyzing the method, which I have chosen to adopt, it may be well to begin at the beginning and to carry you on, until you see what plan I propose for your adoption. It may not be clear at once. An abstract thing is not at once grasped by the mind. It requires to come up time after time. What seems difficult at first, is plain enough after a while.

In the first place, I will begin by suggesting an analysis of the

drug. We presume now that you have heard of some one substance, which has been a popular remedy in your part of the country for years. You think that it ought to be proved. You proceed to get the necessary material. First, you procure your drug. You prepare its tincture and then potentize it. Now, it is a principle of Homœopathy, to which there is no exception, that you shall learn the action of a drug on the healthy organism before you use it in practice. That is a rule, which you cannot neglect. You cannot but be too careful, otherwise you throw yourself into confusion, doubt and empiricism, and help to fill the *Materia Medica* with "bosh," of which there is enough already there.

What you want to know, is exactly what this medicine will do. What would you think of a machinist, who undertook to build a machine, when he did not know how the parts fitted together? What would you think of a physician, who does not know the use of the tools he is about to employ? You now intend to try the effects of this drug on some healthy person or persons. Will it produce alterations in the function, or the nutrition of the body, or of its organs? If so, a symptom or symptoms will be the results. Symptoms, then, are indications of alterations in the functions, or the nutrition of a part or parts of the body. I have been accused of stepping down from the lofty heights of pure Homœopathy and dressing myself in physiological livery. The statement made against me is, that we cannot know what changes are taking place, except through symptoms; therefore, if one begins to talk about an altered tissue, he at once pollutes Homœopathy. It is true, and it is false. It is true, if you take this altered tissue alone. It is not true, if you regard this altered tissue as a manifestation of the change in the vital force. I cannot see how there can be a symptom, which is not at least, the result of a change of the function. I do not mean that you must give *Bryonia*, simply because it acts on serous membranes; I do not mean that you must give *Aconite*, simply because it produces dry skin, heat, etc.; and I do not say that you shall give *Belladonna*, simply because it produces hyperæmia of the brain and dilatation of the pupil; but I do say that these drugs produce these effects, and if these effects are not alterations in the function, what are they? We can know changes in the vital force only by results, and these results are symptoms.

Now, you get symptoms in your provings. These symptoms you will find to be embraced under two grand classes, namely, *subjective* and *objective*. The *subjective* symptoms are those which the prover himself experi-

ences, and which he has to express to you in certain language. The *objectives* are those which apply directly to your senses. They are such as you may see, hear, touch, taste or smell. For instance, if you give the drug we are speaking of, and the prover says he feels pain over the right eye, that is a subjective symptom. You cannot see it, touch it, taste it or feel it. It does not apply to your senses. You know what is pain; you have experienced it; you can appreciate it in your own mind. But if a boil is produced by this medicine; if there is a cloudy deposit in the urine, or if there are mucous râles or harsh sounds in the lungs; if the heart itself is altered in its action; if a wart appears on the skin, or if sweat breaks out, you have an objective symptom. Now, what will be the alteration in the function, which these objective and subjective symptoms express? They are the decrease of function, the increase of function, and the alteration of function. If this drug produces photophobia, there is an increase of function; if, on the other hand, it causes blindness so great that the patient can gaze at the sun, there is a decrease of function; whereas, if it produces cloudiness of the cornea or visions of bright stars, there is an alteration of function. The prover may have increased urination, decreased urination or brick-dust-like sediment in the urine, this last being an alteration of function. So, when we come to speak of a drug, and tell you what is its effect on the system, we have these three classes to deal with—*increase, alteration and decrease*. You go on collecting these symptoms, both subjective and objective. If you are skilled in the analysis of the excreta of the body, you should make use of your knowledge to determine the elimination of urates, phosphates, etc. These are facts, and, in their place, are invaluable. I would have you mind this expression, *in their place, valuable; out of place, valueless and even harmful*. An increase in the elimination of urea would weigh nothing in the balance against the mental state. All symptoms of the *Materia Medica* are not of the same value. They are relative in value.

We include all the symptoms that we can observe. Then what have we? A mass of symptoms seeming to have no connection at all. They come from a human organism that is all order and perfection, and all the parts of which work in perfect harmony. When even one of these parts is out of order, there must be a certain clue to string these effects together and picture a form of disease; and when you get this form of disease, what have you? A pathological state. I hope that, no diploma will be granted to any man in this class, who does not study pathology.

When you have the changes *in toto* that this substance has made on the system, you have the pathology of the case. You have the totality of its effects on the system. This grand effect of the drug must be in the mind always, qualifying the individual symptoms of the drug. You may express this as you choose. Some call it *the genius of the drug*; others speak of it as *the general action of the drug*. *This you must have in your mind or the other symptoms are worthless*. Did you not do this you would be a mere *symptomalist*, certainly a term of reproach. *You must know what the whole drug does, or you are not able to appreciate any one part of the drug*. You can find twenty drugs with precisely the same symptoms. How will you decide between them? Apparently they are all identical, but not in their general action. How is this general action found? *By the study of the drug as a whole*. But here is a place, where physicians may go too precipitately and fall into pathology. They say that as *Belladonna* produces a picture of scarlatina, and as *Arsenicum* produces a picture of cholera Asiatica, even unto the growths found in the excrement, therefore, these substances must be *the* remedies for their respective diseases. *Baptisia* produces a perfect picture of typhoid fever; therefore, they say that *Baptisia* must be *the* remedy for typhoid.

As we carry out the view I expressed a few minutes ago, when we examine a patient for disease, we proceed in exactly the same way as we do in the case of the proving. We note the changes we see and the sensations the patient feels; we look at his tongue, we examine his urine, we put all these together and we make a pathological picture of that man. Suppose, you decide the case to be one of typhoid fever. That must not be valued except by comparison, showing how the present case differs from the general disease. If the genius of the case under treatment suits the genius of *Baptisia*, and, if you give that remedy, the patient will recover whether you call his disease typhoid fever or mumps. If the genius of *Baptisia* does not suit the genius of the case, then that remedy will do no good. If the patient has the *Baptisia* symptom, "thinks he is double, or all broken to pieces," that drug will not cure, unless the genius of *Baptisia* is there, too. I may be permitted to recall a remark of Carroll Dunham. At a certain consultation, there was chosen for a patient a drug which seemed to have many of his symptoms. But when Dr. Dunham was asked for his opinion as to whether that drug was the similimum, he replied, "No, I think not, for the general character of *Ignatia* does not correspond

with the general character of the patient, which corresponds to *Baryta*. You will find his most prominent symptoms under *Baryta*." One physician decided for one drug, the other for another. Each went by his study of the drug: One understood *Ignatia* in part, the other by its totality.

It is my duty to show you this winter the genius of each drug, and the relations which drugs bear to one another. I cannot hope to give you all that are characteristics of each, but I think that I can give you an idea of its genius, and show you how the drugs are related, so that you may fill up the interstices at leisure. You must acknowledge that *Materia Medica* is the most important of all branches, but you cannot understand it, unless you have a thorough knowledge of the others. You must learn symptoms and not mere words; and you cannot put any idea into them, until you know their meaning; and unless you can interpret symptoms, you can never learn the genius of a drug.

ANALYSIS OF A MEDICINE

{	Blood and blood-vessels.
{	Lymph and its vessels.
{	Nerves, brain, spinal cord and sympathetic; muscles; tendons and ligaments.
{	Connective tissue.
{	Bones, cartilages and joints.
{	Serous and synovial membranes.
{	Mucous membranes.
{	Skin.
{	Organs.

We now understand a drug as analyzed according to the schema on the board. We must see how it affects the blood and blood-vessels, the lymph and lymph-vessels, the nervous system, including of course, the brain, spinal cord, and sympathetic nervous system.

The first of these divisions tells us something of the nutrition of the body. The second, the lymph, likewise tells us of nutrition and how well the repair is going on. The muscles, ligaments, etc., tell us how the human machine may move; and so we may go through the entire schema.

You will note the deviations from the normal, under each of these headings. Under the conditions of the blood you will note the increase, as in plethora or hyperæmia; the decrease, as in anæmia or ischæmia; and the alteration, as in chlorosis or pyæmia. The same is true of the lymph, which may exhibit plus, minus and change, and so on down the list.

When you study the drug by this analysis, you quickly arrive at an idea of it as a whole ; that is, you get the genius of the drug. But when you have done this, you are not through with your difficulties. You must learn to tell one drug from another.

You go into a field, and you see two or three hundred cattle. They all look alike to you, yet the man in charge of them knows each one. How does he know them ? He knows them by certain distinctions, which he has learnt by familiarity with them. So you can know one drug from another, by studying their points of difference. Drugs impinge in their resemblances, and separate in their differences. Thus, we have another form of study—comparison of drugs. That is just as necessary to successful practice as is the first step—the analysis of the drug.

Then again, there are drugs, which antidote each other. You may have made a mistake. Your patient may be too susceptible to the action of the remedy, and you require to modify its effects. It was only yesterday that I prescribed *Nux Vomica* for a cold. It relieved the patient of his cold, but he became almost crazy with headache. He had an excess of *Nux Vomica* ; so I gave him *Coffea*, and in ten minutes his head was better. This was done by simply modifying the effects of *Nux Vomica*, and not by suppressing the symptom.

Again, there are some remedies, which, although they bear a strong resemblance to each other, seem as though they ought to be concordant remedies ; yet they are *inimical*.

So you study the *Materia Medica*, analyzing one drug after the other, until you have analyzed all. Then you must arrange your remedies according to some system in your mind, and so be enabled to recall facts as you need them. If you study only one remedy, every case you see fits that remedy. If you have studied *Aconite*, every case will suggest *Aconite*. Thus, you must have *Aconite* and its confreres side by side in your mind, before you can use them successfully in the sick room. This is done by systematizing your study.

Now, then, you will find that drugs hold certain relations to each other. You will find five relations. The first I have called the *family relation*, derived from their similarity in origin. When drugs belong to the same family they must, of necessity, have a similar action. For instance, the *Halogens*, *Chlorine*, *Iodine*, *Bromine* and *Fluorine* have many similitudes ; because they belong to one family. So, too, with remedies derived from the *Vegetable Kingdom*. Take, for instance, the family to which *Arum Triphyllum* belongs. There you find drugs, which resemble each

other from their family origin. Take the *Ophidians*, and you will be perplexed to tell the differences between *Lachesis*, *Elaps* and *Crotalus*. This resemblance through relationship is sometimes so nearly identical, that these drugs do not follow each other well. Take, for example, *Ignatia* and *Nux Vomica*. Both come from the same order of plants; they do not follow each other well, and they do not antidote each other. Then we may have drugs, which present marked similarities in action, though dissimilar in origin. These are said to be "*concordants*," Drugs which hold a concordant relation may follow each other well.

There is another relation, that of *complement*; that is, one drug completes a cure which the other begins, but is unable to effect. Such a relation exists between *Belladonna* and *Calcarea*.

Next, we have the *relation of antidote*, of which I spoke a few moments ago.

Last, we have the *relation of enmity*, one that I am unable to explain to you. It is a fact that certain drugs, although resembling each other apparently, will not follow one another with any satisfaction. They seem to mix up the case. Such drugs are *China* and *Psorinum*, *Apis* and *Rhus Tox.*, *Phosphorus* and *Causticum*, and *Silicea* and *Mercury*.

In carrying out these various ideas, we must study *Materia Medica* as a natural science; for such it must be intrinsically, although it is as yet undeveloped and unworthy of that dignified name in our present understanding of it. *Nature's Laws* in no way dispute the known relations and actions of drugs. They rather harmonize with them.

Each order or class is to receive a separate examination, its resemblances and differences noted and the individual members compared with related remedies. Thus is preserved a uniform progression from *generals* to *particulars*.

We are now ready to begin our study of the various drugs, composing the Homœopathic *Materia Medica*. For this purpose, I have arranged the remedies in three grand divisions, according to the *Kingdom of Nature* from which they are derived, viz. :

1. Remedies derived from the ANIMAL KINGDOM.
2. Remedies derived from the VEGETABLE KINGDOM.
3. Remedies derived from the MINERAL KINGDOM.

There is also a fourth class of remedies, the *NOSODES* or *Disease-Products*.

In our next lecture we will begin our study of drugs derived from the ANIMAL KINGDOM.

LECTURE II.

THE ANIMAL KINGDOM

To-day we begin our study of the medicines, obtained from the ANIMAL KINGDOM. I desire to preface my lecture on these remedies, with a few remarks relating to their properties in general. Many of the animal poisons are distinguished by the violence and intensity of their action, and by the decided alterations, which they produce in both structure and function. The blood is often changed, in its composition and quality. The nervous system suffers, and even the lower tissues are affected. The whole tendency of these remedies is to produce *diseases, which are never of asthenic character and always of a destructive form*, tending thus to local as well as to general death of the body. We, therefore, look upon these poisons as medicines which suit deep-seated diseases, such, for example, as are accompanied by changes in the quality of the blood—such as profoundly affect the nervous centres. Consequently, they are indicated in typhoid fevers, erysipelatous inflammations, tuberculosis of different organs and tissues of the body, and many of those dyscrasiæ which underlie and qualify acute diseases. You will find, if you devote your time to the study of this portion of the Materia Medica—more time than we can spare, or than these lectures will permit—that they are often necessary to arouse vitality and direct the vital forces into a proper channel.

You will find, too, that these animal poisons are apt to affect the mind, especially the emotions. They rouse the lowest qualities in human nature, and produce a condition, which is truly shocking. Some of them rouse the filthiest lust, the most intense anger, and passions of a kindred nature. So, we may find many of these drugs suitable for persons affected with insanity, whether it be the result of functional or of organic cerebral changes—whether or not it be reflex from irregularities in bodily functions.

You will see by the table, which I have placed on the board, that we have a number of remedies derived from the ANIMAL KINGDOM.

VERTEBRATA	MAMMALIA	MOSCHUS, <i>Castoreum</i> , <i>Mephitis</i> , Oleum Animale, Hippomanes, Castor Equi, Lac Vaccinum, Lac Deflora- tum, Lac Caninum, Koumyss, Fel Tauri, Fel Vulpi, Pulmo Vulpis
	OPHIDIA	LACHESIS, CROTALUS, Bothrops, Ag- kistrodon, Elaps, <i>Naja</i> , Vipera
	PISCES	<i>Oleum Jecoris Aselli</i>
	BATRACHIA	Bufo Rana
MOLLUSCA	{ SEPIA SUCCUS, <i>Murex</i>	
RADIATA	{ <i>Corallium Rubrum</i> , SPONGIA, Medusa, Badiaga	
ARTICULATA	HEMIPTERA	{ <i>Coccus Cacti</i> , Cimex
	HYMENOPTERA	{ APIS MELLIFICA, Vespa, Formica
	COLEOPTERA	{ CANTHARIS, Doryphora
	ORTHOPTERA	{ Blatta Orientalis
	ARACHNIDA	{ <i>Parantula</i> , Mygale, Theridion, Aranea

I have, for convenience of study, divided these animal substances according to their natural relations. We have first the VERTEBRATA. Within this grand division of the ANIMAL KINGDOM we note the first class, the MAMMALIA, below this the OPHIDIA or great variety of serpents, then the PISCES or fishes, and finally, the BATRACHIA. In the higher order of MAMMALIA we have a large list of remedies; but these members of the ANIMAL KINGDOM compose only a small portion of it. There are many animal drugs, of which we know nothing but their names; they have been used by one individual, without any special proving. This is a field, which has not been thoroughly investigated, and one, too, the investigation of which has encountered great opposition. Especially has the *Cimex Lectularius*, the common bed-bug, been condemned; and this opposition has also been extended to other remedies of the class. Prejudice goes far. I do not wish to sanction these medicines any more than they deserve. Our notions, our pre-

judices and our appetites affect us all. Reviewing the MAMMALIA, we note first the *Moschus*, and have another and similar animal substance, the *Castoreum*. I mention these together, that you may remember them as two substances, which act on the NERVOUS SYSTEM somewhat similarly. The origin of *Moschus* you all know; *Castoreum* is a similar product taken from the beaver, and is a very useful medicine for patients, especially women, who are nervous and do not react after typhoid fever. If, after the fever has spent its force, the patient remains irritable, with weak and exhausting sweat, *Castoreum* helps her at once.

Next, we have here the product from the animal, which you all know as the skunk, *Mephitis Putorius*. This *Mephitis* also acts powerfully on the NERVOUS SYSTEM. If taken in a low potency, when one is exhausted, it tones up the nervous system and relieves the exhaustion. The main use of *Mephitis*, however, is in whooping cough. It produces a well-described hard cough, with well-marked laryngeal spasm, and a distinct whoop. I have found in using this medicine, that it often apparently makes the patient worse, while it really tends to shorten the course of the disease. When the catarrhal symptoms are slight and the spasmodic whoop is marked, *Mephitis* is to be selected. The cough is worse at night, and after lying down. There is a suffocative feeling; the child cannot exhale; convulsions at times ensue. It vomits its food, sometimes hours after eating. Drinks get into the larynx. In whooping cough you should compare with *Mephitis*, *Corallium Rubrum*, which has, however, smothering before the cough, and great exhaustion afterwards. The gasping progresses into repeated crowing inspirations, until the child becomes black in the face.

Drosera should also be thought of, in this connection. This remedy has spells of barking cough, which come so frequently as not to give the patient an opportunity to recover the breath. They are especially worse after 12 P.M. The child holds each hypochondrium during the cough, and if sputum is not raised, vomiting and retching ensue. The patient may have diarrhoea, with stools containing bloody mucus.

Mephitis has also been recommended in the asthma of drunkards. It may also be used in the asthma of consumptives, when *Drosera* fails. In the last-named condition, you may think also of *Rumex* and *Sticta*. The former of these is to be given, when there is aggravation at 2 A.M. The latter remedy has been recommended by Dr. E. T. Blake, when the trouble is associated with splitting headache. The *Mephitis* patient seems to have the power of withstanding extreme cold. He feels less

chilly than usual, in cold weather. Washing in ice-cold water causes a pleasant sensation. Other symptoms of the drug, which are worthy of notice, are the following: Wandering pains, with pressure to urinate; fine nervous vibrations reaching to the bones, causing anxiety; awakes at night, with congestions to the legs (*see Aurum*); legs uneasy, as if they would become insensible; vivid fancies, unfitting him for mental labor; talkative, as if intoxicated; violent pain in the head after a fulness, which was pressing upwards; head dull and numb; head feels enlarged; heaviness and pressure in the back of the head, as from a pressing finger; redness and injection of the conjunctiva; dimness of vision; letters blur and run together.

Below we have the *Oleum Animale*. This is similar in its origin to *Castoreum* and *Moschus*. It is the secretion of the mare, which tends to excite the passion of the opposite sex.

Next, we have the *Castor Equi*, which is the red substance growing on the inside of the legs of the horse. The principal use, that has been made of this in medicine, has been in sore nipples, when they are cracked and ragged, almost hanging, in fact.

Now, we come to the *milk* preparations. I am not going to uphold these. You are to be the judges. No editor of a journal, or college professor, however brilliant he may be, should decide for you. I have been making experiments with them, and I believe that some at least will become very valuable remedies. Try them, that you may know them by your own experience. The first is *Lac Vaccinum*, or cow's milk; the next is *Lac Defloratum*, or skimmed milk. The latter has gained such a foot-hold, that less objection has been made to it than to any of the others. It has been used largely in the treatment of diabetes. Patients are directed to drink a pint of milk morning, noon and night, while all food containing starch and sugar is prohibited. The quantity of milk just mentioned is gradually increased, until the patient consumes four or five quarts daily. Proving of *Lac Defloratum* have been made. It has cured intense headache, located principally in the fore-part of the head. The pains are of a throbbing character, and are associated with nausea, vomiting, and the most obstinate constipation and great chilliness. It is especially suitable in *anæmic women*. Remember these symptoms—*anæmic women, throbbing frontal headache, nausea, vomiting and obstinate constipation*.

Next, we come to the dog's milk, *Lac Caninum*. It has been used chiefly in diphtheria by a New York physician. *Koumyss*, another of

the milk preparations, is *certainly* no humbug. It is prepared by fermentation from asses' milk, and used largely on the plains of Asia. Many claim that it is excellent food for the weak and anæmic, and especially for the consumptive. It is readily digested, and is well-tolerated by weak stomachs.

Next, we have two substances, *Fel Tauri* and *Fel Vulpi*, which have been used in constipation and in accumulation of flatus in the intestines.

Pulmo Vulpis was introduced by Grauvogl, who, acting according to the law of "*Signatura rerum*" recommended *Pulmo Vulpis* in asthma, because foxes were long-winded. I give you this without endorsing it.

We next come to the OPHIDIA. Here we have the large class of serpents, the consideration of which I will omit now, because we will take them up for study at our next meeting.

Among the PISCES or fishes, I will mention only the cod liver oil, or *Oleum Jecoris Aselli*. This is known as a great remedy in scrofulosis, tuberculosis and debility. It is used, as you know, by physicians of both schools of practice. Many physicians claim, that it acts physiologically. This is a mistake. It is a medicine. It does not act by the oil contained, as Dr. Hughes claims. If it does, why is it that other oils do not produce as good effects? It is a compound drug, and contains *Iodine*, *Phosphorus*, and other substances. Dr. Neidhard of this city has made provings of it. He gave the drug in the lower potencies to provers, until he obtained a list of symptoms, which he found to be characteristics. I will here give you an outline of the symptoms. You may use it, when there are *chills running down the back, hoarseness, and soreness through the chest*. How many times you will see these symptoms at the beginning of tuberculosis! There may be sharp stitching pains, here and there through the chest; the patient complains of burning pain in spots, or in some one portion of the chest. *Fever* is particularly *marked towards evening*, with burning of the palms of the hands. The cough is dry, with an expectoration of a somewhat slimy mucus, such as we notice in the initial stages of tuberculosis. These are the symptoms, which have been noticed in the provings conducted by a conscientious observer, Dr. Neidhard; *they are the symptoms, which, when occurring in the sick, have been cured by the drug*. When they are present, you give *Oleum Jecoris Aselli* either in potency or in the crude form, and give it, on a scientific basis.

Next, we come to *Bufo Rana*, a variety of TOAD indigenous to South America. The surface of its body secretes an oily substance, which has

the reputation of being poisonous. The native women, when tired of the importunities of their husbands, mix this oily secretion into their husbands' drink, for the purpose of producing impotency. Provings have been made of *Bufo*, and it has been found to produce a very disgusting set of symptoms. It causes a sort of imbecility, in which the person loses all decency. He becomes a confirmed masturbator, and seeks privacy to indulge in his vicious habit. Masturbation and even sexual intercourse seem to cause convulsions, which simulate those of epilepsy. The aura, that begins the epileptic paroxysm, starts from the genital organs. The patient may even be thrown into violent convulsions, during coitus. The form of epilepsy, for which *Bufo* has done the most is, that which occurs from *sexual over-excitement*, or else seems to start from the solar plexus. The symptoms are preceded by a singular irritability of the mind, during which the patient talks incoherently, and is then vexed, because his gibberish is not understood. The convulsions themselves are usually followed by profound sleep. Some years ago, Dr. Wm. Payne cured a case of peritonitis with this remedy, in which there were repeated convulsions, finally followed by stupor, unconsciousness, cold limbs, copious sweat, etc. I have recently successfully treated a woman with this drug, the indications being spasms, with suppurating blisters on the skin, in the throat, and in the vagina. The abdomen was exceedingly sensitive, feeling to her as if the same sort of sores were also in the bowels. *Bufo* also cures blisters on the skin, which rupture, leaving a raw surface, from which there oozes an excoriating, ichorous fluid.

We may here institute comparisons between *Bufo* and its *concordant* remedies. *Indigo* is indicated in epileptiform spasms, which seem to be reflex from the irritation of worms. It is often useful in children, when they are roused at night, with this horrible itching at the anus. But, it never does any good, unless the patient is low-spirited, or sad, or timid. If he is vehement or excitable, recourse must be had to a vehement remedy, like *Nux Vomica* or *Bufo*.

Artemisia Vulgaris is an excellent remedy in epilepsy, especially when it has been caused by fright, or some exciting mental emotion. The attacks are repeated one after the other, and are followed by profound sleep.

From the MOLLUSCA we obtain two remedies, *Sepia Succus* and *Murex*. These I will leave for the present, as I shall have more to say of them, by and by.

From the *RADIATA* we obtain four medicines, the first of which to be mentioned is the *Corallium Rubrum*, or red coral. It has several uses, but I shall mention only two. *Corallium Rubrum* is useful in a combination of syphilis and psora. There are smooth spots on the surface of the body, mostly on the palms of the hands. At first, they are of a coral-red hue; they finally become darker, and assume the well-known copper-color—characteristic of syphilis. *Corallium* is also useful for chancres, when they have this coral-red hue.

The whooping cough of *Corallium Rubrum* has been styled the *minute-gun cough*, the paroxysms, as already described, coming very close together. During the day the cough is short, quick and ringing in character; when night comes, decided paroxysms of whooping appear, worse towards morning. These seem to take the child's breath completely away, so that when they have ceased, he falls back completely exhausted. In this whooping cough it is similar to *Mephitis*, which I already described to you.

We shall speak of *Spongia* along with the *Halogens*, *Bromine*, *Iodine*, etc.

Medusa, or the jelly-fish, has effects, which are nearly identical with those of *Urtica Urens*. It produces nettle-rash, and also has some slight action on the kidneys.

Badiaga, the fresh-water sponge of Russia, has two principal points of attack, the first of which is on the lymphatic glands, causing enlargement with induration. It has been successfully used in indurated buboes, especially when they have been maltreated. Here it is similar to *Carbo Animalis*. It also has an action on the HEART. It is of service in palpitation of that organ, caused by any unpleasant excitement; thus, it is similar to *Coffea* and *Phosphorus*. It is not indicated in organic heart diseases.

Nitrite of Amyl is, likewise, indicated in functional cardiac affections. It paralyses the vaso-motor nerves, and is, therefore, useful in congestions to various parts of the body, especially to the head or to the chest. The face becomes flushed, and even puffed and red. Respiration is greatly oppressed. The heart beats more frequently, but loses in force. A constrictive sensation about the heart is experienced, and the patient is compelled to sit up. The urine ordinarily contains a small quantity of albumen. So susceptible is the person, that the opening of a door causes flushing. *Nitrite of Amyl* is indicated in flushes of heat at change of life.

Next, we come to the ARTICULATA, insects whose bodies are in segments, the wasps, bees, etc. We have in this group a great many remedies, some of which have been placed on the board. To the HEMIPTERA belong the *Coccus Cacti* and the *Cimex*.

Coccus Cacti is a little insect, infesting the cacti of South America. The principal use of the drug is in *whooping cough, with morning aggravation*. The child awakes in the morning, and is immediately seized with a paroxysm of whooping cough, *ending in vomiting of clear ropy mucus, hanging in great long strings from the mouth*. This is a symptom, which you all should remember. I can assure you that it is a positive one, for, with this condition present, *Coccus Cacti*, when administered in the beginning, has cut short the whole disease. Still further, *Coccus Cacti* affects the CHEST. The apices of the lungs are sore, and the patient coughs up this ropy mucus.

Kali Bichromicum and *Senega* are *concordant* remedies of *Coccus Cacti*, in these conditions. *Kali Bichromicum* has a dry, barking cough, worse in the morning. The expectoration is stringy, but it is yellow in color—not clear, as under *Coccus Cacti*.

Senega is useful in *chubby children*. It has tough expectoration, which is transparent, like the white of an egg, and difficult to raise; but the cough is worse towards evening. If the child is old enough, it will complain of a crushing weight on the chest.

Cimex is a remedy, that I have never used. It has been recommended in intermittent fever.

From the HYMENOPTERA we obtain such important remedies as *Apis Mellifica*, *Vespa* and *Formica*. This order we must leave for the present.

The order COLEOPTERA gives us *Cantharis*, which will be considered in a future lecture. From this order we also obtain the *Doryphora Decemlineata* or potato-bug. This is highly poisonous, and has been used successfully in inflammations of a low grade; for instance, in gonorrhœal inflammation, when the parts are purple or dark red.

Under the order ORTHOPTERA we have but one remedy mentioned, the *Blatta Orientalis*, or cockroach. Journals have contained many accounts of cases of dropsy cured with it.

Lastly, we have the ARACHNIDA or spiders, the consideration of which we shall leave for a future lecture.

LECTURE III.

THE OPHIDIA

THE REMEDIES IN GENERAL

In considering the remedies derived from the ANIMAL KINGDOM, first I shall speak, *in extenso*, of the large family, formally called OPHIDIANS, or snakes proper. Of those we use in medicine, we have first the *Lachesis Trionocephalus*. This was proved by Dr. Hering, sixty years ago. Next, we have the *Crotalus Horridus*. There is also a South American species, proved by Dr. Muir, the *Crotalus Cascavella*. This has a few symptoms, which will not yield to the administration of the other species. Then, there are the *Naja Tripudians*, one variety of the cobra, and the *Elaps Corallinus*, so called from the shape of the scales on the back, which have something like the appearance of coral. Lastly, there is the *Bothrops Lanceolatus*, a remedy which, for a year or more, I have vainly tried to procure. It causes symptoms similar to that peculiar condition, known as aphasia. Of these poisons, the first four are commonly used in medicine.

The poison of the snake is generally held in a little sac behind the fangs. On the under-surface of the fangs there is a small groove, into which empties a little tube, that conveys the poison from the gland. When they are not in use, they lie back on the roof of the mouth. If the animal is excited, it opens its mouth, the fangs are pushed forward, and at the same time, by muscular action, a drop of the poison runs down the canal and into the punctured wound. Now, what follows? That depends on various causes. The poison is more potent some times, than at others. The more angry the serpent is, the more active is its venom. If, in inflicting the wound, the fang passes through the clothing, some of the poison may thus be absorbed. Again, the power of resistance of the individual has some effect.

Thus, you may divide the effects of the snake-poison into *three* sorts: *First*, that which may be compared to the action of a stroke of lightning or a dose of *Prussic Acid*. Immediately after the bite, the patient starts up with a look of anguish on his face, and then drops dead. This represents the full, unmodified, lightning rapidity of the poison. In the *second* form, commonly, the part bitten swells and

turns, not a bright red, but rapidly to a dark purplish color, the blood becomes fluid, and the patient exhibits symptoms like those characteristic of septicæmia. The heart-beat increases in rapidity, but lessens in tone and strength. The patient becomes prostrated, and covered with a cold, clammy sweat. Dark spots appear on the body, where the blood settles into ecchymoses. The patient becomes depressed from weakness of the nervous system, and then sinks into a typhoid state and dies. Or, there follow nervous phenomena : Vertigo ; dark spots before the eyes ; blindness ; a peculiar tremor all over the body ; face besotted ; dyspnœa, or even stertor. Or, the process may assume a slower form. After the vertigo or trembling, the patient remains weak, and the wound turns dark or gangrenous. All the discharges, the sweat, the urine and the fæces, becomes offensive. Dysenteric symptoms of a typhoid character show themselves. The patient goes into a low state, and finally dies. These are all phases of the action of these powerful poisons on the blood and the nerves.

The OPHIDIA, as a group, are characterized by their paralyzing action upon the NERVES. They directly weaken the BRAIN and HEART action. Then follow decomposition of the blood, changes in the muscular tissue and local death from gangrene. At first there is developed a condition of anxiety, mental excitability and oversensitiveness of the brain, with hallucinations, anxious fear, etc. Afterwards arises nervous depression, varying from such a debility as is observed in severe or protracted diseases and advancing old age, to mental confusion, stupor, low delirium and paralysis. Constrictions are noticed, as in the throat, larynx and sphincters in general. Hæmorrhages, which are usually dark, decomposed, oozing from every orifice of the body ; thus, also, ecchymoses. They are most marked under *Lachesis* and *Crotalus*, less in *Elaps*, least in *Naja*. Face sickly, pale, anxious ; bloated, dark red or bluish. Special senses altered ; dim vision ; excitability of the brain and the spinal cord, accounting for the mental restlessness and bodily sensitiveness. Predominant, even with the pains, are torpidity, numbness, twitchings and formication.

You already see in what class of diseases you will find these poisons curative : Inflammations and fevers of low, destructive type, such as gangrene, malignant ulcerations, diphtheria, typhoid, pyæmia, carbuncles, etc. With all, there are tendency to faint, muscular prostration, trembling as in drunkards, irregularities in circulation, flushes of heat, apoplectic congestions and paralysis,

NERVES especially affected by the snake-poison seem to be the *pneumogastric* and *spinal accessory*; consequently, you expect to find, as eminently characteristic, symptoms of the larynx, of the respiration and of the heart. All of the OPHIDIA cause choking and constrictive sensation, coming from irritation of the pneumogastric. All of them have dyspnœa and heart symptoms.

Moreover, the OPHIDIA produce a yellow staining on the skin. This is not jaundice, and must not be confused with that affection. It comes from the blood, and is due to the decomposition of that fluid—just as we find in yellow fever, typhus or pyæmia—and not to the staining of the skin with bile. This is most marked in *Crotalus*. Again, you may find that the skin is dry and harsh, as if there was no vitality in it, or it may be clammy, more characteristic of *Lachesis*. The discharges are fœtid. Even the formed fæcal stool of *Lachesis* are horribly offensive. As the HEART is weakened by all, we find as characteristic, running through them all, *weak heart, cold feet and trembling*—not the trembling of mere nervousness, but the trembling of weakness from blood-poisoning. The cold feet are not indicative of congestion, as you find under *Belladonna*; they are attendant upon a weakened heart.

The HEART symptoms of *Naja* resemble greatly those of *Lachesis*. But its cardiac symptoms point more markedly to the remote effects of cardiac valvular lesions; those of *Lachesis*, more to the incipency of rheumatic disease of the heart. In *Naja*, there is a well-marked frontal and temporal headache, with the cardiac symptoms; the heart beats tumultuously. The patient awakes gasping for breath. *Naja* causes more nervous phenomena than any of the snake-poisons.

Under *Belladonna*, the head is hot and the feet are cold—because the blood surges towards the head. Under the snake-poisons, the feet are cold—because the heart is too weak to force the blood to the periphery.

All of the snake-poisons cause inflammation of the cellular tissue. Accordingly, we find them valuable when *cellulitis* arises in the course of typhoid fever, diphtheria, etc. The color of the affected part is dark red, purple or black, like gangrene.

In diphtheria, *Crotalus* has had more clinical confirmation in the persistent epistaxis.

Elaps claims attention in cases of hæmoptysis, when the blood discharged is dark in color, especially when the right lung is affected.

Antidotes for these poisons are numerous. There is no doubt, that

Alcohol is a powerful antagonist to the snake-venom. It is remarkable how much *Alcohol* can be swallowed by persons bitten by serpents, without the manifestation of the usual physiological effects. Dr. Hering recommends *radiating heat* as an antidote. The part bitten should be held close to a hot fire. *Anumonia* and *Permanganate of Potash* have been recommended as antidotes, and cures have been claimed for each.

LACHESIS

Now, let us consider *Lachesis*. First of all, in order that you may comprehend the subject, I wish to refer to those symptoms which are *universal*. We notice that *Lachesis* is *especially suitable to persons, who have a peculiar sensitiveness of the surface of the body*. Even if the patient is lying in a stupor and you touch him, as when you try to feel his pulse, he will show that he is disturbed thereby. Hard rubbing or pressure may cause no trouble at all. Dr. Hering, who first proved *Lachesis*, could never tolerate tight clothing about his neck. He always wore his collars loose. He noticed, that during the proving, this symptom annoyed him more than usual; so he faithfully made note of the occurrence, but did not place much value on it. Since then the symptom has been confirmed many times in practice, and has been found true, not only as a local symptom of the neck, but also as a symptom of the body universally. The explanation seems to be, that there is an irritation of the peripheral nerves; and, because of this, the patient cannot bear touch or slight pressure. It is no evidence of inflammation, and must not be confounded with the inflammatory soreness of *Aconite*, *Arnica* or *Belladonna*. The sensitiveness also differs from that of *Apis*, which has a bruised, sore feeling more acute than that of *Arnica*. It also differs from the sensitiveness of *Nux Vomica* and *Lycopodium*, which have it about the waist only after a meal.

Next, we find that *the drug is prone to affect the left side of the body*. Homœopaths have been criticised, for attributing to drugs the power of acting upon one side of the body in preference to the other. The simple fact, that disease chooses sides, ought to be enough to lead one to believe, that drugs may do the same. The left side of the body is more apt to be affected by drugs having a depressing action, because that side of the body is weaker.

Another peculiarity of *Lachesis*, arising probably, from its action on

the pneumogastric nerves, is its influence on *sleep*. This is a universal symptom, that *the patient is worse from sleep; he sleeps into an aggravation*. If it is true that *Lachesis* has an influence on the centres of respiration, and is a weakening drug, we can understand why sleep should aggravate. During our waking hours we have some control over respiration. During sleep this voluntary control is lost. It is when this change takes place, that the weakening effect of *Lachesis* is asserted.

Lachesis is a very valuable remedy at the climaxis, especially in the woman who has exhausted herself by frequent pregnancies and hard work. In this worn-out condition there occurs a sudden cessation of the menses. Suppression or non-appearance of discharges always makes the *Lachesis* patient worse. Perhaps, previous to the climaxis, she was worse before the flow, than during it. The pulse is weak and tremulous. There are the peculiar headache and the annoying symptoms of the mind, hot flushes, and nervous symptoms characteristic of the drug.

Now, let us consider some of the symptoms of *Lachesis* in detail. First, as to the MENTAL SYMPTOMS. The patient is nervous, anxious, loquacious, jumping from subject to subject, sometimes with the fear of being poisoned, which causes him to refuse the medicines you offer. Interesting stories excite immoderately and even intensify the bodily symptoms. Sometimes the anxiety assumes a peculiar type, and he imagines that he is dead, and preparations are being made for the funeral. The loquacity may be accompanied with sleepiness, and yet inability to sleep. Ideas chase each other so rapidly through the mind, that he cannot write them down. He sits up late at night, mental activity then being unusually increased. But, this stage of excitement is commingled with another, which soon entirely supersedes it. The mind is weakened. The patient is able to think only with difficulty. He has to stop to think how words are spelled, like *Sulphur*, *Lycopodium* and *Medorrhinum*. There is vertigo, worse on closing the eyes, or on sitting or lying down. Vertigo with deathly paleness; syncope and fainting. In this vertigo, fainting, etc., you may compare *Theridion*, which has dizziness worse with the eyes closed; but, as a distinctive feature, you will find that under the latter remedy, vertigo, pains and nausea are intensely aggravated by noise. Both remedies are useful in sunstroke. You should compare *Arsenic*, *Hydrocyanic Acid*, *Digitalis*, *Veratrum* and *Camphor*, in vertigo and fainting, from cardiac weakness.

Laurocerasus or *Hydrocyanic Acid* may be needed in long-lasting faints. There seems to be no reactive power; the face is pale and blue,

and the surface cold. If fluids are forced down the throat, they roll audibly into the stomach. If the syncope is attendant upon some poison in the system, as scarlatina, the symptoms are similar, the eruption being livid and when pressed, regaining its color very slowly (cf. *Ailanthus*).

Digitalis also rivals the *Ophidians* in syncope, with the antecedent dim vision; the pulse is generally very slow, and the patient complains of nausea and deathly weakness in the epigastrium.

Camphor and *Veratrum Album* display coldness and cold sweaty skin; in the latter remedy, the forehead is cold and sweaty. The face may be red while lying, but if raised, it turns pale and the patient faints; the pulse is thready.

Camphor has icy surface, sudden sinking, as in *Laurocerasus*; and although so cold, he throws off the clothing as soon as he is strong enough to move, even though he be still unconscious.

Heaviness of the head on waking, with nausea and dizziness, as in sunstroke. In ill-effects of the heat of the sun, compare *Glonoine*, *Belladonna*, *Natrum Carb.*, and *Theridion* (see above). The first two, with bloated red face, paralytic weakness (*Glon.*), unconsciousness, etc., resemble *Lachesis*, but the latter displays the effects of heat upon one, already exhausted. All the OPHIDIANS are intolerant of warm, relaxing weather, and so we find many ailments returning in spring and summer. In the *Lachesis* case, the patient may be an inebriate or one prostrated by mental fatigue. The sun's heat makes him languid, dizzy, faint, or if congestions ensue, the face is dark red, and looks at the same time sunken and cadaverous; the extremities are cold. Here *Camphor* may be demanded if vitality is ebbing away, the fainting spells growing worse, and the body icy-cold and bathed in cold sweat. Both *Lachesis* and *Natrum Carb.* are useful when hot weather fatigues, in which case you should compare, also, *Selenium* and *Natrum Mur.*

Returning now, after this digression, to the MENTAL SYMPTOMS of *Lachesis*, we find that the delirium is of a low, muttering type. At other times the patient seems to be going deeper and deeper into a torpid state, with coolness of the extremities and trembling of hands and body. When asked to protrude the tongue, it comes out tremblingly, or catches in the teeth, and is usually coated dark brown, sometimes with little blisters on the tip. The lips crack and ooze dark blood. Loquacity is commonly followed by depression, and by weakness, which amounts to a typhoid state; then comes delirium, but not of the violent *Belladonna* type.

These symptoms show *Lachesis* to be an invaluable remedy in typhoid fever, and in fact, in all diseases of a typhoid type. The *loquacity*, just referred to, is particularly characteristic. Another mental state, which these typhoid patients may have, is the delusion that they are under some superhuman power. Diarrhœa is usually present, and the stools are horribly offensive, a strong characteristic of *Lachesis*, which will also aid you in diphtheria, scarlatina and other diseases of this type. Even when the stools are formed, and in every way natural, they give forth this horrible odor. *Lachesis* may also be indicated late in the course of typhoid fever, when the patient lies in a stupor with dropping of the lower jaw, and other symptoms indicative of the impending paralysis of the brain.

Let me now speak of some of the concordant remedies of *Lachesis*, in these conditions. In the loquacity just mentioned, *Lachesis* should be compared with *Stramonium*, *Agaricus*, *Mephitis*, *Actea Racemosa* and *Paris Quadrifolia*.

You will distinguish *Stramonium* from *Lachesis* by the red face and the other evidences of great sensorial excitement.

Agaricus exhibits great loquacity, associated with convulsive movements of facial and cervical muscles; merry, incoherent talk.

In *Mephitis*, it is, as if one were drunk.

Under *Actea Racemosa* loquacity is usually associated with menstrual suppression, with puerperal mania, or as a part of delirium tremens, for which *Lachesis* also is a useful remedy. *Actea* cures wild imaginings of rats, etc., sleeplessness, wild, crazed feeling about the head, incessant talking with continual change of subject; the patient must move about. *Lachesis* has more marked trembling of the hands, diarrhœa and greater exhaustion with the loquacity and hallucinations.

Paris Quadrifolia causes a garrulity, which is much like that produced by tea—a sort of vivacity with love of prattling.

In these typhoid types of fever, you may compare *Lachesis* with *Opium*, *Hyoscyamus*, *Arnica*, *Lycopodium*, *Apis*, *Muriatic Acid*, *Baptisia* and *Rhus Toxicodendron*. *Opium* is indicated in typhoid fever with this threatening paralysis of the brain, but the symptoms under it refer to a very different condition from that of *Lachesis*. The symptoms which indicate *Opium*, in addition to this dropping of the lower jaw, are unconsciousness, stertorous breathing, and a dark or brownish-red hue of the face. The darker red the face, the more is *Opium* indicated. With *Lachesis*, the cerebral condition is due to the effect of the typhoid poison

in the brain. With *Opium*, it is a secondary effect of the intense congestion of that organ.

Hyoscyamus is, perhaps, more like *Lachesis* than is *Opium*. Here we find the lower jaw dropped; the patient is weak and trembling; and there is *twitching of the muscles*. This last is a necessary symptom of *Hyoscyamus*. Here, too, there is snoring breathing, as in *Opium*, with involuntary stool and great prostration.

Arnica is also indicated, when there is great congestion of the brain. The patient lies in a stupor, with lower jaw dropped and eyes fixed, but, even in stupor, as if the bed was too hot and hard. The face is dark red, and stool and urine are passed involuntarily. In addition to these symptoms, we find under *Arnica* a symptom, which differentiates it from the drugs just mentioned, namely, *dark spots here and there on the body*, irregular in outline and having a black and blue appearance—*ecchymoses*, as they are called.

Lycopodium is the COMPLEMENT of *Lachesis*, and is, therefore, more apt to be indicated after it than any other remedy I have mentioned. The symptoms, which indicate *Lycopodium*, are these: The patient lies in a stupor, with lower jaw dropped and rattling breathing. There is rattling of phlegm in the throat, during both inspiration and expiration, and the eyes are fixed and set, and are filled with mucus. *Lycopodium* is the most important remedy we have in impending paralysis of the brain; by this I mean to say, that it is most frequently indicated.

Apis has not so markedly the dropping of the lower jaw, but resembles *Lachesis* in muttering delirium, trembling tongue, etc. The *bee-poison*, however, causes a nervous fidgetiness with sleepiness and inability to sleep; later, muttering delirium; happy, strange expression; abdomen swollen and extremely sensitive; hands and forearms cold; involuntary stools. This sensitiveness is a bruised feeling, differing from the hyperæsthesia of *Lachesis*.

Muriatic Acid displays a sunken face, smooth tongue, as if deprived of papillæ or brown, shrunk and hard; sliding down in bed from muscular weakness.

Baptisia has dark, besotted face, drowsiness and stupor, goes to sleep while answering questions; discharges from the bowels dark, fluid and very offensive.

Rhus Tox. may simulate *Lachesis* in one phase of its action, namely, when drowsiness appears and there are muttering; dry, cracked

tongue, sordes and involuntary stool. In degree the *snake-poison* is undoubtedly lower than *Rhus Tox.*, and, therefore, other things being equal, comes in later. *Rhus Tox.* has well-marked restlessness with relief from motion; loquacity is not prominent; the tongue has a red, triangular tip, and the discharges are never so offensive as those of the former remedy. You must bear in mind that *Rhus Tox.* is an *erethistic remedy*, and must be very similar to existing symptoms, if it is to be continued after torpidity sets in without erethism.

Leaving the mental symptoms of *Lachesis* and the indications of it and its analogues in typhoid fever, we will next consider its **HEAD** symptoms. We find that it produces a pulsating headache, usually in the left temple and over the eyes, with mental confusion. It begins before the development of a coryza, and is relieved as soon as the coryza appears. This is a universal characteristic—as soon as a discharge is established, the patient feels better. I have relieved dysmenorrhœa with *Lachesis*, when there was a headache preceding the dysmenorrhœa, but relieved as soon as the flow was established. At the menopause, there is burning in the vertex.

In catarrhal and rheumatic headaches you may compare *Mercurius*, *Cinchona*, *Pulsatilla*, *Bryonia* and *Gelsemium*.

Mercurius relieves headache from suppressed coryza, when there is a pulsating headache with pressure towards the nose, worse when warm in bed and from damp, windy weather.

Cinchona, when the pain is worse from the least draught of air.

Bryonia and *Pulsatilla* come into use, when the checked catarrhal secretion is thick, and yellow and green, respectively.

Gelsemium, when motility is lessened and the patient is drowsy, with neuralgic pains from the occiput to the forehead and face.

The headache may also arise from disordered stomach or bowels, or may be an accompaniment of fevers and of diseases of zymotic origin. The patient has an upward tendency of the blood, with throbbing in the head, dark redness of the face, puffed face, confusion of the mind, all the way from simple confusion to absolute stupor, often accompanied, too, by partial blindness, palpitation of the heart and fainting. The pains about the head are briefly as follows: Sharp sticking, which seems to concentrate at the root of the nose; at other times the pains go from the zygoma to the ear. This direction of the pains is characteristic. As a parallel of this shooting pain from the zygoma to the ear, we have pains from the head going down through and into the eyes.

These are all characteristic pains of *Lachesis*. There is an additional one that I will now mention, which is probably of rheumatic origin ; pains in the head, going down into the shoulders and neck of the affected side, and often accompanied by slight stiffness of the neck, either catarrhal or rheumatic.

You may have *Lachesis* indicated in severer forms of the head trouble ; for instance, in *meningitis* or inflammation of the membranes of the brain ; sharp pains in the head, making the patient scream out ; tongue showing papillæ ; strawberry tongue ; patient rolls the head from side to side, and bores it into the pillow. *Lachesis* is *particularly useful when an exanthema*, like scarlatina or erysipelas, *has not developed or has been reperculated*. The patient is at first very drowsy, but unable to sleep ; there is trembling or palpitation of the heart. Soon stupor ensues, and he becomes heavy and sleepy, and you can rouse him only with difficulty.

In intense head pains, as in meningitis, you should remember the relation between *Belladonna* and *Lachesis*, the difference between these two drugs being rather one of degree. Both are suited to meningitis from erysipelas, to scarlatina, to apoplexy, etc. But *the former represents the initial stage* of these diseases, or rather the state in which, even though there be stupor, there are still evidences of irritation and not wholly of depression. Thus, under *Belladonna*, the patient often starts from his heavy sleep, cries out, grinds the teeth, awakes frightened, etc. His pulse is usually strong and the surface congestions are bright-red, or if more intense, deep-red and livid. If there is an eruption, as in scarlatina, it is red, even if sparse ; but the vitality is not so low that the extremities are cold or the rash bluish, and the cellular tissue infiltrated and threatening an unhealthy suppuration, as in the *snake-poison*. Often, however, after the use of *Belladonna* we find evidence of cerebral exhaustion, or blood-poisoning, or impending paralysis, in which case *Lachesis* may be required. The patient still cries out in sleep or awake frightened, the tongue still shows elevated papillæ, the head is hot and the face is red ; but the pulse is quicker and more feeble, the feet are cold, and the surface heat is irregularly distributed ; the mind is more befogged and drowsiness is stealthily creeping on ; while the inflamed part or the pseudo-membrane or the eruption, as the case may be, is becoming more and more purplish. These indicate the change.

Considering the action of *Lachesis* on *the special senses*, we find the EYES to be affected by the drug. Dim vision, worse on awaking ; dark

spots appear before the eyes; sight suddenly seems to fade away; feeling of faintness and palpitation of the heart; and with these, nervous trembling. *Lachesis* is one of the leading remedies for dim sight, as an evidence of heart disease and vertigo. We may also use it with good effect for what we may term *retinal apoplexy*. There it acts very well in causing an absorption of the blood.

The nearest remedies to *Lachesis* in this condition of the retina are *Crotalus*, *Phosphorus*, *Arnica*, *Belladonna* and *Hamamelis*.

Scrofulous ophthalmia calls for *Lachesis*, when the symptoms are decidedly worse after sleep. There are great photophobia and pains of a burning, stitching, shooting character, extending to the temples, top of the head and occiput. There are also itching and stinging in the eyes and lids, worse from touch. Vision is misty, with black flickering before the eyes.

Crotalus may also be called for in keratitis, when there are cutting pains around the eyes, lids swollen in the morning, ciliary neuralgia with these cuttings, worse during menses.

In the diseases of the EAR, *Lachesis* may be remedial for roaring and singing in the ears, and other sorts of tinnitus aurium, which are relieved by putting the finger in the ear and working it. This shows that the tinnitus is not congestive, but of catarrhal origin, especially from occlusion of the Eustachian tube. The wax is altered in quality and becomes pasty and offensive. There is swelling between the ear and the mastoid process, with throbbing pain and stiffness. You can here compare *Nitric Acid*, *Capsicum*, *Aurum*, *Sulphur* and *Silicea*.

Elaps and *Crotalus* also have an action on the ears. *Elaps*, like *Lachesis*, produces a catarrh with black cerumen, buzzing in the ears and otorrhœa. In *Elaps*, the discharge is yellowish-green, liquid and bloody. Only *Lachesis* seems to have the Eustachian stoppage, better from shaking the finger in the external meatus. *Crotalus* causes a stuffed feeling in the ears, worse on the right side, associated with a feeling, as if hot ear-wax was trickling out.

The FACE in the *Lachesis* patient varies, of course, with the condition that obtains in the system at the time. In many of the diseases in which this remedy is indicated, the face has an earthy pallor. In exanthematic diseases it is apt to be bloated or puffed and bluish-red; if the eruption comes out, it appears sparsely and is of a dark color.

Anxious and painful expression with the stupor; face disfigured, puffy, hot, red and swollen, as after a debauch; blue circles around

the eyes. With abdominal troubles, as in ague, the face is earthy gray.

Lachesis also has convulsions of the face; lock-jaw; distortion of the face; stretching the body backward; screaming; feet cold and itching. Sudden swelling of the face.

For swollen face, you may compare : *Apis*, *Belladonna*, *Arsenic*, *Lycopodium*, *Hyoscyamus*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Pulsatilla*, *Stramonium*, *Kali Carb.* and *Phosphorus*.

For sickly, pale or earthy complexion : *Arsenic*, *Bufo*, *Lycopodium*, *Carbo Veg.*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Cinchona*, *Phosphorus* and *Phosphoric Acid*.

Blueness around the eyes : *Arsenic*, *Cuprum*, *Phosphorus*, *Secale Cornutum* and *Veratrum Album*.

Debauched look : *Baptisia*, *Hyoscyamus*, *Carbo Veg.*, *Nux Vomica*, *Sulphur*, *Opium* and *Nux Moschata*.

In facial convulsions compare : *Nux Vomica*, *Hyoscyamus*, *Belladonna*, *Hydrocyanic Acid*, *Lycopodium*, *Cicuta*, *Camphor*, *Phytolacca* and *Arsenic*.

Apis, *Arsenic* and *Kali Carb.* agree in puffing of the face even without any redness. In the first, there are also smarting of the eye-lids, and a sensation of stiffness. In the second, the swelling is noticed about the eyes, glabella and forehead (also *Natrum Ars.*). *Kali Carb.* has the well-known sacs of the upper lids, and also sudden swelling of the cheeks.

The expression, complexion, etc., of *Arsenic* are very similar to those of the *snake-poisons*. The anxiety and pain are marked by more restlessness, irritability, fear of death, etc., and the sunken face is more completely *hippocratic*, with pointed features, sunken eyes and cold sweat. When yellow or earthy, it is cachectic. If trismic symptoms are present, the patient will be found lying pale, and as if dead, though yet warm. Suddenly he arouses and goes into severe convulsions, only again to relapse into this sort of cataleptic rigidity. The eyes are partly open, with gum on the conjunctiva.

Lycopodium has pale or yellow face, deeply furrowed, looking elongated. The convulsive movements are unique. All through the provings of the remedy you will note an alteration of contraction and expansion. And in the face you will note the tongue pushed out and withdrawn, spasmodic trembling of the facial muscles, angles of the mouth alternately drawn up and relaxed, and *alæ nasi* alternately expanded and contracted. The eyes may be partly open and covered with mucus—a *bad symptom*, generally being indicative of brain exhaustion.

Phosphorus has a pale face, but it is distinguished by its ashy, anæmic appearance. This should be remembered, since this remedy, like the *Ophidia*, has puffy face, sunken features, blueness around the eyes and blue lips.

Hyoscyamus is very similar to *Lachesis* in facial expression and in the convulsive phenomena. It has a marked stupid, drunken look; the face is distorted and blue or swollen and brownish-red; starting; twitchings of single groups of muscles are also noted. Hunger appears before the attacks.

Stramonium is readily distinguished by its swollen, turgid face, fright on awaking, renewal of spasms from light, and contracted gloomy expression, with wrinkles of the forehead.

Hydrocyanic Acid closely agrees in convulsive symptoms and in the color of the face. As in *Elaps*, fluids roll audibly into the stomach; but in the latter it is more as a spasmodic contraction of the sphincters, followed by sudden relaxation. In convulsion, the surface, in the *Acid*, is pale blue, and the muscles of the face, jaw and back are affected. Suddenly a shock is felt, which passes like lightning from head to foot, and then comes the spasm. Here, the remedy is more like *Cicuta* and *Helleborus* than *Lachesis*. But *Cicuta* has, like the *snake-poisons*, great difficulty in breathing from spasm, and more than any remedy, it produces *staring*; the spasm is followed by disproportionately severe weakness.

Camphor is readily distinguished from *Lachesis* by the coldness and by the withdrawing of the lip, showing the teeth.

Lachesis is indicated in erysipelas of the face. Characteristically, the disease will be *most marked on the left side*. The face at first may be bright-red, but it soon takes on a dark-bluish hue. There is considerable infiltration into the cellular tissue, so that we have puffiness of the eye of the affected side. Now, the characteristic bluish face is due to the accompanying weakness. Even in the beginning, while the skin is still red, the pulse, though accelerated, is weak, the feet are apt to be cool, and the head is affected sympathetically, so that the patient readily becomes drowsy, with muttering delirium; or the opposite condition of pseudo-excitement—the loquacity, which I have already mentioned—obtains.

You must now distinguish this erysipelas of *Lachesis* from that of the remedies which are akin to it; among these is *Belladonna*. In its early symptoms, *Belladonna* bears no resemblance to *Lachesis*. But in

the course of the disease, when the inflammation is so intense that the bloated face grows bluish-red, threatening gangrene, or when the brain becomes affected, differentiation is necessary. Here both have hot head and cold feet, delirium, dry tongue, etc. But *Lachesis* suits when the cerebral symptoms fail to yield to *Belladonna* and the excitement gives way to muttering stupor. The pulse is weak and rapid, and the cool surface of the limbs is plainly due to failing vitality rather than to the upward tendency of the blood. *Crotalus* holds the same relation to *Belladonna*.

Apis Mellifica is indicated in erysipelas, when the affected parts exhibit a tendency to become œdematous. If the face is involved, the eye-lids protrude like sacs of water. The face is usually of a pinkish hue, or it may be dark purplish, but it never has the deep bluish-black hue of *Lachesis*. Although there may be a similar destructive tendency, the condition of nervous irritation produced by the *bee-poison* is very different from that of any of its congeners. It is a fidgety, nervous state, a fretted feeling, which deprives the patient of sleep, although he feels sleepy.

Rhus Tox. is suited to the vesicular form of erysipelas. The patient is drowsy, as under *Lachesis*, little blisters form on and about the face, and the face is dingy red—not the bluish-black of *Lachesis*, nor the purple of the intensified *Apis* case.

If vesicles form in the *Lachesis* case, they are quickly filled with pus. Speaking relatively, *Rhus Tox.* produces more vesiculation and burning, stinging and itching, with more aching of the limbs and restlessness; *Lachesis*, more bluish-red inflammation, with gangrenous tendency.

Euphorbium, since it causes gangrene with erysipelas, anxiety as from poison, apprehensiveness, dim vision, etc., deserves your notice. The right cheek is of a livid or dark red hue, vesicles form as large as peas, and are filled with a yellow liquid. The pains are boring, gnawing and digging in character, and extend from the gum into the ear, with itching and crawling when the pains are relieved.

Lachesis may be indicated in prosopalgia, when the pain is worse in the left side, and when there are tearing pains above the orbit, and digging and screwing pains around the malar bone. Delirium appears as soon as the eyes are closed.

The TEETH decay and crumble. The GUMS are swollen and bluish, with throbbing pains. *Lachesis* may be successfully used in peri-odontitis and abscess at the root of a filled tooth (compare *Mercurius*, *Hepar Sulphur*, *Silicea*, *Fluoric Acid* and *Petroleum*).

Of the allied remedies in toothache none is so similar as *Mercurius*, which, like *Lachesis*, relieves when the gum is inflamed and the tooth decayed, with abscess at the root. It is said to have a direct action on the DENTINE. The pains are tearing and pulsating, and shoot into the face and ears. In *Lachesis* the gum is swollen, and at the same time dark-red and livid, or it is tense and hot, and looks, as if it would crack. *Mercurius* is markedly worse from the warmth of the bed. *Lachesis* often follows the latter, or is needed at once if the patient has been previously salivated (with fumigation or oral use of *Mercury*). Only *Mercurius* has dirty gums, with white edges.

In sore-mouth, aphthæ, etc., *Lachesis* should be compared with *Baptisia*, *Nitric Acid*, *Muriatic Acid*, *Arsenic* and *Apis*; while *Mercurius* compares more with *Carbo Veg.*, *Staphisagria*, *Kali Chlor.*, *Iodine*, *Sulphuric Acid* and *Nitric Acid*.

Baptisia has blood oozing from the gums, which look dark-red or purple, salivation, *fætor oris*, offensive stools, and thus far is precisely like *Lachesis*. Both, too, are indicated in the stomacace attending the last stages of phthisis. Decide by general differences and also by the tongue, which, in the former, is yellow or brown down the centre, with red, shining edges. In the latter, it is red, dry and glistening, especially at the tip, and has its sides and tip covered with blisters.

Nitric Acid causes an acrid saliva; the pains in the mouth are pricking in character, as from a splinter; the aphthæ and gums are usually whitish; there are raw places, with shooting pains.

Muriatic Acid presents deep, bluish ulcers, with dark edges; the mucous membrane is denuded in places, the raw spots being dotted with aphthæ.

Arsenic looks very much like *Lachesis*, with livid, bleeding gums, edges of the tongue blistered, or ulcerating diarrhœa. The burning is more intense, and is associated with restlessness, compelling motion in spite of the weakness. In *gangrena oris* it causes more acute pain, and heat in the mouth; both have bluish or black sloughing ulcers. *Arsenic* has more mental irritability.

Apis has blisters marking the border of the tongue, or in clusters. The mouth is usually rosy-red, swollen, and there are marked stinging pains; the margin of the tongue feels scalded, as does the mouth generally.

Carbo Veg., *Staphisagria* and *Sulphuric Acid* agree more with *Mercurius*; the gums are white, spongy, ulcerated, rather than livid.

Staphisagria may cause sores, which look bluish-red or yellow; it is especially needed after the abuse of *Mercury* or in syphilitic cases, when the general debility is marked with sunken face, blueness around the eyes, etc. *Sulphuric Acid* produces great debility, yellowish-white gums and yellow skin; the patient is nervous and hasty, and constantly complains of trembling, which, however, is not observed by others.

Salicylic Acid causes the common canker sores, with burning soreness and foetid breath.

Lycopodium produces similar sores near the frænum of the tongue, *Lachesis* at the tip, and *Nitric Acid*, *Phytolacca* and *Natrum Hypochlor.* on the inner sides of the cheeks.

Phytolacca has some systematic resemblance to *Lachesis* here as well as in the throat (see next lecture). Both cause great weakness, dim vision, sunken face, blueness around the eyes, sore-mouth, tongue blistered along the edges, tip of tongue red, roof of mouth sore and profuse saliva. The *poke-root* may be distinguished by the great pain at the root of the tongue, when swallowing. These pains are a part of the tired aching and soreness, which are general over the body.

Helleborus produces canker in the mouth, but the sores are yellowish, with raised edges.

Returning to the subject of decayed teeth, it may be noted that *Kreosotum* cures pains extending from teeth to the left side of face; teeth decay rapidly, gums bleed, the blood being dark; but the accompanying facial pains are burning, and the patient is excitable, nervous, even, as in children, thrown into convulsions.

Thuja causes a decay just at the border of the gums, leaving the crown apparently sound. Gums dark-red in streaks. Teeth turn yellow and crumble.

LECTURE IV.

THE OPHIDIA

LACHESIS (*continued*)

Next, we take up the action of *Lachesis* on the NOSE, THROAT and CHEST, so far as catarrhs are concerned. *Lachesis* produces watery discharge from the nose, which is often preceded by throbbing headache, worse in the left temple and forehead, and relieved as the coryza establishes itself. Accompanying this coryza sometimes there are vesicles about the nose, redness, puffiness of the face and lids, creeping chills over the body, palpitation of the heart, and great relaxation of the whole system; hence it is suitable for a cold, which occurs in relaxing weather—consequently in the spring of the year. *Lachesis* may also be used in ozæna of mercurial or syphilitic origin. Here you may compare *Kali Bichromicum*, which follows *Lachesis* well; and also *Aurum*, *Nitric Acid*, *Mercurius* and *Lac Caninum*. The last-named drug cures syphilitic ozæna and angina when the corners of the mouth and alæ nasi are cracked.

The cold may extend to the THROAT, and then we will find that the tonsils are enlarged, particularly the left one, or the inflammation may tend to spread from the left to the right tonsil. The throat, when examined, exhibits a red hue, not bright or rosy-red, but bluish. The patient complains of a sense of constriction, as though the throat were suddenly closing up, or a sensation as though there were a lump in the throat, which he must constantly swallow, but which as often returns. Pains in the left side of the throat extending to the tongue, jaw and ear. Rawness and burning. The throat externally is exceedingly sensitive to touch. Unless the tonsils are going on to suppuration, there is relief from swallowing solids, while swallowing of liquids and empty swallowing increase the annoyance and pains. I except suppurating tonsils, because, when they are large and stop up the fauces, nothing can be swallowed; then the attempt to take anything is followed by a violent ejection of the food, through either the mouth or the nose. But with the ordinary catarrhal sore-throat, when the tonsils are not parenchymatously swollen, the swallowing of food often relieves the irritation for a time.

The cold may travel further down and involve the BRONCHIAL TUBES, when a different class of symptoms develops. The patient may suffer from tickling, irritating cough, which is especially apt to come on as he drops off to sleep, arousing him, as if he were choking. He can bear nothing to touch the larynx or the throat, so that he loosens his neckband. These briefly, are the catarrhal symptoms of *Lachesis*.

But suppose, while we are considering this locality, we look to more serious affections which may manifest themselves in these parts—diphtheria, for example. *Lachesis* may be indicated in diphtheria of one or all of these parts. Symptoms for which you will be called upon to prescribe it, are mostly those that I have already given you, with these points in addition: *The discharge from the nose is thin, sanious and excoriating*—a really dangerous objective symptom. The throat is, if anything, darker red than in the catarrhal state. The membrane is more marked on the left tonsil, or has an inclination to go from the left to the right. It early develops that gangrenous state which obtains in diphtheria, with the attendant foetid breath and the increased danger of systemic infection. The tissues surrounding the throat are often infiltrated, so that you have swelling of the glands about the neck, and also of the cellular tissue. The swelling may be so great that the neck becomes even with the chin and sternum. The lymphatic glands are swollen, too, and have a dark purplish hue, and threaten suppuration. When pus does form, it is not a laudable pus. The child is drowsy, even though feverish; the heart, though beating more rapidly than normal, is evidently greatly weakened, as is shown by the feebleness of the pulse and coolness of the extremities. This is the kind of diphtheria in which *you can hope much* from the use of *Lachesis*. The diphtheritic deposit may extend down into the larynx, and the remedy still be indicated. You must not infer from this that *Lachesis* is the remedy for laryngeal diphtheria; but when it has the characteristic symptoms which I mention, it may be needed; the patient arouses from sleep smothering and has a diphtheritic, croupy cough.

Crotalus and *Naja*, like *Lachesis*, have relieved in diphtheria. The former has been selected when the epistaxis is persistent; blood oozes from the mouth, not merely coming from the posterior nares, but also escaping from the mucous membranes of the buccal cavity.

Naja has helped in cases just like *Lachesis*, when the larynx is invaded; the patient grasps at the throat, with a sensation of choking and the fauces are dark-red; there is foetid breath and short, hoarse cough, with raw feeling in the larynx and upper part of the trachea.

Lac Caninum is very similar to *Lachesis* in diphtheria, but is readily distinguished by its peculiar habit of alternating sides. Starting on one side, frequently the left, the soreness and swelling, and even the membrane, suddenly shift to the opposite side, only to return, in a few hours, to the starting point. The membrane, is grayish-yellow and curdy, and if ulcers form, they shine like silver-gloss.

Lycopodium, which also resembles *Lachesis*, has aggravation of the symptoms from 4 to 8 P. M. The right side is mostly affected; the child awakes from sleep frightened or cross and angry.

Apis is to be distinguished by the œdema of the throat, the stinging pains, the blisters on the border of the tongue, etc.

Again, you may find *Lachesis* of great service in affections of the LUNGS. We may use it in asthma when there are present one or more of these few symptoms. The patient rouses from sleep with the asthmatic paroxysm, and cannot bear the least pressure about the neck or chest; finally, he coughs up a quantity of watery phlegm with great relief. This last is a neglected characteristic of *Lachesis* in asthma. I have succeeded with it in relieving an incurable asthmatic for months.

In pneumonia *Lachesis* may be useful, but not in the early stages of the disease. There is nothing in the provings of *Lachesis* to suggest that it will be useful in pneumonia. It does not cause the engorgement of the lungs, the fever or the fibrinous deposit. But it may be indicated in the later stages of the affection, when it assumes a typhoid form, especially when an abscess forms in the lungs. Brain symptoms, such as low muttering delirium and hallucinations, appear. The sputum is frothy, mixed with blood, and purulent, and the patient is bathed in a profuse sweat.

Sulphur, is, perhaps, the better remedy to prevent suppuration when there are no typhoid symptoms; but be careful how you give *Sulphur*, if tuberculosis has been developed by pneumonia. To do so is almost like giving a person running down hill another push. It will only hasten the end.

In chest affections, *Elaps* is sometimes of great service. It affects the right more than the left lung, but both may be diseased. In the morning, there is pain in the right side severe enough to prevent the patient's getting up. There is feeling of coldness in the chest after drinking. The cough is accompanied by intense pain in the chest, worse in the right apex, as if it were torn out, and the sputum consists of black blood.

You may use *Lachesis* in phthisis, not necessarily to cure, but to relieve. Remember it when, in the course of typhoid fever or pneumonia, tubercles have been deposited in one or the other lung. You may use it in the advanced stages of tuberculosis of the lungs, when the patient has a retching cough, which rouses him from sleep, and which ends in expectoration of a tough, greenish, muco-purulent matter, which causes gagging, and is vomited rather than clearly, expectorated; when the patient sweats during every nap, the sweat being most copious about the neck, shoulders and chest, and when the strength is greatly reduced and the pulse indicates extreme prostration.

Next, we turn our attention to the ALIMENTARY CANAL from the mouth down. I referred to the tongue in speaking of the typhoid condition. *Lachesis* is useful for weakness of digestion in patients, who, from some vicious habits—from abuse of *Mercury* or of *Quinine* or of *Alcohol*—have so exhausted their stomachs that even the plainest food causes indigestion. Acids especially disagree, aggravating the stomach symptoms and causing diarrhœa. Sometimes a gnawing pain is relieved by eating or improves immediately after a meal, but soon a heavy pressure, as from a weight in the stomach, and other symptoms of indigestion show themselves. There may be craving for coffee and oysters, which may not disagree.

The LIVER is affected by *Lachesis*. Like all the *snake-poisons*, it causes jaundice. Even when abscesses form, it may be useful by reason of the tenderness on pressure, intolerance of clothing, and deep throbbing in the right hypochondrium.

The BOWELS symptoms are not numerous, though they are important. We find diarrhœa caused by the drug, with watery, horrible offensive stools; diarrhœa during the climaxis; or diarrhœa of drunkards. Especially may *Lachesis* be used in chronic diarrhœa with great debility and aggravation in spring weather. The tongue is smooth, red and shining (*Kali Bi.*). The abdomen is bloated; very sensitive to touch about the waist. Constant tormenting urging in the rectum, but not for stool. It is merely a spasmodic condition of the bowels with an unduly irritable sphincter. The rectum protrudes and is held by the constricted sphincter; after stool there is often a sensation in the rectum as from the beating of little hammers. These symptoms are common enough in dyspeptics, particularly in those who have abused Alcohol. They are not infrequently associated with large, protruding hæmorrhoids, which are worse at the menopause, or with scanty

menses, with stitches upward at each cough or sneeze. They occur also in connection with constipation. The patient attempts to strain at stool, but must desist on account of pain in the sphincter. Unsuccessful urging; the anus feels closed. Stool hard, like sheep's dung, and excessively offensive.

In dyspepsia, *Lachesis* is very similar to *Hepar*. The latter remedy, however, has *relief of the symptoms from the use of condiments*.

Under *Hepar* the plainest food disagrees. The cravings are unique. As if knowing instinctively what will "tone up" the stomach, the patient longs for condiments or wine. Eating relieves the relaxed feeling, but food annoys as soon as the digestive process begins its slow and imperfect work. The bowels move very sluggishly, even when the stools are soft.

Cinchona, too, enfeebles digestion and induces great weakness and languor after meals. It also has a craving for coffee-beans. Fruits induce diarrhœa with intestinal fermentation. Both cause fulness after eating, but only in *Cinchona*, is the fulness so severe as to cause pain, with little or no relief from belching. Bitter eructations and bitter taste belong to each; the latter has the altered taste after swallowing, food retaining its normal taste while being masticated. The discharges from the bowels and the flatus are offensive; yellow, watery stools, undigested. But the marked aggravation at night, after a meal, and the resulting prostration, are not at all like *Lachesis*. In dysentery, etc., when putrid or gangrenous changes occur, the choice is more difficult. Both have cadaverous-smelling discharge of a chocolate color, with coidness and great debility. And, although *Cinchona* is far preferable if the disease is of malarial origin, such a complication does not contra-indicate the *snake-poison*. The apparently close similarity is also enhanced by the nervous excitability in both. Light touch is distressing, the epigastrium is sensitive, and clothing annoys in each remedy. But this in *Cinchona* is an increased general sensibility, while in *Lachesis* there is a general torpor, with hyperæsthesia of the cutaneous nerves. The former is suitable when the offensive discharges follow a severe, rapidly-exhausting inflammation, or when the frequency and quantity of the evacuations have greatly reduced the vitality, thus favoring retrogressive changes. If hectic symptoms are present, the choice is rendered more certain. In addition, we may also refer to the well-known anæmic symptoms of *Cinchona*—paleness, ringing in the ears, easy fainting, etc.—which show at once how it affects the blood.

Mercurius presents many points of similarity with *Lachesis*. The latter frequently follows the former, and also antidotes its abuse. There are loss of appetite, coated tongue, nausea with oppression, and epigastric tenderness. Pressure in the pit of the stomach produces a deadly faintness. The stomach hangs heavily, even after a light meal of food of ordinary digestibility. The sensitiveness of the stomach to the clothing is a part of a symptom which is completed by a similar tenderness over both hypochondria, with fulness and upward pressure from the abdomen. The patient cannot lie on the right side. If hypochondriacal, he is suspicious, anxious and restless at night, with vascular erethism and sweat. In fact, this erethism is directly contrary to the torpid *Lachesis*.

In abdominal inflammations with suppuration, as in typhlitis, both remedies are useful and follow each other well. *Mercurius* has its ever-present perspiration without relief; stools slimy, or much straining, with or without stool. *Lachesis* follows when the symptoms threaten a typhoid condition. The patient can lie only on the back, with the knees drawn up; if he turns to the left side, a ball seems to roll over in the abdomen.

In the rectum and anus, *Mercurius* has more persistent tenesmus; protrusion of the rectum, which looks inflamed and blackish; *Lachesis*, more spasmodic tenesmus, with constriction of the anus, which tightly constricts the prolapsed rectum. Both have chronic constipation. The former induces much straining, with tenacious or crumbling stools; chilliness during defæcation.

Arsenicum intensifies the gastric and systemic weakness, to which we referred in the remedies just considered. While it is true that the patient does not fully realize his want of strength, and hence does not so much care to lie quietly, nevertheless, the actual amount of his vitality is seriously reduced. In a word, he is excessively weak, without feeling so fatigued. Any exertion produces fainting. Taste is lost, or is bitter, sour and putrid. The stomach feels swollen, as if full of water. Craving for acids and for coffee; the latter, as in *Lachesis*, agrees with the patient. There are burning feelings, red rough tongue, and anxiety and distress after eating, as in sub-acute gastritis, which no remedy pictures better. Nausea is frequent, and often periodical (12 P.M.) and is accompanied by great prostration. The vomiting is of many kinds, but is distinguished from the bilious, slimy or bloody emesis of *Lachesis* by its irregular convulsive character, indicative of gastric

irritability. *Lachesis* is adapted to the nervous weakness and trembling of drunkards; spasms of the stomach, spasmodic constrictions, relieved temporarily by eating; vomiting of bile or mucus; *Arsenic* is adapted to periodical burning pains, with sour or acrid vomiting; violent thirst, but vomits the water.

Cadmium Sulph. has nausea, yellowish or black vomit, saltish or rancid belching, cold sweat of the face, burning and cutting in the stomach, cramps after beer and griping in the lower part of the bowels. Both this remedy and *Lachesis* induce marked sensitiveness to touch upon stomach or abdomen, spots of burning soreness here and there over the swollen abdomen (peritonitis); offensive, bloody, chocolate-colored discharges, as in dysentery, with constriction in the bowels; as well as cutting pains in the bowels. But in *Arsenic* there is more lamenting with agonized expression; restless moving despite the pains. The constriction of the intestines is torturing; the patient declares he cannot stand it, and rolls about in agony, despairing of his life. The extreme tenderness of the pit of the stomach denotes a more positive state of acute inflammation than *Lachesis* causes.

In the vomiting of yellow fever *Lachesis* has, in addition, brown coating on the teeth and abdominal tenderness.

Arsenic has also spasmodic protrusion of the rectum; very painful tenesmus with burning; hæmorrhoids, especially in drunkards; they protrude at stool with burning. Alvine discharges are offensive, dark, sometimes involuntary, with great weakness and coldness. But *Lachesis* has less tenesmus recti, the distress there being attributable to a constriction of the anus not found in the other drug. *Arsenic*, moreover, causes more acidity of the stools, with rawness and excoriation of the anus.

All that I have here stated regarding the difference between these two drugs might be tersely stated thus: One causes intense irritability and acute inflammation of tissue, mental anguish, and extreme prostration; the other, torpidity, with loss of vitality, but associated with nervous excitability, constrictions and cutaneous hyperæsthesia. Still, some minds require more attention to details; and everyone retains general mental impressions more accurately, if they are formed with due attention to particulars.

When there is ulceration of the bowels, tendency to sloughing, with offensive, purulent, or bloody discharges, the two remedies are very nearly allied. Vitality is at a very low ebb; blood oozes from the

cracked lips and tongue, and the extremities are cold. But even here the best distinctions are *the mental irritability of Arsenic*, and *the intolerance of pressure of Lachesis*.

Carbo Vegetabilis resembles *Lachesis* in weak digestion, complaints of drunkards, flatulent asthma, constriction of the œsophagus, annoyance from clothing about the waist, offensive, bloody, decomposed, purulent stools, collapse, etc.

There is craving for coffee, but it does not relieve. Milk disagrees in both remedies, but only the *snake-poison* has craving for it. *Carbo Veg.* has aggravation from fats, tainted meats, fish, oysters, foods causing flatulency, ices, vinegar and sour cabbage—the latter principally on account of the flatulency it causes. Eructations are sour and rancid. Both drugs have relief of flatulent distension from belching, but *Lachesis* has an ill feeling in addition, which is relieved. Both drugs experience freer breathing after belching. In *Carbo Veg.* this is expressed as the lessening of a tension and upward drawing, which marks the costal attachments of the diaphragm; in *Lachesis* there is a relief after eructations, which seem to suffocate him. They come rapidly, and induce the ever-present *Lachesis* constriction of the throat. The latter remedy also has empty eructations, which intensify the pains.

Carbo Veg. has heaviness, fulness, sleepiness after eating, with fulness of the abdomen, almost to bursting. Burning in the stomach is also increased. This *heaviness* is very characteristic, and is noted likewise in the abdomen, which seems to hang heavily; also in the head, which feels as heavy as lead. The burning is attended with a creeping feeling up to the throat. In *Lachesis*, the fulness and pressure is as from a load, and the sense of repletion induces lowness of spirits. There is, also, a feeling, as if a lump was forming in the stomach and also in the bowels; burning, with hard abdominal distension, and feeling, as if a stone was descending; he must stand still or step cautiously. This lump is presumably a part of the *Lachesis* constriction, which we have so often designated as highly characteristic. In *Carbo Veg.* the flatus is more rancid, putrid, or, when passed per anum, burning, moist and offensive. Its incarceration with burning is a cause of many of the symptoms, and it is more in quantity than in the *snake-poison*. It also causes a bearing-down upon the bladder and sacral region. *Lachesis* relieves a gnawing gastralgia, when eating lessens the pain; *Carbo Veg.* cures when there is burning, with a con-

strictive cramp, bending him double; the pains are paroxysmal and take his breath. The burning spreads up to the chest and down into the abdomen, seemingly following the sympathetic.

Tenesmus recti is more prominent in *Carbo Veg.*, and constriction in *Lachesis*. It is this latter symptom which explains, as we have before observed, the ineffectual urging to stool of *Lachesis*; while in *Carbo Veg.* the urging is fruitless on account of the pressure of flatus. Both have bluish, protruding piles, as after debauchery. This constriction distinguishes them, as do also the headache and diarrhœa. In each there is throbbing headache, but *Carbo Veg.* has more of the heaviness, and the diarrhœa is thinner.

In typhoid conditions, whether actually due to the specific fever, or as a sequel to peritonitis, dysentery, etc., *Carbo Veg.* causes a more perfect picture of collapse, while in *Lachesis* the cardiac debility, drowsiness, cool extremities, etc., indicate failing vitality, but the patient is not so near death as in the former drug. In the collapse of *Carbo Veg.* there are tympany, cold legs, especially up to the knees, filiform pulse, cool breath, absence of discharges from the bowels, or involuntary, putrid, bloody, purulent diarrhœa.

In hernia, *Carbo Veg.* has anxiety, as in *Arsenic*, but with uneasiness rather than restless change of place; and it resembles *Lachesis* in the annoyance of the clothing, foulness of the parts, as if strangulated, etc. There is, however, more meteorism and more fœtid flatus.

Graphites has anxiety; melancholy; tip of the tongue blistered; feeling of a lump in the left side of the throat, over which the food seems to pass with difficulty; on empty deglutition, a constrictive retching from the œsophagus up to the larynx; must loosen the clothing after eating; gastralgia, relieved by eating; chronic gastritis, especially after abuse of alcoholic drinks. Sensation of a lump in the stomach; flatulent distension of the abdomen, with congestion to the head; and fœtid flatus. Suffocative spells arousing him from sleep, must jump out of the bed; compelled to eat something to relieve the difficulty of breathing. Offensive stools. But this remedy causes more flatulence than *Lachesis*. The gastralgic pains are more of a burning and griping character, and the feeling of a lump in the stomach is accompanied by a constant beating; while the eructation, which causes the heartburn, is more rancid. The suffocative spells are usually worse after 12 P.M., instead of during or after a sleep at any time; and the constriction noticed on falling asleep is of the chest, instead of the larynx. The offensive movement from

the bowels are half-digested dark and pappy, indicating the imperfect digestion, which is so characteristic of this remedy.

There is some resemblance in the constitutional symptoms of *Graphites* and *Lachesis*, since both are needed at times in phlegmatic patients ; but the former is related to a distinguishing type—*fat, cold and costive ; skin herpetic, rough and disposed to crack and ooze a glutinous fluid*.

Aside, then, from a few resemblance to the *snake-poison*, *Graphites* belongs more with *Arsenic*, *Nux Vomica* and *Lycopodium*. It resembles the first two in gastritis and gastralgia ; the last in flatulency.

Sulphuric Acid somewhat resembles the *snake-poisons*, especially in the ailments of the drunkards. Its corrosive effects, however, are distinctively prominent, as shown in the violent inflammation of the alimentary canal. But the nervous system is so involved that several symptoms look like those of *Lachesis*. As, for instance, epigastrium sensitive, constrictive feeling in the bowels, griping, cutting, twisting, with faint-like nausea ; trembling, pale face, apprehensiveness ; fluttering pulse ; cramps in the pharynx ; inability to swallow ; œsophageal stricture ; great weakness, etc. Both, moreover, crave brandy.

Sulphuric Acid acts well when the patient is *weak, emaciated and complains of trembling*, which, however is more subjective than objective. He is anxious and restless ; must do everything hurriedly. The face is pale, and sometimes presents dry, shrivelled spots, especially when the hæmorrhoids are worse. Eructations are sour. The stomach feels relaxed and cold. Wine may palliate and distilled liquors aggravate, as in *Lachesis* ; but the peculiarity of *Sulphuric Acid* is that *the stomach rejects cold water, unless it is mixed with brandy*. The abdominal muscles are spasmodically retracted. Stools are yellow, like *Lachesis*, but present a chopped appearance, and are stringy ; they are watery, diarrhœic and very offensive. Piles are moist, burn, and may prevent defæcation.

As *Sulphuric Acid* causes croupous formations, it should be remembered with *Lachesis*, when the stools indicate such a condition in the intestine. It also resembles *Elaps* in this, namely, drinks feel like ice in the stomach ; but only the former has the relief from the admixture of spirit. The *Elaps* diarrhœa resembles that of the rest of the order, but this remedy is *particularly called for when the stools consist of black, frothy blood*, with twisting pains in the bowels.

Colchicum deserves mention here, especially since, like *Lachesis*, it causes coldness or cold feeling in the stomach (*Elaps*), intolerance of

pressure of the clothing, burning in the stomach, vomiting and purging, *spasms of the sphincter ani*, urging to stool, offensive flatus, offensive diarrhœa, sensitiveness to the least touch, too much exhaustion, slow breathing and feeble pulse. But there is generally present nausea, worse from the smell of food; if the patient sits or lies very quietly, the vomiting is suppressed (like *Veratrum*). Senses too acute; a bright light, touch or *strong odors* irritate him (like *Nux Vom.*). Vomiting and purging, as in cholera morbus; the sphincter ani contracts after each stool, with fruitless urging. The similarity, then, exists chiefly in the sensitiveness to touch and the constrictions of sphincters with weakness, other symptoms being so different as to render a choice easy. (See also below.)

In cholera *Lachesis* has been employed, when *the vomiting was renewed by the least motion, and the nausea was attended with a great flow of saliva*. As *Colchicum* has precisely the same symptoms, other indications must decide.

In reflex irritation, as convulsions with variegated, slimy stools in teething children, and rolling of the head, *Colchicum* resembles *Podophyllum*.

Belladonna, *Lachesis*, *Rhus Tox.* and *Baptisia* constitute a group serviceable in peritonitis, enteritis, etc.

Belladonna differs from all in the character of the inflammation. It is *only when the affection becomes asthenic that the others are needed*. *Lachesis* follows *Belladonna* well, when, *especially in children with inflammatory diarrhœa, constipation suddenly sets in* with abdominal swelling and tenderness, particularly at one spot, or if suppuration ensues and *Mercurius* fails, or, again, if gangrene threatens.

In peritonitis, *Lachesis* is indicated *late* in the disease, when the fever still continues and is worse after 1 P.M. and at night. The slightest touch on the surface of the body is intolerable. Typhoid symptoms complicate the case. It may even be indicated when there is typhlitis after the formation of pus. It follows, particularly, *Belladonna*, *Bryonia* or *Mercurius Corrosivus*. It is also similar to *Rhus Tox.*, but, having more typhoid symptoms, comes in later in the case.

Rhus Tox. requires drowsiness, the fever remaining high or increasing; restlessness; tongue dry, parched, brown, with red, triangular tip; diarrhœa slimy, watery or putrid, yellowish-brown and bloody, involuntary during sleep; generally it is accompanied by tearing down the thighs, while *Lachesis* has painful stiffness from the loins into

the thighs. In typhlitis, in which affection either may follow *Belladonna*; *Rhus Tox.* has relief from pressing the swelling gently from below upward; *Lachesis*, intolerance of touch.

In periproctitis, *Rhus Tox.* may be needed if the inflammation is of traumatic origin; *Lachesis*, if an abscess forms and fails to point, the surrounding tissues presenting a purplish hue.

Colchicum compares with *Lachesis* when the prostration is extreme, with coma, hot abdomen, cold extremities, and thready pulse; if raised, the head falls back and the jaw drops; the face is hippocratic, the tongue is protruded with difficulty, and the bowels move involuntarily. But the tympany is more marked in the former; and the stools contain white flakes or shreds; the tongue is either thickly coated brown, or it is bright red, except at the root, where it is coated. According to provings and cases of poisoning, *Colchicum* does not cause sensitive abdomen below the epigastrium.

Arnica develops a profound stupor, with blowing respiration, dry tongue, brown down the middle, distended abdomen, and involuntary fæces and urine. It may be distinguished by the *ecchymoses* and the *bruised aching*, inducing restlessness, which latter is relieved if the patient's clothing is smoothed down and his position changed.

Among the remedies causing constriction of the anus, the following are worthy of notice: *Bellad.*, *Caustic.*, *Nitric Ac.*, *Nat. Mur.*, *Ignat.*, *Kali Bi.*, *Opium*, *Plumbum*, *Mezereum* and *Coccul.*

The first has pressing and urging towards the anus and genitals, alternating with contractions of the anus; spasmodic constriction of the anus, as in dysentery.

The second, *Causticum*, causes fruitless urging to stool, with anxiety and red face.

Nitric Acid causes sticking in the rectum, as from a splinter; the constriction occurs during stool and lasts for hours afterwards; the rectum feels, as if torn.

Natrum Mur. has a sensation of contraction in the rectum during stool; the fæces tear the anus; frequent ineffectual urging; and spasmodic constriction of the anus.

Ignatia induces a proctalgia; contraction, with cutting, shooting pains; contraction of the anus, worse after stool. Symptoms are inconsistent, irregular, fitful, as in hysteria.

Kali Bich. has a sensation of a plug, similar to *Lachesis*; diarrhœa of a brown, frothy water, spurting out in the early morning and followed by tenesmus ani.

In *Opium*, the anus is spasmodically closed during the colic, with obstinate constipation. *Plumbum* is very similar.

. But all these are readily distinguished from *Lachesis* by the characteristic symptoms of the latter : Tormenting urging in the rectum, but on account of constriction of the anus it becomes so painful, that he must desist ; protruding piles, with constricted anus.

Much nearer, and indeed almost identical here, is *Mezereum* ; after the stool, the anus is constricted around the protruded rectum. In other respects, however, the two remedies are widely different.

Kali Bichromicum must also be remembered as a relative of *Lachesis* in dysentery. Both have red, cracked, smooth tongue ; blackish stools ; hence both are useful in severe or typhoidal cases, and here they follow each other well. The offensive odor of the discharge distinguishes the latter ; the jelly-like, sometimes stringy mucus, the former.

A peculiar feature of *Cocculus* is *tenesmus recti* after stool, with faintness and yet peristalsis is lessened. (Compare *Ignatia*.)

LECTURE V. THE OPHIDIA

LACHESIS (*continued*)

Lachesis causes in the MALE an increased lasciviousness with diminution of the physical powers. The mind is a prey to all sorts of allurements, but erections and emissions are imperfect.

Upon the FEMALE ORGANS, *Lachesis* acts very powerfully. It seems to have a special affinity for the OVARIES, particularly the *left* ovary; ovaritis, ovaralgia and ovarian tumor may be relieved when there are tenderness to pressure of the clothing and other characteristic symptoms of the drug. Menses scanty, feeble, blood lumpy, black, and very offensive; pains in the hips, bearing-down in the region of the left ovary—all better when the flow is established. The UTERUS is also intolerant of the least pressure.

Lachesis may be used in puerperal metritis, *especially when the lochial discharge is fætid*. The face is purple and the patient unconscious.

It is indicated in ovarian tumor, when the disease shows a tendency to extend from left to right, even when suppuration has taken place. It is *especially called for* after *Hepar* or *Mercurius*, when there is great adynamia.

In syphilis, *Lachesis* is called for as an *antidote* to *Mercury* or when the chancre becomes gangrenous. Its characteristics are found in its *peculiar sore-throat, the blue surroundings of the ulcers, nightly bone-pains, violent headache, and the phagedenic chancre*.

The syphilitic ulcers on the legs are flat and have blue surroundings; caries of the tibia; the parts are sensitive and livid; ulcers in the throat; bone-pains at night; all after abuse of *Mercury*.

The bluish ulcers ally it with *Hepar*, *Asafætida*, *Lycopodium*, *Silicea*, and *Arsenic*; the pimples, blisters, or pustules surrounding the ulcers ally it with *Arsenic*, *Phosphorus*, *Lycopodium*, *Mercurius*, *Hepar*, *Silicea*, etc.; the burning in the areola with *Arsenic*, *Lycopodium*, *Mercurius* and *Silicea*; the offensive pus with *Arsenic*, *Asafætida*, *Lyc-*

podium, *Silicea*, *Sulphur* and *Hepar*; the ulcers, being flat, with *Arsenic*, *Asafœtida*, *Lycopodium*, *Mercurius*, *Silicea*, *Phosphoric Acid*, etc.; if they become black or gangrenous, with *Arsenic*, *Secale*, *Silicea*, *Plumbum*, *Carbo Veg.*, *Euphorbium* and *Muriatic Acid*. But *Lachesis* has the burning most marked when the ulcer is touched. The surrounding skin is mottled. Ulcers on the legs tend to spread superficially (rather than deeply, as for example, in *Kali Bi.*), the discharge is scanty and the strength is failing. Dark blisters encircle the ulcers and the surrounding skin is dead. Sometimes the discharge ceases, the patient is stupid, cold, the leg becomes œdematous, and a bluish-red swelling along the course of the veins shows that phlebitis exists. All this looks like *Arsenic*, *Carbo Veg.*, *Bufo*, *Secale*, *Cinchona*, etc. But *Arsenic* presents more vascular excitement and nervous irritability with the prostration. *Carbo Veg.* induces still greater prostration than *Lachesis*, namely, cold sweat, cool breath, and collapse. The ulcer has a cadaverous odor. In mild cases there is no resemblance at all between the two, for *Carbo Veg.* causes much burning, rawness in the folds of the skin; borders of the ulcer hard, but not oversensitive, as in *Lachesis*.

Hepar should be remembered as a *concordant* of *Lachesis*, especially because it is so useful after abuse of *Mercurials*. The areola of the ulcer is very sensitive, but there is a sore, bruised feeling, together with hyperæsthesia. And, although the suppurating part turns bluish and the patient experiences weakness, yet there are no evidences of loss of vitality and gangrene, such as suggest the latter indicated drug—*Lachesis*.

Lycopodium is here again a *complement* of the *snake-poison*. If syphilitic ulcers appear in the throat, they are dark, grayish-yellow, worse on the right side. The forehead exhibits a coppery eruption and the face is sallow, often furrowed, but lacks the small red blood-vessels, which shine through the yellow skin in *Lachesis*. Chancres are indolent. Condylomata are pediculated. Ulcers on the legs refuse to heal, with tearing burning, worse at night; they are made worse by poultices or by any attempt to dress them. The pus is often golden-yellow. There is flatulent dyspepsia.

Nitric Acid, should it seem similar in phagedenic chancre, ulcers on the tibia, etc., may easily be distinguished by the *irregular edges* of the ulcer, which also presents exuberant, easily-bleeding granulations; and its mouth and throat symptoms may be differentiated by the *cracks*

of the commissures of the lips, sensations of a splinter in the throat, etc.

Kali Iodatum exhibits a very different train of symptoms from those of *Lachesis*. Gnawing, boring bone-pains; throbbing and burning in nasal and frontal bones; greenish-yellow, excoriating ozæna; papules ulcerating and leaving scars; rupia; chancres with hard edges and curdy pus; ulcers deep-eating; violent headache, much more severe than in the *snake-poison*, and causing hard lumps on the head. Tendency to interstitial infiltration of soft tissues and also of bones, thus more extended than with *Lachesis*, which infiltrates only the soft tissues.

In the UTERINE and OVARIAN symptoms of *Lachesis* your attention is directed to the following comparisons:

Platina has profuse, dark menses instead of scanty flow, and the hauteur is much more pronounced. The nymphomania is accompanied by titillation and tingling of the genitals or with vaginismus. In ovarian affections this drug has relieved after *Lachesis* failed, as in suppuration of the ovary, the pus having been evacuated under the action of the latter. The pains are burning, with violent bearing-down.

Palladium has relieved induration and swelling of the right ovary, as has *Lachesis*. Mentally the two are widely different. The former develops an egotism, which manifests itself in the patient's concern for the good opinion of others, consequently her pride is often injured. Mental emotions aggravate the ovarian pains, as in the *snake-poison*, but in a different way. The *Lachesis* patient is ecstatic or at least excitable; the relating of stories moves her to tears. The *Palladium* patient is easily agitated in society; a lively conversation or some evening entertainment increases her pains and tires her mentally and bodily.

In ovarian affections, *Apis* stands closely allied to *Lachesis*, but it acts more on the right ovary than on the left. There is a bruised, sore feeling, or a stinging, burning. At other times the pains are described as lancinating. In prolapsus uteri or during the menses, the bearing-down seems to be in the right ovary; pains followed by a scanty, dark mucus. Both have pains from the left to the right ovary, but in *Apis* these are experienced while stretching. There is also a *strained feeling* in the ovarian region, very characteristic. The pains may ascend in either, but in *Apis* they are in the right ovary, with pain also in the left pectoral region, and cough.

Mentally there is considerable similarity (see Mind). Both have

jealousy, with talkativeness and increased sexual desire; restlessness, with bustling manners.

Arsenic affects the ovaries and uterus, and has metrorrhagia of dark blood and increased sexual desire. But this powerful agent affects more the right ovary, with marked burning, tensive pains and restlessness, which is somewhat relieved by constantly moving the feet; menstrual colic, better from warm applications.

Lycopodium reverses the *Lachesis*-direction of pains, namely, shooting from right to left. Its gastro-enteric symptoms are also always present.

Although *Graphites* more often affects the left ovary, it will also relieve when pains in the right ovarian region are followed by a discharge from the vagina. But constitutionally this drug and *Lachesis* differ.

A marked symptom of *Lachesis*, is the *relief of pain when the blood flows*. Compare *Moschus*, drawing, pulling, at the beginning of menses, ceasing with the menstrual flow; *Zincum*, relief of boring in the left ovary (just like *Lachesis*).

Platina and *Ammonium Carb.* have pains, which continue with the flow, the former even with a profuse discharge, the latter with flow between pains. In *Actea Racemosa* the more profuse the flow is, the greater is the pain.

Now, the HEART, CIRCULATION and FEVERS. *Lachesis*, as I have already intimated, affects the circulation markedly: it causes flushing of heat, as at the climax; rush of blood headward, with coldness of the feet; palpitation of the heart, with a feeling of constriction about the heart, as if tightly held by cords. These latter symptoms, with the oppression of the chest, the dyspnoea on awaking, and the inability to lie down, have led to the use of *Lachesis* in hydrothorax and hydropericardium, when dependent on organic disease of the heart.

Lachesis is indicated in general dropsy, when the urine is dark, almost blackish, and contains albumen, and the skin over the œdematous part is dark, bluish-black. I remember a man, sixty years of age, who had just this sort of dropsy, and continued to live for six months under the action of *Lachesis*, and whose death, when it came, was painless. It is *especially useful in the ascites following scarlatina and the ascites of the drunkards*, when the above symptoms are present.

In RENAL and VESICAL affections, *Lachesis* is to be selected more by the general than by the local symptoms. For instance, in albuminuria or morbus Brightii, the respiratory symptoms, aggravation after sleep, and blue surface are more characteristic than the urinary symptoms.

In cystitis, the drug is indicated when the offensive mucus introduces the universal characteristic of *tendency to putrescence*. And the more this offensiveness of the urine is disproportionately intense, when compared with the time of the vesical retention of the mucus, the more likely is *Lachesis* to be the remedy.

In hæmaturia, this drug, like its powerful rival *Crotalus*, is called for when the symptoms occur as an evidence of blood degeneration, as in low fevers; hence, there is the characteristic deposit of disintegrated blood-cells, fibrin, etc., presenting the appearance of charred straw. In albuminuria after scarlatina, there is dropsy from delayed desquamation, and the urine is black or contains black spots. This spotted appearance is precisely like *Helleborus*. Other remedies causing black urine are *Colchicum*, *Natrum Mur.*, *Carbolic Acid* and *Digitalis*. *Apis*, *Ammonium Benz.*, *Arsenicum*, *Benzoic Acid*, *Arnica*, *Opium*, *Carbo Veg.*, *Kali Carb.* and *Terebinthina* produce dark turbid urine. *Lachesis* alone, however, has the *foaming urine* and the general characteristics already discussed.

Helleborus is to be distinguished by the sensorial apathy, muscular weakness, pale puffed face and jelly-like mucous diarrhœa, which accompany its dropsy. The patient may breathe better when lying down, which is the converse of *Lachesis* and *Arsenicum*.

Digitalis, with blackish, scanty and turbid urine, and faintness from weak heart, with bluish face, etc., looks very much like *Lachesis* here. In the latter, there is more laryngeal constriction, as well as oppression and constriction of the chest; in the former, the suffocative constriction is, as if the internal parts of the chest had grown together. *Digitalis* has also sinking or faintness at the stomach, as if life was becoming extinct.

Terebinthina has smoky and turbid urine, depositing a sediment like coffee-grounds. It is often indicated in dropsy after scarlatina. The sediment contains disintegrated blood-corpuscles; hæmaturia. Dyspnoea; the patient must be propped up in bed. There is great drowsiness. The tongue is dry and glossy. Clinically, *Terebinthina* has proved itself useful in the *early stages of renal disease*, when congestion predominates, that is, before renal casts appear in any great quantity. It causes more intense burning and pain in the back than *Lachesis*, and the urine may have a violet odor. In typhoid fever, both renal and alvine discharges resemble those of *Lachesis*. Fœtid stools, hæmorrhages from the bowels, caused by ulceration; the blood is dark,

sooty and looks like coffee-grounds. Fœtid urine; disintegrated blood in the urine. In addition, *Terebinthina* causes stupor, dry, smooth, glossy tongue and great weakness. But it is distinguished by a preponderance of tympanites with burning, which is accompanied by a smooth tongue, as if it has lost all of its papillæ.

Apis simulates *Lachesis* in post-scarlatinal dropsy; for both remedies have albuminuria, scanty urine, which is dark from decomposed blood, and dyspnœa. But *Apis* usually requires thirstlessness, pale, waxen skin and an eruption here or there resembling nettle-rash, red pimples, or an erysipelatous rosy appearance of the anasarcaous limbs.

Arsenicum is needed in cases of renal disease, when the urine is scanty and albuminous without blood, the remedy being required on account of its well-defined heart symptoms or its mental restlessness, etc. Thus far it needs no differentiation here. But if the urine is dark, turbid, blood-mixed, depositing a coffee-like sediment, if there is orthopnœa with cold legs, bronchial catarrh, great difficulty in breathing until phlegm is raised, spasmodic constriction of the larynx, the choice may demand further comparison. *Arsenicum* cures when the urine looks like dark dung-water and renal casts are abundant. The dyspnœa is noticed more when the patient attempts to lie down in the evening, and again it rouses him from sleep after 12 P.M.; it is relieved by the expectoration of mucus. In *Lachesis*, the dyspnœa is worse when, after lying down, he drops off to sleep; relief follows the hawking of loose mucus or coughing up of a small amount of thick, adherent mucus; and there is far more annoyance from the contact of the clothing, than there is with *Arsenicum*. In the latter, clothing is torn loose, lest its pressure smothers the patient; in the former, there is added a cutaneous hyperæsthesia.

Colchicum causes an intense congestion of the mucous membrane of the stomach and bowels, and also of the kidneys. The urine is dark, turbid, albuminous, bloody and as black as ink. There is dropsy. But *Colchicum* is readily distinguished from *Lachesis* by the prominence of irritation of the sphincter vesicæ, with tenesmus of the bladder after urination. It is especially indicated in gouty patients, who at the same time suffer from a nervous weakness, which is combined with hypersensitiveness. If this latter symptom seems to resemble *Lachesis*, we may readily distinguish it by the general effects of *Colchicum*, namely, oversensitiveness to touch (except perhaps the tympanitic abdomen); senses too acute, especially over-affected by strong odors; gastric

symptoms are prominent; mental labor fatigues, causing inability to fix the thought or to think connectedly; headache, the skin of the scalp feels tense; coated tongue; nausea; great weakness, yet easily irritated by external impressions. A peculiarity of *Colchicum* is, that, if there are copious salivation and urinary secretion, the stools are scanty and attended with tenesmus and *vice versa*.

I need not dwell upon the fevers of *Lachesis*, because I have mentioned them in speaking of the mental symptoms of the drug. I may, however, speak of the intermittent fever, which recurs in the spring-time in spite of the use of *Quinine* in the fall. The chill comes on at one or two o'clock in the afternoon. During the chill—and here is a symptom which is characteristic—the patient feels that he must have clothing piled on him, not so much to keep him warm, as to keep him still. He wants to be held down firmly to relieve the shaking and the pains in the chest and head. The fever is characterized by burning pungency, by the oppression of the chest and the heart, and by the associated drowsiness and loquacity. *Desire to be held down during chill is also characteristic of Gelsemium.*

Carbo Veg., like *Lachesis*, has annual return of the paroxysms, loquacity during the hot stage, thirstlessness during the fever and oppressed breathing. The patient is very weak from protracted disease and abuse of *Quinine*. But the thirst is greatest during the chill, not before it, and the chill is often accompanied by cold breath, coldness of the knees, even when wrapped up in bed. Flushes of burning heat in the evening attacks, without thirst. Flatulency. One-sided chills—of left side generally. Collapse more marked.

Capsicum agrees in thirst before chill, desire for warmth, chill beginning in the back; irregular and intermittent pulse. But with the *red pepper* the chill commences in the back and spreads thence; the thirst continues into the chill, and drinking aggravates (see *Elaps*). The patient is relieved by hot applications, as by a hot-water bottle applied to the back.

Menyanthes is preferable, when the disease manifests itself in the coldness of the tip of the nose, the ear-lobes and tips of the fingers and toes. Feet to knees icy-cold. Hands and feet icy-cold, rest of the body warm. When *Lachesis* is called for in such irregular cases, with cold nose, etc., the livid skin and great weakness, as shown by the filiform pulse, are sufficiently distinctive.

Agreeing more accurately are the following remedies, all of which

produce weak or thready pulse, coldness or blueness of the skin and of course, great prostration :

Carbo Veg. (see above).

Veratrum Album, but in this drug the chill is associated with thirst, and (if internal) runs downward, not upward. Skin blue, cold, inelastic; hands blue; face, mouth and tongue cold; breathing oppressed and labored; heart weak; cold, clammy sweat, worse on the forehead. Heat has no palliative effect.

Arsenic, external heat relieves; mouth and tongue cold; face blue; single parts of the surface blue. Anxious restlessness, despite great debility; cold, clammy sweat. Suffocative attacks of breathing.

Camphor, icy-cold surface, but not internally, so he throws off the clothing; face deathly pale; limbs blue; breath generally hot. Spasms, or, if conscious, voice altered. Sopor follows.

Hydrocyanic Acid, marble-like coldness of the whole body. Pulse feeble or imperceptible. Long-lasting faints. Drinks roll audibly down the œsophagus. Clutches at the heart, as if in distress. Spasms; especially muscles of the back and jaw are stiff.

Helleborus, muscles relaxed: suddenly he falls, with coldness, cold sweat on the forehead; slow pulse. Horrible convulsions, with extreme coldness. Rheumatic pains in the knees.

Digitalis, like the *snake-poison*, weakens the heart. The skin is very cold. Copious sweat, but the heart symptoms are not relieved. Pulse intermits every third, fifth or seventh beat; very slow pulse. It will be remembered that *Lachesis* has oppression of the chest, with cold feet. As the latter becomes warmer, the oppression lessens.

Secale, cold surface; sunken, pale face and blue lips. Will not be covered. Tingling in the limbs; holds the hands with the fingers widely spread apart. Cold, clammy sweat. Speech feeble, stuttering.

Hyoscyamus resembles *Lachesis* in the chill up the back, objective coldness of the body, convulsions and delirium. But the chill is worse at night, and spreads from the feet to the spine, and thence to the neck. The lowering of the temperature is accompanied by slow arterial action, drowsiness, or by delirious and excited talk; picks at the bed-clothing, fears of being poisoned, hallucinations, fibrillar twitchings, etc.

Lachnanthes, like *Lachesis*, causes glistening eyes during the chill, icy-coldness of the body, relieved by warmth. But only the former has brilliant eyes and circumscribed red cheeks with the fever and delirium.

Lycopodium follows *Lachesis*. It is needed in fevers when the patient becomes drowsy or stupid; coldness, as if lying on ice. *One foot warm, the other cold*—an important symptom. Feels, as if the blood ceased to circulate. In intermittent fever, the chill begins in the back, as in *Lachesis*. It is worse from 4 to 8 P. M. or at 7 P. M.; hands and feet numb and icy-cold. Sour eructations or vomiting are almost invariably present—especially between chill and heat. Thirst, mostly after the sweat. Desires hot drinks only.

Apis here, as in many other instances, favors the *snake-poison*. Both are suited to old or maltreated cases; afternoon chill, oppression of the chest, nose cold, pulse fluttering, the skin of hands and arms blue, and the general appearance of collapse. But the *bee-poison* has aggravation from heat, *Lachesis* has not; the former has much more marked oppression of the chest, with consequent smothering. The tongue is red, raw, and covered on tip and borders, with vesicles. Thirst during and not before the chill. Urticaria.

Cuprum combines coldness with convulsive phenomena. Icy-coldness of the whole body. Severe cramps in the extremities, with cold sweat, blue surface; also collapse. Urine suppressed. Employed successfully in the cold stage of cholera, after *Camphor*, but also useful in other forms of collapse. For instance, it has *antidoted* snake-bite, with cramps, delirium, and finally torpor.

Lachesis may be indicated in scarlet fever, but not in the Sydenham variety of the disease, but in those forms which have a malignant tendency. The child is drowsy and falls readily into a heavy sleep. The rash comes out very imperfectly or very slowly, and has a dark-purple hue. It may be interspersed with a miliary rash. It is apt to be complicated with a membranous deposit in the throat, having the character I have already described to you, when speaking of the remedy in diphtheria. The cellular tissue of the throat is inflamed, and threatens suppuration. The cervical glands are swollen. On looking into the throat, you will find it to be dark-red with a dirty-white deposit on the tonsils, especially the left. The tongue is coated dirty yellow at the base, and the red papillæ show prominently through this coating. The pulse is weak and the surface of the body cool. There is apt to be dark blood oozing from the mouth and nose.

The majority of the physicians make a mistake, in beginning their treatment of scarlatina. A mistake in the beginning means, one of two things—either a long, tedious illness, or a short one, ending with death.

The mistake made is to give *Belladonna* in every case. Let us look for a moment at the differences between *Belladonna* and *Lachesis*. Both remedies have the strawberry tongue, the throbbing headache, the red face and the high fever. *Belladonna* is indicated only in the *sthenic type*, when there is an active delirium, the throat is bright-red in color, the pulse is full and bounding and the rash is bright-red and smooth. *Lachesis* on the other hand, is suitable where *asthenia predominates*, with purplish, tardily-appearing rash, drowsiness, marked swelling of the cervical glands, and other symptoms of malignancy above enumerated.

In carbuncle and cancer we think of *Lachesis*, when the surrounding area is swollen and purple or blackish, and pus forms very slowly. *Lachesis* given under these circumstances increases the quantity and improves the quality of the pus; and the patient's strength improves also.

When giving *Lachesis* for malignant pustule, you should accompany the remedy with brandy. That is an experience of Dr. Dunham.

I will next say a few words respecting the MODALITIES of *Lachesis*. MODALITIES, as you know, express the *mode or manner* by which symptoms are qualified. They are, therefore, important in the study of drugs and especially in differentiating allied remedies. Two medicines, for instance, may induce supra-orbital pains of a shooting character. But, if one has the pains modified by pressure, and the other by sleep, we are enabled to distinguish them in practice. MODALITIES, then, qualify symptoms and are as essential as adjectives to nouns. Care must be exercised, however, that they are not substituted for the symptoms they modify. Too often we see cases reported, the only Homœopathic resemblance between which and the remedy selected is a mere modality, as for instance, worse after sleep.

The MODALITIES of *Lachesis*, then, are as follows :

Worse.—During sleep especially the throat symptoms—choking, which arouses him from sleep; worse after sleep, especially in the morning.

Time of Day.—Generally worse from noon until 12 P. M.; still there are some prominent symptoms aggravated in the morning and forenoon. This is partly owing to the bad effects of awaking, but, as some symptoms appear later in the morning, we may ascribe them to some particular causes then at work. For instance, the patient has vertigo on awaking, yet this returns, on closing the eyes, at 11 A. M. Headache in the left frontal eminence in the morning. Weakness in the morning,

on rising. Finger-tips numb. On sitting up quickly in the morning, breathing becomes slow, difficult and whistling.

In the evening and before 12 P.M., we find the following especial exacerbations; throat sensitive; diarrhœa; dry, hacking cough. Chill beginning some time between noon and 12 P.M., but fever is marked in the evening and night; worse before 12 P.M.

Temperature, Weather, etc.—Worse in the cold air, from change of temperature and from the warmth of the bed (see below under *Motion, etc.*; worse from getting wet, wet weather, windy weather; worse before a thunderstorm; worse from the sun; and worse in the spring. Better often from warmth, wrapping up, sitting near the stove, etc. Excessively cold or excessively warm weather causes debility.

Motion, Rest, Position, etc.—Worse on and after rising from bed; worse while sitting and better after rising from a seat; better from lying in bed, on the painless side, but worse from the warmth of bed (see above under *Temperature*) and from lying on the painful side. Some symptoms are better from moving, but not if continued long.

Touch, Pressure, Injuries, etc.—Almost invariably worse from touch, however slight. Useful for the bad effects of injuries, as penetrating wounds, with much hæmorrhage or gangrene.

LECTURE VI.

ARACHNIDA

Of the ARACHNIDA or *spider-poisons* used in medicine, I shall call your attention to the following :

1. *Mygale Lasiadora*
2. *Lycosa Tarantula*
3. *Tarantula Cubensis*
4. *Aranea Diadema*
5. *Aranea Scinencea*
6. *Theridion Curassavicum*

The action of the drugs in this group is a two-fold one; they all poison the blood, and they all act prominently on the NERVOUS SYSTEM, producing spasmodic diseases, as chorea and hysteria. Among other nervous symptoms produced by them, are anxiety, trembling, great restlessness, oversensitiveness and nervous prostration; periodicity.

The system is profoundly affected by the *spider-poisons*; hence, they may be used in serious and chronic ailments.

Taking up the study of these drugs *seriatim*, we come first to the *Mygale Lasiadora*.

MYGALE LASIODORA

The *Mygale Lasiadora* is a large black spider, native in the island of Cuba. It was first proved by Dr. J. C. Houard, of this city. It is *one of our best remedies* for uncomplicated cases of *chorea*. The patient is apt to be low-spirited and depressed. She complains of dull pain in the forehead. She has constant twitchings of the muscles of the face. The head is often jerked to one side, usually to the right. There are also twitchings and jerkings of the muscles of one arm and one leg, usually the right. Control over the muscles is lost. On attempting to put the hand up to the head it is violently jerked backward. When an effort to talk is made, the words are jerked out.

I can recall one case of chorea in which, under the use of this remedy, the convulsive symptoms were speedily removed, and the patient,

a little girl, remained well for several years. Dr. Houard, to whom I just referred as having proved this drug, has given me the following symptoms indicating its use. The muscles of the face twitch, the mouth and eyes open and close in rapid succession; cannot put the hand to the face; it is arrested midway and jerked down. Gait unsteady; legs in motion while sitting and dragged while attempting to walk; constant motion of the whole body.

The most similar remedy to *Mygale* in chorea is *Agaricus*,* which also has these angular choreic movements. But as a distinctive symptom, we have itching of the eye-lids, or of different parts of the body, as if they had been frost-bitten. The eye-lids are in constant motion. The spine is sensitive to touch.

Actea Racemosa is to be employed in chorea when the movements affect chiefly the left side, and when the disease is associated with myalgia or rheumatic ailments, or occurs reflexly as a result of uterine displacements.

Tarantula is indicated in chorea affecting the right arm and right leg. The movements persist even at night.

Ignatia is called for in chorea of emotional origin.

Zizia may be used in cases in which the choreic movements continue during sleep.

The *Stramonium* chorea is characterized by the following symptoms. Features continually changing; now he laughs and now appears astonished; tongue protruded rapidly; head thrown alternately backward and forward; spasmodic twitching of the spine and whole body; the extremities are in constant motion, though not always jerked, for sometimes their motion is rotatory, gyratory, even graceful. The muscles of the whole body are in constant motion. There may be stammering. If the mind is affected, the patient is easily frightened; he awakes from sleep, as if terrified; or he often assumes an attitude of prayer, with fervent expression and clasped hands. He frequently lifts his head from the pillow.

* By a very ingenious selection of *Agaricus* by Dr. Korndorfer, in the case of a two-year old child, who had evidently meningitis, and who was not relieved by *Apis*, *Sulphur*, etc., the rolling of the head ceased, alarming forewarning of imbecility happily vanished, and the patient fully recovered. I used the drug in a case of typhoid, in which the child rolled her head and bit her night-gown. Some improvement followed. *Tarantula* was then given, with slight aggravation, followed by lasting improvement. The two should be remembered in impending imbecility.—E. A. F.

Returning now to *Mygale*, I give you the following symptoms, in addition to those already described : Delirious talk about business ; restlessness all night ; fear of death : despondency, with anxious expression ; nausea, with strong palpitation of the heart, dimness of sight, general weakness ; tremulousness of the whole body in the evening : severe chill, thirty minutes, then fever, with trembling ; pain in the head in the morning, worse in the eyes and from temple to temple.

Mygale, after having been given to a boy for some time, produced, during the spasmodic symptoms, violent erections of the penis. The penis, when erect, was curved, not straight, and consequently the patient suffered from great pain. Dr. Williamson, by whom this observation was made, was then led to a successful use of the remedy in chordee. He used it in a *low potency*, but it has since been used *high* with equal success.

LYCOSA TARANTULA

In poisoning by the bite of the *Tarantula*, the symptoms are strikingly similar to those of the OPHIDIA. The bitten part becomes swollen and discolored, and the lymphatic glands are enlarged. By conveyance of the poison to the neck, the cellular tissue there is affected, giving rise to a swelling of a dark-red or purplish hue. Choking seems imminent, when epistaxis, with discharge of dark clots, appears and relieves the symptoms. Evidence of cerebral congestion is given by the violently-throbbing carotid arteries. But with all these symptoms, there is a pale, earthy hue to the face. The fauces appear swollen and purplish, and there is difficulty of swallowing, which is of paralytic origin. The patient has burning thirst for large draughts of water. The stools are dark and fœtid, and the urine scanty and voided with difficulty. Thus far, there is but little to aid us in distinguishing this condition from a *Lachesis* case. But there are other symptoms—*nervous phenomena*—which typify the drug. Nervous symptoms are present in all the *spider-poisons*, but *Tarantula* applies, more than other members of the group, to *hysteria*. There is marked spinal irritation, and what I have found to be very characteristic, is *great excitability of the terminations of the nerves*. The patient keeps the hands in constant motion, trying to work off this over-excitability. The playing of a lively piece of music excites her, and starts her to acting like one crazy. *When there are no observers, she has no hysterical attacks*. As soon as attention is directed to her, she

begins to twitch, etc. When she has headache, it is better from boring the head against the pillow. Rubbing seems to relieve.

Tarantula acts on the UTERUS and OVARIES. It is palliative in enlargement of these organs. There is pain in the uterine region, associated with constrictive headache. There is also burning pain in the hypogastrium and hips, with sensation as of a great weight in the pelvis. The menses are profuse and are followed by pruritus vulvæ. The patient feels sore and bruised all over, particularly when moving about. She longs for sleep, but is so nervous that she cannot sleep.

Now, let us study for a moment the *concordant* remedies of *Tarantula*, taking up first *Kali Bromatum*. We have *no other remedy* in the Materia Medica, which has so many reflex symptoms, as *Kali Bromatum*. Any little irritation, such as dentition or indigestion in children, may bring on convulsions. The symptom, however, which I wish particularly to emphasize is *peripheral irritation*, with relief from motion or using the part affected.

Crocus deserves mention, because of the hysterical state it is capable of exciting, together with choreic symptoms. It causes jumping, dancing, laughing, desire to kiss everybody and contractions of single groups of muscles. She is angry, and then suddenly repents; or, angry and talkative, crying and laughing alternately. As in *Tarantula*, music affects her. Hearing one sing, she begins involuntarily to join in; but there is not the subsequent relief from music, which is noted in the *spider-poison*.

Actea Racemosa resembles the *spider-poisons* in producing sleeplessness, restlessness, trembling and fear of death; and, too, these evidences of nervousness are often, in *Actea*, as in *Tarantula*, reflex from uterine affections. The former has, after going to bed, jerking commencing on the side on which she is lying, compelling change of position, nervous shuddering and nervous chills. Mentally the two drugs differ. *Actea* causes nervousness; she feels, as if the top of the head would fly off; delirium, with jumping from subject to subject; sees strange objects; great apprehensiveness, as a concomitant of uterine irritation; pains darting into the eye-ball, through to the occiput. Feels grieved, troubled, with sighing; next day, tremulous joy, mirth and playfulness.

This head symptom of *Actea* is not quite the same as that of *Theridion*, under which remedy, the *patient's head feels, as if she could lift it off*.

Hyoscyamus is useful in well-marked local jerkings and twitchings of groups of muscles. The patient is sleepless and nervous, or sobs and cries in sleep. The head falls from side to side. She laughs at everything in a silly manner. Stuttering. Mental excitement: talkativeness; she is nervous; suspicious, troublesome, but not maniacal.

Causticum bears some resemblance in causing restless moving at night; she can find no quiet position. Intolerable uneasiness in the limbs in the evening. Anxiety and timidity in the evening. Trembling. Uneasy at night; she awakes from a short sleep with anxiety, which scarcely allows her to remain in one place for ten minutes; she is obliged to turn her head involuntarily from one side to the other, until, exhausted, she falls asleep. During sleep, she has frequent motions with her arms and legs. She jerks, mostly the right side of the body. Convulsive motions of mouth and eyes, with sleeplessness and restlessness, after repercussed eruptions. It is *especially suited to rheumatic patients*, or to those who suffer from parietic affections, especially of one side of the face or of the tongue; the mouth, in consequence, is distorted.

Belladonna produces a bodily inquietude, as in chorea. The patient is obliged to move to and fro, especially to move the hands and feet; he cannot stay long in any position. The predominant jerking is *backwards*, although this may alternate with a forward bending. There is boring of the head into the pillow—not a mere rubbing against the pillow, as in *Tarantula*. *Belladonna* also has constrictions, hyperæsthesia, mania, with laughing, dancing, wild crying, etc. But it is distinguished by *the intensity of its symptoms*; there are violent congestion, throbbing of the carotids, wild look, dilated pupils and injected eyes.

In hysterical states, *Ignatia*, though agreeing in many respects with *Tarantula*, has a well-defined individuality of its own. The nervous system is over-impressionable, inco-ordinate in function and contradictory in action. The patient is extremely susceptible to emotional influences. Fear and grief affect her seriously; the least contradiction offends; she is readily chagrined, and is thus often reduced to grief and tears by the slightest causes. Her mental states, however, are not usually exhibited in violence and rage. On the contrary, she nurses her troubles in seclusion and silence, and broods over them until they prey upon her whole system. She thus grows more and more nervous, and, at the same time, more and more weakened. The heart

beats nervously, with variable pulse; she frequently sighs heavily and deeply; suffers from goneness at the stomach, with qualmishness and flat taste in the mouth; feeling of a lump in the throat, swelling sympathetically with the intensity of her mental disturbances. Sleeplessness or violent starting of the limbs. Grief, fright, disappointed love, or some other similar cause, may develop hysterical or choreic paroxysms. The moods change with wonderful rapidity; now she laughs and jokes, then, quickly, she bursts into tears. Her manner becomes hurried, so that everything is performed hastily, and hence imperfectly and awkwardly. She is afflicted with intense headaches. These are characterized by the predominance of a sensation of pressure; the pain goes to the eye, which feels, as if pressed out, or to the root of the nose; or, again, it is confined to one small spot, like a pressing nail—hence the name, *clavus hystericus*. At the height of the paroxysm, she becomes restless and chilly, and often describes a peculiar perversion of vision; she sees fiery zigzags, when looking out of the line of vision (see *Theridion*). Finally, a profuse flow of colorless urine terminates the attack.

While, then, both remedies induce sadness, indifference, profound melancholy and hysterical states, only *Ignatia* has the *introverted state of mind*; only *Tarantula*, the *cunning attempts to feign paroxysms* and wild dancing.

Platina should not be confounded with the *spider-poisons* here, because it develops a different form of hysteria. True, there are present deranged co-ordination of function, anxiety, trembling, fear of death, which seems to the patient to be imminent; also alternation of depression with gaiety and laughter; sexual excitement and convulsions. But the patient assumes a *hauteur*, a self-exaltation which is foreign to the other drugs considered. Her mental disturbances develop into a condition of self-esteem, during which she looks disdainfully down of all around her. Her paroxysms of laughter are not only loud and boisterous, but also *ill-timed*, occurring even under circumstances of a sad nature. The headaches are of a constrictive character, as in *Tarantula*, but there is, in addition, a squeezing, cramp-like pain, with numbness, and the pains gradually increase and decrease as gradually.

Indurated uterus belongs to the symptoms of both remedies.

Palladium is readily distinguished by its *unique mental phenomena*. The patient is not haughty, but she is irritable, and is, unfortunately, given to strong and violent language. Music, society or animated

conversation excites her, and produces pains in the right ovary; the following day she feels correspondingly exhausted. Her egotism is displayed in a fondness for the good opinion of others; hence she is continually getting "slighted." The uterine symptoms are characterized by a weakness, as if the womb were sinking; an empty feeling in the groins, as if eviscerated.

Moschus repeats the scolding of *Palladium*, but the patient keeps it up until her lips turn blue, her eyes stare and she falls to the floor in a swoon. She suffers from sudden suffocation, from closure of the glottis and cramp of the chest. She also has fainting spells; palpitation; tremulousness of the whole body; coldness of the body; hysterical headache, with fainting spells; copious pale urine; fear of death, like *Platina* and *Tarantula*, but with pale face and fainting; she talks only of approaching death. Vertigo, with nausea and dim vision. Vertigo, objects turn in a circle. (*Musk* relieves when *Theridion* produces vertigo, worse when the eyes are closed.) Headache, as from a weight pressing here or there on the head. An oft-observed symptom with the nervous is fidgetiness of the legs, at times preventing sleep. In addition to *Tarantula*, the following remedies may be studied in this relation:

Zincum induces moving of the feet for hours after retiring, even continuing in sleep.

Asafœtida has several times relieved restlessness, as has also *Ammonium Carb.* *Actea Racemosa* has already been mentioned.

Arsenicum, so useful in stubborn cases of chorea, has the following: Uneasiness in the legs, must change the position of his feet all the time or walk about for relief.

Mephitis has relieved uneasiness in the legs, as if they would become insensible.

Sticta Pulmonaria has produced a sensation, as though the legs were floating in the air. One prover became so lively, that she lay down on a lounge and began to kick, exclaiming that she felt, as if she wanted to fly away. This excitability reminds us of the desire to jump, which *Tarantula* causes. (Compare *Stramonium*, *Agaricus*, *Cicuta*, *Hyo-scyanus*, *Crocus* and *Natron*, *Mur.*), which last has jumping high up, regardless of near objects.)

Asarum induces a feeling, as if the body were hovering in the air; it also causes shivering and coldness from any emotion. But it offers no essential similarity to *Tarantula*, though it has some slight resemblance to *Theridion*, in that noises become intolerable. The distinction

is evident. *Asarum* is so sensitive, that a thrill runs through the patient on merely thinking of the scratching of silk, which she is continually impelled to do.

Although I have tabulated several drugs as bearing symptomatic resemblance to the *Spiders*, only the following hold any intimate relationship:

Ignatia, *Moschus*, *Actea Racemosa*, *Agaricus*, *Stramonium*, *Belladonna*, and *Magnesia Mur.* (the last in uterine cramps).

TARANTULA CUBENSIS

Tarantula Cubensis, the hairy spider, causes a perfect picture of carbuncle, even to the sloughing, and claims a place as a rival of *Arsenicum* and *Carbo Veg.* It may be used effectually when there are great prostration and diarrhœa, with intermitting fever of evening exacerbation. In relieving the *atrociocs pains* accompanying the condition, *it acts almost like magic.* It should, therefore, be compared with *Arsenicum*, and no less with *Lachesis*, *Anthracinum* and *Silicea*.

ARANEA DIADEMA

Aranea was suggested by Grauvogl, as one of the remedies for what he called the hydrogenoid constitution, this being a constitution which could not tolerate moisture. Under *Aranea*, *all the symptoms are worse during damp weather or from dwelling in damp localities.* Especially is this true with what we may call chronic intermittent fever, for which *Aranea* is the remedy, when the symptoms are aggravated during every spell of damp weather. The patient may feel very comfortable on a sunny day, but as soon as it becomes damp he gets sick. During this aggravation, he complains of chilliness, as if the bones were made of ice. Bone-pains, followed by little or no fever. The chill is apt to be typical, occurring at the same hour every other day, every week, or at some regular period. You find also that the spleen is enlarged and the patient is subject to hæmorrhages. He may or may not have been previously treated with *Quinine*.

Cinchona and *Chininum Sulphuricum* are both very similar to *Aranea Diadema* in the periodical return of symptoms, and both are indicated in cases of swollen spleen, and of ague from living in damp places.

Cedron, of which it has been asserted that it will relieve the bite of the rattle-snake and modify hydrophobia, may also be regarded as an

analogue of *Aranea Diadema* and of the *spider-poisons* generally. It is said to act best in *nervous, excitable and even voluptuous patients, especially females*. The febrile and neuralgic symptoms return with clock-like regularity. It is used in *ague* contracted in warm countries, or in low, marshy lands, in which latter respect it offers some similarity to *Aranea*. But the former remedy has won favor mainly in hot climates, while the latter works well in chills contracted in cold and wet localities. The chill predominates, heat being slight or wanting. In *Cedron*, on the contrary, there is congestion of the head, flying heat in the face alternating with chill, and dry heat, with full, quick pulse.

So far as proved, *Aranea* does not develop the extreme excitation of the other three *spiders* mentioned above. Still there is evidence that it affects the NERVOUS SYSTEM. Confusion of the head and headaches after eating, relieved by smoking; headache ceases in the open air; sudden, violent pains in the upper and lower jaws at night, immediately after lying down; restless sleep with frequent waking, always with sensation, as if the hands and forearms were greatly swollen, as if they were twice as strong and large as natural—a symptom common to remedies that affect the cerebro-spinal nervous system.

Aranea also cures diarrhœa, and these patients are often troubled with this disorder. The stools are watery, and are associated with great rumbling in bowels, as if considerable fermentation were going on within.

The *toothache* is especially worse in damp weather, and also as soon as the patient gets into bed. Here it reminds you of *Mercurius*.

There is a symptom of *Aranea* which I have not had the opportunity of observing in practice, and that is numbness of the parts supplied by the ulnar nerve.

Aranea also attacks the BONES. It is *especially indicated in diseases of the os calcis*, when the patient complains of violent, dull, boring or digging pain in that bone. This may be due to a simple periostitis or it may be associated with caries. Sometimes there is a sensation, as if the bones felt like ice. This is purely subjective.

THERIDION CURASSAVICUM

Theridion compares with *Tarantula* in headache, nervousness and hysteria. According to the provings, there is a similar restless, busy state; he desires to occupy himself, though he finds pleasure in noth-

ing. But there is a strong distinctive characteristic in *the sensitiveness to noise*. This qualifies the vertigo, headache, and even the gastric ailments. Vertigo and nausea, worse when the eyes are closed, from motion and from noise.* Every sound penetrates the teeth. Every penetrating sound and reverberation extend through the whole body. Headache worse, if others walk over the floor. I have relieved most intense headache with *Theridion*, when this hyper-sensitiveness was present, as well as nausea and aggravation from motion. The general accompaniments are true *spider-effects*: Weakness, trembling, coldness and anxiety. Hysteria, too, has yielded to *Theridion*. Time passes too quickly; hilarity; talkativeness; feels, as if her head did not belong to her--as if she could lift it off. Luminous vibrations before the eyes. Sensitive to light; if she looks into the light, dark vibrations are produced; double vision. Faints after every exertion. Anxiety about the heart, with sharp pains through the left chest, or to the left shoulder. Bites the point of the tongue during sleep--all with weakness, chilliness, or easily-excited cold sweat. Nausea and vanishing of thoughts, greatly intensified by closing eyes.

Theridion is very similar to *Spigelia*, which has sharp neuralgic pains over the left eye. Under *Spigelia*, however, the pain comes up from the nape of the neck, and over the head, then settling over the left eye. The *Spigelia* sick-headache is very apt to follow the sun, beginning in the morning, reaching its acme at noon, and gradually subsiding at sunset. The ANTIDOTE to *Theridion*, when it causes this headache, is *Moschus*.

Bryonia is at times very similar to *Theridion* in headache. I once treated a lady, suffering from intense headache and nausea, that were worse from the least motion. *Bryonia* was given, but failed. However, when the patient added the fact that noises made both headache and nausea worse, I found the similitum in *Theridion*.

In headaches worse from jarring the floor, compare *Belladonna* and *Sanguinaria*.

Another use you may make of *Theridion* is in the sea-sickness of nervous women. They shut their eyes, to get rid of the ill-effects of swinging or swaying motion of the vessel, and they grow deathly sick.

The SPINE is very irritable. We have what is known as spinal irritation. Examination reveals great sensitiveness between the vertebræ.

* In vertigo, worse on closing the eyes, you may compare *Theridion* with *Lachesis*, *Apis*, *Arnica*, *Piper Methysticum*, *Arsenicum*, *Thuja*, *Petroleum*, *Chelidonium* and *Sepia*.

So great is this hyperæsthesia that the patient sits sideways in a chair, in order to avoid pressure of the back of the chair against the spine.

A rather peculiar employment of *Theridion*, but one which I have had occasion to confirm, is its use in *phthisis florida*. It is claimed that the drug tends to stay, and in some cases, stop the rapid progress of this fatal affection. One symptom I know is good, namely, *violent stitches high up in the left chest through to the back*. Dr. Baruch succeeded in removing this symptom with *Theridion*, after other physicians had utterly failed.

Myrtus Communis and *Pix Liquida* vie with *Theridion* in pains in the upper part of the left chest. The first has *pain through to the shoulder-blade*—a symptom which it often relieves, even in consumptives. *Pix* selects *a spot at the third left costal cartilage, where it joins with the rib*. (If it fails, consult *Anisum Stellatum*, which affects *either side at the third rib*.) Râles through the lungs and muco-purulent sputum are further symptoms of the *pine-tar*.

Dr. Baruch has also made use of *Theridion* in scrofulous diseases of BONES, particularly after *Sulphur*, *Calcareæ*, *Lycopodium* and the ordinary remedies have failed. I think that it may even cure ozæna with caries, since it attacks the bones and so often removes the yellowish or yellowish-green, thick and offensive discharge from the nose.

LECTURE VII.

COLEOPTERA

The remedy which I propose to bring before you for study to-day is **Cantharis**, the so-called *Spanish fly*. It is my purpose to speak of the more important symptoms produced by the drug, comparing it superficially with a number of others, having effects similar to it. First of all, for the sake of completeness, let me give you notes on two other drugs, namely, *Lytta Vitata* and *Cantharis Strygosa*. The first of these is the *potato-fly*, not the potato-bug, the pharmacopœial name of which is **Doryphora**. The *potato-fly* acts much like *Cantharis*, when applied to the skin. It produces first a dermatitis, which is soon followed by the formation of vesicles. The affected parts become red, almost erysipelatous in appearance. The vesicles finally rupture, leaving ulcerated surfaces. Finally, gangrene or death of parts may ensue.

Cantharis Strygosa is a species of *Cantharis*, which infests the cotton plant. This, too, has *vesication* for its characteristic.

There are other varieties of *Cantharis*, among which are *Cantharis Cinerea*, *Cantharis Marginata*, *Cantharis Atrata*, *Cantharis Nutalli* and *Mylabis Cichorii et Phalateria*—the last two being imported from China.

CANTHARIS

Cantharis or *Spanish fly*, has long been used by allopaths as a counter-irritant; when applied to any part of the surface (SKIN) of the body, it excites violent inflammation. This inflammation begins, of course, with erythema, rapidly advancing to vesication. The blisters thus formed are filled with a yellowish-white serum. As the inflammation progresses, they enlarge, and their contents assume a purulent character. Finally, gangrene or death of the part ensues, presuming, of course, that the application is continued long enough. At other times, large blisters, termed bullæ, may form. These are sometimes as large as a silver half-dollar. They are raised above the surface, and are filled with a fluid, which is excoriating. *This irritating property of Cantharis is the foundation-stone of the whole proving.* The pains incident to this kind of inflammation are, of course, very severe. They are of a burning character. At times, when the nerves seem to be implicated in the inflammatory process, there will be sharp, lancinating pains along their course.

But *Cantharis* is not the only drug that has these highly irritating effects, when applied to the SKIN or taken internally.

Thus, from external use the following will, sooner or later, cause vesicles to develop on the skin: Varieties of *Cantharis* or *Formica*, varieties of *Rhus*; *Anacardium Orientale et Occidentale*; RANUNCULUS PLANTS, such as, *Clematis*, *Ranunculus Bulb.*, *Ranunculus Sceleratus*, *Pulsatilla*, *Aconite*, *Caltha*, *Helleborus* and *Actea Spic.*; ARACEÆ, especially *Arum Mac.*, *Arum Tri.*, *Palladium*, *Pix*, *Terebinthina*, *Thuja*, *Nux Juglans*, *Chininum Sulph.*; several species of *Plumbago*, *Allium Sat.*; EUPHORBIOUS PLANTS, particularly *Croton Tig.*, *Hura*, *Euphorbia Corol.*, *Euphorbium Offic.*, *Mancinella*, *Sinapis*, *Piper Nigrum*, *Capsicum*, *Mezereum*, *Thapsia Garganica*, *Chloral.*, *Cotura Matura*, *Drosera*, *Chimaphila*, *Podophyllum*, *Oleander*, *Chelidonium*, *Cochlearia Arm.*, *Veratrum Album*, *Camphor*, *Picric Acid*, *Ammonium Causticum*, *Calcarea Caustica*, *Sulphur*, *Sulphuric Acid*, *Kali Hydrosulphuricum*, *Nitric Acid*; Arsenic preparations; *Carbolic Acid*, *Mercury*, *Cuprum Arsenicosum*, *Antimonium Tart.*, etc.

Rhus Tox. and *Anacardium* cause vesication, with much redness of the skin and infiltration. The latter adds loss of appetite and other gastric symptoms as essential concomitants. The former causes red skin and numerous vesicles, surrounded with a red rim from infiltration. A well-defined advance-line of inflammation marks the progress of the disease. The predominant sensations are itching or tingling; while in *Cantharis* burning and smarting, as from salt, are leading sensations. The latter, in some cases, when topically employed, induces an eczematous eruption around the plaster, and in others the vesicated surface assumes a soft, pultaceous, almost gangrenous appearance; but the skin is not the reddish-brown of *Rhus*.

Croton Tiglium gives rise to myriads of small, terribly-itching vesicles on a red base. When the genitals are attacked, there is pain on urinating, and some of the blisters become large, others break, leaving a red, moist surface. The vesicles may develop into pustules, which finally break and form grayish crusts. *Hura Brasiliensis*, a near relative of the former, also produces red vesicles. Both of these remedies cause a tension of the skin, a hide-bound feeling, which is best confirmed in *Croton*; but *Hura* carries this feature into its vesication, for the blisters become so tense that, on opening, their serous contents fairly burst forth. A characteristic of this remedy is a sensation as of a splinter under the thumb-nails. The eruption prefers projecting portions of bone, as the skin over the malar bones.

Formica, locally applied, sets up inflammatory redness, with itching

and burning, slight exudation and desquamation. The urine is albuminous and bloody, and there is much urging to urinate.

Clematis Crispa is a food for the Spanish fly. *Clematis Erecta*, we know, irritates the skin to the production of burning vesicles, which pustulate and discharge a yellowish, corrosive ichor. The urine is discharged in drops, or intermittingly, from a narrowed urethra.

Ranunculus Bulbosus and *Ranunculus Sceleratus* act similarly. In the former, the vesicles may become blue-black, or they may discharge a secretion, which becomes horny. The latter raises blisters, which leave a raw surface with acrid discharge, and resembles *Cantharis* in pemphigus. In blueness, *Ranunculus Bulbosus* rather resembles *Lachesis*; the latter cause deep-seated bluish blisters (which appear after scratching). In horny crusts, it resembles *Antimonium Crudum*.

The several species of SPURGE have caused vesication, and the variety called *Euphorbium Officinatum* has been employed in vesicular erysipelas; red cheeks, covered with yellow vesicles, as large as peas (from an application of the juice); violent fever. Like *Hura*, this plant and *Euphorbium Cyparissias* have an affinity for the malar region. *Cantharis* attacks the surface of the nose (like *Graphites*). *Euphorbia Peplus* also attacks the nose, as well as the cheeks.

Mancinella is so irritating, that even the water dropping on the skin from the leaves may raise blisters, but the accompanying erythema far exceeds that of *Cantharis*. It resembles the blush of scarlatina, and has been used in that disease.

Thapsia Garganica, an UMBELLIFEROUS PLANT, closely resembles *Croton*. It causes more pustules, however, and these fill rapidly with pus.

Mezereum develops numerous small vesicles, with intolerable itching; but the secretion quickly forms into thick, high scabs, from beneath which an acrid pus oozes.

Capsicum, *Camphor*, *Terebinthina*, *Pix* and *Piper Nigrum* vesicate very slowly. Several of them are used rather as rubefacients (or external applications, which stimulate and redden the skin). The first may be distinguished by the fact that the blisters appear on surfaces which have been wet with sweat, and the sensation is a pungent burning, while in the Spanish fly or *Cantharis* it is a smarting burning, as from salt.

Camphor, topically, causes an erysipelatous dermatitis, with bright redness, and, eventually, blisters (from concentrated solution). We generally think of it when there has been a retrocession of skin disease, with its well known symptoms of collapse and convulsions.

Pix and *Terebinthina* cause violent itching, especially the former. The skin becomes cracked under *Pix*, with sleeplessness and bleeding when scratched.

Potash preparations favor more a papular than a vesicular eruption, the latter form being intermediate between the papule and the pustule. *Kali Sulphuricum* and *Kali Nitricum* develop papular vesicles, when locally applied. *Kali Bromatum* causes vesicles about the hair-follicles (from internal use). *Kali Bichromicum* induces an eruption, simulating *small-pox*, which presents vesicles with depressed centres; they suppurate, and on healing leave cicatrices. *Kali Hydriodicum* causes papular vesicles (from internal use), the resulting vesico-pustules contain minute quantities of *Iodine*. None of these, therefore, resembles the superficial blister of the *Spanish fly*.

Chloral. is capable of producing several forms of eruption. Its vesicles are surrounded with a marked capillary hyperæmia.

Chininum Sulphuricum has caused an erythematous appearance, strongly resembling scarlet fever; but it also forms confluent vesicles, which ulcerate or dry into crusts. Pemphigus, also, may appear.

In pemphigus, *Cantharis* compares with *Causticum*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Ranunculus Sceleratus*, etc. The following have also induced this form of eruption, and deserve a trial: *Caltha*, *Nitric Acid*, *Copaiva*, *Sulphuric Acid*, *Chininum Sulphuricum* and *Carbonum Oxygenisatum*.

In *Caltha*, the bullæ are surrounded by a ring, and itch a great deal. On the third day they are transformed into crusts.

Copaiva affects the mucous membranes, then the stomach and bowels, and later, the skin. A red, miliary rash forms on a red base: urticaria; pemphigus, with excessive offensive discharge.

Carboneum Oxygen. is prone to excite vesication along the course of nerves (sciatic, trigeminus, etc.), and hence resembles herpes zoster—a disease which *Cantharis* has occasionally cured. It also causes large and small vesicles of pemphigus.

Cantharis has a most remarkable affinity for the URINARY ORGANS; in fact, experience has demonstrated that, *nearly always when it is indicated, cystic or renal symptoms are present*. Marked symptoms of the KIDNEYS and BLADDER may result even from the use of the drug externally. The same is true when the drug is taken internally. Let us now look at some of its symptoms. We find dull pressive pains in the region of the kidneys. At other times violent cutting, burning pains extend from the kidneys down either ureter to the bladder. The parts

externally over the region of the kidneys are very sensitive to touch. There is persistent and violent urging to urinate. Often, too, these cutting pains extend along the spermatic cords to the testicles and down the penis, attended by drawing up of the testicles. At other times, there is pain in the glans penis, exhibited in children by frequent pulling at the organ. This pain in the glans penis may not be of an acute nature, but may be simply an uneasy, uncomfortable sensation. When in children, you notice this symptom, *Cantharis* is generally indicated; at other times, you may think also of *Mercurius Solubilis*; of course, the symptom may be a habit, which the child has been allowed to practise. That, of course, does not call for these remedies.

Coming to the BLADDER itself, we find here, too, extreme superficial sensitiveness over the hypogastrium (especially) when the bladder is distended with urine), and almost unbearable tenesmus vesicæ. Sometimes the patient will have the desire to urinate every two or three minutes. The urine does not pass freely or copiously, but dribbles away in hot, scalding, sometimes bloody drops, with burning, cutting pains, which could not be worse if the urine were molten lead. This burning and urging continue after urination, so that the poor sufferer is really in constant torture. Exacerbations come on every few minutes, as calls to urinate become too urgent to resist. The urine itself shows changes in its composition. Blood is more or less thoroughly mixed with it, according to the part of the urinary tract from which the hæmorrhage proceeds. The urine, however, is of a deep-red color, independently of its containing blood, and deposits a sediment of mucus. Fibrinous casts, epithelial cells, and small rolled-up membranous pieces of the lining of the parts through which it passes—the tubules of the kidneys, ureters and bladder—are observed under the microscope.

This is the picture of the effects of *Cantharis*, as they attain their maximum. From these extreme symptoms, you have all grades of severity down to the slightest irritation at the neck of the bladder, with aggravation after micturition.

Now, these symptoms characterize *Cantharis*, and indicate it in quite a variety of affections. You would expect it to be of use in nephritis or inflammation of the kidneys, particularly in acute inflammation of one or the other of these organs, rather than in chronic Bright's disease.

We find, too, that *Cantharis* is a valuable remedy in the passage of renal calculi, especially when the pains are very violent. It has been

stated in controversy that, it is nonsense to talk about relieving the pains from the passage of renal calculi by Homœopathic medication. The ureter is a narrow tube and the stone is frequently large, and it is said that this cannot be passed without pain. This is a mistake. The indicated remedy may so lessen local irritability, that the pain attendant on the passage of the renal calculi may be greatly modified.

Often, you will find *Cantharis* indicated in *gravel* in children, when they have this irritation extending down the penis, with almost constant pulling at that organ.

You will also find *Cantharis* indicated in *acute cystitis* more frequently than all other remedies put together.

It is also indicated in *hæmaturia* or bloody urine of inflammatory origin.

It has also a secondary action in producing retention of urine—an effect due to the severity of the pre-existing symptoms.

In gonorrhœa, *Cantharis* is indicated *when there is most intense irritation*; not a simple discharge with the necessary burning and smarting, but with violent and painful chordee, marked sexual erethism and discharge that is purulent or bloody. It is also indicated in cases in which the disorder has been *suppressed by the use of injections* and the disease involves the neck of the bladder.

Now, a word as to the related remedies :

Cannabis Sativa is very similar to *Cantharis* in its urethral phenomena. It has the same yellow, purulent discharge from the urethra, but is more important *when the discharge is thin*, and there is smarting and burning on urination. There seems to be *more burning and smarting* under *Cannabis*, while there is *more tenesmus* and *cutting* under *Cantharis*. The glans penis is dark-red and swollen. Chordee may be present. *Cannabis Sativa* may be indicated in simple acute nephritis, but it is not likely to be of much use in chronic Bright's disease of the kidneys. It has, however, drawing pain in the region of the kidneys, extending into the inguinal glands, with anxious, nauseous sensation in the epigastrium.

Cannabis Indica is much used in Asiatic countries. It produces the most wonderful mental phenomena, far exceeding *Opium* in its effects. The *two central points of the mental phenomena* of this *Cannabis Indica* are *delusions as to distance* and *as to time*. Time and space seem to be greatly extended. For example, the patient tells you that he is hungry, that he has eaten nothing for six months, when the dishes from which he has just partaken are yet by his bedside; or, on

looking out of the window, he tells you that objects, but a few feet off, are many yards distant. But it is the urinary symptoms of *Cannabis Indica* that concern us more particularly just now. It is very similar to *Cantharis*, and is said to be even superior to that drug for *gonorrhœa*, when the *chordee* is well-marked. In renal disease, *Cannabis* is indicated by burning, stitches, aching in the kidneys, and pains when laughing; also, when uræmia sets in, attended by severe headache, with a sensation, as if the vertex was opening and shutting. If delirium appears, it is associated with the delusions respecting time and space just mentioned.

Equisetum Hyemale is a plant growing in water. It contains a large quantity of *Silicic Acid*. It acts very similarly to *Cantharis* on the KIDNEYS and BLADDER. There are, however, *less* escape of blood and *less* tenesmus vesicæ than may be found under *Cantharis*. The urine is less scalding and does not contain so many fibrinous flakes. *Cantharis* is not called for so often as *Equisetum*, when there is an *excess of mucus* in the urine. The bladder is tender and sore, with severe dull pain, which is worse after urination. There is constant desire to urinate, sometimes with a feeling of distension in the bladder and with profuse urination. During urination, a burning pain is felt in the urethra. *Equisetum* has won most favour in *enuresis*. It has proved curative in these cases even when vesical irritation is marked, *especially in women*, and the urine contains blood and albumen.

Linaria is another drug which has produced and cured enuresis with frequent, painful urging to urinate, causing the patient to rise at night.

Eupatorium Purpureum is similar to *Equisetum* in vesical irritability of women, for which condition it was used by Dr. Richard Hughes, of England. It causes frequent and painful urging, with either excessive or scanty flow of high-colored urine, containing mucus.

Petroselinum, one variety of the PARSLEY, is indicated by *frequent, and irresistible urging to urinate*. In the case of a child, he will be suddenly seized with the desire to urinate; if he cannot be gratified immediately, he will jump up and down with pain. You will find *Petroselinum* useful in gonorrhœa with this sudden urging and strangury. *Cannabis*, *Cantharis* and *Mercurius*, all have this sudden urging to urinate, but it is *strongest* under *Petroselinum*.

Clematis Erecta is to be selected when there is *mucus* in the urine, but no pus; when the urine flows by fits and starts or the patient has to wait a long time for the urine to come, and then passes only a few

drops, with intense biting and burning along the urethra, followed by a full, *painless* stream. *Clematis* is to be thought of in *first cases of gonorrhœa*, when the inflammation develops stricture.

Conium is useful in urethral and bladder diseases, when there is *pus* in the urine; otherwise it is like *Clematis*. It has passage of the urine by fits and starts, and cutting in the urethra after micturition. *Urine flows more readily while standing, than while sitting (Sarsaparilla)*.

Doryphora is indicated in urethritis in *children under ten years of age*, when the trouble has been provoked by local irritation. In these cases, think also of *Hyoscyamus*.

Capsicum is sometimes useful in gonorrhœa, especially in *fat persons of lax fibre and of rather indolent disposition*. The discharge is of a thick, yellow character. The patient complains of fine, stinging pains in the meatus urinarius and of stitches in the urethra, between the acts of micturition.

Copaiva and *Cubeba* have been so much abused by allopaths that I think we are too apt to neglect them. *Copaiva* causes an urethritis, with burning at the neck of the bladder and in the urethra. The discharge is of a milky color and of corrosive character. The meatus urinarius is tumid and inflamed, and sore, as if wounded.

Cubeba causes cutting and constriction after micturition. The discharge is of a mucous nature. Both *Copaiva* and *Cubeba* are useful in the irritation attending thickening of the lining membrane of the bladder. Neither remedy, however, has so violent an action as has *Cantharis*.

Thuja gives us symptoms of *continued or oft-repeated gonorrhœa*. The patient has continued desire to urinate. The urging is violent, yet he passes only a few drops of bloody urine at a time; or, if these do not pass, there is intense itching. The urethral discharge is thin and green. Warty excrescences appear on the genitals and about the anus. At night, there are painful erections, which drive away sleep. In *Cantharis*, the erections prevent urination; this is not the case in *Thuja*.

Argentum Nitricum follows *Cannabis* in gonorrhœa, when the discharge becomes purulent and the urethra feels sore and swollen.

Mercurius Solubilis and *Mercurius Corrosivus* follow when the discharge becomes worse at night, and is green and purulent. The *Corrosive Mercury* causes more violent tenesmus, burning and swelling; hence, it is very similar to *Cantharis*. The meatus urinarius is very red. *Mercurius Solubilis* has more burning between acts of micturition than has *Cantharis*.

Chimaphila has been found useful in *cystitis* or catarrh of the bladder, caused by stones. It produces frequent urination at night, with increased debility and smarting pain, extending from the neck of the bladder to the end of the urethra.

In irritation of the neck of the bladder you may use a number of remedies, some of which I shall mention here :

Erigeron, with or without bloody urine.

Pulsatilla is indicated when micturition is followed by cutting pains and there are pressure and soreness over the pubes.

Under *Ferrum Phos.* the symptoms are worse the longer the patient stands, and better after urination.

Epigea, *Apis* and *Copaiva* should also be studied in this connection, the last especially in old women.

Capsicum has spasmodic contracting and cutting in the neck of the bladder : *Mercurius Aceticus*, cutting just at the close of urination, like *Natrum Mur.*

The *Digitalis* patient finds relief on lying down, as that position relieves much of the pressure upon the neck of the bladder.

Sulphur comes in to remove the remnants of gonorrhœa.

Ipomea Nil, which is one variety of the morning-glory was a remedy used by the late Dr. Jacob Jeanes, for the passage of stone from the kidney to the bladder, when he had the following symptoms present : Severe cutting pain in either renal region, extending down the ureter on the corresponding side. The distinctive feature which separates it from other remedies is, that these pains excite nausea.

Hydrangea has also been used for the intense pain attending gravel and calculus.

Sarsaparilla is useful for gravel in children, when they scream or cry with pain after passing urine ; then there is found a grayish sand in the diaper.

Ocimum Canum may be employed in renal colic, when there is considerable hæmorrhage, and when the urine has not only a brick-red sediment, as under *Pareira Brava*, but also contains considerable blood. It favors especially the right side.

Terebinthina, like *Cantharis*, has a marked action on the kidneys, but it differs, from the latter remedy in that the urine is always dark, cloudy, and smoky, from an admixture of blood. This is due to congestion of the kidneys.

Cochlearia Armoracia or the horse-radish, is a valuable drug. It

produces burning and cutting in the glans penis during and after urination, with a great deal of strangury. The urine becomes *thick, like jelly, on standing*.

Then we have the *Uva Ursi*. This remedy finds no equal when cystic and urethral symptoms are referable to stone in the bladder. You have, as symptomatic indication of the drug, *burning, scalding urination; the flow of urine stops suddenly, as if a stone had rolled in front of the internal orifice of the urethra*. When the urine passes, it is *ropy* from the admixture of mucus and blood. The drug seems to diminish inflammatory thickening of the cystic-walls, and relieves suffering until the stone can be removed by operation.

Similar to this is *Pareira Brava*, which is an excellent drug in gravel and in cystic calculus, when *the patient has to get down on all fours to urinate*. The tenesmus is great; the urine passes in drops; pains shoot from the kidneys down the thighs, and even into the feet; the urine deposits a copious uric acid sediment and also blood.

This brings to mind our *Berberis Vulgaris*. This remedy suits when there is kidney affections, with sharp, stitching pains radiating from the renal region in all directions, particularly downward and forward, filling the whole pelvis with pain. There are pains in the loins and in the hips. The urine when passed is more slimy than is the *Pareira Brava* urine, and deposits copiously a loamy sediment, having a yellowish, turbid appearance. *Berberis* is an excellent remedy in case of stone in the pelvis of the kidney or in the ureter. Now, you see the difference between the two remedies. *Pareira* has *pain going down the thighs, Berberis only in the hips and loins*.

You may expect to be called upon to use *Camphor*, when strangury, retention of urine, etc., have resulted from the abuse of *Cantharis*.

In some cases *Kali Nitricum* may be substituted for *Camphor*, when renal symptoms have been produced by *Cantharis*.

Apis, too, is said to have relieved cystitis caused by the *Spanish fly, Cantharis*.

Aconite frequently suits the incipency of renal and cystic affections, which, when unmodified, progress into *Cantharis* condition. The urging to urinate, the dysuria and the hæmaturia are all accompanied by *an anxious restless and high fever*, altogether different from the expressions of *Cantharis*.

Just as *Cantharis* acts on the TISSUES, producing inflammation, so does it excite the BRAIN. Thus, we find the patient violent at times,

with paroxysms of rage, tearing his clothing and biting at any one who approaches him. He barks like a dog. The slightest touch aggravates the symptoms, as does also any dazzling object, as a looking-glass or a glass of water. These symptoms greatly resemble those of hydrophobia.

They also point to *Cantharis* as a remedy useful in *puerperal convulsions and inflammation of the brain*. The eyes are bright, the pupils are widely dilated, and the face is pale or yellowish, and bears an expression of deep-seated suffering.

These symptoms, indicative of inflammatory action in and about the brain and meninges, find their nearest concordant in *Belladonna*, which has the majority of the symptoms above mentioned, if not all of them. Even the intolerance of water is present under *Belladonna*. The difference between the two remedies, however, is often found in the expression of the face, *Belladonna* having a *bright-red face with throbbing of the carotids*; *Cantharis*, on the other hand, usually exhibiting a *face that is pale, yellow and wrinkled*, with a constant frown and an expression of extreme suffering. When *Cantharis* is the remedy, *dysuria* is almost always present.

Camphor and *Arsenicum* are also nearly related to *Cantharis*. In all three of these drugs, the anxiety, the restlessness and the expression of suffering on the face indicate the *severity* of the disease and betoken a *sinking of the vital forces*.

Arsenicum closely resembles *Cantharis* in violent inflammations, with intense burning, agony, thirst and subsequent collapse. The two drugs may also meet in uræmia. *Arsenicum*, however, lacks the sexual erethism, and its delirium is associated with a tendency to self-mutilation or to suicide. The patient exhibits *fear of death*, and *restlessness often alternates with the stupor*.

Camphor, like *Cantharis*, causes delirium, convulsions, sexual mania, priapism, strangury, internal burning with external coldness, hyperæmia, or inflammation of internal parts, as brain, stomach, bladder, etc. The *coldness and the sinking of the vital forces* in *Camphor* are usually regarded as its most characteristic effects, the symptoms of excitement being reactionary. In *Cantharis*, on the contrary, the principal effects are those of *excitement*, coldness expressing the result of its prolonged or continued action. Practically, you may decide upon *Camphor* when delirium, mania or convulsions exist with coldness and extreme prostration, *especially if caused by a suppressed eruption*.

On the MUCOUS SURFACE, we find that *Cantharis* causes just as violent

an inflammation as it does on the SKIN. It is indicated in inflammation of the THROAT of a diphtheritic character, accompanied by severe burning and raw feeling in the throat, great constriction of the throat and larynx, amounting almost to suffocation, on any attempt to swallow water. Even the bladder symptoms are aggravated by water. It seems, as if the sight or sound of water brings about a constriction of the sphincter muscles. *Cantharis* has been used *very successfully* in diphtheria, when these throat symptoms and the dysuria were present, and when the debility was very marked.

While *Belladonna* has constriction of the throat, worse from swallowing liquids, and intense inflammation of the throat, *it lacks* the burning, vesication, etc., so characteristic of the *Spanish fly, Cantharis*.

Much more nearly related to *Cantharis* in its throat symptoms are *Mercurius Corrosivus*, *Arsenicum*, *Arum Triphyllum*, *Diffenbachia* and *Capsicum*.

The first is all but identical in symptoms; the distinctive *mercurial features* must decide, although *Mercurius Cor.* causes more swelling, especially of the tongue. Deep ulcers form, rather than the extensive vesication of *Cantharis*.

Arum Triphyllum is distinguished by the sore, *cracked corners of the mouth and tongue*, the acrid coryza and the excoriating saliva.

Diffenbachia has caused intense stomatitis with blisters and burning.

Capsicum relieves burning vesicles; mouth and throat swollen and dark, constriction of the throat, flat ulcers; worse *between* the acts of swallowing.

Cinnabaris is also used in scarlatina, but the mucus from the posterior nares is dirty-yellow, ropy, and there is dryness of the throat, waking the patient at night.

Apis bears some resemblance to *Cantharis* in erysipelatous states of the mouth and throat, and in diphtheria; but the debility in the latter condition is *early* in *Apis*, while it is the *sequel only* in *Cantharis*.

In the ALIMENTARY TRACT we find *Cantharis* producing gastritis or inflammation of the stomach, of the same character as the symptoms already mentioned—namely, rawness, great thirst with aversion to drinks and vomiting.

It is of use in dysentery. The discharges are bloody and slimy, and are mixed with flakes that look like scrapings of the intestines. These, I believe, are not really portions of the bowels or pieces of the mucous lining, but are fibrinous formations, resulting from the

inflammation. Tenesmus is marked and is almost always associated with dysuria. The pains in the abdomen are colic-like, doubling the patient up; they are of a cutting, burning, griping or wandering character.

In dysentery, *Cantharis* has several *concordant* remedies. One of these is *Colocynth*, which has colicky pains, doubling the patient up. The stools are bloody and slimy, and are made worse by any attempt to eat or drink. They also contain the so-called scrapings of the intestines. *Colocynth*, however, differs from *Cantharis* in that the colicky pains cease after stool, and the patient is relieved by bending double and by pressing firmly against the abdomen. Looking at the two remedies from a pathological stand-point, *Cantharis* has more *inflammation* and *Colocynth* more *nervous symptoms*.

Another remedy, which appears to be very similar to *Cantharis*, is *Colchicum*. This remedy has tympanitic distension of the abdomen. The discharges from the bowels are composed of *white jelly-like lumps*, and are followed by violent tenesmus and constriction of the anus, tormenting the patient more than the urging during stool.

Another concordant remedy is *Capsicum*, which is good for dysentery occurring in *moist weather*. It is *best-indicated in stout, flabby persons*. The pains and other symptoms are increased by the slightest draft of either warm or cold air. The drinking of water causes shuddering and increases the pains.

You will find *Sulphur* best-adapted to *chronic or persistent cases*, especially when the tenesmus continues from one evacuation to another, like *Nux Vom.*; or when the bleeding and tenesmus have abated, but the stools are still slimy, with frequent sudden urging.

Zincum Sulphuricum has several times cured *sub-acute* cases of dysentery. The pains are referred to the sides of the abdomen, probably in the colon.

Kali Bichromicum follows *Cantharis* well, when, though the scrapings continue, the discharges become more *jelly-like*.

We have yet to speak of the action of *Cantharis* on the SEXUAL ORGANS. *Cantharis* inflames the sexual appetite, producing a violent, almost insatiable desire for coitus, with erections so violent and so persistent as to amount to priapism; even sexual intercourse does not always reduce the erections. These symptoms call for the drug in chordee during the course of gonorrhœa. They also point to its use for *uncontrollable sexual passion*, whether the result of mental disease or not.

This priapism of *Cantharis* should not be confounded with that of

Picric Acid. Under this remedy the priapism is associated with some *spinal disease*, such as myelitis, meningitis or locomotor ataxia. Erections are too violent and the penis is distended almost to bursting.

Cantharis also acts on the FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS, producing nymphomania, for which condition it may be an useful remedy.

We may also make use of *Cantharis* in labor. The drug has the property of expelling moles and other foreign materials from the uterus. We may make use of this effect in cases of retained placenta, either after labor at full term or after a miscarriage.

Cantharis is an useful remedy in erysipelas, especially of the vesicular form. The erysipelatous inflammation begins on the nose, either with or without vesicles. It then spreads to one or the other cheek, with the formation of vesicles, which break and discharge an excoriating fluid.

Graphites also has erysipelas, commencing on the nose; but it is better-adapted to chronic cases.

Cantharis should be remembered as of use in BURNS. It is remarkable what this remedy will do in allaying the painful symptoms and accelerating the repair of affected surfaces. It may be given internally in potency and applied locally at the same time. If administered early enough in slight burns, the formation of blisters may sometimes be prevented.

In BURNS, you may compare *Cantharis*-lotion with *Sapo Soda*, *Sodi Bicarb.*, *Arsenicum* and *Carbolic Acid*—the last-named when the affected parts ulcerate.

LECTURE VIII.

HYMENOPTERA

From the order HYMENOPTERA we derive **Apis Mellifica**, **Vespa Crabro**, **Formica Rufa** and **Bombus**. The local effects of the poisons from these insects are well-known. The skin becomes red and swollen, with burning pain; finally, even sloughing may ensue. In susceptible persons, or after the injection of considerable quantities of the poison, general symptoms may develop—such as fainting, prostration, chills and coldness; great restlessness or insensibility, and even death may result.

The stings of certain ants (*Formica*, not *Termites*, which are neuropterous) contain a poison, the chief ingredient of which is called *Formic Acid*. This highly irritating *Acid* is also found in the glands attached to the hairs of stinging-nettles, in some caterpillars and in old oil of turpentine.

APIS MELLIFICA

For this remedy, we have two names, according to the manner in which the preparation is made. It is either *Apis Mellifica*, the *honey-bearing bee*, or *Apium Virus*, the *poison of bee*. The original preparations of the remedy were made in the following manner: A large white dish was placed under a bell-jar, in which there was a perforation, through which a stick was inserted. Several hundred bees were then placed beneath the jar. The stick was then moved about, and, irritating the bees, caused them to sting the jar and the dish. After a while, the bees were allowed to escape, and on the bell-jar and plate were seen numerous specks. Alcohol was then poured over these, and thus was obtained a powerful extract of the poison of the bee. This is *Apium Virus*. Subsequently the whole bee was used. Triturations were made of the entire insect. Thus we obtain *Apis Mellifica*. The symptoms of the two preparations have not been separated.

Apis Mellifica is an invaluable acquisition to our, *Materia Medica*. In order to understand its symptomatology let us, for a moment, look at its toxicology. Take, if you choose, a sting on the hand or finger, as an illustration. Just after the sting, which causes a sharp sticking or

burning pain, there commences very promptly, swelling of the part, with extreme soreness. The part feels, as if it had been bruised or pounded. The swelling is at first of a rosy-pinkish hue. It spreads very rapidly; the pains become intense. They are of a burning, stinging or shooting character, seldom throbbing. Heat of the part increases with the burning and stinging pains. This may end very speedily in resolution or it may go on. If it pursues the latter course, you will notice that this rosy appearance becomes more intense, in fact, assumes an erysipelatous appearance. Still later, it changes its color and takes on a pale but bluish hue, and the swelling pits on pressure, showing that the parts are œdematous. After a while, if the condition of the system is such as to permit it, gangrene or death of the part takes place.

Experience teaches us that some such *dermal or cellular symptoms* are usually present in every case for which *Apis* is the remedy. They, therefore, deserve to be emphasized. The *soreness* is as important as the more frequently described *burning, stinging pains*, and varies from a bruised, sore feeling to an exquisite sensitiveness to contact. The *swelling* is the result of a rapid serous effusion into the cellular tissues. It is an universal symptom.

The inflammation produced by *Apis* is, therefore, not of a sthenic type. It is not, for instance, such as would be cured by *Aconite*, with sudden swelling of the part coming on rapidly and ending in resolution; nor is it such, as would be cured by *Belladonna*, with bright-red swelling, accompanied by throbbing pains and ending either in resolution or suppuration. The *Apis*-inflammation is distinctly *asthenic*, with whitish discoloration and a tendency to gangrene and destruction of tissue. In one case, where the sting was on the hand, the patient suffered also from a carbuncle on the back of the neck.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—

The vitality is *speedily and sometimes alarmingly reduced* by the action of *Apis*. This is shown in the severe prostration, desire to lie down, deathly faint feeling, premonition of approaching death, nervous trembling, coldness and loss of consciousness, especially in eruptive diseases. The heart is weak, beats slowly or almost imperceptibly, with pulselessness at the wrists.

In the majority of cases calling for *Apis* the NERVOUS SYSTEM is *irritated*, notwithstanding the accompanying prostration. The patient is excitable and dances with excessive joyousness; she laughs at the greatest misfortune, as she would do at a comedy; she is always changing her occupation and will not keep steadily at anything.

As will be inferred from the symptoms mentioned above, *Apis* may be employed in states of MIND resembling hysteria. The fidgetiness, restlessness, excitability and ill-timed laughter; together with fickleness at work, have led to its *successful use for nervous girls*. In addition, it has been observed that they are awkward, dropping things and then laughing in a silly way at their clumsiness. The sexual passion is too active, and they are prone to jealousy.

The *confusion of mind* and *unconsciousness* just noted, indicate the remedy in severe adynamic forms of diseases, such as, malignant scarlatina, diphtheria, typhoid fever, etc. A complete stupor after apoplexy, is said to have yielded to *Apis* when *Opium* failed.

In scarlatina, the fever runs high, and the attending restlessness is one of nervous agitation. The mouth and throat are very red, with blisters on the borders of the tongue, and swollen puffy fauces; there are burning, stinging pains and a scalded, raw feeling in the mouth and throat. The skin pricks as from needles, the rash being interspersed with a miliary eruption. There is *always* puffiness of some part of the surface. Prostration comes on early, with scanty or suppressed urine, high fever and drowsiness.

BRAIN.—In meningitis or in meningeal irritation, *Apis* holds a prominent position as a curative agent. It is often the remedy—no matter what the ailment—when shrill outcries in sleep lead to the suspicion of cerebral irritation. Such cases frequently begin with the nervous fidgetiness, so characteristic of the *bee-poison*, and advance to more serious conditions. In tubercular meningitis or in acute cerebral effusions, a suppressed or undeveloped eruption is a good guide to the choice of *Apis*.

We may profitably compare *Apis* here with *Belladonna*, *Helleborus*, *Arsenicum*, *Bryonia*, *Zincum*, *Sulphur*, *Cuprum*, *Glonoin*, *Lachesis*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Hyoscyamus*, *Natrum Mur.*, *Bovista*, etc.

Belladonna is, doubtless, frequently employed when *Apis* would suit better. A little care, however, will enable the practitioner to distinguish the fidgety nervousness of the latter from the more intense cerebral irritation of the former. The congestions of *Belladonna* are more violent, with throbbing of the carotids, injected red eyes, and drowsiness broken by starts and frightened outcries. The adynamia is much less than in *Apis*. If the disease is scarlatina, the rash is smooth and bright-red, but not miliary. The skin is hot and the face red, or, in some cases, pale; but not so pale and œdematous as in *Apis*. The cervical glands may also be swollen, but there is not the cellular infiltration, with an erysipelatous blush, as we have observed in the *bee-poison*.

If there is meningeal irritation, *Belladonna* is needed when the *congestive symptoms are intense*; *Apis*, when the *nervous agitation predominates*, with shrill cry, which betokens stabbing, piercing pains or excitement. In meningitis, *Belladonna* is *decreasingly-indicated* as the symptoms of effusion increase, while *Apis* is *increasingly-indicated*, as long as symptoms of irritation obtain and the cephalic cry is marked.

Helleborus claims precedence, when the irritation of *Apis* gives place to *mental torpor, with want of reaction*. The forehead is wrinkled, the pupils dilated and the lower jaw tends to drop; the sopor is complete. There are *automatic motions of one arm and one leg*; the forehead is bathed in cold sweat. In such cases *Helleborus* may bring about reaction, so that another remedy will cure. In typhoid fever too, they differ widely. *Apis*, although it has great weakness, apathy and stupor, has a *dry, blistered tongue and exquisite soreness of the abdomen*. *Helleborus* on the contrary, has complete sensorial apathy, dark, sooty nostrils, slow pulse and no response at all to touch or pressure.

Bryonia bears some slight resemblance to *Apis*, especially as it may be needed, like the latter, for cerebral effusions following suppressed exanthemata. The sensorium is benumbed, but the senses are *not so perverted* as in either *Apis* or *Helleborus*. There is a *constant chewing motion*; the face is dark-red, the lips parched; *when offered a drink, it is taken hastily and impatiently*. If the child is moved, it screams with pain. Later, when the sensorial depression amounts to sopor, *Helleborus* follows well, even if the chewing motion and hasty drinking continue. *Apis* follow if the sopor is accompanied by a *more shrill cephalic cry* than in either of the other remedies.

Cuprum compares with *Apis*, when meningitis results from a suppressed exanthema, but the symptoms are very diverse. *Cuprum* causes *loud screaming, followed by violent convulsion*; the thumbs are clenched and the face is pale, with blue lips; the eye-balls are constantly rotating. If convulsions occur in the *Apis* case, they are *less violent*, consisting only of *restlessness and twitching of one-half of the body*; the other half is lame and trembling.

Much more closely related in suppressed eruptions, is *Sulphur*. *The two follow each other well*.

Glonoïn, like *Apis*, has the cephalic cry; there is a sensation, as if the head were enormously expanded. *Spasmodic vomiting of cerebral origin* is most prominent in the former, as is also *intense congestion and throbbing*.

Zincum produces cerebral irritation; the child awakes with fear, rolls the head; cries out and starts in sleep. There is *constant fidgety motion of the feet*. The drug is indicated in *anæmic children, who are too enervated to develop an exanthema*. In typhoid states, the prostration is very great, with impending cerebral paralysis. Unconsciousness develops, with blue hands and feet, coldness, weak pulse; lower jaw dropped. Here the *Oxide of Zinc* or *Zincum Oxydatum* has been successfully employed.

Rhus Tox., though *incompatible* with *Apis*, has many similar symptoms. In scarlatina, for instance, both suit in adynamia, swollen throat, erysipelatous inflammation of the skin of the neck, miliary rash, drowsiness and œdema. In *Rhus*, however, *the eruption is darker, the erysipelas dusky-red, and there is great bodily restlessness—not the fidgetiness of Apis*.

Arsenicum is similar to *Apis* in many respects. Both have anxious change of place, fear of death, restlessness and great weakness. (See also in several instances below.) Irritability of mind occurs in both, but it is more *an anxiety and fear* in *Arsenicum*, more a *nervous restlessness* in *Apis*.

If they meet in cerebral affections, as possibly they may, especially in hydrocephaloid, *Arsenicum* is to be selected by hot skin, pale and hot face. The child lies in a stupor; suddenly it twists its mouth and a jerk goes through the body; or the child lies as if dead, with half-open eyes, dried mucus on the conjunctivæ, and no response to touch upon the eye-lids.

Hyoscyamus and *Lachesis* are very similar in jealousy.

Natrum Mur., *Bovista*, *Lachesis*, *Æthusa*, *Ignatia* and *Nux Vom.*, all have awkwardness; the first is most similar to *Apis*.

I have already hinted that *Apis* may be of use in DROPSIES. The symptoms calling for it are briefly these: In general dropsies we find it indicated by the peculiar appearance of the surface of the body. The skin has a transparent, waxen look, with a whitish or perhaps slightly yellowish tinge. The urine is scanty and there is almost always absence of thirst. The characteristic symptoms are the *transparency of the skin and the thirstlessness*. Now as to cause. *Apis* is *especially useful in dropsies of renal origin*, whether the result of scarlatina or not. The urine is scanty and highly albuminous and contains casts of the uriniferous tubules. There is swelling about the eye-lids. The surface of the body feels sore and bruised; and in some cases the pain is of a burning character. If the dropsy is of cardiac origin, the *feet are œdematous*,

especially after walking. This is attended with almost intolerable soreness and burning.

Even when the dropsy has invaded the chest and we have hydrothorax, *Apis* may be the remedy, *especially when the trouble is of cardiac origin.* The patient is unable to lie down. He has the same constrictive feeling about the chest that we find under *Lachesis*. He has a dry cough, which seems to start from some place in the trachea or larynx, usually the trachea, the cough not ceasing until a small quantity of phlegm is loosened. Thus far the remedy is exactly like *Lachesis*. But *Apis* has, in addition to these symptoms, a mental symptom which comes from the chest, namely, *a constant feeling as though he could not live.* It is not a mere feeling of dyspnœa, but appears to be a sort of anguish of the mind; the patient cannot understand how it would be possible for him to get another breath—so great is this suffocative feeling! Associated with these chest symptoms, the patient often has a strange feeling, as though *he were going to die*, but there is not the intense fear and sthenic fever of *Aconite*, nor the great restlessness of *Arsenicum*, but more of a fidgety anxiety.

In pleuritis with exudation, *Apis* is *one of the best remedies we have to bring about the absorption of the fluid.* *Apis*, *Kali Iod.*, *Bryonia*, *Phosphorus* and *Sulphur* will cure the majority of these cases.

Apis also acts on the SYNOVIAL MEMBRANES, giving rise to a perfect picture of synovitis, *particularly when it affects the knee.* It is indicated when there are sharp, lancinating, stinging pains shooting through the joint, with aggravation from the slightest motion.

Bryonia affects the joints and their synovial membranes, but the pains are stitching in character, with tension, and they are *better from the warmth of the bed*; while the *Apis* pains are *better from, cold applications.*

Iodine is useful in dropsy of the knee, and has followed *Apis* well, *especially in scrofulous children* (compare also *Kali Iod.*).

We have still another form of dropsy in which *Apis* is the remedy, namely, *dropsy of the brain*—a condition which is usually called hydrocephalus. It is not so often indicated in true hydrocephalus, that is to say, when from some mechanical causes an inflammation is set up in the membranes of the brain, followed by accumulation of serum; *but it is in tubercular meningitis that this remedy is particularly useful.* *Apis* is here generally indicated in the *first stage.* The symptoms which call for it are these: The child bores its head backward into the pillow and rolls it from

side to side; every little while the child arouses from sleep with a shrill, piercing cry. This peculiar shriek is due to pain. One side of the body twitches and the other lies as if paralyzed. Strabismus is usually present. The pulse is rapid and weak, and the urine scanty. *There is no remedy which can do any good in this stage, if Apis does not. Apis has a peculiarity of its own which I should mention, and that is its slowness of action.* Sometimes you will have to wait at a stretch for three or four days before you will notice any effect from its administration. *The favorable action of the remedy is first shown by an increased flow of urine.*

In dropsies, *Apis* may be compared first of all with *Arsenicum*, which has the same transparency of the skin, and is also of use in dropsies of renal, cardiac or hepatic origin. The *differences* between the two remedies are these: *Arsenicum has intolerable thirst, but the patient usually drinks only a small quantity at a time, because water annoys the stomach.* Both eating and drinking cause vomiting. I have seen cases in which even a single tea-spoonful of medicine provoked vomiting. The patient exhibits marked restlessness.

Another remedy for comparison is *Apocynum Cannabinum*. This is much used in the West for general dropsies, for swelling of any part of the body, ascites, hydrothorax, etc., *usually without any organic disease as a cause.* The patient cannot tolerate any food. Food or water is immediately ejected. There is a sunken, gone, exhausted feeling at the pit of the stomach.

The next remedy similar to *Apis* is *Acetic Acid*. This is useful in dropsies when the face and also the limbs have this waxen or alabaster-like appearance. *It is especially indicated when the lower parts of the body, that is to say, the abdomen and the lower limbs, are swollen; hence it is useful in abdominal dropsy or ascites.* Thus far it is similar to *Apis*. But it has thirst, which *Apis* has not, and *gastric disturbance* is almost always present—such as sour belching, water-brash and diarrhoea. *Acetic Acid* is an undeservedly neglected remedy in dropsy. You see how it stands between *Apis* and *Arsenicum*. It differs from both of these remedies in the preponderance of gastric symptoms.

In hydrocephalus, the most similar remedy to *Apis* in the stage of exudation is *Sulphur*. *Sulphur* is indicated more on general principles than for its particular affinity for the meninges. Tubercular meningitis cannot occur in an otherwise healthy child. There must be a *diathesis* at the bottom of the trouble. *Sulphur* helps in the same stage as *Apis*, when *Apis* fails to bring about a reaction, particularly

when the child is *scrofulous* and has other *Sulphur*-symptoms. The child lies in a stupor, with cold sweat on the forehead, with jerking of the limbs, particularly of the legs, with spasms of the big toes, and sometimes of the thumbs also. The urine is suppressed. *Sulphur* is all the more indicated, if there has been a retrocession of some eruption, before the disease displayed itself.

Helleborus is also similar to *Apis* in hydrocephalus. *Apis* is useful while there is still some irritation of the brain, as indicated by the cephalic cry. *Helleborus* comes in when torpor predominates, and the child, lies wholly unconscious. The eyes do not react to light. The urine is suppressed. There is automatic motion of one side of the body. You will notice, too, a peculiar corrugation of the muscles of the forehead, particularly of the *occipito-frontalis*. In milder cases, before the stupor is profound, you will find *Helleborus* indicated by these symptoms: This corrugation of the muscles of the forehead is present together with a constant chewing motion of the mouth. The child seems to have no wants. It asks for nothing; yet, when water is given, it drinks it with avidity.

Now, a word respecting the differences between *Belladonna* and *Apis*. *Belladonna* is not usually indicated in tubercular meningitis. It is the remedy above all others for simple meningitis, but not for the tubercular form of the disease. *Belladonna* has the very essence of acuteness in its symptomatology. Every symptom appears suddenly and with great intensity. But tubercular meningitis is a slowly-developed disease. If the premonitory symptoms are violent, however, you may use *Belladonna* in tubercular meningitis in the stage of hyperæmia, with acute pains, restless tossing about, crying out in sleep, and boring the head into the pillow; but it ceases to be a remedy when the exudation is established. The range of action of *Belladonna* is at an end when that of *Apis* begins.

There is another remedy which sometimes comes in between *Belladonna* and *Apis*, and that is *Bryonia*, which acts on the SEROUS MEMBRANES, causing copious exudation. It is indicated after *Belladonna*. The child becomes more stupid from increased pressure on the brain. The face suddenly flushes up and then pales off—usually a bad symptom. The child cries out, particularly when moved even the least bit; this is a characteristic symptom. The abdomen is distended and the tongue is usually white down the middle. So much for *Apis* and its concordant remedies in dropsies.

SKIN.—

The next use we may make of *Apis* is in erysipelas. It is *useful particularly in erysipelas of the face*, when the inflammation commences under or about the *right eye*, and *spreads thence across the face to the left side*, the parts quickly becoming œdematous, and at first assuming a pinkish, rosy hue. The soreness soon becomes more severe, and burning stinging pains follow. There is high fever, with dry skin and usually no thirst. Now, if the disease is not checked, and the face assumes a purplish, livid hue—as in *phlegmonous* cases, in which the inflammation involves the deeper structures, causing destruction of tissue—*Apis* may still be the remedy.

There are several *concordant* remedies in erysipelas. First of all, *Belladonna*. The *difference* lies in this: *Belladonna* is required when the swelling of the face is *smooth, bright-red, streaked-red, or, from intensity, deep dark-red*. There is not much tendency to œdema or to the formation of vesicles. *The pains are always acute, with throbbing in the affected parts*. The brain almost always sympathizes markedly, causing throbbing in the head and visions as soon as the patient closes his eyes. *The patient jerks in his sleep. The pulse is full and hard*.

Another remedy, more similar to *Apis* even than *Belladonna*, is *Rhus Tox*. You should be particular in differentiating these two remedies, because they are *inimical*, and one cannot be given after the other. Under *Rhus Tox*, the color of the face is *dusky-red* and not the bright-red of *Belladonna*, nor the rosy or purplish, livid hue of *Apis*. There is almost always formation of blisters, which burn and sting. They are distinguished from those of *Apis* by the preponderance of *itching*. Under *Rhus Tox*, the disease usually travels from left to right, when attacking the face. *Apis* stands between *Rhus* and *Belladonna* in nervousness, partaking somewhat of the former's restlessness, with the latter's cerebral excitement. Neither produces exactly the livid or blue-red hue noticed in some *Apis* cases. Here *Lachesis* is nearest. The other symptoms will enable you to decide.

When the nose is mainly attacked *Apis* compares with *Cantharis*, but the latter has *larger blisters and more burning*.

When the face, after a spell of erysipelas, is sensitive to cold, compare *Rhus Tox.*, *Belladonna*, *Hepar*, *Silicea*, etc.

Apis may be of use in urticaria, when there suddenly appear on the surface of the body *long pinkish-white blotches* raised above the skin. The itching, burning and stinging are almost intolerable. The

eruption may come as a result of cold or during the course of intermittent fever.

Here *Apis* is similar to *Arsenicum*, which also produces hives, and to *Urtica Urens*. This latter remedy is indicated in hives when the welts are smaller than in *Apis*. The itching and burning are intolerable. *It is especially indicated when the disease has been produced by eating shell-fish.*

Terebinthina and *Copaiva* are also useful in urticaria after eating shell-fish.

Kali Bromatum is indicated when the hives occur with *nervous diseases*.

Rhus Tox. is to be thought of when they are an accompaniment of *ague or rheumatism*.

Bovista is required *when they are attended with diarrhœa*, the stools being followed by tenesmus and burning.

Pulsatilla comes in when the hives are of *gastric or uterine origin*.

Calcarea Ostrearum is *especially suited to chronic cases*, and *Sepia* and *Rumex* are indicated *when the trouble is worse in the open air, the latter especially if worse while undressing*.

Apis may be given in variola, when there are *intense itching and swelling*.
MUSCLES & JOINTS.—

Apis may be used in rheumatism, whether of articular or muscular origin, but it is more frequently indicated in the articular type, commonly called *acute inflammatory rheumatism*. The affected parts feel very stiff and exceedingly sensitive to pressure. There is often a sensation of numbness. The joint or joints affected are swollen and give the patient a kind of stretched-tight feeling. The swelling is rather pale-red in color, and some fluctuation may be detected about the joint. There are burning, stinging pains, worse on any motion.

Apis has often been *successfully employed in paralysis following de-vitalizing affections*, such as, diphtheria or typhoid fever, and also when meningeal effusions remain after inflammations. In all such cases, *suppressed or pre-existing exanthemata* constitute a leading indication for the *bee-poison*, and *the re-appearance of skin symptoms calls for its discontinuance as long as the improvement thus instituted lasts*. *Sulphur* is a *great aid* here.

In these cases of prostrations the patient is either nervous, restless and oversensitive, or hot and drowsy, whether thirsty or not.

Apis produces an intermitting type of FEVER, and is therefore of

service when this type is found in the sick. The chill occurs characteristically at 3 P.M., and is accompanied by thirst and an oppression of the chest, as if it were too full, which may be actually the case on account of congestion of the thoracic viscera. The chill is worse in the warmth. It is followed by burning heat of the whole body, with an increase of the oppressive feeling of the chest, drowsiness, but usually no thirst, and the warmth of the room becomes intolerable. Then comes the sweat, which may, however, be imperfect. *There is never any thirst during the sweat.* This is characteristic.

During the apyrexia many characteristic symptoms are present. The patient often complains of *pains under the ribs on either side. The feet are swollen and œdematous, the skin is sallow or waxen, the urine is scanty, and urticaria breaks out.* Such symptoms are found in rather severe forms of this affection when excessive use of *Quinine* has spoiled the case, and in chronic forms which have undermined the general health and produced diseases of the liver, spleen, etc.

The most similar *concordant* of *Apis* here is *Natrum Mur.* This is indicated in exactly the same type of intermittent fever as *Apis*; the *chief difference* between the two remedies lies in *the time of appearance of the chill*; at ten o'clock in the morning, in the case of *Natrum Mur.*, and at three o'clock in the afternoon, in the case of *Apis*.

In TYPHOID types of fever, *Apis* is to be selected *primarily by the mental state.* The delirium is not of an active type; the patient lies in a stupor, with muttering; the face is either flushed red, or, more frequently, pale and waxen, wearing a look of anxiety, as from a visceral disease or a happy expression. The skin in this type of fever is burning hot in some places, while in others it is unnaturally cool; it is almost always dry; should there be sweat it is usually of a transient character; the prostration is so great that the patient slides down in bed; he cannot exercise sufficient muscular force to retain his position on the pillow. The tongue is dry, cracked and red, and like that of *Lachesis*, it catches on the teeth when the attempt is made to protrude it, and it trembles; there is often a whitish or darker coating on the dorsum of the tongue, while the edges, especially about the tip, are red and covered with little blisters and vesicles. Very important is *the bruised soreness of the swollen abdomen.*

In these cases, *Apis* resembles *Muriatic Acid*, which has this prostration, but with the characteristic *acid diathesis*.

In scarlatina, most of the indications for *Apis* have already been

given. Here, too, we find the same *defective effort on the part of nature to produce a fever*. The body is very hot in some places and cool in others. The rash is deep-red in color, very much like that of *Belladonna*, but differing from that remedy, you remember, in the presence of this miliary eruption, which *Belladonna* does not possess. The child is drowsy, sleeping most of the time or he is drowsy but cannot sleep. This symptom you must remember, because it is identical thus far with one of *Belladonna*. Associated with this sleepy or wakeful state the patient is *fidgety and restless*. You notice, too, that he is peevish and manifests every symptom of being *very irritable*.

This restless state of *Apis* must be distinguished from those of *Rhus Tox.* and *Belladonna*. In *Rhus Tox.* it is a *general restless state of the whole body and of the mind* as well. The patient lies first on one side and then moves to the other, but is not affected with anxiety as in *Arsenicum*. In *Apis* the restlessness or desire to move comes from a *general nervous feeling*.

The inability to go to sleep in *Belladonna*, comes from inflammation or congestion of the brain. The hyperæmia produces this drowsy state, and the brain is so much excited that the patient cannot go to sleep.

In addition to the symptoms already mentioned for scarlatina, we have *Apis* further indicated when the condition advances to effusion of serum about the brain. The throat symptoms are unimportant. You often find patches on the tonsils. The throat inside is swollen and rosy-red, while externally it is engorged, with an erysipelatous blush to it. *Apis* may also be used *late* in the disease, for the sequelæ—that is, when the kidneys become affected and dropsy appears with albuminuria.

THROAT.—

Again, we find *Apis* of service in diphtheria. The disease advances so insidiously that its presence is not suspected, or, from the very beginning the child is thoroughly prostrated, with high fever and drowsiness. The pulse is rapid, but not strong. At first, the throat has a varnished appearance, as though the tonsils and fauces were coated with a glossy red varnish. The membrane forms on either tonsil, oftener on the *right* than on the left, and it is thick, looking like wash-leather. The tongue is often swollen, so that the child can scarcely swallow. If the child is old enough, he will complain of a feeling of fulness in the throat, which necessitates swallowing, but makes it very difficult. The explanation of this is found in the next symptom, that is, the uvula hangs down like a sac of water, and

consequently there is a feeling of fulness. If you examine the throat thoroughly, you will find the rim of the glottis swollen, red and œdematous, and breathing is labored owing to the narrowing of the entrance of the larynx. In some of these cases, the breath is very fœtid, while in others there is little or no fœtor. In still other cases, you will find as characteristic of *Apis* a red rash over the surface of the body, making the case appear like one of scarlatina. The external throat is swollen and erysipelatous. The above symptoms may indicate *Apis* in non-diphtheritic œdema of the glottis also.

Now, there are several remedies similar to *Apis* in diphtheria. One of them is *Arsenicum*. *Arsenic* is indicated, as you might expect, in rather severe cases of diphtheria, when the throat is very much swollen inside and outside, the membrane has a dark hue, and there is great fœtor. There is a thin, excoriating discharge from the nose. The throat is œdematous, just as it is in *Apis*; the patient is restless, especially *after mid-night*; the urine is scanty, and the bowels are either constipated or else, there is an offensive, watery diarrhœa.

In still other cases, when, despite the dark purplish hue of the throat, and the marked swelling and great prostration, *there is not much pain*, *Natrum Arsenicum* is the remedy. Here, also the uvula is infiltrated with fluid.

Still another remedy is *Kali Permanganicum*. This remedy, which is seldom used in the high potencies, is indicated when the throat inside and outside is swollen and œdematous, the breath is horribly offensive, and a thin discharge issues from the nose. The great characteristic is the *extreme fœtor*.

Apis causes an irritation of the mucous lining of the LARYNX and TRACHEA, and also soreness in the chest-walls.

It has been found most useful *when laryngeal symptoms accompany erysipelas*, œdema of the throat, glottis or larynx, or suppression of eruptions; less often in simple laryngitis or laryngeal catarrh.

LUNGS.—

Difficult breathing, and especially the unique symptom, *he does not see how he can get another breath*, has led to the successful employment of the drug in hydrothorax, hydropericardium, œdema pulmonum and asthma.

HEART.—

The lancinating, darting pains, palpitation, orthopnœa, etc., render *Apis* valuable in cardiac inflammations and dropsy. The essential symptoms seem to be *œdema* or *sudden mucous swelling*, *dyspnœa*, *sudden lancinating* or *stinging pains*, *restlessness* and *anxiety*.

Compare : *Lachesis*, *Arsenicum*, *Sulphur*, *Belladonna*, *Kali Carb.*, *Spigelia*, *Digitalis*, *Asparagus*, and *Apocynum Cannabinum*.

Arsenicum and *Apis* have many resemblances. So apparently alike are the restlessness, changing of place and dyspnœa, that one remedy is often given when the other should be. The *best distinction* lies in the *fidgety restlessness* peculiar to *Apis*. If dropsy obtains, both may be needed in pale, tensely swollen limbs, but *Apis* often has *redness, itching or an erysi-pelatous condition* present, as well as *thirstlessness*.

Belladonna is too often mistaken for *Apis*, in laryngeal affections. The latter has more œdematous swelling, with consequent dyspnœa ; the former more spasmodic constriction.

In cardiac affections *Arsenicum*, *Apocynum Cannabinum*, *Digitalis*, and *Asparagus* bear some similarity to *Apis*, especially in *great debility and dropsy*. *Apocynum Cannabinum* is needed when the pulse is small and weak, the heart-beat irregular, now weak, now stronger ; and there is sinking at the epigastrium. *Asparagus* suits in the aged, with weak pulse and pain about the left acromion. *Digitalis* causes a *doughy appearance of the skin*; the pulse is slow or weak, quickening with every bodily movement; and a *gone, deathly sick feeling* develops in the epigastrium, soon after eating.

The COUGH of *Apis* is frequently encountered in cases, where this remedy is needed. It resembles, more or less, *Lachesis*, *Carbo Veg.*, *Rumex*, *Belladonna*, *Chamomilla*, *Crotalus Horridus*, *Nux Vomica*, *Bryonia*, *Ignatia*, *Arsenicum* and *Hyoscyamus*.

Lachesis, *Nux Vom.*, *Bryonia* and *Hyoscyamus* agree in adherent mucus.

But *Lachesis* has intolerance of touch, even of clothing, about the neck, a symptom not marked in *Apis*, except with the sense of suffocation.

Rumex has a teasing, persistent cough, aggravated by cool air, or by anything which increases the volume or rapidity of the inspired air.

Chamomilla differs mentally.

Nux Vomica cures cough from adherent mucus high up in the trachea : but there is a rough, scraped feeling in the throat.

Bryonia adds epigastric irritation to the supra-sternal, and the pains in the trachea and chest-walls are sharp, stitching, as well as bruised, aching.

Ignatia induces a nervous cough, and the more the patient coughs, the more annoying is the irritation.

Arsenicum causes more a burning tickling, referred to the supra-sternal

fossa ; but since it so often concurs with *Apis*, it should be compared with the latter, especially when the cough accompanies dropsy, heart disease, etc.

Belladonna may be misapplied for *Apis*, but can be distinguished by its greater constriction of the throat, and deeper inflammatory redness.

Carbo Veg. agrees in hoarseness, rawness and tickling cough, but the irritation is as from vapor of Sulphur.

Now, the action of *Apis* on the GENITAL ORGANS. *Apis* is often indicated in diseases of the FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS. Nearly all the provers experienced symptoms referable to the UTERUS and OVARIES. There is increased sexual desire, with stinging in the ovaries. This is sometimes a symptom in *widows*, and *Apis* will often relieve it. Tendency to abort at or before the *third month*. *Apis* produces and will check abortion when the symptoms agree. Therefore, it must be given *cautiously* during pregnancy, because if given in *low potency* and frequent doses, it may bring about a miscarriage, especially *before or at the third month*. We may use it in amenorrhœa, when we have congestion of the head as a result of the suppression of the flow, bearing-down in the uterine region, thirstlessness and intolerance of heat. *Particularly it is indicated in girls with this amenorrhœa at the age of puberty*. They are nervous, hysterical, awkward and silly. It is not a natural awkwardness, but one that comes from inco-ordination of the muscles. With these symptoms there is flushing of the face.

We may also use *Apis* in affections of the OVARIES, especially of the *right side*. It holds the same relation to the right ovary that *Lachesis* does to the left. It is indicated in ovaritis, with extreme soreness in the *right* ovarian region, together with burning or stinging sensations, and some tumefaction, detectable either over the pelvis or, more characteristically, *through the rectum or vagina*.

In ovarian cysts, *Apis* is *an excellent remedy to control the growth*, especially in the *incipient stages*. We have here, in addition to the burning and stinging pains, numbness down the thigh and over the right side of the body, and a feeling of tightness across the chest, with cough. This is not a symptom of lung disease, but is reflex from the uterus.

Now, there is a combination of honey with salt, known as *Mel Cum Sale*. This was for years a popular remedy in Germany for bladder troubles and for diseases peculiar to women. I have used this remedy

in prolapsus uteri and even in chronic metritis, especially when associated with sub-involution and inflammation of the cervix. The special symptom which leads to the selection of the remedy is *a feeling of soreness across the hypogastrium, from ileum to ileum.*

Apis may be of use in diseases of the EYES. I have seen several cases of asthenopia cured by this remedy, when reading caused smarting in the eyes, with lachrymation and itching of the eye-lids and some burning and stinging. *Apis* is also a remedy for staphyloma, whether of the cornea or sclerotic coat. In external diseases of the eye, it is not without value. The eyes are over-sensitive to light. The conjunctiva is reddened or puffy and chemotic. But this swelling of the palpebral conjunctiva under *Apis* is more from congestion than from a true chemosis, as under *Rhus Tox.*, which is very similar, especially in œdematous swelling of the lids, chemosis, hot, gushing lachrymation; erysipelas. But *Apis* has less tendency to the formation of pus—a symptom highly characteristic of *Rhus Tox.* In the former, the pains are stinging, the time of exacerbation is the evening, and cold water relieves the inflamed lids. If erysipelalous, the lids are of a bluish-red color, looking watery, as if semi-transparent. In the latter, the pains are worse at night, particularly after midnight; warmth relieves; the erysipelalous lids are of a dusky-red color, and, together with the cheeks, are studded with small watery vesicles. The pains in *Rhus Tox.*, are usually of a drawing, tearing character, although in erysipelas they may be burning or stinging, but with more itching than in the *bee-poison*. The eye-lids often feel heavy and stiff.

Arsenicum compares with *Apis* in hot tears, violent pains and œdematous lids. But the lachrymation is *more* acrid. The œdematous lids are pale, not bluish-red. The palpebral conjunctiva and the edges of the lids are very red. The restlessness is *more pronounced*. Relief is usually obtained from warm applications, though the scrofulous patient can open his eyes in the cool open air, but not in the room, even if dark. The symptoms are worse at and after 12 P.M.

Let us return to the symptoms of *Apis*. The lids are swollen, red and œdematous. There is burning of the tarsi, with agglutination of the lids. Sudden and very severe pains shoot through the eyes, and these are relieved by the application of cold water. The eyes are generally worse in the first part of the night. *Apis* is often indicated in scrofulous ophthalmia, in which affection it is often followed by *Kali Bichromicum*.

ABDOMEN.—

It now only remains for me to speak of the **INTESTINAL** symptoms of *Apis*. It may be of value in diarrhœa, such, for instance, as comes on during the course of typhoid fever or scarlatina, or as the result of the debilitating influence of continued heat.

You will find it useful in the diarrhœa of children, who are very much debilitated. Irritability of the brain is generally present with the condition known as hydrocephaloid. The symptoms are much like those indicating *Apis* in hydrocephalus. The child wakes up with a scream. The stools are thin, watery, yellow in color and usually worse in the morning. At every motion of the body the bowels move, as though the sphincter ani has no power. The stools may or may not be offensive.

Apis differs from *Bryonia*, which has morning diarrhœa, worse, from motion; in the diarrhœa of *Apis*, the motion aggravates, not because of its general effects, but because the sphincter ani is so uncertain. In bad cases, you will find the urine scanty.

FINGERS.—

Apis may also be thought of in pararitium. The finger swells rapidly, with tense, glossy-red surface and violent burning, stinging pains. In this respect it is very similar to *Sulphur* and may be followed by *Sulphur*, when its action is imperfect.

MODALITIES : *Apis* has general relief from cold applications. Many complaints are worse in the evening and night, though diarrhœa increases in the morning. Motion generally aggravates, as does a warm room.

Apis is **ANTIDOTED** by *Plantago* and *Lachesis*, and is **COMPLEMENTARY** to *Natrum Mur*.

Ledum was proposed by Dr. Teste as an **ANTIDOTE** for the stings of insects. Dr. Drysdale has cured nightly-itching of the feet with it.

In closing, let me ask you to *remember* the relation of *Apis* to *Arsenicum*, *Acetic Acid*, *Belladonna* and *Sulphur*. Remember, also its inimical relation to *Rhus Tox*.

LECTURE IX.

RUMINANTIA

MOSCHUS

The order of RUMINANTIA furnishes us with *an article called Musk*, which is obtained from the *Moschus Moschiferus* or *musk-deer*. It is found in a sac just behind the umbilicus and probably consists of a secretion from the preputial follicles.

The second word, *moschiferus*, is a necessary qualification, since several species of the musk-deer, as the *Tragulus Javanicus* and the *Meminna Indica*, are unprovided with the musk-bearing pouch.

So penetrating is the odor of the substance, that it is with great difficulty removed from a room, even after extensive cleansing and alterations.

Moschus is of some value in nervous affections, and also in several grave forms of disease. Injected into the veins of animals, it has produced narcotism, with muscular spasms, bloody stools and finally death. Dr. Wood regards its action on man as feeble and uncertain, though he admits its clinical worth when the nervous system is exhausted, with accompanying restlessness, etc. Dr. Ringer regards it as ill-adapted to medicine, on account of its sickening odor. Dr. Bartholow, Flint, Hammond and Rosenthal do not use it in hysteria. German writers, Dr. Jolly, for instance, admit a temporary benefit from its use in hysteria. Like some American authorities, they employ it more confidently in pneumonia and in spasmus glottidis. Dr. Trousseau, with his characteristic conservatism, rejects the overdrawn laudations of older writers, and proceeds, in his own unique fashion, to define its accurate application to diseases.

In our own school, precise prescribing has had its influence in more clearly defining the power of *Musk*, and in thus limiting its action within reasonable bounds. The experiments of Drs. Joerg and Sunderlin, which Dr. Allen has seen fit to incorporate in the *ENCYCLOPÆDIA*, are considered by some to be contradictory. Still, they are not opposed to other provings obtained with potencies or by inhalation, and so are of value and deserve to be retained.

Homœopathically employed, *Moschus* is of use in various affections *when the nervous symptoms predominate*. The disease, in consequence,

does not follow its normal course, but remains uncured or develops serious symptoms, indicating nervous exhaustion. It is also sometimes called for in hysteria and hypochondriasis.

Moschus, then, produces numerous symptoms referable to the NERVOUS SYSTEM. The following are especially worthy of note :

Excited as from alcohol ; pulse full and frequent ; temperature slightly elevated ; congestion of the brain ; raves, speaks rapidly and confusedly ; scolds until her lips are blue, her face pale and she falls unconscious ; anxiety ; starts at any noise ; anxious about death. Anxiety, with fainting ; faints, with coldness, pale face, complete unconsciousness ; hysteria ; cries one moment and bursts into uncontrollable laughter the next ; delirium ; sleeplessness ; muscular twitching ; ataxia ; the face wears an expression of surprise ; convulsions, more tonic than clonic.

Accompaniments : Palpitation of the heart, as from anxious expectation ; nervous, busy, but weak ; soon drops things ; tremulous nervousness ; fainting spells, with pale face and coldness ; sleepy during the day ; rush of blood to the head, with staring eyes ; dizzy unsteadiness, as of something rapidly moving up and down ; vertigo ; headaches and pains in the back and limbs, which are described as a sensation of tension, stiffness, pressure or drawing ; the muscles and skin are tightly drawn (tonic spasm). She frequently complains of nausea, and there is cramping about the navel or a jerk-like clawing. Uneasiness in the legs, worse while she is sitting ; great tympanites, with fainting ; copious, watery urine ; spasmus glottidis. The menses are too early and too profuse, preceded by the tense, drawing sensations, and also a drawing and dragging towards the genitals. Sexual desire is increased, with local titillation.

Sudden sensation in the upper part of the larynx, as if it closed upon the breath. A kind of "cramp" in the lung, beginning with an inclination to cough, gradually increasing and making him perfectly desperate. Suffocative constriction in the chest.

The most important hysterical symptoms of *Musk* are : Attacks even to fainting or unconsciousness ; coldness of the surface ; pale face ; suffocative paroxysms ; scolding, until she falls unconscious.

Camphor antidotes many of the symptoms of *Musk*, especially if unconsciousness and coldness are present.

Compare : *Castoreum*, *Nux Moschata*, *Asaætida*, *Gum Ammoniac*, usual remedies.

Castoreum is derived from the preputial sacs of the beaver. Like *Musk* it causes nervousness, twitching and deranged menses. But it is more adapted to the nervous symptoms, which precede fully-developed hysteria. It suits women, who suffer from irritable weakness, abdominal symptoms predominating.

Dr. Charge, for example, employs it for women, who, during convalescence from a prostrating disease, as typhoid fever, suffer from spasmodic affections and twitchings of muscles, with extreme exhaustion. The want of nervous reaction, therefore, tends to prolong convalescence unduly, and *Castoreum*, by strengthening the nerves, hastens recovery.

Dr. Trousseau employs this remedy for nervous colic, with pallor, cold sweat and sudden loss of strength, caused by emotions, chilling the feet, etc. Also for amenorrhœa, with painful tympany; the menstrual blood, owing to uterine tenesmus, escapes only in drops. Dr. Teste agrees with him in the main.

The provings develop a train of symptoms, quite consistent with these clinical effects. The woman is nervous, apprehensive and sad, growing fitful during the menses. Tearing pains, better from pressure or rubbing. Tearing pressure in different parts during menses.

Abdomen distended with flatus; dragging in the groins; inclination to stool during menses. Cutting about the navel.

Stools of bloody mucus, or of whitish water, with burning in the anus. Green mucous stools, which burn. Cutting colic before stool, better from pressure or bending double.

A Spanish physician has confirmed the *modality* of *Castoreum*, namely, relief of pains from pressure, and we may profit from French and Spanish authorities in the treatment of nervous affections, since from national peculiarities they have ample opportunities to treat such cases.

The similarities between *Musk* and *Castoreum* are rather in the kind of affections in which they are indicated, than in special symptoms. Still, Dr. Trousseau places them together in nervous attacks, when the aura starts from the abdominal viscera. But only the *Musk* has clearly developed hysterical attacks, with pulmonary and laryngeal spasms and unconsciousness. And we may say, in passing, only *Castoreum* has cured watery or green mucous stools in delicate, nervous children, who weaken under summer heat or during dentition, and who will not rally under the *Valeriana*, *Ignatia* and *Magnesia Muricata*.

Nux Moschata exerts a very novel influence upon the MIND. This state varies from a bewilderment, in which the surroundings are strange, dreamy or fanciful, to a condition of absent-mindedness, sleepiness, and finally deep stupor, with loss of motion and sensation. Mental states may alternate. At one time she laughs, as if everything partook of were ludicrous. She jests even about serious subjects. Suddenly her mood changes to sadness, with weeping and loud crying; or her expression grows stupid, all ideas vanish, and she appears as if overwhelmed with sleep. There are, likewise, errors of perception; a momentary unconsciousness she regards as having been of long duration. Her hands look too large. Objects gradually diminish in size, as she looks at them steadily. The bodily functions come under the same influence: great weakness and bruised feeling of the small of the back and the legs; the knees feel weak, as after a long journey; prostration; tendency to faint; oppressed breathing; rush of blood to the heart; and cold and dry skin. So relaxed, that the pulse and breath are scarcely discernible. Head drops forward, the chin resting on the breast. Head rolls about, as if bulky. Bowels enormously distended with wind, as from weak digestion. Even soft stools are evacuated with difficulty. It is this mental and bodily atony, which has led to the *excellent cures* made with *Nux Moschata*, not only in hysterical weakness, but also in typhoid fever and cholera infantum. The hystero-spasmodic symptoms of the drug are intimately commingled with the above symptoms; head jerked forward; jaws clenched; heart as if grasped; sudden oppression of the heart, with choking sensation; tonic, followed by clonic spasms; unconsciousness or fainting.

Accompaniments are :

Great dryness of the mouth and throat, which, on account of her tendency to magnify, she complains of extremely. The least emotional excitement renews the symptoms, increases the distension of the abdomen, etc. Skin dry and cool, no disposition to sweat. Palpitation of the heart; heart-beat and pulse changeable.

Valeriana is so much abused as an anti-spasmodic, that Homœopaths are too apt to neglect it. But it occupies its definite place in the treatment of hysteria, differing from *Musk*, *Asafœtida* and all other nervines. It is not so much adapted to hysterical spasms, with unconsciousness, like the drugs already considered, as it is to a general state of nervous and vascular excitement. Both mind and body are in a condition of irritation. The patient is lively, joyous, talking

rapidly, with rapid sequence of thoughts. Sometimes she imagines she is beset with dangers or surrounding objects seem strange. She suffers from headache, giddiness and restlessness. Her muscular organism is so much irritated that she cannot keep quiet; she *must* move. The same state influences her pains. The provings show twinging, drawing, cramp-like, stinging or darting-tearing pains, all worse when she sits and better when she walks. The circulation, too, is excited; her head feels full to bursting; constant heat and uneasiness; dry heat in the evening while sitting; flushes of heat. She is wide awake and restless all night, falling into a dreamy sleep towards morning. Digestion is disturbed. Before dinner she has a taste as of foetid tallow, while early in the morning, on awaking, the taste is flat or slimy. Nausea, as if a thread were hanging in the throat; nausea beginning in the region of the umbilicus and gradually rising to the fauces. Bloated abdomen.

From the order of UMBELLIFERÆ we derive two GUMS, which have often been used in nervous affections. I refer to *Gum Ammoniac* and, especially, to *Asafætida*. The latter acts most prominently upon the abdominal ganglia, and thence upon the whole nervous system. Its most characteristic effects are as follows: Reversal of the peristaltic action of the bowels, stomach and particularly of the throat; rancid eructations, with profuse saliva, greasy taste; the head feels dull and compressed; burning in the stomach and œsophagus; enormous meteorism of the stomach; stools papescent, brown, offensive; spasmodic tightness of the chest, as if the lungs could not be fully expanded; oppression to an agonizing degree; heart congested and distended, with small pulse. Drawing and tightness, here and there; pulse small, contracted, with shivering in the lumbar region. Pressure in various places, usually from within outward. Cutting, labor-like distress in the region of the uterus. Urine brown, of pungent odor. Later, as the patient weakens, there are malaise, yawning, shuddering from time to time, vertigo, vanishing of sight and cold sweat.

Clinically, it has been determined that *Asafætida* is suited to nervous patients, when their condition is the direct sequel of the checking of habitual discharges, such as the external healing of running ulcers, the sudden suppression of a diarrhœa, etc. Also after the abuse of *Mercury*, when, besides the nervousness, affections of the bones and periosteum, such as caries, are likewise present. There are extreme

sensitiveness in the region of the carious ulcer, and severe pains at night. Women are sometimes helped by *Asafætida*, when a habitual expectoration is checked and hysterical symptoms, together with oppression of the chest, follow. Here the drug displays a family resemblance to *Gum Ammoniac*, which has frequently been given for such a condition of the lungs.

Musk and *Asafætida* agree in producing globus hystericus, spasm of the chest and palpitation. The former is best-adapted to a full-fledged hysterical spasm, with fainting or unconsciousness. The latter has more offensive discharges, and the globus is a part of an extensive reverse peristalsis. Fainting has not been noted (except in one case, when the intensity of the pain caused it). Tympany is also well-marked.

Magnesia Muriatica resembles the latter remedy and also *Musk*. Like other *Magnesia* preparations it affects the stomach and bowels, and the nervous system. The *Carbonate* and *Phosphate* are particularly indicated in neuralgia, especially in cases subject to repeated attacks by reason of nervous debility. The *Muriate*, however, has been proved to be eminently useful in hysteria. We observe prominent abdominal symptoms; nausea, with accumulation of water in the mouth; liver enlarged; tongue large, flabby and yellow; she must hurry to stool, which is crumbly, as if burnt; and, as if to show a combination of abdominal and nervous symptoms, there are rumbling in the abdomen, with dragging, griping, cutting, tension, and then pain, as if the bowels were cut to pieces; feeling of something rising into the throat like a ball, almost taking her breath; relieved by eructations. Flatus collects in the stomach and abdomen, causing reflex spasmodic symptoms through irritated nerves. This is still further confirmed by the following: Attack of faintness during dinner; anxiety with nausea and pale face; trembling of the body; relieved by eructations. Or, again, sudden heaviness on the chest during dinner, nausea, water in the mouth; heat mounting to the face; it seems, as if eructation or vomiting would relieve her.

Illusions of fancy have been observed. Very important is the *head-ache, griping and raging in both the temples*, with sensation as though she would become dizzy and lose her consciousness, disappearing on pressing the head with both hands. Headache, relieved by wrapping up the head.

The menstrual flow is black, clotted, with pains in the back while

walking and in the thighs when sitting. Uterine spasms, with tension in the groins (Hale thinks in the broad ligaments); cutting in the lower abdomen during menses. Cramps in the abdomen, with pressure upon the rectum and genitals.

Palpitation of the heart, not like *Musk*, as from anxious expectation, but, nevertheless, non-organic, for it comes on while sitting and on rising from a seat, and disappears on moving about. This has been several times confirmed.

Briefly, by way of summary: *Moschus*, excited, scolding, fainting; coldness; spasms of the glottis and lungs.

Castoreum, exhausted, pains better from pressure; menstrual colic, with pallor and cold sweat.

Nux Moschata, errors of perception, drowsy; enormous tympany; oppression of the heart and throat; skin dry, cool.

Valeriana, nerves irritated, cannot keep still; tearings, cramps, better when moving; taste of tallow or slime.

Asafætida, reverse peristalsis, rancid eructations, offensive flatus; tightness of the chest; checked discharges.

Magnesia Muriatica, faints at dinner; relief from eructations; head-symptoms, better from pressure and wrapping up; palpitation, better on moving about; stools crumble at the verge of the anus.

Moschus has been employed by allopathic physicians, when in the course of pneumonia, a purely nervous delirium obtains. The brain is violently excited and the patient talks nonsense with furious vivacity (Trousseau).

We need remedies for just such cases—remedies which will calm the irritable weak nerves, and permit the disease to proceed in its normal course.

The following may prove beneficial in diseases embarrassed by a condition of non-reaction from irritable weakness: *Musk*, *Ambra Grisea*, *Asafætida*, *Valeriana*, *Castoreum*, *Coffea*, *Scutellaria*, *Cypripedium*, *Coca*, *Zincum Ox.*, *China*, *Camphor*, *Agaricus* and *Tarantula*.

LECTURE X.

MOLLUSCA

SEPIA

Belonging to the MOLLUSCA is an animal called the *Sepia* or *Cuttle Fish*. A hard calcareous substance belonging to the cuttle-fish is, you all know, used for the feeding of birds. The animal itself possesses a little sac or pouch, which contains a dark-brown, almost black, fluid. When pursued by a larger fish, it ejects this fluid, thus clouding the water and protecting itself from its foe. This was for a long time supposed to be the only use for this fluid. It was supposed to be entirely inert, when taken into the human system. Since Hahnemann's experiments have shown the fallacy of this belief, it is safe to suppose that the cuttle-fish uses it also to kill the smaller fry upon which it preys.* The name *Sepia* is the common term used to designate this remedy in our *Materia Medica*, the juice just referred to being the part employed. This juice is used by artists. The history of the introduction of this substance into our *Materia Medica* is as follows :

It is stated on the authority of Dr. Hering that an intimate friend and patient of Hahnemann, an artist, was in the habit of wetting his brush, containing India ink, with his saliva. Failing to cure him of his chronic ailments, Hahnemann suggested the ink as the probable cause of his persistent symptoms. The artist doubted this, but nevertheless modified his custom by covering the lips with a thin layer of sponge moistened with water, and the mouth being thus protected by an impervious though pliable shield, his obscure illness shortly passed away. Hahnemann then instituted provings with the *Sepia Succus*. All the symptoms observed by him have since then been confirmed. In 1874, the American Institute of Homœopathy, acting under the notion that our old remedies should be re-proved, performed this task for *Sepia*. There were made some twenty-five provings of the drug in the third to the two-hundredth potencies. These were reported at the meeting of the Association, in 1875. They testify to the fact that the provings left us by Hahnemann cannot be improved upon.

Sepia is a remedy of inestimable value. It acts especially on the FEMALE ORGANISM, although it also has some action on the MALE. It is particularly adapted to delicate females, with rather fine skin, sensitive

* See also Teste's *Materia Medica*, page 299.

to all impressions, usually with dark hair, although not necessarily so ; the face is apt to be sallow and the eyes surrounded by dark rings.

It acts upon the VITAL FORCES as well as upon the ORGANIC SUBSTANCES of the body. It very soon impresses the CIRCULATION, which becomes more and more disturbed as the proving progresses. Even as early as the fourth hour, there are developed flushes of heat and ebullitions. These flushes end in sweat, with a weak, faint feeling. Any motion or exertion is followed by hot spells and free sweats.

Hand in hand with this orgasm is an erethism of the NERVOUS SYSTEM, causing restlessness, anxiety, etc.

These two sets of symptoms indicate the disturbing influence of the drug upon the nervous system of animal life and also upon the vaso-motor nerves. Thence arise headaches, various local congestions, etc.

Quickly following these symptoms are those marked by relaxation of tissues and nervous weakness. The prover becomes languid, prostrated, and faint. The joints feel weak, as if they would easily become dislocated. The viscera drag downward, and thus originate the well-known goneness, etc. Venous congestions still continue, and, indeed, on account of vaso-motor weakness, increase. The prolapsed uterus becomes more and more engorged, the portal stasis is augmented and the liver is heavy and sluggish. The blood-vessels are full, and hence the limbs feel sore, bruised and tired. The general depressing influence upon the vital powers is further displayed in great weakness, faintness and trembling. The limbs feel heavy, as if paralyzed ; stiffness and unwieldiness of the legs, especially after sleep.

The sphincters, as well as all structures depending for power upon non-striated muscles, are weak. Hence, the rectum becomes prolapsed, evacuations of bowels and bladder are tardy and sluggish, and yet there is no complete paralysis.

Organic changes are produced, as exhibited in the complexion, which is yellow, earthy ; in the secretions, which are offensive, sour, excoriating, etc. ; in the condition of the skin, which has offensive exhalations, and is disposed to eruptions, discoloration, desquamation, ulcers, etc.

Among the conditions which modify the *Sepia* case, none is so important as *the effect of motion*. Two or three provers experienced decided relief of the symptoms (one prover excepting horse-back riding) from violent exercise. But many symptoms are made worse from exertion. How, then, are we to discriminate ? Since many of the symptoms arise from lax tissues, with torpidity, and above all, with surcharged veins,

exercise, by favoring the return of blood to the heart, relieves. The aggravation from horse-back riding or from the motion of a ship—since it jars the sensitive parts and even tends to increase venous fulness—necessarily augments the troubles. But the headache, faint, exhausted condition, the sacro-lumbar pains, and often, too, the prolapsus uteri, are naturally intensified by walking.

Briefly, it has been found that *Sepia acts well in men, or more often, in women, who are puffed and flabby, less frequently emaciated*; who have a yellow, or dirty yellow-brown blotched skin; who are inclined to sweat, especially about the genitals, arm-pits and back; and who suffer with hot flushes, headaches in the morning, awaken stiff and tired and are subjects of diseases of the sexual organs. The man has sexual erethism, but without energy, and coitus induces great exhaustion (neurasthenia). The woman is erethistic, with hysteria, or with prolapsed uterus, palpitation, orgasm of blood, faintness, etc. In both cases, there may be portal stasis, with imperfectly-acting liver, with atonic dyspepsia, sluggish bowels, uric acid deposit in the urine, and attending evidences of impaired digestion and assimilation. The general attitude is never one of strength and healthful ease, but rather of lax connective tissue, languor and easily-produced paresis.

It is to be further remembered that the *Sepia* symptoms are notably worse in the forenoon and evening, the afternoon bringing a time of general mitigation. Of this fact there are numerous confirmations.

We are now prepared to review the symptoms in detail, and to determine whether they sustain the assertions thus far made.

To understand the symptomatology of so prominent a drug as *Sepia*, which has in its pathogenesis some two thousand symptoms of more or less importance, we must consider the action of the substance upon the various tissues. First of all the BLOOD. *Sepia* causes great disturbance in the CIRCULATION; many of its symptoms seem to depend upon venous congestion, and this is especially noticeable in the portal circulation. Reviewing some of the symptoms based on this pathological condition, we find flushes of heat, which seem to begin about the trunk and go upward to the head, with anxiety, and, of course, an oppressed feeling, ending in perspiration; throbbing all over the body, particularly in the epigastrium, in the hepatic region, in the uterine region, and in the small of the back. This symptom is very common in hysteria and chlorosis. Nose-bleed, either from mechanical causes, as from a blow or a fall or from being in a hot room or from

suppressed menses. Throbbing pain in the uterus; the uterus when examined is found to be swollen, engorged with blood, sensitive to the touch, and as we shall see when speaking of the local symptoms, displaced. *The hands are hot and the feet are cold; or, as soon as the feet become hot, the hands become cold.* This is an excellent indication for *Sepia*.

If we look at the symptoms of the SKIN, again we find the action of *Sepia* due to defective venous circulation. We know that when the vaso-motor nerves are inactive, the skin is more sensitive to the effects of irritation, and is particularly apt to develop herpetic eruptions, especially about the elbow and knee-joints. Ulcers may form about the joints, particularly about the joints of the fingers. Under *Sepia* these are generally painless. There are only two other remedies that I know of with this symptom, namely, *Borax* and *Mezereum*. *Sepia* has been many times confirmed as a remedy in *herpes circinatus*.

Sepia also causes yellowish-brown spots, itching, redness, vesicles, humidity and rawness, scaling, pustules. The warm room makes the urticaria patient feel comfortable; but the warmth of the bed aggravates the pricking of the skin. Dr. Dunham, guided by the tendency to scaling, recommends the drug as an antidote to *Rhus*-poisoning.

Sepia stands well in the treatment of psoriasis, though inferior to *Arsenicum* and *Arsenicum Iodatum*.

These yellowish-brown spots have also been removed by *Lycopodium*, *Nux Vomica* and *Sulphur*. *Curare* is used by Dr. Baruch of New York.

Besides *Sepia*, *Calcarea Ostrearum*, *Baryta Carb.* and *Tellurium* have been recommended for ring-worm. *Baryta Carb.* has never been successful in my hands. *Tellurium* is useful for ring-worm over a great portion of the body in intersecting rings.

In scabies, *Sepia* is indicated after *Sulphur*, when pustules intersperse the itch-vesicles.

Sepia has a marked action on CONNECTIVE TISSUE, weakening it, and thus producing a great variety of symptoms. Thus, there is weakness of the joints, which give out readily when walking; and weakness about the pit of the stomach, not relieved by eating and evidently the result of a sagging down of the viscera. This effect of *Sepia* may be utilized in cases in which the joints are readily dislocated.

Now, taking up the organs *seriatim*, we find *Sepia* to have a marked action on the MIND. It produces a mental state, which is quite

characteristic, and which ought to be present when *Sepia* is the remedy. The patient, usually a woman, is low-spirited, sad and cries readily. This sadness is usually associated with irritability. It will not do to find fault with the *Sepia* woman. At other times, she manifests a condition of perfect indifference. She does not care for her household affairs or even for her own family.

This mental state of *Sepia* is to be distinguished from that of *Pulsatilla*, *Natrum Mur.* and *Causticum*.

Pulsatilla is, without doubt, the nearest analogue. Like *Sepia*, it develops a state of weeping, anxiety with ebullitions, peevish ill-humour, solicitude about health, etc. But only the former has the *mild, yielding, clinging disposition, seeking consolation*. There may be moroseness and peevishness or irresolution, but it *lacks* the angry irritability and the cool indifference of the latter.

Natrum Muriaticum is COMPLEMENTARY to *Sepia*; they agree in causing weeping mood, depression of spirits, persistent recalling of past unpleasantness, irritability, indifference, loss of memory and alternation of mental states. The former has prominently, *worse from consolation*. Clinically, we may say the same for *Sepia*. Both remedies, too, have ailments aggravated by vexation or anger. The two are evidently similar in causing weak and irritable nerves, but their *complemental relation* consists in the fact that *Sepia* causes more vascular erethism; hence it is that under *Sepia*, disturbed feelings induce congestion of the chest and head, animated conversation causes hot face and sweats follow excitement. In *Natrum Mur.*, the symptoms point more to nervous excitement or weakness alone, hence emotions induce headache and drawing up the spine; and unpleasant thoughts cause sadness, paralytic weakness or irritability without ebullitions. If hypochondriacal, it is a state of melancholy from mental depression, caused by inert bowels; while in *Sepia* the same state depends also upon portal stasis, and therefore is more persistent and associated with more irritable temper. *Natrum Mur.* may be called for when the mental state depends upon uterine disease or menstrual irregularity, but this will be only a prolapsus, never the uterine engorgement of *Sepia*. The indifference of *Natrum Mur.* is born of hopelessness and mental languor; while that of *Sepia* includes an undisguised aversion to those nearest and naturally dearest.

Causticum induces sadness, especially before the menses. The face is yellow; but the anxiety is more a timid, fearful state. She is full

of forebodings. She dreads the possibility of accidents to herself and others.

Lilium Tigrinum stands very near to *Sepia*. It affects the circulation, particularly of venous blood, and, as reflex symptoms from uterine and ovarian irritation, there are nervous irritability; desire to be busy, yet cannot do much; hurried manner. Depressed, full of apprehension of incurable disease, of accidents, etc. Feels that she will go crazy; weeping mood.

Both remedies suit the weakened system, especially that of the female; fearful about one's health; hurried, nervous, fidgety; so nervous that the least excitement causes cold, clammy hands, palpitation, etc. In both, the cause of debility seems to be a relaxation of the ligamentous structures, serous sacs and veins. The first two account for the empty, gone feelings; weak knees (even cracking in *Lilium*, from deficient synovial fluid); prolapsus, etc. The last explains the readiness to portal stagnation (*Sepia*), fulness of the chest, heart and the veins of the extremities.

There is, however, an essential difference in this, that the *Lilium* patient finds relief in diverting her mind by busying herself; while the *Sepia* patient has many nervous symptoms relieved by violent exercise. It is, in the former case, a sexual erethism which is thus relieved; in the latter, relief is general, by favoring venous circulation, nervous erethism being but slight, and being associated with lessened venereal passion and aversion to coitus. Moreover, *Lilium* has a marked remission of its symptoms in the forenoon, while *Sepia* is more apt to find relief during the afternoon.

Hepar develops a mood, which it may not be inappropriate to consider. Sadness; unpleasant events return to mind; sad in the evening, even with thoughts of suicide; peevish; the slightest thing makes him break out into violence, and he does not wish to see the members of his own family.

But this latter condition is not quite the indifference of *Sepia*. It arises more from a contrary mood. And, further, only *Hepar* has such violent outbursts of passion.

Platina is similar in its depressed moods. "Indifference; he does not seem to care whether his absent wife dies or not." But the digression is into haughtiness; or into anxiety, with fear of imminent death; or into that contracted mental state, akin to the feeling of personal superiority, in which "everything seems too narrow; with

weeping mood." And, besides, as we shall see anon, the uterine symptoms differ materially.

Let us now consider the HEAD symptoms of *Sepia*. There is a disease of the head called *hemi-crania*, for which *Sepia* is one of our main remedies. The symptoms which indicate it here are the following: Pains over one eye (usually the left), of a throbbing character; deep, stitching pains, which seem to be in the membranes of the brain; the pains almost always shoot upward or from within outward; they are so severe as to extort cries, and frequently culminate in vomiting. The paroxysms are renewed or aggravated by motion, light, noise or by a thunder-storm, and are relieved by sleep or rest in a dark room. Usually, with women, there are soreness of the face, uterine malposition or disturbance of menstruation. We find, too, that the patient may have a jerking of the head backward and forward, worse while sitting and in the forenoon. This has been utilized in nervous women (with hysteria, for instance), and also in children with open fontanelles. In these cases, you should not give *Sulphur*, *Calcarea* or remedies of that type. Study the symptoms and you will find that *Sepia* is indicated. *Sepia* is also useful in arthritic headaches, especially when, like those of *Nux Vomica*, they are worse in the morning, with nausea and vomiting. The liver, of course, is affected and the urine is loaded with uric acid.

In headache from brain-fag, *Sepia* is to be selected by its general cachectic condition. It is said to be particularly efficacious when an one-sided occupation has led to brain exhaustion. Compare *Natrum Mur.*, *Nux Vom.*, *Sulphur* and *Picric Acid*.

In hemi-crania, you may compare *Sepia* with *Belladonna*, *Sanguinaria*, *Iris*, *Pulsatilla*, *Nux Vomica*, *Arsenicum*, *Theridion*, *Silicea* and *Thuja*.

Belladonna is to be selected in hemi-crania, when there are violent hyperæmia, with throbbing of the carotids, red face, intolerance of the least jar, light or noise. It is indicated, you will see, in plethoric patients, and not in the cachectic, as with *Sepia*.

Sanguinaria produces a right-sided headache, the pains coming over from the occiput. They increase and decrease with the course of the sun, reaching their acme at mid-day. The paroxysms end with profuse urination (as in *Silicea*, *Gelsemium* and *Veratrum Album*). They recur every seven days. *Sanguinaria* also has a menstrual headache, which attends a profuse flow. In *Sepia*, the menses are scanty. In *Sanguinaria*, the pains are on the right side; in *Sepia*, they may occur on either side;

You will use *Iris Versicolor* in hemi-crania, when the attack begins with blurring of sight and the paroxysms are attended with sour, watery vomiting. The pains involve the infra-orbital and dental nerves, with stupid or stunning headache.

Pulsatilla is very similar to *Sepia*. Both are indicated by : Scanty menses ; bursting, throbbing, boring or stitching pains on one side of the head : obscuration of sight, white tongue, nausea and vomiting. *Pulsatilla* has more vomiting, and a thickly-furred tongue with clammy mouth, and relief from cold air. The pains are shifting in character and are associated with chilliness. They are worse in the evening. In *Sepia*, the pains recur in shocks or flashes, with proportionate increase of heat in the head ; the blurring of sight is associated with heavy eye-lids ; and the face, though red with headache in either remedy, is ordinarily yellow with *Sepia* and pale with *Pulsatilla*.

Nux Vomica is more suited to men than is *Sepia*. It cures a drawing, aching feeling as of a nail driven into the head or as if the brain were dashed to pieces. The face is pale sallow or sallow on a red ground. The attacks commence early in the morning, and generally increase to a frantic degree. As under *Sepia*, the exciting causes may be hæmorrhoids, abdominal plethora or brain fatigue. In general, however, the two drugs are very different.

Arsenicum will cause a throbbing, stupefying headache over the left eye. In this particular, it resembles *Sepia*, but the prostration and restlessness of the two drugs are very different, as is also the intensity of the angry irritability, even to swearing, which *Arsenicum* induces. The *Arsenicum* headache exceptionally derives a temporary relief from the application of cold water to the head.

Theridion has, more accurately speaking, flickering before the eyes, then blurring. The nausea of this remedy is made worse by closing the eyes and also by noise. The effect of noise is more intense than in *Sepia*. It seems to intensify the pains, and, as it were, penetrates to the teeth, so sensitive are the nerves to this sort of vibration.

Silicea may be needed after any unwonted exertion, if moderate. The pains excite nausea and fainting, and are followed by obscuration of vision.

Sepia is very useful in the diseases of the EYES. You will find it indicated in asthenopia, attending uterine diseases. You may differentiate *Sepia* from other remedies by the time of its aggravation, the patient generally being worse in the evening ; in the morning and afternoon she is quite free from symptoms.

In conjunctivitis, you will find *Sepia* indicated when the inflammation is of a sluggish type, occurring generally in scrofulous children. The symptoms are sub-acute. There is muco-purulent discharge in the morning. The eyes feel comparatively comfortable during the day, while in the evening there is an annoying dryness of the conjunctivæ.

The remaining eye-symptoms of *Sepia* we may summarize as follows : Cataract ; trachoma, with or without pannus ; scaly lids ; pustular lids, with eruptions on the face ; eyes irritable to light, lids close in spite of him ; eye-lids droop ; aching, sticking pains, worse from rubbing. Causes : Uterine or liver diseases, scrofula or tea-drinking. Worse morning and evening and in hot weather ; better from cold washing and in the afternoon.

I have for years employed *Sepia* in blurring of sight, etc., with prolapsus uteri. I have likewise found it efficient in asthenopia, associated with exhaustion dependent upon loss of semen, whether of voluntary or involuntary occurrence. In these respects, the drug is similar to *Natrum Mur.*, *Lilium Tig.*, *Jaborandi* and *Kali Carb.* The first of these superadds muscular weakness (internal recti), stiff sensation in the muscles of the eyes on moving them, etc. There is running together of letters or stitches, but not the sudden vanishing of sight so marked in *Sepia*.

Lilium Tigrinum causes smarting of the eyes ; blurring with heat in the eye-lids and eyes ; sharp pains over the left eye ; thus symptomatically resembling *Sepia*. It has also burning, smarting in the eyes after reading, better in the open air, like *Pulsatilla*. Spasm of accommodation (study *Jaborandi*).

Cyclamen and *Pulsatilla* may also be considered with *Sepia*, in sudden vanishing of sight ; the first, with profuse and dark menses, the second, with scanty, dark flow. But the *Cyclamen* blindness accompanies a semi-lateral headache of the left temple, with pale face, nausea referred to the throat and weak digestion.

Under *Pulsatilla*, which you may also use in conjunctivitis, there is a discharge of muco-pus, but it is bland and is worse at night, with agglutination of the lids in the morning. There are fine granulations on the lids. The patient is subject to repeated highly-inflamed styes.

You may employ *Graphites* when the canthi crack and bleed ; and the edges of the lids are pale and swollen, as well as scaly.

Thuja is indicated in eye affections of tea-drinkers. Brown, bran-like scales accumulate about the cilia, and there are little tarsal tumors, like warts,

Nux Vomica will be called for in eye affections associated with liver diseases. The symptoms are worse in the morning, and some of them are relieved by cold bathing.

Natrum Mur., like *Sepia*, is indicated in eye-affections reflex from uterine diseases; the lids droop. But under *Natrum Mur.*, there is more spasmodic closure of the lids in conjunctivitis; the discharges are thin and acrid; there are cracks in the canthi and also in the corners of the mouth; pains over the eyes are present, worse when looking down.

Alumina likewise has falling of the lids, dryness, burning, dim sight; but *Alumina* has aggravation in the evening and at night. The inner canthi are affected.

Next, we shall consider the action of *Sepia* on the ABDOMINAL ORGANS. It is indicated in the form of dyspepsia mentioned above, and also in the dyspepsia incident to uterine diseases, when it is associated with a gone, empty feeling in the epigastrium or the abdomen, with sour or bitter taste in the mouth, and with a longing for acids or pickles, which seem to relieve these symptoms. The tongue is coated white, the bowels are usually constipated, the stools are hard, dry and insufficient, or even if not indurated, they are expelled with difficulty. The abdomen is swollen and distended with flatus, and there is almost always soreness in the hepatic region. On making a physical exploration you will find the liver enlarged, not from fatty or amyloid degeneration, but from congestion.

Hæmorrhoids are also an indication for *Sepia*, when there is bleeding at stool, with a feeling of fulness in the rectum, as though it were distended with some foreign material, which seems to excite an urging to stool. The urine has a peculiar foetid odor and is very turbid. When standing, it deposits an uric acid sediment, which adheres tenaciously to the side of the vessel.

Lycopodium is a worthy rival of *Sepia*, in the condition just described. The distinction between the two remedies may be given in a very few words. A sensation of emptiness in the epigastrium is more characteristic of *Sepia*; repletion after eating, of *Lycopodium*. Indeed, with the last-named drug, the repletion overshadows the other symptoms, often existing without any alteration in the appearance of the tongue. Sour taste and sour or burning eructations are, however, very common. The abdomen is in a state of ferment. After eating, the circulation is disturbed, with irresistible drowsiness. The urine contains a sediment

of free red sand. The bowels are constipated, with urging and constriction of the anus. The urine, however, is not so offensive as under *Sepia*.

Sulphur resembles *Sepia* in many respects. Both are suitable in torpid cases with defective reaction. There are abdominal plethora, congested liver, piles, constipation, hunger at about 11 A.M.; bitter or sour taste; eructations, sour or tasting like bad eggs; fulness from little food, etc. In *Sulphur*, the face is more blotched, red, and at times spotted. Saliva nauseates him. He vomits food. He craves brandy or beer and sweets; but they disagree. He experiences hunger at 11 A.M.; while in *Sepia*, it is more of a gone, faint feeling. The constipation is attended with ineffectual urging, like *Nux Vomica*.

For gone, empty feeling in the epigastrium, compare *Sepia* with *Calcarea Ostrearum*, *Cocculus*, *Kali Carb.*, *Stannum*, *Ignatia*, *Carbo An.*, *Sarsaparilla*, *Niccolum*, *Oleander*, *Ipecac.*, *Thea*, *Staphisagria*, *Actea Rac.* and *Hydrastis*.

Cocculus has the weakness extending all over the abdomen and chest. It tires her to talk. The feeling is renewed by over-exertion and especially by loss of sleep.

Kali Carb. has empty feeling before eating, out of proportion to the feeling of vacuity caused by hunger, with undue bloating after eating, especially after soup in small quantity.

Under *Stannum*, the sensation continues after eating, and extends all over the chest.

With *Ignatia*, it is attended by sighing.

Under *Carbo Animalis*, it arises from loss of vital fluids.

Sarsaparilla has it associated with rumbling in the abdomen.

Niccolum, without desire for food.

Oleander, with sensation of distended abdomen; the chest feels empty and cold.

Actea Racemosa is excellent, when, with the faint, empty feeling in the epigastrium, there is a trembling, wavy sensation spreading from the stomach over the body.

Hydrastis relieves, when there is sinking sensation, palpitation of the heart and mucus-coated stools.

Thea produces a gone, faint feeling; sick-headache radiating from one point and pains in the left ovary.

LECTURE XI.

MOLLUSCA (*contd.*)

SEPIA

(*continued*)

Let us resume our study of *Sepia*. Going still lower in the abdomen, we find it exhibiting a very marked action on the UTERINE ORGANS, causing, as I mentioned the other day, engorgement of the uterus with displacement. In a well-advanced *Sepia* case, the uterus is enlarged and the cervix is indurated. The organ is either prolapsed or retroverted. Leucorrhœa is a very prominent symptom, the discharge being of a yellowish-green color and somewhat offensive. With these objective symptoms, we find bearing-down pains in the abdomen and in the small of the back. This is so extensive at times that it seems to interfere with breathing. Sometimes the patient feels, as if everything would be forced out through the vulva. This feeling is relieved by sitting with the limbs crossed. With the bearing-down there is associated a backache, referable to the lumbar or sacral region. It is decidedly worse when the patient is standing or walking. There are burning pains in the uterus, and sometimes pains of a sharp character shooting upwards; or there may be a sensation, as if the uterus were clutched by a hand—a symptom to be found also under *Cactus* and *Lilium Tigrinum*. The menses are usually late and scanty, although exceptionally they may be early and profuse.

The most similar remedy to *Sepia* is *Lilium Tigrinum*, for the provings of which we are indebted to Dr. William Payne, of Bath, Maine. He was led to make the provings after learning that the flowers of this plant had caused convulsions in a child. He thought that it might prove to be a valuable remedy in the convulsions of children. In his provings, he was assisted by Dr. Dunham and a number of ladies. He observed convulsions in the course of the provings, but in almost every instance some alteration in the functions of the uterus and ovaries was noticed. The uterine symptoms of *Lilium Tigrinum* are those which often accompany or follow pregnancy and labor. It is indicated in cases of sub-involution. The uterus does not regain its normal size after confinement and the lochia lasts too long. When the patient rises to walk, the uterus falls by its own weight.

The patient complains of a heavy, dragging sensation, principally in the hypogastric region. She feels the need of some support to hold up the abdominal organs. This is very similar to *Sepia*. In *Sepia*, as stated, the woman sits with her legs crossed, thus giving an artificial support to the uterus. The leucorrhœa, too, is very similar. Under *Sepia*, it is yellowish-green or milky, somewhat fœtid and often excoriating. Under *Lilium*, I think the most characteristic leucorrhœa is watery, yellowish or yellowish-brown, and excoriating. This excoriating property of *Lilium* is characteristic. The provers of *Lilium* had in two cases prolapsus, and in one, retroversion of the uterus. There is urging to urinate under *Lilium*; when the urine passes, it causes burning and smarting—the same kind of feeling at the meatus urinarius as the leucorrhœa causes at the vulva. Then, too, you will find urging to stool; morning diarrhœa, hurrying the patient out of bed, the stool being yellow, papescent and causing an excoriating feeling at the anus. Here *Lilium* rubs against *Sulphur*, which has characteristically early morning diarrhœa. The *Lilium* symptoms are usually worse in the afternoon, while those of *Sepia* are worse in the forenoon.

Lilium has some CHEST symptoms, which are worthy of note. Patients experience a full, crowded feeling in the chest, as though there were too much blood there; they want the windows open, as fresh air gives them relief. This oppression of the chest is caused by venous stasis. With it, there is a taste as of blood in the mouth, reminding one of *Pulsatilla* and *Hamamelis*, both of which have that symptom. There is a feeling as of a rivet or a bullet in the mammary region; also a feeling of coldness about the heart. *Natrum Mur.* cures this latter symptom, when it appears during mental exertion; *Lilium*, when it occurs as a result of uterine disease. *Kali Bichromicum*, *Kali Chloratum* and *Carbo Animalis* also have it, and Dr. Richard Hughes reports a case in which he cured it with *Petroleum*.

"*Helonias*", according to Dr. Dunham, "produces profound melancholy; deep, undefined depression, with a sensation of soreness and weight in the womb; 'a consciousness of a womb.' *Lilium* dulls the intellect, produces a sensation of hurry, with debility, and distress based on an apprehension of having some fatal or serious malady." And, further, *Helonias* is an *excellent remedy* when there is a tired, aching feeling and some burning in the back and legs. This is common enough with women, and no other remedy, unless it is *Picric Acid*,

relieves it more promptly. The debility of *Helonias* is the result of impaired nutrition. Experiments have clearly demonstrated the fact, that a diminution of red-corpuscles and a general impoverishment of the blood results from its use.

Sulphur is often needed to aid *Sepia* in a chronic case. The COMPLEMENTARY relation lies in the common power of the two drugs to correct abdominal congestion and other vascular irregularities. Sometimes, when the latter is in use, a forenoon "goneness" becomes marked as an eleven o'clock faint, hungry feeling; or, flushes of heat persist. Again, an one-sided headache persistently returns and weakens the patient. Piles grow worse. The bearing-down becomes continuous, with a weak feeling in the genitals. Then *Sulphur* is substituted, and an improvement is at once noticed. After a while, however, the symptoms shift pointedly *Sepia*-ward; and so the two *alternate*. Several such cases have been observed. One patient from the West was entirely cured with these two drugs, and remained well. She had been an invalid for years.

Murex, also a MOLLUSC, bears a family resemblance to *Sepia*. The provings are, as yet, meagre, but clinical experience has confirmed some of the symptoms. Dr. Dunham, and after him, Dr. B. F. Betts, have made comparisons between *Murex* and *Sepia*, which are sufficient guides in their differentiation.

Murex, like its relative *Sepia*, causes uterine congestion, epigastric "goneness," cystic irritation, muscular debility and mental depression. It differs, however, in that it causes *sexual excitement*; sexual desire so violent as to fatigue the reason; venereal desire renewed by the slightest touch. The secretions are more copious than is usual with *Sepia*. Thus, the menses are profuse, instead of scanty. There is copious urination at midnight with pale urine; the patient wakes with a start and a violent desire to urinate. This is not so marked in *Sepia*. Both, however, have intermittent menses.

Both remedies are useful in affections of the uterine cervix. *Murex*, when there is a sensation of soreness, or "a feeling as though some thing was pressing on a sore spot in the pelvis"—(Betts). Lancinating pains extending upward to the abdomen or thorax; thick, green or bloody leucorrhœa. *Murex* agrees rather with *Lilium* and *Platina*, in sexual erethism; and with *Kreosote*, in the urinary symptoms.

Clinically it has been used for polyuria, with frequent urging at night. *Kreosote* has sudden urging; he cannot get out of bed quickly enough; he urinates with great haste and passes a large amount of offensive urine.

Kreosote, moreover, bears some relation to *Sepia*. Both have intermittent menstrual flow, dragging downward in the back and pressure outward in the genitals; painful coitus; vomiting of pregnancy; the urine deposits a red sediment and is turbid and offensive. But the menses are usually copious. They are accompanied by somewhat different reflex symptoms from those belonging to *Sepia*, notably, difficult hearing, with humming and roaring in the head. The dragging in the back is relieved by motion, not aggravated as in *Sepia*, and the leucorrhœa is more acrid and irritating; it excoriates the parts over which it flows. Sometimes it is yellow and has the odor of fresh, green corn.

This acidity of the leucorrhœa, marks clearly the divergence of *Kreosote* from *Sepia*, as well as from *Murex*. This led to the employment of the drug in cancerous and other ulcerations of the cervix uteri. And we now choose it, when there are burning, sensitiveness and tumefaction of the cervix, with bloody, ichorous discharges, sensitiveness to touch or to coitus; and a putridity, which is foreign to the other remedies mentioned.

Stannum resembles *Sepia* in simple prolapsus uteri-et-vaginæ, with "goneness," bearing-down and melancholy. But its characteristic is *falling of the uterus and vagina during hard stool*. Dr. Hughes writes approvingly of its use in relieving the sensation of bearing-down so common with woman-kind, and adds: "I have been astonished at its power over prolapsus. It seems to strengthen with uterine ligaments." (PHARMACODYNAMICS, 4th edition.)

Nux Vomica agrees with *Sepia* in causing portal stasis; uterine congestion; hæmorrhoids; urging to stool; backache, worse from motion; awakening at 3 A.M. But *Nux* produces a peculiar irritability of the tissues, rendering the patient over-sensitive, while the functions are performed fitfully, spasmodically and inharmoniously. Gastric symptoms predominate and they are just those which result in a nervous person, from abuse of stimulants, highly seasoned food, etc. Thus, after a meal the clothing feels uncomfortable; and retching predominates over actual vomiting. There are nausea, weakness and a faint feeling after eating, as if produced by a strong purgative; but never the

"goneness" of *Sepia* or *Murex*. There is frequent, but ineffectual urging to stool—not inertia of the rectum. The menses come too early, but are not very profuse and are accompanied by more spasmodic pains and spasmodic movements in the abdomen than in *Sepia*, and by less steady bearing-down and dragging. *Nux* has one symptom, common after lacerated perineum, namely, internal swelling and burning of the vagina, like a prolapsus.

Aloe acts on the LIVER, increases the bile, causes griping in the bowels, and diarrhœa. Its action on the BOWELS and UTERUS reminds one of *Sepia*, for it causes a determination of blood to these parts, with repletion of the veins and consequent irritation. But the relaxation, which is expressed in *Sepia* by dragging and "goneness," with weakness of the sphincters, is described by the *Aloe* patient as a more complete atony—a paresis. It is expressed as a weight or heaviness, with dragging down. This *heaviness* belongs to the pelvis, uterus, perineum, rectum, sacral region and the lower bowels. In fact, it is *universal*, characterizing even the headache. Dull headache across the forehead, with heaviness in the eyes and nausea; she must make the eyes smaller with pain; and weight on the vertex. That the headaches belong to the bowels and uterine affections are proved by the fact, that they may alternate with symptoms of the latter, like *Podophyllum*.

Coupled with heaviness and congestion, there is weakness of the sphincters. The patient feels a lack of confidence in them. She fears lest some stool will escape with flatus; the fæces and urine pass together; and every time she passes urine, there is a feeling, as if some thin stool would escape. Besides, there is sudden urging in the morning.

Aloe, then, is needed, when, with *uterine congestion and prolapsus*, there are *heaviness in the abdomen and back and uncertain control of the rectum*. The woman frequently suffers from loose bowels. Without any warning, she feels faint, with a sensation, as if she were about to have diarrhœa. If the bowels move, there is more wind than substance, and she becomes prostrated and covered with a clammy sweat. If she has hæmorrhoids, they burn and protrude, and are relieved by cold applications.

Podophyllum suggests itself here. It, too, acts on the LIVER, causes diarrhœa and prolapsus of the uterus and rectum; hollow feeling in the epigastrium; pains in the ovaries (right) and down the anterior crural nerve; and burning in the hypogastrium and sacral region, with retarded menses. The prolapsus uteri of this remedy, however, is

nearest akin to that of *Stannum*, with bearing-down, as if the genitals would come out during stool. But in *Stannum*, it is recorded as occurring during *hard* stool, while under *Podophyllum*, it often supervenes during *loose* evacuation. Hence, *Podophyllum* causes more relaxation in the pelvic region.

Podophyllum, it would seem, affects first the stomach and liver, and then the uterus and rectum. We find it, therefore, most effective *when its gastric symptoms concur with those of the uterine region*. While it resembles *Sepia* in causing bearing-down in the hypogastric and sacral regions, relieved by lying down, aching in the ovaries, etc., *it differs in gastro-hepatic symptoms*; fulness, weight, and dragging about the liver, soreness, better from rubbing. Diarrhœa only early in the morning or during the day; sometimes the passages are wholly fœcal, but they are too frequent. Watery, gushing diarrhœa, continuing from 3 A. M. into the forenoon. Prolapsus ani before stool. After stool, a weak, faint feeling in the abdomen, weak rectum and prolapsus ani. This weakness resembles *Aloe*. It is the paresis of a violent purgative—not the general relaxation of *Sepia*.

Pulsatilla Nigricans is very nearly related to *Sepia*. It cures scanty, late menses; bearing-down; uterine cramps; backache; fainting; hemi-crania; and clavus. It is *especially suitable for women, who are irresolute, yielding and lachrymose or silent, peevish and difficult to please*. There is anxiety, which seems to come from the epigastrium or from the heart, with qualmishness. Anxiety, as if in a hot atmosphere; also anxiety at night, as from heat. The patient is faint; she must have fresh air. She is chilly, yet is generally better in the open air; chilly with pains; anæmia or chlorosis.

The uterine pains of *Pulsatilla*, are cutting and pressing, with a feeling of heaviness, converging towards the pudenda. This weighty sensation is compared to that of a stone, and is observed in the hypogastric and sacral regions. *Constrictive, colicky, cramping pains* predominate; and actual bearing-down is not so marked. Hence, we employ it frequently in delayed menses and in labor. It acts fitfully; hence, the uterine pains come by fits and starts, as does the menstrual flow; labor-pains are spasmodic, irregular and finally end in complete inertia. Thus, there is want of power from the very beginning, shown in the fitful character of the contractions, and in their final utter failure. *Sepia* causes *more bearing-down with the cramp*. If indicated in labor, it is *when an indurated and unyielding cervix retards the progress*.

There may be spasmodic contractions of the os and upward shooting pains. Here it favors *Gelsemium* and *Calcarea Carb.*, while *Pulsatilla* favors *Caulophyllum* and *Secale*.

In temperament, *Pulsatilla* is mild and tearful or peevish, whimsical, and cross; *Sepia* on the other hand, is tearful, depressed, but easily irritated and excited or indifferent.

As already intimated, *Sepia* is of use in a congested or indurated state of the cervix uteri, with soreness and burning. *Aurum Met.*, *Aurum Mur.* and *Aurum Mur. Natronat.* are similar. *Gold* causes hyperæmia, but it acts very differently from *Sepia*. On studying its effects, one is impressed with the prominence of two sets of associated symptoms, namely, *nervous excitation* and *vascular irritation*; and yet the first no more represents innervation, than the second does true plethora. They indicate irritable weakness. Hepatic, renal and uterine congestion appear to arise secondarily to a cardiac irritation with hyperæmia.

The prolonged action of *Gold* develops a fever not unlike that of *Mercurius*, with profuse sweat, salivation and copious urine. There is also a tendency to an overgrowth of fibrous tissue, whence results cirrhosis. The glands, at first stimulated, eventually become enlarged and indurated. The periosteum is diseased, and finally the bones become carious.

In keeping with these changes are its characteristic symptoms. Under its influence the emotions become greatly affected; the patient is easily enraged by trifling contradiction; there may be cheerfulness, but the most persistent state is one of *melancholy and disgust for life, with a tendency to commit suicide*. She imagines: She has lost the affections of her friends; the fates are against her; she is no longer fit for this world, and she longs to die. She is seized with præcordial anxiety and tremulous fearfulness. Rush of blood to the chest develops, when walking fast or when walking for a long time, with bursting fullness. There is bruised pain in the uterine region. She is oversensitive to pain, nervous, tremulous and agitated. The uterus is congested and prolapsed by its very weight. Sexual desire is increased.

While, then, there are congestions, prolapsus and melancholy in *Aurum*, as in *Sepia* and *Murex*, the course of the symptoms is different, and the mental symptoms differ especially. In *Aurum*, there is melancholy with depression, because of supposed loss of friendship; in *Sepia*, on the other hand, there is indifference to friends. Anxiety in the former is

præcordial; she must move from place to place (as in *Arsenicum*); a mere noise makes her anxious. Anxiety in the latter comes, it is true, with disturbed circulation, but it is not especially cardiac, and is accompanied by flushes of heat. Both produce weariness of life, with desire to die, even amounting to suicidal tendency; *Aurum*, because she has *lost the affections of her friends* (Talcott); *Sepia*, from *sheer loathing of life*.

Platina favors on the one hand *Aurum* and on the other *Sepia*. All three have weariness of life. *Platina*, however, has with this weariness, a *great dread of death, which the patient believes to be near at hand*. As in *Aurum*, the *Platina* patient feels, as if she were alone, but she has a peculiar state of mind, which finds a physical parallel in her power of vision. She is out of sorts with the world, for everything seems too narrow. Things in her own home look strange on her return after a short absence. Persons are looked down upon as pitiful, insignificant and very inferior to her; and similarly, *objects about her appear smaller than natural*.

Neither *Aurum* nor *Sepia* compares with *Platina* in the pronounced nymphomania and voluptuous irritation of the genitals. The menstrual flow in the last, is profuse and clotted, instead of scanty.

Platina and *Sepia* have uterine cramp, but in the latter, it is clutching, as if suddenly seized and then released; in the former, it is a *decided cramping, followed by numbness*—a symptom which is *universal* in this remedy.

The *Carbons* should be compared with *Sepia*. They come into use when induration or ulceration is present, with “venosity,” offensive excoriating discharges, and with gastric disturbances, characterized by accumulation and passage of offensive flatus.

Carbo Animalis has proved itself equal, if not superior, to *Sepia* in indurations of the cervix, with burning, tearing pain across the pubes. There are labor-like pains in the pelvis and sacrum; the leucorrhœa stains yellow; the menses are followed by great weakness—she is so weak that she can hardly speak; there is “goneness,” not better from eating. She desires to be alone; she avoids all conversation; she is oppressed with anxiety and orgasms. The *Carbons* act on the VEINS, favor offensive flatus, offensive discharges and excoriations, the last being superficial and irregular in outline. Inflammations are sluggish, and tend to suppuration or death of the parts, with burning pains, great weakness and collapse.

Carbo Animalis causes violent pressing in the back, groins, and

thighs during menses, with unsuccessful urging to eructate. It is distinguished from *Sepia* by a throbbing headache, which follows the menses. It has also copper-colored acne on the face.

Carbo Veg. has caused bearing-down in the rectum and vagina; the os is usually open; there is a feeling of weight in the uterus and right ovary; *the menses have a strong odor*; the leucorrhœa excoriates; the genitals are sore in places, and they smart, itch, burn and are aphthous. Anxiety, with distended veins; a wretched, nervous feeling in the uterus, which culminates in the thighs; nervous, fidgety. Mental depression before menses.

Carbo Veg. may cure varicose veins of the genitals, with blueness and burning, bluish tumors (*Carbo Animalis* being preferable, if they are indurated), ulcers and fistulæ. The vaginal discharges are excoriating, thin and ichorous; while in *Sepia*, they are less excoriating and are thicker. There is burning across the sacrum and dragging from the abdomen to the small of the back. Burning pain deep in the pelvis, increasing and decreasing (Leadam).

Graphites is an impure *Carbon*, which contains traces of IRON. It combines the offensive secretions, flatulency and skin symptoms of the *Carbons*, with anæmia. According to Dr. Dunham, the onset of the menses is accompanied by a variety of accessory symptoms, as with *Sepia*. This remedy is not often required for prolapsus uteri, but it is clearly indicated when there is a feeling, as if *the womb would press out the vagina*; the patient complains of a heavy load in the abdomen, and of lancinating pain, like electric shocks, down the thighs (Leadam). The leucorrhœa is profuse, coming in gushes and is excoriating. This remedy affects the ovaries more decidedly than does *Sepia*; the left ovary is indurated and swollen, and pains are felt when the parts are touched. Like *Sepia*, it causes the nipples to inflame and crack. It is very useful to soften or remove cicatricial tissue in the mammae (like *Phytolacca*).

But *Graphites* is best-adapted to women, who are anæmic though obese, who are constantly cold, constipated, and subject to a rough, herpetic condition of the skin. The eruptions are moist, and the sweat is offensive, as in *Sepia*, but glueyness of the secretions is well-marked only in *Graphites*. The skin grows hard, cracks and bleeds. There is less desquamation, than in *Sepia*.

Graphites, by virtue of its effects upon cicatrical tissue and indurations, ought to prove useful in softening the cervix, when, as is often the case, a laceration has remained unhealed, acting as a source of irritation.

Natrum Carbonicum and other *Soda Salts* are COMPLEMENTARY to *Sepia*.

The *Carbonate* is needed when there is *bearing-down*, as if all would come out. The patient is melancholic, apprehensive and over-sensitive to music. There is backache, very much like that of *Sepia*; heaviness, worse from sitting, and better from moving; bruised pain all over the back at night; and tension or boring from the tip of the left scapula forward through the chest. The skin is dry and rough. Clinically, it has served when the cervix is enlarged, with ill-shaped os. Dr. Betts has had good results with it in congenital defective growth of the anterior vaginal wall, and this ill-shaped os.

Natrum Muriaticum is suited to *anæmic women*, with *thin worn face and general emaciation*. They are melancholic; easily angered; suffer from nervous weakness, with palpitation, trembling, anxiety and predominant chilliness; inclined to sweat; sweat in the axillæ, with chilliness over the back; prolapsus uteri; cramps; scanty menses; scanty urine, with red sediment; and painful coitus. It, therefore, resembles both *Pulsatilla* and *Sepia*. But consolation aggravates (*Pulsatilla* is easily pacified, and rather seeks consolation); the headaches are congestive, pseudo-plethoric, with bursting pains, worse from the least motion, even of the eye-balls; the mucous membranes smart, as under *Sepia*, but there is an abnormal dryness; thus, the tongue feels dry, the eye-lids are dry, the rectum feels dry and smarts, etc. With this dryness, there is a tendency to erosions, with smarting burning; thus, the tongue is sore and ulcerated; the gums are sore and bleeding. The skin is unnaturally dry. The prolapsus uteri is worse in the morning; she must sit down to prevent it, with backache, which is relieved by lying on the back. She complains of tension in the hypogastric and inguinal regions, as if the skin were tight (*Apis*). There is greenish leucorrhœa, with smarting and feeling of dryness. Cutting in the urethra, which is most marked after urination. Menses scanty or scanty a day or two and then copious.

Natrum Hypochlorosum differs somewhat from its congeners. According to the prover, Dr. R. T. Cooper, it is useful in *debilitated persons of lax fibre, who are rather sluggish, mentally and physically*.

This debility is accompanied by emaciation, nervous exhaustion and other evidences of deep-seated changes in the organism. There are vertigo with falling, associated with aching across the forehead and uterine bearing-down; and swimming feeling, as if the top of the cranium were about to float off. Pains across the forehead and eyes or on the vertex, with uterine symptoms. The brain feels paralyzed, also the limbs; the fingers feel numb; fainting spells. The tongue is large, and takes the imprint of the teeth; flatulency, constipation, bloating after meals, flatulent asthma—all indicating abdominal plethora.

These symptoms are met with in connection with uterine diseases. Black, clotted menses; sleepiness; dark circles around the eyes. Bearing-down in the uterus, which may be congested, enlarged and sensitive; constant oozing of blood, worse from any exertion. The womb feels, as if it opened and shut, thus not precisely the clutching and relaxing of *Sepia*. She feels, as if the womb were pushed up when she sits down (a symptom of *Ferrum Iod.* also). Swelling low down in the abdomen, going up to the chest and causing dyspnoea, worse after eating. A weight seems to fall from the chest to the abdomen, with aching on the top of the head. Swelling in the left ovarian region at the menstrual period. The drug appears to cause the prolapsed uterus to rise into its place, reminding one of the experiments of Dr. Jackson with *Sepia*. Pruritus; weak feeling about the chest; easily overcome with heat. This latter is also a symptom of *Sepia*, as well as of *Natrum Mur.* and *Natrum Carb.*

Actea Racemosa is invaluable in the treatment of women. It is especially adapted to those who are predisposed to muscular rheumatism and myalgia. It causes hyperæmia of the brain and spinal cord and even inflammation in the cervical and dorsal spine. Hence comes its occipital pains, lightning-like pains, delirium, etc. (see below). Here it resembles *Absinthe*, *Abrotanum* and *Gelsemium*; the last-named remedy, however, has more drowsiness and muscular paresis with less excitement. *Sepia* also causes fulness of the spinal vessels, but it is less marked than in *Actea*, and is more passive and more torpid. The sensory nerves are excited in *Actea*, while, at the same time, they are weak, like the motor nerves and the muscles. The heart acts feebly and nervously, the pulse is either very quick and feeble or slow and intermittent. With this, there is scanty urine, depositing a red or yellow sediment. There is a general feeling of uneasiness, restlessness and fidgets; or there are tremors and nervous chills. The muscles feel sore, bruised

and stiff; there are severe myalgic pains, with numb feeling. The pains are violent and dart like lightning. Dr. Phillips recommends it even for anasarca, with the above condition of heart and urinary secretion, "even when *Digitalis* failed."

Actea, then, is pre-eminently a remedy for irritable weakness. As with *Sepia*, there are nervousness, restlessness, melancholy, scanty menses with bearing-down, etc. But *Actea* produces a more decided nervous excitement, amounting to delirium, with hallucinations of rats, etc.; it develops an overwhelming apprehensiveness—without apparent cause—which the patient cannot overcome, and which reduces her to despair. In her excited state, she feels, as if the top of her head would fly off and she would go crazy. She becomes suspicious, irritable and is dizzy, as if intoxicated. All these symptoms form a part of the general nervous state, which depends upon an irritated condition of the uterus and ovaries; or is, at least, perpetuated thereby. The disturbed state of the uterus seems to be based upon a rheumatic diathesis. She suffers more from neuralgia than the *Sepia* patient; dull aching from the occiput to the vertex; aching soreness in the eye-balls, sharp pains thence to the vertex, with red, congested eyes—all associated with flexed or irritable uterus. Very important, too, are *neuralgic pains* in and about the latter organ; the uterus is sensitive to touch; pains shoot across from side to side; there is bearing-down, with tightness around the hips; scanty menses, with pain continuing after the flow begins. The epigastric faintness is not quite the "goneness" of *Sepia*. It is accompanied by nervousness; tremors; waves spreading from the epigastrium all over; and a feeling, as if frightened. *Sepia* may be needed in asthenopia, reflex from the uterus; *Actea* rather in hyperæsthesia of the retina or in ciliary neuralgia, reflex from the uterus. *Both are very useful at the climacteric*; *Sepia* for the flushes of heat; *Actea*, according to Dr. Hughes, for irritability, pain at the vertex and sinking at the stomach.

Kali Ferrocyanicum has relieved bearing-down; pus-like leucorrhœa, profuse, but not irritating; sadness, even to tears; sinking sensation at the epigastrium; passive uterine hæmorrhages, with consequent debility (Bell and McClatchey).

But these effects ought not to be confounded with those of *Sepia*. For the drug is an intense poison, acting on the *muscles* and *heart*, etc. The epigastric sinking is connected with weakened heart, the heart-beats becoming diminished in number and force, with consequent

coldness, sinking, vertigo, numbness and tremors. The remedy, then, suits debilitated cases, in which the heart is failing. It is closely allied to *Kali Carb.* in weak heart.

Calcareo Ostrearum causes a pressure in the lower abdomen, on physical exertion. Bearing-down, worse from standing; aching in the thighs. Sore pain, tension when standing erect or bending backward. Stinging in the cervix; stitches. But the menses are profuse and too early, and the general symptoms are, as is well-known, very different from those of *Sepia*.

Calcareo Phosphorica (like *Phosphorus*) produces a weak, sinking feeling in the hypogastrium and empty sinking sensation at the epigastrium. The uterine prolapsus is worse during stool or micturition, with a sense of weakness and distress. Aching in the uterus. Cutting through to the sacrum. Cream-like leucorrhœa. Burning in the vagina, with pain on both sides of the bladder and uterus. Burning like fire, up into the chest. Flushes of heat, anxiety, faintness, and debility; she sweats easily. But the menses are profuse, and there is sexual excitement. She is weak and emaciated, perhaps tuberculous; she suffers from partial, profuse sweats, but they are not offensive, as in *Sepia*. Every exposure increases her rheumatic pains, and with these, her distress in the uterus.

Among the remaining remedies I may briefly refer to the following:

Mitchella Repens has engorged, dark-red, swollen cervix. This is associated with an irritation at the neck of the bladder, with urging to urinate. There are, however, no general resemblances to *Sepia*. The remedy is rather to be classed with *Eupatorium Purpureum*, in vesical irritability in women (Hughes); with *Hydrocotyle*, in irritation of the neck of the bladder, with heat and itching of the vagina and redness of the cervix uteri (confirmed by Dr. Mitchell); with *Vespa*, in ulcers around the os; and with *Apis*, in dysuria.

Sepia, ought not to be confounded with *Secale Cornutum* or *Ustilago*; for although the three cause bearing-down, congestion, aching distress and prolapsus uteri, the conditions are quite different. The last two act on the muscular coat of the blood-vessels and on involuntary muscular fibres in general. Secondarily, from undue relaxation, they favor tumefaction and passive hæmorrhages. Their "bearing-down" is prolonged and marked (like *Caulophyllum*). *Ustilago* has relieved uterine hæmorrhage; also vomiting of blood, in a lady with

uterine disease ; passive flow of blood ; the examining finger detects a soft, patulous cervix and is stained with blood (Woodbury).

Viburnum Opulus has caused and cured pains, occurring as in *Sepia*, around the pelvis to the uterine region ; also "goneness" or empty feeling at the stomach ; bearing-down ; and nervousness. But the bearing-down is much more violent and culminates in the uterus in intense cramp ; thus favoring *Caulophyllum*, *Actea Rac.*, *Secale*, etc., rather than *Sepia*.

Inula and *Hedeoma* have been proved, but clinical experience is wanting. Like *Sepia*, they cause uterine pains and bearing-down ; the first, dragging in the genitals and spine, and urging to stool and to micturition ; the second, bearing-down with great weakness in the legs.

When prolapsus uteri is a symptom of general defective nutrition, with little or no local congestion, *Sepia* yields to *Aletris*, *Caulophyllum*, *Abies Canadensis*, *Lac Defloratum*, *Calcarea Phos.*, *Natrum Mur.*, *Helonias* and *Natrum Hypochlor.*

In threatened abortion, *Sepia* is indicated not so much by the pains, as by the evidence of disturbed circulation. This, together with irritable nerves and laxness of tissue, makes up the cause of the impending catastrophe. It will be noticed that there are, or there have been, fulness and pressure of blood to the head and chest, feeling of heaviness in the abdomen, flushes of heat, with faintness and momentary attacks of blindness—observed especially when the patient is in a warm or closed room, kneeling in church, when using the eyes steadily, etc. A common attendant, clearly expressive of the nature of the *Sepia* case, is the excellent keynote of Dr. H. N. Guernsey : "*Sense of weight in the anus, like a heavy ball.*" This last symptom is *unique*, differing materially from the urging of *Nux* and *Sulphur*, the pressure of *Lilium* and the fulness and weight of *Aloe*. This last remedy has also sensation of a plug, wedged in between the symphysis pubis and os coccygis.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—*Sepia*, in a few instances, has relieved choreic symptoms ; sudden jerking of the head backward and forward ; twisting pain in the stomach rising to the throat.

Among similar remedies we should not forget to include *Zizia Aurea*. It causes an increase of blood in the uterus, with backache, smarting, burning in the back and spasmodic movements of the face and limbs. The mind is at first exhilarated, then depressed, and finally a state of indifference obtains. The most marked characteristic, however, is *restless, choreic movements, worse during sleep*.

LECTURE XII.

NOSODES

This class of remedies, as I have already intimated in my introductory Lecture, consists of disease-products. Many of them have been demonstrated to possess considerable medicinal properties; hence, they are useful in the treatment of diseases of the human frame. The field here is certainly an immense one. As yet, we hardly know the commencement of our labors in this direction. I think that the time will come, when the medicines composing this group, will prove themselves to be of immense service in the treatment of *chronic diseases*. Some of the *Nosodes* have been derived from the diseases of animals, others from those of plants.

Great objections have been made to the NOSODES as remedies in Homœopathic practice. It is well that you should understand the prejudices, which you will meet both among the laity and in the profession. Objections have been made to *Psorinum*, which you know is obtained from the itch eruption and also to *Syphilinum*—the syphilitic poison, on the ground that they are nasty and filthy. This objection is certainly absurd, because nobody would for one minute entertain the idea of administering these substances in a *low* potency; and this being the case, no one will maintain that there is anything nasty or disagreeable to one's feelings in administering to a patient *Psorinum*, for instance, in the *two-hundredth* attenuation.

Another objection that has been raised against the NOSODES, and one which apparently carries some weight with it, is, that the use of these substances interferes with the progress of Homœopathy by confusing it with Isopathy. We may reason as much as we will, but we must always keep in view the facts of the case. We must fall back on the tribunal before which all our prescriptions must go, and that is *experience*. Now, I do not know how far I should care to go into these NOSODES. Correctly applied, they are not isopathic remedies. What I call pure Isopathy is the practice proposed by Dr. S. Swan of New York. For example, if a patient is so constituted that he cannot eat strawberries without being made ill thereby, Dr. Swan potentizes the strawberry and administers it to the patient, and claims that thus the

idiosyncrasy is to a great extent modified or destroyed. Isopathy then rests on the bold assertion that what causes disease, will cure it when administered in a *high* potency. The use of the NOSODES in Homœopathic practice differs from this, because in Homœopathy, we start with an experimental fact. We have taken these substances, proved them on the healthy, and have administered them at the bedside. We have found them efficacious, and therefore, we have the same right to claim them as medicines as we have any molecular substance. We will now proceed with their symptomatology, beginning first with *Psorinum*.

PSORINUM

Psorinum has been sufficiently proved to enable us to use it successfully in the treatment of disease. We find it especially indicated in *constitutions which are psoric* (to use Hahnemann's word), in *patients who are subject to glandular and cutaneous affections and who do not react to the apparently well-chosen remedy*. Suppose, for example, that the remedy suited to the case is *Pulsatilla*. The symptoms seem to call for it. The prescription is in accord with every rule of the Institutes, and yet relief is but transient. In such a case, there is some *dyscrasia* underlying the disease, and this must be removed or modified before it will be possible to cope successfully with the disease. Again, in certain cases of scarlatina, your prescriptions avail nothing, and the little ones die. Many of these cases could be saved, if we investigated this branch of our Materia Medica more thoroughly. The various constitutions or *dyscrasiæ* underlying the chronic and acute affections are, indeed, very numerous. As yet, we do not know them all. We do know that, one of them is due to *gonorrhœa*. This disease is so frightfully common, that patients with a dyscrasia arising from it, are very rapidly increasing. Now, I want to tell you, why this is so. It is because Allopathic physicians, and many Homœopaths as well, do not properly cure it. Gonorrhœa is not a local disease, and, if it is not properly cured, a constitutional dyscrasia is developed, which may be transmitted to the offspring. I know, from years of experience and observation, that gonorrhœa is a serious difficulty, and one, too, that complicates many of the cases that we have to treat. The same is true, in a modified degree, of *sypilis*. Gonorrhœa seems to attack the nobler tissues, the lungs, the heart and the nervous system, all of which are reached by syphilis only after the lapse of years.

To return from this digression. *Psorinum*, like *Sulphur* is to be

thought of in cases where there is a decided *psoric* taint, and the well-chosen remedy refuses to act. Let us now look at some of the symptoms, and note the way that *Psorinum* affects the TISSUES. It causes an *eruption* on the SKIN, usually herpetic in character, and accompanied by great itching. This itching is intolerably worse, as soon as the patient gets warm in bed. By and by, you will observe that the skin has a dirty, dingy look, as though the patient had never washed himself (which may indeed be the case). In some places, the skin has a coarse look, and at times as though bathed in oil. The sebaceous secretion is excessive. In children, the eruption is especially noticeable about the head. It may involve the whole scalp, but it spreads characteristically from the scalp down either side of the face, involving the cheeks and ears, like *tinea capitis*, which in fact it is. This eruption is, at times moist, and oozes a matter which is very offensive. At other times it is dry, *furfuraceous*, as it is then called, and may disappear in the summer, only to reappear when cold weather sets in. There is usually associated with these skin symptoms an *otorrhœa*, which is thin, ichorous and horribly offensive, having an odor like that of rotten meat. Ulcers appear on the legs, usually about the tibia or around the ankles or other joints. These ulcers have but this to characterize them—they are slow to heal; they are indolent. I may also observe here, that the herpetic and itching eruptions just referred to, are apt to appear in the bends of joints, in the bends of the elbows and in the popliteal spaces. The child is pale, sickly and greatly emaciated. The entire surface of the body emits an offensive odor, which persists despite the most careful washing. This comes from defective action of the cutaneous glands. They do not properly eliminate, consequently the discharges remain and undergo decomposition and give off this odor, which can never be cured until the child's skin is cured.

ABDOMEN.—In summer-time, these children are very apt to have *cholera infantum*. *There is no remedy that can replace Psorinum, in its range of symptoms in this disease.* The children are apt to be nervous and restless at night, as a precursory symptom to the cholera infantum. They awake at night, as if frightened or they cry out during sleep; then, two or three nights afterwards, they begin with diarrhœa; the stools are profuse and watery, dark-brown or even black in color, very offensive, almost putrid in odor, worse at night, or driving the patient out of bed early in the morning.

Psorinum cures a form of chronic cephalalgia with bursting,

throbbing pains in the HEAD, preceded by flickering, dimness of vision or spots before the eyes, and is accompanied by *hunger*. Sometimes the patient is inordinately hungry the day before the attack. This *hungry feeling is a frequent concomitant of Psorinum complaints*. Canine hunger preceding an attack of diarrhœa. Hunger at night, must get up and eat something, like *Phosphorus* and *China*, a condition sometimes met with in pregnancy.

We also find *Psorinum* indicated in the bad effects of suppressed itch. This disease is produced, you know, by the itch insect. You are justified in using, as a local application, anything that will kill the insect, but not suppress the disease. Such an application you have in the *Oil of Lavender*, which kills both the insects and their ova. When itch has been suppressed, *Psorinum is an excellent remedy to develop it*; usually, too, it will cure the disease after its redevelopment.

Psorinum is also useful, when pustules or boils remain after itch has been cured by some other remedy.

MIND.—There is another use that may be made of *Psorinum*, which I have not mentioned, but which is as important as any other. Sometimes, after acute or violent diseases, we find the patient *greatly prostrated*. For instance, after typhoid fever, he is depressed in mind, weak in body, low-spirited, *hopeless of recovery*, and yet you know that there is no absolute certainty that the patient cannot get well; that there are no organic lesions remaining. He has weakening night-sweats. Perhaps *Sulphur* has been given without result. In such cases, *Psorinum is the remedy*.

Here you may consider *China* or *Cinchona*, which is *an excellent remedy for rapid exhaustion following acute diseases*, especially when there has been loss of blood, protracted or profuse diarrhœa or profuse sweat. It is similar to *Psorinum* in the night-sweat; but the latter is the remedy when there is the mental state just described—the *despair of recovery*.

Laurocerasus is to be thought of, when there is lack of reaction, especially in *chest troubles*.

Capsicum is indicated in lack of reaction, occurring in *persons of lax fibre*.

Opium is a *very superior remedy* in these cases, when the patient is *stupid and drowsy*.

Valeriana, *Moschus* and *Ambra Grisea* are to be used in *nervous affections*, when the apparently well-chosen remedy fails.

Carbo Veg. is indicated in cases of *abdominal diseases*, when there is great coldness of the body. The breath is cold, and the pulse rapid.

Psorinum is very similar, as you see, to *Sulphur*. It COMPLEMENTS that remedy. It is INIMICAL to *Lachesis*, and is ANTIDOTED by *Coffea*.

AMBRA GRISEA

Ambra Grisea is supposed to be a disease-product, derived from the whale. It has a decided medicinal action, and, like all substances having a strong odor, it acts prominently upon the NERVOUS SYSTEM. *Unless there are some nervous symptoms present in the case, you can hardly expect it to do good service.* *Ambra* affects the CEREBRO-SPINAL NERVOUS SYSTEM, causing spasmodic symptoms here and there over the body. The muscles of the face twitch. It may also be used in sleeplessness arising from worryment of mind, as from business troubles. The patient may, in these cases, retire to bed feeling tolerably tired, yet as soon as his head touches the pillow he becomes wakeful. Such a case as that frequently yields to *Ambra*. This remedy is *particularly indicated in thin, spare men*, who have a decidedly nervous temperament, in whom nervousness predominates at the expense of nutrition. It is *particularly indicated for the nervous complaints of old people, especially when they are forgetful and cannot remember the simplest facts.* Vertigo comes on when the patient moves about, and the legs are unsteady; he totters when he walks. He has numbness of the feet and tingling in the limbs. The limbs go to sleep readily. These symptoms show you, that there is either functional or organic weakness of the cerebro-spinal nervous system. We may use this drug in cases of softening of the brain and spinal cord, whether of senile origin or not.

There is another use we may make of *Ambra Grisea*. It is a very quick-acting remedy. We may, therefore, give it in nervous diseases when there is *defective reaction*. We have already learned of a similar use of *Psorinum*; under the latter remedy, the *defective reaction arises from constitutional taint*. But under *Ambra Grisea*, it arises from *nervous weakness*. We find many such cases, particularly among men.

CHEST.—We may use *Ambra* for cough, which is worse when strangers are in the room, or under any other circumstances, which would tend to excite the nervous system. It is then a cough that is *reflex from mental influences*. In these cases, it is exactly similar to *Phosphorus*,

Ambra Grisea is also indicated for cough, whether whooping cough or not, when the cough is followed by *eructations of wind* from the stomach. There are not many remedies that will cure this symptom. *Ambra Grisea* is one of the best; others are *Sulphuric Acid*, *Arnica*, *Sanguinaria* and *Veratrum Album*. Sometimes the eructations come during the cough, which is usually very annoying and painful symptom. Here *Ambra* coincides with *Arsenicum*, *Cimex*, *Lachesis* and *Angustura*. We may use *Ambra* in asthma, when it is accompanied by *cardiac symptoms*, oppression of breathing and a feeling as of a load or lump in the left chest, and fluttering in the region of the heart. This comes probably from a constrictive feeling there, not as if a hand were grasping the heart, but as if something in the left side of the chest were squeezed up in a lump. It is usually accompanied by palpitation of the heart.

Ambra Grisea acts markedly on the FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS, its action here being important and quite unique. It causes atony of the uterus. The menses are regular as to time or they may come a few days too early, but they are very profuse, and are accompanied by nose-bleed and by an increase in the varicose veins on the legs, if such a condition is present. There is a discharge of blood between the periods. Any little excitement or extra effort, such as straining at stool, brings on a vaginal discharge of blood, showing how engorged is the uterus and how relaxed and weak the tissues. The leucorrhœa consists principally of mucus, which has a bluish or bluish-gray tinge to it.

You may also use *Ambra Grisea* during the lying-in period, *especially when constipation is severe*. It is suited to those nervous women, who are *thin and scrawny-looking*, who have frequent ineffectual urging to stool, accompanied by great anxiety and restlessness, and inability to pass stool while the nurse or any one else is in the room.

LECTURE XIII.

NOSODES (*contd.*)

SECALE CORNUTUM

Secale Cornutum is commonly called "*Spurred Rye.*" *Ergot*, a term borrowed from the French, is the name of the drug in the old school pharmacopœia. The drug is not obtained from the rye itself, but from a fungous growth which attacks the grain, probably when it is very young.

Secale Cornutum or *Ergot*, has long been used in the dominant school of medicine, on account of its well-known property of producing *contraction of NON-STRIATED MUSCULAR FIBRES*, when given in appreciable doses. It exerts this action particularly on those involuntary muscular fibres, which have a circular or transverse direction. I believe that it does this through an influence exerted over the vaso-motor nerves, and that all its symptoms are explainable on this ground. In the first place, the effects of *Secale* may be divided into two sets—those referable to the CIRCULATION, and those referable directly to the NERVOUS SYSTEM. We shall consider the last-named first. We find *Ergot* producing a peculiar type of *convulsions*, which constitute a prominent symptom of *Ergotism*, a condition of chronic poisoning produced by *Ergot*. *Ergotism* is not at all uncommon on the continent of Europe, especially in some of the provinces of Germany, where the farmers grow a great deal of rye. Rye is the principal grain, and thus *Ergot*-poisoning is frequent. Of late years, by exercising more care, the number of cases of *Ergotism* has lessened. Let us now return from this little digression, and describe the character of the convulsions.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—At times the body is rigid, and at others, the rigidity alternates with relaxation; particularly is this noticed in the FINGERS. *The hands are clenched, or the fingers are spread wide apart. The facial muscles twitch. Twitching commences in the face and spreads over the whole body.* The abdomen is drawn in by the contraction of the musculi recti abdominales. There is suppression of urine, and at the same time retention, from spasmodic contraction of the neck of the bladder. By the use of the catheter a small amount of prune-juice-like fluid may be obtained. There is a great deal of spasmodic retching, but not much real vomiting. The stomach is violently contracted.

Coming now to the action of *Secale* on the CIRCULATION, we find that the symptoms, referred to disordered circulation, are traceable to the action of the drug on the involuntary muscular fibres of the blood-vessels. The first effect is one of contraction, while the secondary action produces a dilatation. The fingers look bluish-black, as though the blood had settled there. The skin is wrinkled and dry. After a time sloughing of the whole or part of the limb results. Now, the explanation of this is as follows: There has been a prolonged contraction of the capillaries, interfering with the circulation, and bringing about a stasis of blood. Thus, local nutrition, is deranged, and the part in consequence dies. This action of *Secale* has led to its use in *dry gangrene, especially of the toes in old people*.

Coming next to the UTERUS, as a muscular organ containing non-striated muscular fibres, we find that *Ergot* produces marked contraction of this viscus, acting more on the *pregnant* than on the non-pregnant uterus, more upon the uterus of *multiparous* than of nulliparous women. The more the uterine muscular fibres are multiplied, the more powerful is the action of *Ergot*. What symptoms does the drug produce? You know that it has been used to bring on a contraction of the uterus, to cause abortion, to hasten expulsion of the fœtus when abortion is inevitable, to increase labor-pains, to expel the after-birth, and in fact, whenever it is desirable to create uterine contractions. One of its characteristic symptoms is *prolonged but ineffectual uterine pains*. Another, which you will sometimes notice in cases of retained placenta, is hour-glass contraction of the uterus. The peculiar contraction prevents the expulsion of the placenta. You may remove the after-birth by the aid of the hand, but the safer plan is to give a few doses of *Secale*.

Secale may also be used in *thin and scrawny women, with dry, harsh, shrivelled skins* and sallow faces, who are very weak in labor. The labor-pains seem to be entirely wanting. The uterus is as flabby as though it were merely a mucous membrane, instead of a muscular organ. At other times, the woman will complain of a sort of prolonged bearing-down feeling in the abdomen and the sacral region.

Ergot affects the BLOOD itself; it seems to lessen the coagulating function of that fluid. Hence, it will cause *hæmorrhages*, which are *dark, thin and persistent*; hæmorrhage from the uterus or from any of the cavities of the body. You may give it in uterine hæmorrhage, when the flow is passive, dark in color and, it may be, offensive. The

woman may be reduced to such an extent, that she is almost exsanguinated, and lies unconscious and cold. Before losing her consciousness, she complains of tingling all over the body, and requests the attendants to rub her limbs. Formication is the best word to describe this tingling sensation under *Secale*. She constantly holds her fingers spread asunder. This symptom seems to bother her even more than the hæmorrhage itself. In such cases *Secale* is the remedy.

Again, we may use *Secale* in retained placenta, when it arises, not from hour-glass contraction of the uterus (although this condition may obtain), but after miscarriage especially that occurring during the *early* months of pregnancy. The discharge corresponding to the lochia is offensive. The patient is cold and often almost pulseless, from loss of blood; the uterine contractions are very imperfect, or else there is prolonged tonic contraction. In such cases, *Secale* is further indicated by its *mental symptoms*.

MIND.—The patient has mania, during which she laughs, claps her hands over her head, and in fact, seems to be beside herself.

ABDOMEN.—*Secale* acts very prominently on the GASTRO-ENTERIC organs. It produces a picture very much like that of cholera, and will be found useful whether it be cholera infantum, cholera morbus or cholera Asiatica. It is indicated, *when the patient is cold and almost pulseless*, with spasmodic twitching of the muscles in various parts of the body; *the spreading asunder of the fingers* is especially noticeable. The eyes are sunken and the features pinched. There is a great deal of spasmodic retching, although not much vomiting. The surface of the body is harsh, shrivelled and dry, as though there were no moisture left in the system. The urine is suppressed. There is tingling or formication all over the body. The stools are *profuse* and watery, and are *ejected with great violence*. The patient, though cold, cannot bear to be covered.

In cholera infantum, *Secale* is indicated more particularly by *profuse undigested stools*, which are watery and very offensive, and are discharged by fits and starts, and are followed by intense prostration. Now, *Secale* must be separated from the remedies that are similar to it, or you cannot use it to the best advantage.

It has been observed in the case of a manufactory, in which substances containing *Arsenic* were made, that the fumes of *Arsenic* destroyed all the surrounding vegetation with the exception of the rye, which grew more luxuriantly under the fumes of this factory

than it did in other localities. When we come to study the medicinal effects of *Secale* and *Arsenicum*, we find that they have many symptoms in common. Both produce shrivelling of the tissues, both produce gangrene, both produce choleraic symptoms, and they follow each other well. The following few *distinctions* are sufficient: In the first place, the *Arsenicum* gangrene and almost all of its other symptoms are *worse from cold and better from warmth*. *The patient wants to be wrapped up warmly*. The *Secale* patient finds *relief from cold*. The same is true of ulcers. If you have an indolent ulcer, with burning pains and discharge of an ichorous, offensive pus, you almost always think of *Arsenicum*. Yet *Secale* is the remedy, if there is *relief from cold*.

In cholera, both remedies have profuse, offensive, watery stools, which are very exhausting. *Arsenicum* lacks the *tingling*, which is *almost always present* when *Secale* is the remedy. *Arsenicum* has more restlessness, anxiety, anxious tossing about and irritability of fibres. *The patient wants to be warmly-wrapped*, while the *Secale* patient *wants to be cool*.

During the stage of *collapse*, *Secale* is indicated by the symptoms I have already mentioned. Here, it is very similar to *Carbo Veg*. The latter remedy is indicated when the *prostration is so great that the patient lies quiet*, too weak to move, with passive hæmorrhage from the nose, and, perhaps, from the bowels as well. The body is cold, especially from the feet to the knees. The pulse is rapid, almost thread-like, and the breath is cold. In such alarming cases, *Carbo Veg*. may sometimes save the patient's life.

Another remedy, *Camphor*, is to be used in preference to *Secale*, *Arsenicum* or *Carbo Veg*. in cholera, particularly in the so-called *dry cholera* or "*cholera sicca*", when the system is overwhelmed by the suddenness or violence of the poison before there is much vomiting or diarrhæa, and when the prostration is intense and the body is as cold as ice. The voice is squeaky or husky. *Camphor* is here used in the mother tincture, a few drops in water, and a dose given every fifteen minutes until the reaction takes place, when some other remedy may be needed.

Veratrum Album resembles *Secale* in the coldness and blueness of the surface, with profuse watery stools; but it differs in one symptom, namely, *the cold sweat on the forehead*. None of the remedies just mentioned has this symptom except *Arsenicum*, and under this remedy the *restlessness* is greater than under *Veratrum*, while the cold sweat on the forehead is less marked.

In the uterine symptoms, hæmorrhages, etc., we have to remember some remedies that are closely allied to *Secale*. I may incidentally mention *Carbo Veg.* here as a remedy similar to *Secale* in persistent epistaxis. The bleeding continues day after day, apparently not decreasing in the least, the blood being dark and non-coagulable. You must distinguish between the two remedies, by their other characteristic symptoms.

Ustilago is to be remembered, as a companion of *Secale*. It is a fungus which grows on corn, and is similar in action to *Ergot*. Careful chemical analysis shows, that it contains *Ergotin*, just as does *Secale*. *Ustilago* may be used in hæmorrhages, somewhat *different in character* from those of *Secale*. The hæmorrhages, in which it is most effective, are *those from the uterus*, when the flow is bright-red, partly fluid, and partly clotted. With this condition present, you may use *Ustilago*, whether the hæmorrhage occurs at the climaxis or during labor, abortion or menstruation. Unlike *Secale*, this remedy causes passive congestion of the uterus. It is *especially indicated when the slight manipulation*, necessary for a digital examination, *causes oozing of blood*. Another condition, for which it is the remedy, is *menorrhagia, from retro-flexion of the uterus*. I have generally used it in the *sixth potency*. It seems to give tone to the uterus, so that the organ no longer feels soft and spongy to the examining finger. The circulation through the uterus is improved, and bleeding takes place less readily.

We have two or three other remedies useful in these cases of engorged uterus, and as this condition is so difficult to cure, I will give them to you here.

One of them is *Bovista* or the *Puff-ball*. When this plant is mature, the envelope of the ball bursts, and there is ejected from the cavity a brownish powder, which consists of the spores of the plant. This, when applied to the skin, produces an eruption resembling herpes, which bleeds readily. *Bovista* affects the circulation in a very peculiar way. It seems to produce a relaxation of the entire capillary system, but whether it acts through the blood or through the nervous system, I am unable to state. This relaxation of the capillaries favors the *hæmorrhagic diathesis*. On account of this *unique* action of *Bovista*, we find it useful in epistaxis, associated either with menstrual irregularity or with traumatism.

Bovista is indicated in uterine hæmorrhage, when the uterus is

engorged, particularly when there is a flow of blood between the menstrual periods, from any little over-exertion. Here it is exactly like *Ambra Grisea*; but the menstrual flow of *Bovista* occurs *chiefly or only at night, or early in the morning*. It would seem that the exercise during the day, by favoring the circulation, tends to diminish the uterine congestion.

Hæmorrhage, when the uterus is engorged, is also found under *Ustilago* and *Secale*.

Another peculiarity of *Bovista*, which I might mention here, is a *puffy condition of the surface of the body*. A lady, for instance, after holding her scissors, notices that a deep crease has been made in the thumb and finger by the instrument, showing that there is a slight œdematous condition produced by the sluggish passage of the blood through the veins.

Bovista also produces some symptoms of suffocation. It is used, in some countries, to stupefy the bees, in order to facilitate the collection of honey. The symptoms of asphyxia are very much like those produced by the fumes of charcoal, and *Bovista* has proved itself useful as an ANTIDOTE to the effects of charcoal fumes. Other ANTIDOTES to charcoal fumes are *Arnica* and *Opium*.

In addition to these symptoms of *Bovista*, you should remember another group, likewise dependent upon the circulation. The heart feels enormously large, with oppression of the chest and palpitation, after a meal and during menstruation. Associated with the heart disease, and also with deranged menses, is a headache deep in the brain, with a feeling as though the head were enormously large or swollen.

Mitchella Repens may be used in cases of engorged uterus, when the flow is more active than in the case of the remedies already mentioned. The blood is *brighter in color*, and the hæmorrhage is associated with dysuria.

The next remedy, that I want to mention as similar to *Secale* in hæmorrhage, is *Trillium Pendulum*. This remedy is useful in an entirely different type of hæmorrhage from that calling for the former. It is indicated when *the flow of blood is bright-red and profuse*, and is attended by a faint feeling in the epigastrium, pain in the back, coldness of the extremities, prostration and rapid, feeble pulse. It is more closely allied to *Cinchona*, than to any of the remedies thus far mentioned. It is indicated more by the active acute hæmorrhage

than by the chronic slow oozing, calling for *Secale*. There is gushing of bright-red blood at every least motion. She feels as though the sacro-iliac synchondroses were falling apart and wants the pelvis tightly bound.

Hamamelis is likewise indicated in hæmorrhage. It acts, as you know, principally upon the VEINS. It is called for, when there is *hammering headache, especially about the temples*. Strange to say, the patient exhibits no alarm or anxiety, concerning the hæmorrhage. The flow is dark and rather passive and there is a feeling of soreness in the affected part. The patient is greatly exhausted by the flow of blood.

Erigeron Canadensis is indicated in hæmorrhage from the uterus, associated with *painful urination*. How can you distinguish it from *Mitchella*? The *Erigeron* hæmorrhage comes in *fits and starts*; it comes with a *sudden gush and then stops again*.

Sometimes, the cavity remaining after the extraction of a tooth bleeds persistently. If you can clean out that cavity, so as to remove the clot, and apply to it a piece of cotton soaked in the tincture of *Trillium*, you will often check the hæmorrhage, even when other styptics fail. I have never used *Erigeron* in that way and cannot, therefore, tell what effect it would have. I have used *Trillium* in the same way in nosebleed.

I would like to mention here *Ferrum Phosphoricum*. It acts upon the circulation very much, as does *Hamamelis*. It is an *excellent remedy* in that stage of inflammation, which we describe as *dilatation of the blood-vessels*. If administered then, it, *prevents further extension of the disease*. Thus, in engorgement of the lungs, it *prevents* the subsequent pneumonia. The chest feels sore and bruised, the pulse is full and round, but not rope-like, as under *Aconite*. The expectoration is scanty and blood-streaked. Whenever the discharge contains blood and you have not the sthenic fever that belongs to *Aconite*, you may depend upon *Ferrum Phos.* Sometimes, in the summer diarrhœa of children, the blood-vessels of the intestinal tract become greatly distended. The stools are watery and contain mucus and blood. There may be a little urging to stool, but *no tenesmus*. If *tenesmus* appears, *Ferrum Phos.* ceases to be the remedy. If your case advances to the production of pus or muco-pus, *Ferrum Phos.* can do no good.

You may also use *Ferrum Phos.*, in the beginning of hydrocephaloid, when, during a violent attack of summer complaint, the child becomes drowsy and heavy; its eyes are suffused with blood, and there is a full, *soft pulse*. It has not the hard, tense pulse of *Aconite* or *Belladonna*.

LECTURE XIV.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM

I have now reviewed the majority of the medicines derived from the ANIMAL KINGDOM and also the most important of the NOSODES. We come next to the second grand division in natural history, the VEGETABLE KINGDOM. The VEGETABLE KINGDOM offers us many varieties of medicinal substances, some of great practical utility and others having but a limited sphere of usefulness. Drugs obtained from this kingdom owe their medicinal effects to *the juices which they contain or to certain properties which reside in the roots, flowers or seeds. The medicinal qualities of a plant may be obtained from various parts of it, and these qualities may vary with the part.* It is said of *Belladonna*, for instance, that one part of the plant gives us more of the *acid* qualities of the drug, while another gives us more of the *narcotic* properties. We must be careful then in making a proving of a VEGETABLE drug, that we are certain of the part of the plant we are using; and in publishing our proving, we should state whether the whole plant was used or only a single part of it. If but a single part was utilized, we should state accurately which part, as the root, the flowers, the seeds, etc.

A study of the VEGETABLE KINGDOM involves to some extent a study of the MINERAL KINGDOM, because many of the medicinal properties of VEGETABLE remedies owe their existence to substances derived from the MINERALS IN THE SOIL, in which they grow. The principal effects of some of the grasses are the results of the large quantity of *Silica* they contain. Ninety-nine one-hundredths of the effects of *Laurocerasus* come from its *Hydrocyanic* or *Prussic Acid*, which is commonly classed with the inorganic compounds. The same may be said of *Amygdala Persica*. Now, these substances derived from the MINERAL KINGDOM, and contained in the VEGETABLE KINGDOM, become more active in their new environment; that is to say, a given chemical substance, if made synthetically in the laboratory, would possess less marked medicinal virtues than if it were obtained from a plant. The above remarks also apply to the ANIMAL and VEGETABLE KINGDOMS. Substances existing in the ANIMAL KINGDOM and found also in the VEGETABLE, are far more

active in the former. Thus the Colorado *potato-bug*, which feeds on potato-plants and derives from thence *Solanine*, presents more powerfully the symptoms of the latter than does the *Solanine* itself.

We shall study the remedies derived from the VEGETABLE KINGDOM, according to the classification of botanists. There are some incongruities in the botany of to-day; for instance, in the LEGUMINOUS ORDER of plants, from which we get *peas* and *beans*, which are very nutritious, is also placed the *Lathyrus*, which has very poisonous properties. Because there is an outward resemblance between the *Lathyrus* and *sweet-pea*, it seems not a little incongruous to put them together, when their effects are so different.

The *five relations of drugs*, which I have already mentioned, apply here as in the ANIMAL KINGDOM. There is this to be remembered, that *substances having the same origin, generally do not follow each other well*. For example, if you have given *Ignatia*, it is not well to follow it with *Nux Vomica*, and *vice versa*, because they both contain *Strychnia*. Though they have many symptoms in common, they act too much in the same line. Another example may be noted in *Glonoin* and *wine*. When *Glonoin* was proved, it was found to have a decided action on the pulse. All the symptoms were aggravated, when the provers took *wine*. *Wine* produces an excitement very similar to that of *Glonoin*, but its action seems to be in the same direction; consequently, it intensifies the effects of the latter.

But the different orders, sub-orders and classes into which botanists divide plants are so extensive and cover such vague resemblances, that we cannot confine ourselves strictly to the above rule, regarding the sequence of drugs. Take for instance, the RANUNCULACEÆ, from which we obtain *Pulsatilla*, *Aconite*, *Helleborus* and *Staphisagria*. Now, the resemblances between these four drugs are not so close, that they cannot follow each other without injury. If we find, then, from our study of symptomatology of the drugs, that there are *no marked resemblances between them, the rule does not apply*. In the ANACARDIACEÆ the rule does not apply with regard to *Anacardium* and *Rhus Tox*. These drugs bear a family resemblance, but their points of divergence are so great, that one drug may act as an ANTIDOTE to the other. The rule, however, does apply to *Ignatia* and *Nux Vomica*, and to *Pulsatilla Nuttalliana* and *Pulsatilla Pratensis*. I will now take up the consideration of the individual drugs, derived from the VEGETABLE KINGDOM.

APOCYNACEÆ

In the order of APOCYNACEÆ there are a number of plants, which we use as medicines. Among these may be mentioned *Apocynum Cannabinum*, *Apocynum Androsæmifolium*, *Gelsemium Sempervirens*, *Vinca Minor*, *Oleander*, *Nux Vomica*, *Ignatia*, *Curare*, *Alstonia Scholaris* and *Spigelia*. By some authorities *Gelsemium*, *Nux Vomica*, *Ignatia*, *Curare* and *Spigelia* have been included in another order, the LOGANIACEÆ. This order of plants is very poisonous ; they depress the NERVOUS SYSTEM, causing prostration, and even narcosis and paralysis ; some of them cause death.

APOCYNUM CANNABINUM

Apocynum Cannabinum was said by Pliny to be fatal to dogs, and from this circumstance its name was derived. It has a tough fibre, like hemp, which has been used for cordage.

Apocynum has a marked effect in increasing the flow of urine. It is not sufficient, however, in the present course, to study the drug simply as a diuretic, because it has such a decided action on the vital forces that it demands a more extended notice. It *depresses the vital forces greatly*, as evidenced in the relaxed sphincters, loss of muscular power, etc. This *loss of power* is an important general symptom, since it qualifies, as we shall see presently, the cardiac, renal and intestinal symptoms.

In the last few years, *Apocynum* has come into very extensive use in the treatment of many forms of DROPSY. When I give you a resume of its symptoms, you will see that its indiscriminate use in dropsical conditions is, by no means, strictly Homœopathic. When not properly indicated symptomatically, it is necessary to exhibit it in larger doses, in order to produce any effect. *Scoparius* (*Broom-corn*) and also the pods of some of the LEGUMINOSÆ, cause increased functional activity of the kidneys and so aid in the elimination of the dropsical effusion. But we have to deal with an art, that admits of no such prescribing. It aims at definiteness, not generalization. It teaches the selection of a similimum, not of a temporary palliative.

When indicated, *Apocynum* demands that the following symptoms be present : Bewilderment and heaviness of the head ; drowsiness and debility or disturbed, restless sleep. The functions are sluggish. The

pulse is slow. The bowels are constipated, although the fæces are not hard. The kidneys are torpid or else the urine is copious and urination is almost involuntary, from relaxed sphincters. The nose and throat are filled with thick, yellow mucus on awaking. The patient has a sense of oppression at the epigastrium and chest; he can hardly get breath to speak, even after lighter meals than usual; he must take frequent deep inspirations. There are also fluttering of the heart, and dartings and prostrated feeling in the cardiac region. The pulse is irregular, intermittent and at times feeble, then slow. The heart beats regularly, then flutters and becomes feeble, then slow and labored, now and then losing a beat. This is just the group of symptoms characteristic of cardiac dropsy and it shows what an affinity the drug has for the cardiac region. It will often palliate even in fatty degeneration of the heart, with dropsy, in old people.

Here you may compare several remedies: First, *Arsenicum*. This remedy has the same thirst and the same sinking at the epigastrium as has *Apocynum*, but it is indicated in *more advanced cases* and the patient always presents more irritability of fibres.

I have shown you the distinction between *Apis*, *Acetic Acid* and *Apocynum*, when I lectured on *Apis*.

Helleborus and *Digitalis* are similar to *Apocynum* in causing torpidity, slow pulse, etc. But I think that *Apocynum*, as a *rule*, is the preferable remedy, unless the symptoms point very strongly to one of the other two.

You may recall, that I mentioned *Apocynum* as a remedy in hydrocephalus. The head is large; there is bulging of the frontal bones; the fontanelles are wide open; there is squinting, and, in extreme cases, the patient is blind or one side is paralyzed. The case closely resembles *Apis*, but lacks the cephalic cry. It is indicated in more advanced cases than *Apis*. One or two cases have been cured by the continued use of this remedy.

Apocynum also has some action on the JOINTS, producing a rheumatic condition. The joints feel stiff, especially on moving in the morning.

ABDOMEN.—There is a diarrhœa, which may call for *Apocynum*. The stools are copious, yellow, watery or brownish, and sometimes contain undigested food. They are discharged with an expulsive force, like a cork from a bottle. The sphincter ani is so weak that stools escape unbidden or while the patient is passing flatus. After stool, he feels

weak or has an all-gone feeling in the abdomen. The face is pale and covered with a cold sweat.

Aloe has a similar weakening effect on the sphincter ani and great prostration after stool; but *the stools under this remedy contain a jelly-like mucus*, are apt to be worse in the morning, and there is a colic which is relieved by bending double.

Gambogia has stool, preceded by excessive cutting about the navel. The stool is expelled *all at once*, after considerable urging, and is followed by a feeling of great relief.

Apocynum also has hæmorrhoids, which are associated with a feeling, as if a wedge was being hammered into the anus.

Anacardium is another drug, which has a sensation as though a plug was being forced up into the anus.

OLEANDER NERIUM

The *Oleander Nerium* is a native of Palestine, but it is also found wild in Southern Europe and is much cultivated in gardens and hot-houses everywhere, it thrives especially in damp places. As a plant, it is highly ornamental, its large rose-colored flowers making it particularly attractive. It is, however, very poisonous, causing a *decided prostration of the nervous system*, with symptoms of narcosis. Do not fail to remember this *depressing character* of the drug. It produces weak memory and forgetfulness. Not only does it have this effect, but it also produces slowness of perception. The patient has great difficulty in catching the meaning of remarks. Accompanying these mental symptoms is a *vertigo*, which is the result of weakness. Everything points to depression of the sensorium. *Oleander* is an *important remedy*, when the symptoms just mentioned are the fore-runners of paralysis.

HEAD.—Some years ago, I succeeded in curing a case of headache with *Oleander*. The patient was a young lady. The headache was relieved by forcibly looking cross-eyed. While hunting for this symptom in the *Materia Medica*, I found that *Oleander* had *pain in the head relieved by looking sideways*. On that symptom I prescribed this remedy.

Studying the action of *Oleander* on the ABDOMINAL ORGANS, we find emptiness and goneness in the pit of the STOMACH, even after eating, relieved by taking brandy. You will find this symptom indicating

Oleander in very weak women, who have infants at their breast. Immediately after nursing, the patient is seized with a tremor and is so weak, that she is scarcely able to walk across the room. *Carbo Animalis* is also suited to this condition.

ABDOMEN.—*Oleander* is useful in diarrhœa. The stools are thin and contain undigested food, the characteristic symptom being that the patient passes undigested, the food he had eaten the day before. This symptom you may notice in children, with cholera infantum and marasmus. Another symptom calling for *Oleander* in infants and children is, *every time they pass wind, they soil their diapers.*

Here you must study *Oleander* in conjunction with *Ferrum*, *Arsenicum*, *Argentum Nitricum* and *Cinchona*. *Ferrum* has diarrhœa, with stool containing undigested particles of food. The stool is unattended with pain, and is apt to occur during a meal.

Arsenicum is indicated in diarrhœa, caused by chilling the stomach, by the ingestion of cold substances. The stools are of a yellow color, and are attended with pain of a burning character. The patient is *worse after midnight* and there is the peculiar *Arsenicum thirst*.

Argentum Nitricum is indicated in diarrhœa, in which *the bowels move as soon as the patient drinks.*

Cinchona is useful in debilitating diarrhœa, with watery evacuations containing undigested food; caused or made worse by eating fruits. The stools may escape involuntarily after a meal.

Apis Mellifica is a good remedy in cholera infantum, with *wide open anus and involuntary escape of fæces.*

Phosphorus and *Aloe* also have involuntary escape of fæces; the symptom may best be expressed as want of confidence in the sphincter ani. With *Phosphorus*, the fæces pass as soon as they enter the rectum, as if the anus remained open.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—In paralysis, *Oleander* is indicated, when the disease invades one or the other limb; it is *painless* and is usually *preceded for a long time by vertigo*. I think that *Oleander*, like *Gelsemium*, is indicated only in functional paralysis. I do not believe, that it will cure paralysis of central origin. It goes further than *Gelsemium*, however, in implicating the sensory as well as the motor nerves.

Oleander also has an action on the SKIN. It produces marked sensitiveness of the spine, so that very slight friction causes soreness and chafing, especially about the neck or between the scrotum and thighs. There is violent itching of the skin, on undressing. It also produces

an eruption on the scalp and behind the ears, simulating crusta lactea, and oozing a fluid which hardens into scabs, beneath which vermins breed. It is just as important a remedy in this disease, as *Sulphur*, *Mezereum*, *Viola Tricolor*, etc. The distinction, which you may make, lies in the other symptoms, *i.e.*, if the characteristic gastro-enteric symptoms are present, *Oleander* will be the remedy.

For symptoms, produced by acute poisoning with this remedy, *Camphor* is the best ANTIDOTE. For the chronic symptoms, particularly, if there be any cutaneous disorder, *Sulphur* is probably the best remedy, because it is the most similar, but of the value of this last suggestion I am not positive. I merely offer it to you, for what it is worth.

VINCA MINOR

Vinca Minor is one variety of the PERIWINKLE. It contains a bitter and astringent principle, making it of service as a tonic, to use old-school language, and also a styptic to control hæmorrhage. These properties it retains in the potencies. For instance, it may be used for profuse menstruation or passive menorrhagia, when the blood flows in one continuous stream, associated of course with great debility. I find that Dr. Richard Hughes, in his MANUAL OF PHARMACODYNAMICS, speaks of three cases of post-climacteric hæmorrhage, all of which were improved by *Vinca Minor*. In one a permanent cure resulted; in the other two there was a return of the hæmorrhage, and in one of these the trouble was due to carcinoma.

SKIN.—*Vinca Minor*, like its relative *Oleander*, produces an offensive-smelling eruption on the scalp and face, and behind the ears, in which vermin breeds. It develops a crust, which allows the discharge to remain beneath, and decomposition furnishes pabulum or food for the vermin; the tion in which the hair is matted together.

Vinca Minor is also useful in crusta lactea or plica polonica, a condition in which the hair is matted together.

In these SKIN symptoms, you may compare *Vinca Minor* with several other remedies; first with *Viola Tricolor*. This is useful in crusta lactea, when the exudation is very copious. Like *Vinca*, it mats the hair together, but there is this peculiarity, which always enables you to distinguish between the two, namely, *Viola* has urine with a peculiar pungent odor, which has been aptly compared to that of cat's urine. You may think of it when persistent eczema is accompanied by

disturbance in the urinary organs, either too copious urination or sudden cessation of the urinary secretion.

Another remedy is *Arctium Lappa*, which is useful for moist, offensive eruption, forming grayish-white crusts, especially when the adjacent glands are swollen; the axillary glands may even suppurate. There is polyuria, with pain in bladder after voiding the urine.

Still another remedy for crusta lactea or tinea favosa is *Nux Juglans*. It has soreness on and behind the ears, like *Graphites*; the scalp is red and itches violently. Scabs appear on the arms and in the axillæ (also *Arsenicum Iod.*).

Staphisagria is a good remedy for an oozing, foetid eruption, worse on the occiput; the hair falls out. Scratching seems to cause the itching to change place. *It is particularly indicated in sickly children, with pale face and dark rings around the eyes.* They are easily angered and reject proffered gifts, just as under *Chamomilla*. *It is especially indicated* after the abuse of *Mercury*.

Ustilago has caused, but it has not yet been reported to have cured, a filthy eruption of the scalp, in which, part of the hair came out, leaving the remainder matted. A watery serum oozed continually from the eruption.

ALSTONIA SCHOLARIS

Alstonia, so far as proved, causes debility, low fever, often with diarrhœa and, when pushed, rigors, sweat, etc., purging, cramps and vertigo. Clinically, it has been used in chills and fevers, in diarrhœa of malarial origin, here vying with *China* and for chronic intermittent fevers, suppressed by *Quinine*.

It contains *Ditaine*, which, like *Curare*, paralyzes peripheral motor-nerve filaments. This is not, as in *Chininum*, preceded by reflex excitement. *Ditaine* evidently paralyzes vaso-motor nerves. It seems to resemble *China* in diarrhœa, chills, etc., but has not the irritability of the latter.

LECTURE XV.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—LOGANIACEAE

GELSEMIUM SEMPERVIRENS

Gelsemium Sempervirens is a yellow-flowering plant, indigenous to the South. It is an evergreen, and puts forth its fragrant and sweet-scented flowers amongst the earliest in the spring. It is highly poisonous; especially active in this respect is the bark of the roots. During the American Civil War, this plant was largely used in the South, as a substitute for *Opium*, as a narcotic.

It is a member of the LOGANIACEÆ, all of which are more or less poisonous. From this order we obtain also *Nux Vomica*, *Ignatia* and *Spigelia*.

Its alkaloid, *Gelsemine*, is a mydriatic like *Atropine* and *Duboisine*. Applied locally or used internally in large doses, it dilates the pupil. Given internally in small doses, however, it contracts the pupil.

It will not tax you much to acquire a thorough knowledge of *Gelsemium*. Its sphere of action is well-defined. In poisoning cases we find that, *the prominent and universal symptom is paralysis of the motor nerves*. Keep this fact before you and the symptoms of this remedy will be readily understood, especially if you apply the parietic action to both voluntary and involuntary muscles. The mind is at first clear; or there may be a slightly stupefied condition, as in the case of alcoholic intoxication—a sluggishness in thought and in emotion. Later, in the toxic effects of the drug you will note, that the sphincters become relaxed and the anus remains open, permitting the escape of fæces. Urine escapes freely and involuntarily. Still later, respiration becomes labored, as though the muscles had not the power to lift the chest. Finally, the heart-muscle gives out and the patient dies. Looking, then, at these symptoms as presenting in a nutshell the action of this drug, we find that it is a depressant. It acts upon the CEREBRO-SPINAL NERVOUS SYSTEM, particularly upon the anterior columns of the spinal cord. We also see that, by producing this sluggishness of thought, this stupid state of mind, it must have an action on the vascular system. It is through the vaso-motor nerves that it produces passive congestion, and this congestion may be either venous or arterial. Passive congestion is generally of venous origin; but under *Gelsemium*, the passive

hyperæmia refers to both arteries and veins. In addition to this nervous action of the drug, it has something of an affinity for the mucous surfaces, giving rise to catarrhal inflammations. It is not difficult with this outline of the drug to fill in the characteristics.

We find that, in obedience to its paralytic action, it causes diplopia. This double vision, when *Gelsemium* is the remedy, comes from *paresis of the muscles of the eye*.

Ptosis or paralysis of the upper lid, calls for *Gelsemium*, when it is associated with thick speech and suffused redness of the face. The eye-balls feel sore, this soreness being worse on moving the eyes. In this last symptom it is similar to *Bryonia*.

In ptosis, we may compare *Gelsemium* with *Causticum*, *Rhus Toxicodendron*, *Sepia*, *Kalmia* and *Alumina*.

Rhus Tox. is useful in ptosis or, in fact, in paralysis of any of the ocular muscles, when the disease occurs in *rheumatic patients, as a result of getting wet*.

Sepia is indicated in ptosis, when it is associated with *menstrual irregularities*.

Kalmia is also useful in ptosis of rheumatic origin, when attended with *a sensation of stiffness in the lids*.

Causticum, in the ptosis of *rheumatic subjects*.

Alumina is indicated in ptosis, associated with *rectal inertia and consequent constipation*.

Returning now to *Gelsemium*, we find that there is difficulty in swallowing, dysphagia, as it is called. This symptom is due to the *defect in the muscles of deglutition*.

Gelsemium also acts upon the LARYNX, causing aphonia or want of voice; the patient may be able to whisper, but he can scarcely utter any sound, on account of the *paretic state* of the laryngeal muscles. This symptom is frequently observed in *hysterical women, especially after emotions of a depressing character*. Paralysis after emotion, is noted under other drugs; for example, under *Natrum Mur.*, which has, "the arm almost loses its power after a fit of anger"; *Stannum*, paralysis mostly *left-sided, with perspiration of the affected part*; *Staphisagria*, paralysis of *one side, from anger*.

The HEART is affected by *Gelsemium*; on going to sleep, the patient is suddenly aroused by a feeling, that the heart will stop beating. He feels that the heart would cease to beat, if he did not move about. Here, the heart-muscle is in a weakened state and there is a sort of instinct on the part of the person to move about, to stimulate it to act,

Digitalis has a symptom, which is just the reverse of this, namely, *the patient fears that the heart will cease beating, if he makes any motion.*

Grindelia Robusta has great weakness of the heart and lungs. When the patient drops off to sleep, he *wakes up suddenly with a sensation, as if respiration had ceased.*

In post-diphtheritic paralysis, *Gelsemium* is our *most valuable remedy.* In one very severe case of this disease under my care, *Gelsemium* effected a perfect cure. The child did not possess sufficient strength to hold herself up. The spine in the upper cervical region was bent backward. One side of the body was paralyzed. In attempting to walk, the child would shuffle along, as though she had not control over the muscles. If she attempted to turn around, she would fall. The speech was thick and heavy, as though the tongue were too large for the mouth. There was marked strabismus. But sensation was nearly perfect. I ordered the patient to be stripped twice a day, laid on the bed and thoroughly rubbed. I gave her *Gelsemium* internally and under the use of this remedy she made a perfect recovery.

I doubt whether *Gelsemium* will cure paralysis of organic origin, where there are tissue alterations in the brain, the spinal cord or the peripheral nerves themselves.

HEAD.—*Gelsemium* is useful in some cases of headache. I said a few moments ago that it causes a passive congestion, and by that I mean, not a violent, sudden afflux of blood to a part, but a dilated condition of the blood-vessels, such as may be found under *Ferrum Phos.* The headache *begins in the nape of the neck, passes up over the head and settles down over the eyes. It is usually worse in the morning, and is accompanied by stiff-neck or it begins at 2 or 3 A.M. and reaches its acme in the afternoon.* The patient cannot think effectively or fix his attention. He becomes listless and stupid; he has dizziness, with blurred sight and heaviness of the head. These symptoms are *alleviated by the discharge of watery-looking urine.*

Oleum Animale has cured megrim with polyuria, *the urine being perfectly clear.* Compare also *Ignatia, Sanguinaria, Kalmia, Melilotus, Aconite* and *Silicea.*

The FACE is of a *suffused red color.* The eyes grow heavy and blood-shot. There is great difficulty in lifting the upper lids; often, too, the speech is thick, as though the tongue were unwieldy. Altogether, the face has the appearance of one under the influence of liquor. Thought is

slow, so that the patient answers questions either slowly or imperfectly. This condition is accompanied by a pulse, which is full and round and seems to flow under the fingers, like a current of water. It resembles the *Aconite* pulse, but lacks the tone of the latter. It is not hard and unyielding, like the pulse of *Aconite*. Not infrequently the headache is preceded by blindness, as under *Psorinum*.

Here, then, you have symptoms, which suggest *Gelsemium* in a variety of diseases. How useful it ought to be in the congestive stage of spotted fever! In addition to the symptoms already mentioned, there is another, which is characteristic of spotted fever, namely, *depression*; the system seems to be laboring under the effect of some poison which it cannot overcome. So you have every indication here, for the use of *Gelsemium* in that dreaded disease. But, when the case advances to active inflammation or when there is effusion, *Gelsemium* gives place to other remedies.

In addition to the headache above described, there is another form, which is associated with a feeling, as though there were a band around the head, or across the forehead.

Let us now consider the FEVER symptoms of *Gelsemium*. It causes a fever, which is remitting or intermitting in its type. You will find it a *valuable remedy in the remitting types of fever in children*. During the febrile exacerbation they are very nervous and restless, tossing about continually. (You must not give *Aconite* in these cases, unless the *mental symptoms of that remedy* are present.) The face has the suffused redness I mentioned above, and there is drowsiness. When aroused from this drowsy state, the child is peevish, irritable, nervous, even somewhat excitable, but there is never the violent tossing about of *Aconite*. In extreme cases, the drowsiness may give place to convulsive motion. The muscles of the face twitch; the child becomes rigid, as though it were about to have a convulsion. There is usually not very much thirst, but there is great prostration, so that the child seems too weak to move. Every part of the body seems to be so sore, that he cries out if you move him. These symptoms will remit and, possibly, the next morning, slight perspiration will show itself. The next afternoon the symptoms return as before.

In intermittent types of fever, you may select *Gelsemium in the beginning*. The chill runs up the back or starts from the feet and extends upward. It is sometimes associated with copious urination and with bruised aching all over the body. The patient wants to be held,

so that he will not shake so much. Then comes the fever, with the symptoms that I have already mentioned. Sometimes irritability is exhibited. He can bear neither noise, nor light. The sweat is slight or partial, but it relieves all the pains. The tongue is coated white or yellow. Speech is thick. The bowels are constipated and the stools are yellow. It is *especially indicated in intermittent fever of non-malarial origin*.

In adults, we find *Gelsemium* to be the remedy in bilious type of fever, *particularly in bilious remittent fever*. The reason that it is useful in bilious fever is, that it causes a passive congestion of the liver. The blood flows sluggishly through the liver. This is not the portal stasis found under *Nux Vomica*, but it is a lazy flow of blood. Thus, the liver becomes overcharged with blood, the bile cannot be properly secreted and there is a bilious type of fever.

In typhoid fever, *Gelsemium* is indicated, *particularly in the initial stages*—when, during the first week, the patient feels sore and bruised all over, as if he had been pounded. He dreads to move. He has headache. More than that, he has loss of muscular power. He is drowsy and has this same suffused red face. In these cases, *Gelsemium* will so modify the course of the fever, that the patient will pass through it with comparatively milder symptoms.

NOSE & THROAT.—

We may find *Gelsemium* indicated in *catarrhs, excited by warm, moist, relaxing weather*, with excoriating discharge from the nose, making the nostrils and wings of the nose raw and sore. There are frequent paroxysms of sneezing, especially in the morning and sore-throat—the tonsils being red and somewhat tumefied, with difficulty in swallowing. I would remind you, in passing, that this difficulty in swallowing is not what it is under *Belladonna*. Under the latter remedy, the difficulty comes from the extent of the swelling and also from spasmodic contraction of the fauces, owing to the hyperæsthesia of the nerves. No sooner does water touch the throat, it is expelled through the nose. With *Gelsemium*, the dysphagia is *the result of the parietic state of the muscles* or the patient was muscularly weak when he caught cold. With this cold you will find dry, teasing and tickling cough, with very little expectoration. There is a sensation of dryness in the mouth, although it is not dry, which reminds us of *Nux Moschata* and *Natrum Mur*. The right nostril is red and sore; there is a feeling, as if hot water were passing over the mucous membrane of the nostrils; relief comes when he is near the fire. You will find general prostration, and often too, neuralgia of the face.

Quillaya (or *Soap Bark*) cures cold, contracted in warm, relaxing weather. Like *Gelsemium*, there are muscular languor, desire for rest and quiet, general bruised feeling, even of the eye-balls, etc. The former, however, has more of a stuffed sensation in the nose; the latter a fluent, excoriating coryza, with neuralgia of the face and head.

Now, in prosopalgia, *Gelsemium* may be of use, when the disease affects one side and is intermitting in its type. The seventh pair of nerves is involved and the patient makes all sorts of grimaces.

Gelsemium has some slight action on the SKIN. It produces redness and an itching, which is violent enough to prevent the patient from falling asleep. A fine eruption, consisting of small pimples and somewhat resembling that of measles, may appear. *Gelsemium* may, therefore, be used in measles, in the beginning, when fever is a prominent symptom and we have the watery discharge from the nose, excoriating the alæ nasi and the upper lip. There is apt to be associated with this a hard, barking, croupy cough and hoarseness.

Aconite, other things being equal, is the best remedy we have for the beginning of measles. If you have a case, that you presume, is going to be measles, with fever, restlessness, photophobia, coryza, sneezing and hard, croupy cough, you are justified in giving *Aconite*.

If there be any high fever, *Pulsatilla* is not the remedy.

When the skin is moist with the fever, *Belladonna* is more likely to be the remedy.

When the characteristic drowsiness and suffused face is present, you may give *Gelsemium* in the beginning of any eruptive disease, even if there be convulsions present.

Next, I want to speak of the action of *Gelsemium* on the GENITAL ORGANS. On the MALE SEXUAL ORGANS it produces a condition, very nearly approaching impotence. There are frequent involuntary emissions at night, with relaxation of the organs, no lascivious dreams and often cold sweat on the scrotum. It is indicated especially in those cases, which arise from masturbation.

I would have you note here another remedy, namely, *Dioscorea*. This is excellent, for what we may term atonic seminal emissions. The genital organs are so relaxed, that two or three dreams, with emissions of semen, occur in a single night. The day following the emissions the patient feels weak, particularly about the knees. In these cases, I know of no other remedy like *Dioscorea*. I usually give it first in the 12th potency and afterwards in the 30th.

Caladium Seguinum is indicated for the bad effects of sexual excesses, when wet-dreams occur without any lasciviousness or any sexual excitement whatsoever.

Agnus Castus is the remedy for *spermatorrhœa* in old sinners. The parts are cold and relaxed; the sexual appetite is gone and the patient is melancholic.

Other remedies, which may be compared with *Gelsemium*, in its action on the male sexual organs are *Digitalis*, *Phosphorus*, *Nux Vomica*, *Calcarea Ostr.*, *Lycopodium* and *Camphor*.

Sepia, *Selenium* and *Conium* produce a similar seminal weakness, with erethism and easy emissions.

In gonorrhœa, *Gelsemium* is indicated in the beginning, when there is a marked urethral soreness. There are also burnings at the meatus and along the course of the urethra. The discharge as yet is slight, not having become purulent. The disease may have been suppressed, and, as a result, may be complicated with epididymitis. In gonorrhœal rheumatism, it may be an useful remedy.

In diseases of the FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS, *Gelsemium* is an invaluable remedy. First of all, we find it useful in rigid os uteri. You must not confound this condition with the more common spasm of the os, which calls for *Belladonna*. Often we find in labor, after it has lasted several hours, that there has been tardy dilatation of the os. The examining finger finds the os unyielding, hard and thick. The patient is hysterical and full of nervous excitement. The pains leave the uterus and fly all over the body or shoot upward and backward. At other times, the pains go from before backward and the uterus seems to push upward. Or, there is a sensation of a wave rising from the uterus to the throat, ending in choking. This condition calls for *Gelsemium*.

Another condition, exactly opposite to this, also calls for *Gelsemium*, namely, complete atony of the uterus. The neck of the uterus is as soft as putty. It is perfectly flabby. The body of the uterus does not contract at all. The bag of water bulges freely from the os, but there is no attempt whatever at expulsion. In such cases, give a few doses of *Gelsemium*.

In the premonitory stages of puerperal convulsions, *Gelsemium* is an admirable remedy. Albuminuria may be present. The convulsions are preceded by drowsiness and twitching of different parts of the body. The os is either rigid, as I first mentioned, or else everything is perfectly inactive; the pulse is full and large, but soft. Sharp.

distressing, cutting pains in the abdomen go from before backward and then upward, and with every pain the face flushes.

Gelsemium may also be used in the non-pregnant state. The uterus is markedly ante-flexed and feels, as if squeezed by a hand. The uterine symptoms are associated with a frontal headache and dim vision. The head feels enormously enlarged, with a wild, confused feeling in it. These symptoms may alternate with sharp, labor-like pain in the uterus, extending to the hips and back, and even down the thighs. Moreover, *Gelsemium* is often useful in neuralgic and congestive types of dysmenorrhœa, when bearing-down co-exists.

Caulophyllum is similar to *Gelsemium*, in dysmenorrhœa and often follows it well.

Actea Racemosa and *Sepia* have headaches reflex from uterine irritation.

MIND.—*Gelsemium* is useful for the bad effects of emotions, particularly after fright or sudden fear. A suddenly-appearing diarrhœa, coming on from excitement, as for instance, "stage-fright" or the anticipation of some trying ordeal, calls for *Gelsemium*. The stools are copious, yellow and papescent. The tongue is coated white or yellowish.

Other remedies coming into play in cases of diarrhœa arising from emotional influences are *Opium*, *Veratrum Album*, *Argentum Nitricum* and *Pulsatilla*.

Opium, in cases coming on as a result of fright, especially when the image of the thing, which caused the extreme fear, constantly appears before the mind.

Veratrum Album, in diarrhœa after fright, associated with cold sweat on the forehead.

Argentum Nitricum, when diarrhœa follows great excitement, especially when the imagination has been played upon. Diarrhœa from anticipation.

Pulsatilla, in diarrhœa from fright, when the stools are greenish, yellow and slimy or very changeable and worse at night; trembling; weeping.

Gelsemium may even avert impending abortion from depressing emotions, with the peculiar pains mentioned above, in connection with labor. In this condition, you should compare it with *Aconite* and *Opium*.

Conium, *Physostigma* and *Tabacum* INTENSIFY the action of *Gelsemium*.

Gelsemium is ANTIDOTED by stimulants and also, by *Belladonna*, *Digitalis*, *China* and *Coffea*.

LECTURE XVI.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—LOGANIACEÆ (contd.)

NUX VOMICA

Nux Vomica, another member of the LOGANIACEÆ, is a drug that was known as early as 1540, A. D., in which year, one Valerius Cordus wrote a remarkably accurate description of it. The fruit of the tree is about the size of an orange and contains a bitter, gelatinous pulp. This pulp, it is said, is eaten by some of the birds of India, although it is well-known to contain *Strychnine*. The *Nux* itself, is the seed deprived of the pulp and shell. This seed is disk-shaped and about one inch in diameter, and one quarter of an inch thick. Its surface is satiny, by reason of a thick covering of appressed radiating hairs.

You will recall, that I have already mentioned, that *Ignatia* and *Nux Vomica* both contain as active principles two alkaloids, known as *Strychnia* and *Brucia*. The *Brucia* occurs in much smaller quantities than the other and is present more in the bark of the tree, than in the nut itself. Its properties are somewhat similar to those of *Strychnia*. Both alkaloids are combined with an *acid*, known as *Igasuric Acid*, which is identical with the *Malic Acid*, found in apples and pears.

Strychnia, the principal alkaloid of *Ignatia* and *Nux Vomica*, has a well-described symptomatology, being a poison not uncommonly used for suicidal and homicidal purposes, but also for the extermination of the lower animals, cats, rats, etc. *Strychnia* causes restlessness, trembling of the limbs, stiffness of the neck and jaws, constriction of the throat and tetanic convulsions with opisthotonos. These tetanic convulsions differ from those of true tetanus only in the fact, that the muscles relax between the paroxysms. The temperature of the body is not so high as in true tetanus and trismus comes late in *Strychnia*-poisoning. These *Strychnia*-convulsions are re-excited by impressions made on the senses, particularly by the slightest touch, while rubbing relieves; the patient is conscious throughout the attack. In very large or in oft-repeated doses, *Strychnia* causes paralysis of afferent nerves. Finally, collapse ensues as the result of exhaustion of the motor centres. I give you these symptoms of *Strychnia* for two purposes. One is, that you may be familiar with them, in order to recognize them in case one of your patients is unfortunate enough to be poisoned with

the drug. The other is, that you may then better understand the action of *Nux Vomica*, for *Strychnia* being its principal ingredient, you will find running all through its symptomatology this *over-impressionability*; by this I mean, that everything impresses the patient excessively. External impressions, such as, sounds, odors and noises, excite him, and this symptom, I say, is *characteristic* of the drug.

The smallest fatal dose of *Nux Vomica* is said to be three grains; that of *Strychnia*, one-half a grain.

Strychnia resembles *Picrotoxine*, *Veratria*, *Cicuta Virosa*, *Thebaine*, *Hydrocyanic Acid*, *Belladonna*, *Stramonium*, *Aconite*, *Physostigma*, *Passiflora*, *Curare*, *Camphor* and *Phytolacca*; but especially are its effects like those of traumatic tetanus.

Picrotoxine, according to Dr. Bartholow, is synergistic with *Strychnia*; but respiration is accelerated, not so much from spasm of the respiratory muscles, as from spasm of the glottis; and there is less susceptibility to slight touch. Dr. Gubler asserts, that *Picrotoxine* produces more choreic symptoms.

Veratria causes inco-ordination by producing relaxation of some fibres, with contraction of others; that is, following prolonged contraction of muscles, comes a state of partial relaxation with fibrillary contractions. Herein, it somewhat resembles *Strychnia*; but it differs widely in purging and vomiting and in general paralysis, occurring not from exhaustion, but from direct devitalizing of the muscles.

Thebaine causes tetanus, but may be distinguished by its hypnotic symptoms. It is said to be the most poisonous of the active principles of *Opium*.

Physostigma, which contains the alkaloid *Eserine*, can be confused with *Strychnia*, only in a limited range of symptoms. It increases the irritability of the sensory nerves and also causes tetanic spasms of involuntary muscles. But in the main, it differs widely from *Strychnia*, causing spinal paralysis and diminished reflex action. Hence, when such symptoms, as constriction of the throat, cramps in the stomach and bowels, tenesmus recti, stiff spine and legs, tight feeling in and about the eye-balls, etc., suggest a similarity to *Strychnia*, such concomitant evidences of spinal paralysis, as the following, will serve for differentiation: Trembling; so feeble that he can hardly walk; finds difficulty in making the muscles obey the will (like *Gelsemium* and *Conium*); unsteady when walking with eyes closed. In *Strychnia*, death results from asphyxia caused by tetanic spasm of the respiratory

muscles; in *Physostigma*, from paralysis. The pupils, too, differ; the former causes dilatation during the convulsions, with contraction during the interim; the latter causes contraction with defective accommodation and twitching of the eye-lids.

If, now, the remote effects of *Strychnia* are to be considered—such effects as follow severe, but not fatal poisoning or such symptoms as are frequently produced by potencies—we may still discriminate by the characteristic irritability, which is more marked in *Strychnia*; everything makes too strong an impression; odors cause fainting; there are muscular tremors with excitement; desire for coitus, but during the act the penis becomes flaccid.

Curare, although it contains *Strychnia*, acts quite differently from the latter, on account of the presence of the alkaloid *Curarine*. This substance destroys the irritability of the end-organs of the motor nerves, leaving the muscles themselves intact. Reflex action is diminished or destroyed and respiration is paralyzed. Sensation is not materially altered. Owing is not increased. In fact, from paralysis of vaso-motor termini, the to paralysis of the vagus, the heart's action is accelerated, but blood-pressure blood-vessels dilate, lessening resistance to the blood currents. Increased peristalsis is not due to spasm, but to paralysis of the inhibitory splanchnic fibres.

We have no very trustworthy provings of *Curare*. Still Dr. Baruch has used it for so-called "liver spots"; and Dr. Paul Pitet records several interesting cures of muscular weakness, embarrassed respiration from deficient power, immobility with fixed gaze on awaking and eczema of infants, worse on the face and behind the ears, especially in scrofulous children (WORLD'S HOMŒOPATHIC CONVENTION, vol. i).

It has also been used by Dr. Baruch, I think, for catalepsy, with spasms of the lower jaw and for paralytic weakness in the hands and fingers of pianists.

Phytolacca differs essentially from *Strychnia* in its acrid, narcotic properties, as well as in its tardy gastro-intestinal irritation and collapse. Still, the convulsive symptoms are somewhat similar; the limbs are stiff, the hands firmly shut, the feet extended and the toes flexed; the jaws are clenched and the lips everted, showing the teeth; opisthotonos is present; the chin is drawn down to the sternum; there is alternate relaxation and spasm of the facial muscles.

Passiflora Incarnata has cured cases of tetanus in hot countries, where, unhappily, they are but too common. Dr. Archibald Bayne

of Barbadoes, W.I., reports two cures with the mother tincture and lx (HAHNEMANNIAN MONTHLY, May, 1881).

Angustura Vera is placed among aromatic bitters, and is called a tonic. But it is more than this. It causes drawing, tension and stiffness of the muscles and joints, with a bruised, sore feeling, as after a blow. This tension is marked enough in the temporal and masseter muscles to suggest trismus. The drug also affects the bones. There are points of resemblance between *Angustura* and another of the RUTACEÆ, the *Ruta Graveolens*. Injury to periosteum frequently suggests the latter; and it is very probable that injury with incipient muscular contractions may need the former.

Dr. Hering, who was fully aware of the confusion of *Angustura* with *Strychnia*, nevertheless reported a cure of tetanus with the former, and printed the symptoms thereof in his GUIDING SYMPTOMS. Dr. Hubbard, too, reports a cure made with *Angustura* (MEDICAL INVESTIGATOR, April, 1870).

That *Angustura Vera* acts on the BONES has been fully confirmed. Dr. Ægidi used it when the long bones were affected (see Raue's PATHOLOGY). Dr. C. G. Raue writes me that, the preparation with which he cured podarthrocace was unquestionably the *Vera*. It was Jenichen's, and this manufacturer carefully distinguished between *Angustura Vera* and *Angustura Falsa* or *Nucis Vomice Cortex seu Brucea Antidysenterica*.

Dr. Aug. Korndærfer, Sr., used Jenichen's 200th for necrosis of the lower jaw. One side of the jaw had been successfully excised; but the disease made its appearance on the other side; the cure was complete.

Among the general characteristics of *Angustura* we may refer to irritation from a slight offence (with caries). Craving for coffee (clinical, but confirmed by Drs. Dunham, Bœnninghausen and Ægidi). Tenesmus recti, with soft stool; urging to urinate, with copious flow (see Dr. Edmundson's case, HAHNEMANNIAN MONTHLY, October, 1876). I cannot, then, quite agree with Dr. Hughes, who asserts that *Angustura* has no recognized therapeutic place.

Aconite, in one of its manifestations, causes a general tension of nerves and vessels, characterized by the well-known anxiety, heat, etc. (see Hughes's PHARMACODYNAMICS). It also induces trismus, stiffness of the limbs and even opisthotonos. We see now why Dr. Reynol could use it successfully in trismus of horses (TROUSSEAU'S THERAPEUTICS, vol. ii); and, further, why it is recommended in the beginning of

traumatic tetanus. It does not, however, like *Strychnia*, cause increased reflex excitability. There is present rather a diminution or perversion of sensibility, expressed by tingling or numbness.

In impending tetanus, we certainly have *efficient preventives* of the full-fledged disease: *Aconite*, with fever, anxiety, tension of muscles, tingling and numbness; *Veratrum Viride* or *Hypericum*, with excruciating pain in the wound; *Belladonna*, *Cicuta*, *Silicea* and possibly *Angustura*, if the wound is suppurating or has suddenly ceased to discharge pus.

Hydrocyanic Acid was first recommended in tetanus by Dr Bégin; and Dr. Hughes, in his Paper on that *Acid*, read at the World's Convention in 1876, cited poisoning cases, which proved its Homœopathicity to epilepsy and to tetanus. The relation of this *Acid* to the latter disease is more fully brought out in Dr. Hughes's PHARMACODYNAMICS, where we read: "*Hydrocyanic Acid* causes tetanus; there is not, as with *Strychnia*, evidence of increased reflex excitability; but, as with *Aconite* and *Cicuta*, persistent tonic spasm; this it produces by direct action upon the spinal cord."

It seems *especially useful*, when the tetanic symptoms show themselves mostly in the muscles of face, jaws and back; there are trismus, risus sardonicus and embarrassed respiration, with lividity and frothing at the mouth. Dr. Charles A. Barnard reports two cases of traumatic tetanus relieved with this *Acid*. In each instance, only the spasms of face, jaws and chest were ameliorated, other remedies being needed for the remaining symptoms (see NEW ENGLAND MEDICAL GAZETTE, October, 1882). This affinity of *Hydrocyanic Acid* for the upper part of the body does not contra-indicate the medicine in opisthotonos and general tetanic rigidity, for under its baneful influence both trunk and extremities are thrown into spasm. In one case, spasms commenced in the toes and spread over the body. But the *Acid* undoubtedly affects the medulla oblongata most powerfully and consequently lungs, heart and larynx suffer through the pneumogastric nerve. It bears but little resemblance to *Strychnia*, but is similar to *Cicuta*, *Lachesis* and *Nicotine*.

Lachesis has relieved, when, with trismus and spasm of the larynx, there is blueness from asphyxia and the patient sleeps into the paroxysm.

Cicuta Virosa contains a volatile alkaloid, termed *Cicutine*, which is chemically identical with *Coniine*. According to Dr. Bœhm, this plant

causes vomiting, diarrhoea and tetanoid convulsions, and in man also syncope and strabismus. *Cicutoxine* is another alkaloid derived from *Cicuta*. It is the most powerful of the *Cicuta*-derivatives, causing in frogs, alternate tonic and clonic spasms. The respiration is hurried, the inspiratory so far exceeding the expiratory act, that the animal becomes distended with air. In mammals, the first effect is profuse salivation, quivering of the muscles and then spasms. The breathing grows very rapid and then suddenly convulsions develop. Respiration, as with *Strychnia*, is suspended by contraction of the respiratory muscles. If irritated, spasms return; after the paroxysms subside, the animal lies completely exhausted.

Now, these views of the action of *Cicuta* embody characteristics, which have for years guided the Homœopathist in the choice of this powerful remedy: Sudden rigidity; then jerking and violent distortion, followed by *utter prostration*; tonic spasm renewed by touch; *great oppression of breathing*; lock-jaw; face dark-red; froth at the mouth; opisthotonos; loss of consciousness.

The seizure in the *Cicuta* case is more epileptiform than in the *Strychnia*, and there is generally loss of consciousness. Reflex excitability is less marked in the former. The exhaustion of *Cicuta* is equalled only by *Chininum Arsenicum*.

Tabacum (or *Tobacco*) and its alkaloid *Nicotine*, which is also closely related to *Coniine*, cause drawing back of the head, with rigidity of the muscles of the neck and back; contraction of the eye-lids and the masseter muscles; hissing respiration, from spasm of the laryngeal and bronchial muscles; alternate tonic and clonic spasms, followed by general relaxation and trembling; retraction of the abdominal muscles; contractions of parts supplied with involuntary muscle-fibres, as the intestines, ureters, etc.; these contractions are accompanied by intense pain, nausea, cold sweat and speedy collapse, with asphyxia.

Tabacum, then, acts upon the spine, especially upon the medulla oblongata, and also upon the abdominal ganglia. Its tetanic symptoms, with asphyxia, resemble those of *Hydrocyanic Acid* rather than those of *Strychnia*. A characteristic difference between *Tabacum* and *Nux Vomica* is well brought out in their respective applications to renal colic. In *Nux*, there is pain down the right ureter into the genitals and leg, nausea and vomiting; in *Tabacum*, pains down the ureter, with *deathly sickness* and cold sweat.

Veratrum Album causes trismus, with spasm of the glottis and

constriction of the chest, amounting almost to suffocation; the hands and feet are drawn inward, and the pupils are contracted. It may be distinguished from *Strychnia* by the fact, that under *Veratrum Album* the convulsions are secondary to exhausting diseases and are never primary, as under *Strychnia*.

Stramonium, like *Strychnia*, causes tetanic convulsions, which are worse from touch or from light. The chief distinction is that, with *Stramonium*, mania is almost always present, while under *Strychnia*, the mind is clear to the last hours of life.

Camphor is similar to *Strychnia* in tetanic spasms. It has showing of the teeth from drawing up of the corners of the mouth, but when *Camphor* is indicated in tetanic spasms, we find the ever-present deathly coldness.

In studying *Nux Vomica*, you should remember these prefatory remarks.

Next, let me say that *Nux Vomica* is COMPLEMENTARY to *Sulphur*. By this I mean, that after *Nux Vomica* has done as much as its symptoms will allow it to do, very frequently the remaining symptoms find in *Sulphur* the remedy that will complete the cure.

MIND.—Now, let me give you the *Nux Vomica* temperament. It does not necessarily follow, that you must not use *Nux* if the constitution is not what I am going to describe; but it does follow, that it acts better in the constitution about to be mentioned. *Nux Vomica* is best-adapted to rather thin, spare patients. It does not seem to act so well on the fleshy. Especially is it indicated, if the patient is rather irascible and is quick and active in his motions. He has a nervous temperament. He is extremely susceptible to external impression and hence cannot tolerate noise, odors or light. The face is rather sallow or yellowish. There is a sort of false plethora, that gives the patient at times red cheeks on the yellow background. Generally, too, you will find that he suffers from any strain on the mind, particularly if this over-taxing of the mental powers is intensified or rendered more injurious by sedentary habits. Thus, you will find the drug of great value for those, who deprive themselves of sleep and exercise, in pursuance of their studies. You will find it frequently indicated in ministers, who take very little exercise and who have become dyspeptic. They have headache and are tired in the morning when they awake. The *Nux* patient frequently lies awake at night; the mind is so wrought up that he cannot sleep. Thoughts run through the mind in confusion. He

does not fall asleep until long after midnight, and then awakes in the early morning, perhaps at four or five o'clock. Falling asleep again, he awakes once more, feeling terribly used up, as if he had been on a spree or a drunken bout, and his sleep had done him no good. He has a bitter taste in the mouth; the tongue is coated; he complains of dull headache, and, in fact, of every symptom that points to wearing out of the system from overwork. This, then is the kind of patient, in which you will find *Nux Vomica* most effective.

Nux may avert an oncoming cerebral softening, especially when sedentary habits and severe mental strain have preceded it, as well as in cases where intemperance antedates the disease. The patient complains of headache, when he exerts his mind. His memory is fickle, he is dizzy and his walk grows unsteady. The remedy may be followed by *Phosphorus*, *Picric Acid* or *Sulphur*.

The *Nux* patient, you will find, *has a great deal of trouble with the DIGESTIVE ORGANS*. He suffers from headache, situated either in the occiput or over one eye, usually the left. When the pain settles over the eye, it usually begins in the morning and increases until night, and is accompanied generally by a sour taste in the mouth (less frequently by a bitter taste), by accumulation of flatus and by annoying retching. This may be associated with vomiting of food and of sour matter, but the prominent feature of the vomiting is *the violent retching*, often more or less ineffectual, showing the irritated condition of the stomach. He has the characteristic peculiarity of *waking in the early morning and then falling asleep, only to awake again feeling worse than at first*. The bowels are constipated; and this constipation consists, characteristically, in *ineffectual urging to stool*. Thus, you see that it is not due to atony of the rectum, but to irregular, fitful action of the bowels. He suffers, also, from gastralgia, which is usually made worse by eating. It is sometimes worse, however, when the stomach is empty. The pain starts in the epigastrium and radiates in various directions, into the back, etc. The paroxysms are very apt to recur periodically every morning, and are often associated with vomiting of sour matters and ineffectual urging to stool. The pains themselves are of a griping, clawing character, as though a hand were scraping the inside of the stomach; they are often relieved by hot drinks. Now, you will notice that the symptoms I have mentioned for *Nux Vomica*, if mentioned in pathological language, would have to be put under the term *gastric irritability*. The nerves are in such a state of hyperæsthesia that the

ingestion of food causes spasmodic action of the stomach and ejection of its contents. This, you will notice is pathologically similar to the condition of the rectum.

In this extreme gastric irritability, we find *Nux Vomica* a remedy, without which we cannot well get along. You are treating a patient, who has been prostrated by a disease; as soon as he swallows food, up it comes again. *Nux* is here one of the remedies to be thought of, particularly in children who are very excitable, and in men when they have indulged in excessive eating or in debauchery..

In other cases, where there is much burning in the stomach, with violent ejection of food, *Bismuth* is the remedy. The *Subnitrate of Bismuth* is the remedy for pure gastralgia, that is to say, the disease, which is not associated with any catarrh or with any of the symptoms of indigestion. The epigastric pains may be burning, griping or lancinating, extending into the adjacent spine. Besides, there may be pressure, heaviness and burning in the stomach, with convulsive gagging. The patient vomits at intervals when the stomach becomes full, and then the amount of vomited matter is enormous. Water is vomited, as soon as it reaches the stomach. But unlike *Nux*, the pains are usually relieved by cold drinks, and, though the patient is greatly prostrated, the surface of the body is warm.

In still other cases, we find *Arsenicum* the remedy, when, in addition to the burning pains, we have the *intolerable restlessness and anxiety*, thirst, etc. It produces a perfect picture of sub-acute gastritis.

A remedy *more valuable* than any yet mentioned is *Kreosotum*. *Kreosotum* is *excellent for this irritable weakness of the stomach*. Food cannot be digested. But its *distinctive character* lies in the fact, that though the stomach retains the food several hours, it finally ejects it undigested.

Another form of stomach trouble, to which *Nux* is applicable, is a dyspepsia, in which there is *marked aggravation an hour or so after eating*. About twenty-four hours before the attack comes on, the patient complains of great hunger. He craves meats, gravies and fat foods, and is averse to coffee. He has violent thirst, but water distresses the stomach and causes distension; after even a light meal, he is obliged to loosen his clothing. He is troubled with sour and bitter eructations, and hiccough.

In gastric symptoms following debauchery, when *Nux* fails, *Carbo Veg.* is a good remedy, although *Sulphur* may be required.

Pulsatilla is preferable to *Nux Vomica*, when the symptoms have resulted from a mixed diet, such as meats, pastry, nuts, ice-cream, etc., especially if the temperament agrees.

ABDOMEN.—In constipation, *Nux* is similar to several other remedies. *Lycopodium* has constipation with ineffectual urging to stool, but under this remedy, the ineffectual urging is caused by constriction of the rectum and anus.

Carbo Veg. has an urging to stool similar to that of *Nux Vomica*, but it is relieved by the passage of flatus, showing at once that, that was the cause of the urging.

Under *Opium*, *Bryonia* and *Alumina*, the constipation is unattended by urging to stool. *Opium* has constipation from inactivity of the bowels; the stool consists of hard, round, black balls.

The *Bryonia* constipation results from dryness of the alimentary tract. The stools are large, dry and hard.

Marked inactivity of the rectum characterizes *Alumina*. The evacuation of even a soft stool requires great effort.

Nux Vomica has a marked action on the LIVER. It is particularly indicated in liver affections in those, who have indulged to excess in alcoholic liquors and highly seasoned foods or who have abused themselves with drastic purgatives. *Nux* is one of the best remedies we have to counteract the effects of Allopathic dosing. In taking charge of a case, that has been under old-school treatment, you will frequently find it necessary to administer *Nux*, before you can get a clear picture of the symptoms. In these cases, you will often find the liver swollen, hard and sensitive to the pressure of the clothing. Colic is frequently present, and may come from an accumulation of flatus, which presses either upward towards the chest, producing inconvenience in breathing, or downward towards the rectum and bladder, developing both urging to stool and desire to urinate. Or, it may be a hæmorrhoidal colic. By this, I mean abdominal pains, which follow the sudden stoppage of a hæmorrhoidal flow. The patient has, perhaps, been subject for years to piles, with bleeding at stool. If from some cause, this flow is suddenly checked and headache or colic results, *Nux* will help him. If the liver is enlarged, you should give *Nux* in repeated doses, and you will often be gratified to find the liver resume its natural proportions. If it does not, then you must fall back on *Sulphur*, *Sepia* or *Magnesia Mur.*

Nux may also be indicated in the enlarged liver of drunkards,

Here you may compare it with *Sulphur*, *Lachesis*, *Fluoric Acid*, *Arsenicum Alb.* and *Ammonium Mur.*

Nux Vomica is also useful in jaundice, *provoked by violent anger*, by the abuse of *Quinine* or by too high living. The patient has attacks of faintness, after which he feels very weak.

Chamomilla may be employed in jaundice, resulting from a fit of anger, as also may *Bryonia*, *Natrum Sulph.* and *Aconite*.

Bryonia or *Podophyllum* is especially useful in jaundice, when the case has been spoiled by the abuse of "blue mass" or *Calomel*.

In jaundice from the effects of *Quinine*, you should compare *Hepar*, *Mercurius*, *Pulsatilla* and *Arsenicum Alb.*

Carduus Marianus is indicated in jaundice, with dull headache, bitter taste in the mouth and white-coated tongue, especially in the middle, with the red tip and edges. There is nausea, with vomiting of an acrid, green fluid. The stools are bilious and the urine golden-yellow. There is an uncomfortable fulness in the region of the liver.

In hæmorrhoids, *Nux* may be useful, when there is itching, keeping the patient awake at night and frequently so severe as to compel him to sit in a tub of cold water for relief. There is frequent ineffectual urging to stool and the piles are apt to bleed. But unless *Nux* is thoroughly indicated in such cases, it should not be prescribed, for while it may cure the piles, it is likely to excite some other trouble more unbearable than the one it has relieved.

The analogues of *Nux* in hæmorrhoids are several. *Æsculus Hippocastanum* is a wonderful remedy in abdominal plethora. You will find it indicated, when there is throbbing deep in the abdomen, particularly in the hypogastric region. The hæmorrhoids, which may or may not bleed, are accompanied by a feeling of dryness in the rectum, as though little sticks or splinters were pricking the folds of the mucous membrane. This is the keynote for *Æsculus*. *Æsculus* also has a weak feeling at the sacro-iliac symphysis, as though the back were about to give out at this point.

The next remedy to be mentioned in this connection is *Aloe*. This drug has abdominal plethora and flatulence, like *Nux* and *Sulphur*, and hæmorrhoids like *Nux*, *Sulphur* and *Æsculus*. But, it differs from these remedies in that, it acts almost entirely on the rectum, producing catarrh of its mucous lining. The stools are accompanied by expulsion of copious flatus. The hæmorrhoids protrude like a bunch of grapes and are greatly relieved by cold water. There is also a sort

of uncertainty about the rectum, shown in a feeling, as if the bowels were about to move. *Aloe* also cures a headache, which, like that of *Nux Vomica*, is situated over the eyes. It is attended by a sensation as though a weight were pressing down the eye-lids. Relief comes from partially closing the eyes.

Collinsonia is indicated in hæmorrhoids, when there is a *sensation of sticks in the rectum*. Constipation is usual. The bowels symptoms are worse in the evening and at night. *Collinsonia* is also useful in prolapsus uteri, complicated with hæmorrhoids. It is just as frequently indicated in this condition, as is *Podophyllum* in prolapsus uteri, with diarrhœa and prolapsus recti. *Collinsonia* has a symptom found also under *Opium*, namely, dry balls of fæcal matter are passed from the rectum; but they differ from those of *Opium* in that, they are of a light color.

Hamamelis is called for in hæmorrhoids, when there is *considerable hæmorrhage*, with marked soreness of the affected parts. The back feels, as if it would break.

Nux Vomica may be used in diarrhœa, coming on after a debauch. The patient is usually worse in the morning. The stools are papescent or watery, and are scanty and accompanied by *urging*, thus keeping up the character of the remedy. The patient retches in the morning, vomiting perhaps a little froth or sour fluid. He craves liquor, of course, but his stomach is so irritable that he vomits the stimulant as soon as it is taken. Such person seems to be particularly *intolerant of milk*.

We may give *Nux* in dysentery, when there is *frequent, ineffectual urging to stool, this urging ceasing as soon as the bowels move*. The stools are bloody, slimy, watery and scanty. The patient is worse in the morning. *Nux* is indicated by these symptoms, whether the disease is the result of cold, or whether it comes from the suppression of an excretion, such as the perspiration.

Mercurius is distinguished from *Nux* in dysentery, by the fact, that, in the former *the urging to stool does not cease with the evacuation*, no matter how free the latter may be.

Another concordant remedy in dysentery is *Aloe*. This drug is useful in dysentery, when there is *gripping pain in the hypogastrium before stool*, resembling *Nux Vomica* very closely here. The stool consists of blood and mucus, coming out in *jelly-like masses*. The gripping may or may not cease after stool. In addition, an *extraordinary amount of mucus is expelled*.

Nux is a valuable remedy in hernia, whether inguinal or umbilical. It is indicated, when, on rising in the morning, the patient complains of a feeling of weakness in the abdomen, particularly in the region of the inguinal canal. It affects especially the left side.

Lycopodium may be used for right-sided inguinal hernia.

Cocculus Indicus comes into play in umbilical hernia, after *Nux Vomica* has failed.

Let us now study the action of *Nux* on the EYES. We find it indicated in many eye diseases. You may give *Nux* in ordinary conjunctivitis, particularly when it is worse in the morning. This period of aggravation is so well-marked, that it becomes characteristic of the drug. There is agglutination of the lids and photophobia in the morning. For instance, the child buries its head in the pillow in the morning and forenoon, while in the afternoon it uses its eyes freely. These symptoms may also indicate the drug in scrofulous ophthalmia and in blepharo-spasmus.

In inflamed eyes, *Euphrasia* should be compared. It has the morning agglutination, but the photophobia is especially noticeable in artificial light. The tears are profuse and acrid, causing the lids to smart, while with *Nux* the lid-edges itch and burn without discharge.

In spasms of the eye-lids, *Agaricus* is generally the best remedy, but you should consult also *Belladonna*, *Natrum Mur.*, *Euphrasia*, *Pulsatila*, etc.

Nux may also be indicated, when the deeper structures of the eye are involved. For instance, it may be given, like *Phosphorus*, in that dreaded disease, atrophy of the retina, whether it comes from choroido-retinitis or not.

We find it indicated, too, in another condition of the retina, namely, retinal hyperæsthesia. It is indicated by intolerance of light, worse in the morning; the least attempt to use the eyes is followed by intense pains and spasmodic motion of the ocular muscles; with this there may be ex-coriating lachrymation and frequent pains in the top of the head.

In amblyopia or impairment of vision, due to the effects of tobacco and intoxicating liquors or of debauchery, no remedy will do more towards restoring the power of the weakened optic nerve than *Nux Vomica*. Even when atrophy has commenced, *Nux* will palliate, if it does not entirely cure.

Another condition, in which you will find *Nux* indicated, is in ecchy-moses of the sclerotic coat, when a certain amount of blood is effused beneath the conjunctiva. These often follow debauchery or sitting up late at night to study, in persons subject to dyspepsia.

If these ecchymoses are of traumatic origin, you should study *Ledum*, *Arnica* and *Hamamelis*.

NOSE.—Now for *Nux Vomica* in catarrhs. *Nux* is suited to the *initial stage* of the ordinary coryza, particularly when it has been caused by *dry, cold weather* or *by sitting in cold places, especially by sitting on cold steps*. The trouble is associated with sneezing and a stuffed up sensation in the nose at night and in the open air, with fluent coryza in a warm room and during the day. The eyes water, and there is a scraping rawness in the throat. These symptoms are associated with *aching all over the body and chilliness, worse from moving*, even when covered up warmly in bed.

The rawness of *Nux* differs from that of *Mercurius*. It is not a sore, raw feeling, as if the skin were off, so much as it is a rough scraping sensation.

Mercurius is useful in coryza, with *rawness and soreness of the nose and throat*, with *aggravation in damp weather*.

Pulsatilla is the remedy for a "ripe" cold, in which the discharge is *green and bland*. If *Pulsatilla* is prescribed in the beginning, it usually *spoils* the case.

If, despite the use of *Nux*, the cold travels downward and involves the chest, I have found *Phosphorus* to follow well.

There is an epistaxis curable by *Nux Vomica*. It occurs in persons of a hæmorrhoidal disposition and is preceded by headache or red cheeks. It usually comes on at night during sleep, although it may occur at any time.

Nux may also be used in Eustachian catarrh, when there is itching and tingling along the Eustachian tube, inducing a frequent desire to swallow.

You will sometimes find symptoms of the MOUTH, suggesting *Nux* as a remedy. Ulcers form on the lips, accompanied by burning and sticking pains. Ulcers also appear on the tongue and the gums. The stomacace of *Nux Vomica* is of *gastric origin*. Besides, there may be fœtid odor from the mouth.

CHEST.—Cough is *not* a prominent symptom of *Nux Vomica*. You may employ it in coughs of nervous origin; for instance, in *coughs which are provoked by mental work*. It may also be used in coughs of gastric origin. The patient suffers from cough, *after eating and in the morning*. There is usually severe headache and soreness in the stomach and bowels from coughing.

In diseases of the CHEST, we do not find *Nux* indicated very frequently. It is sometimes useful in asthma, not often in the purely

nervous type, but commonly in that arising from gastric disturbance. It is associated with a feeling of fulness and oppression in the stomach, particularly manifested after a hearty meal, during which the patient must loosen all the clothing about the hypochondria, in order to obtain relief. The abdomen is distended with flatus. The asthmatic symptoms are worse after a meal, after 12 o'clock at night, in the morning, and are always increased by cold air or any exertion, particularly when ascending a height. Belching relieves.

There is a drug analogous to *Nux Vomica*, which is often overlooked by members of our school, and that is *Zingiber*. *Zingiber* or *Ginger*, unless given too frequently, has a tonic effect on the stomach. It is, however, not a safe article of food for children or for those who have any kidney affection, as it rather favors the development of morbus Brightii. As a medicine, *Zingiber* may be used in asthma of gastric origin. The attacks come on *in the night towards morning*. The patient has to sit up to breathe, but despite the severity of the paroxysms, there seems to be no anxiety.

Carbo Veg. and *Lycopodium* are similar to *Nux* in asthma, from abdominal irritation, with *marked flatulence*.

In hæmoptysis or blood-spitting. *Nux Vomica* is often indicated, *when the trouble results from debauchery*. The attack usually appears after a drunken spree or after some violent emotion, such as anger; but it may also result from suppressed hæmorrhoidal flow.

Nux Vomica is *an useful remedy* in diseases of the GENITO-URINARY ORGANS. It is indicated in renal colic, when one or the other kidney, usually the right, is the seat of the disease. The pains extend into the genital organs and down the leg, and they are usually associated with intense backache and ineffectual urging to stool.

We must here differentiate *Nux* from *Lycopodium*, *Cantharis*, *Belladonna* and *Berberis*.

Lycopodium, like *Nux*, usually chooses the right side, but the pains extend along the course of the ureter and end in the bladder; they do not descend down the leg. The backache is relieved by urination. It may be given after *Nux*.

One of the best remedies during the paroxysms of the renal colic is *Cantharis*, which relieves the patient by lessening the amount of local irritation and thus permitting nature to get rid of the stone, with less suffering to the patient.

Belladonna is another remedy for renal calculi. The pains are of a sharp, shooting character, and differ from those of *Nux* in the fact, that

they come suddenly and radiate in various directions, from the central point of irritation. The patient grows feverish and excitable. *Belladonna* relaxes the spasmodic constriction, caused by the stone and thus allows it to pass more readily.

Berberis is an excellent remedy for renal calculi. The pains are of a shooting character. The patient cannot make the slightest motion, and must sit bent over towards the painful side, to obtain relief. If, in addition, he complains of *sharp, darting pains following the direction of the ureter and extending into the legs, there is no remedy like Berberis*. You will find in the urine a reddish deposit, consisting of mucus, epithelium and amorphous urates.

Berberis sometimes has biliary calculi, associated with the renal disease. *Belladonna* is also useful in chole-lithiasis, but *the remedy to cure the condition permanently is Cinchona*. This has been highly recommended by Dr. Thayer of Boston. Unless some symptom or symptoms call specifically for another drug, put your patient on a course of *Cinchona*, and have him *continue it for a number of months*.

In the passage of gall-stones, when remedies fail to relieve, I find that *Ether*, externally and internally, is *very good*, acting better here than *Chloroform*.

We find *Nux* indicated in hæmaturia, when it is traceable to the same cause as the hæmoptysis described above, namely, to *debauchery*.

Nux Vomica is indicated also in affections of the BLADDER, particularly in *strangury*, accompanied by a painful urging to urinate, with passage of only a few drops at a time, causing burning and scalding and other uncomfortable sensations. With this urging to urinate there is also *urging to stool*.

MALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—In gonorrhœa, *Nux* is *useful after the abuse of Cubebs or Copaiva, when the discharge is thin*. Sometimes I have noticed, that after gonorrhœa has been cured, so far as the discharge is concerned, the patient still complains of irritation far back in the urethra, probably in the prostate, causing an uncomfortable feeling, which the patient refers to the root of the penis. Then, with an urging to urinate there is an *urging to stool*. *Nux* often relieves this condition.

Nux is useful in sexual excesses, especially for the bad effects of early masturbation. It is one of a group of remedies, used in these cases ever since the days of Hahnemann. This group consists of *Nux Vomica, Sulphur, Calcarea Carb.* and *Lycopodium*. *Nux* is to be given, when the patient has headache, frequent involuntary emissions at night, especially towards morning he complains of backache and

difficulty in walking. *Do not repeat your medicine too often, and when improvement ceases under Nux, Sulphur will almost always be the next remedy indicated.*

Calcarea Carb. usually follows *Nux* and *Sulphur*, particularly when night-sweats follow every emission; or, after marriage, every coitus is followed by weakness of mind and body.

Lycopodium is indicated still later, when the case has gone on to complete impotency. The erections are either absent or imperfect. The genitals are cold and somewhat shrivelled.

Staphisagria is called for in the bad effects of masturbation, particularly if there is great emaciation, with dark rings about the eyes, sallow face and well-marked peevishness and shyness.

There is still another remedy, which I would mention in this connection and this is *Cobaltum*. This is an excellent remedy for backache in the lumbar region, following seminal emissions, whether voluntary or involuntary; this backache is particularly worse while sitting.

Nux is indicated in a variety of diseases of the FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS. We find that it has caused and therefore can cure, prolapsus uteri. It is to be used, when the disease is of recent origin and has resulted from a sudden wrenching of the body. These symptoms are often associated with constipation, accompanied by ineffectual urging to stool. If *Nux* does not entirely cure, the best remedy to follow it is *Sepia*.

The menses, under *Nux Vomica*, are almost always profuse, are generally dark in color and are accompanied by retching and cramps in the abdomen. The patient has frequent fainting spells about the time of the menses, especially when in a warm room.

During pregnancy, *Nux* is an useful remedy for the morning sickness. The patient rises in the morning, feeling haggard and sick at the stomach. The more retching predominates over vomiting, the more can we expect of *Nux Vomica*. Jaundice, even, may be present. The skin is sallow, the bowels are constipated and the appetite is lost. Still later, the patient complains of great pressure upward, as though she could not breathe.

During labor, *Nux* is the remedy, when the constipation calls for it. The labor-pains may be very spasmodic and severe; the woman has a constant inclination to stool and urine. This symptom, when *Nux* is the remedy, is not due to mechanical causes, such as the pressure of the child's head, but it is purely of reflex origin. Frequently, you

will find fainting during the pains or the pains begin in the back and descend thence to the buttocks and thighs. We may also give *Nux* in uterine inertia, that is to say, when the labor-pains cease nearly or entirely, exactly as in *Pulsatilla*. Then *temperament of the patient* will enable you to decide between the two.

Nux is often useful to prevent the return of metrorrhagia, preceding the climaxis or during labor. There are the same urging to stools, faintness, etc., already mentioned.

Now, let us take up the action of *Nux Vomica* on the SPINE. It produces, as we have seen when speaking of *Strychnia*, irritation of the motor centres and efferent nerves. The backache cured by *Nux*, is that located in the lumbar region. It is usually worse at night when lying in bed, and the patient cannot turn over without sitting up. It is thus useful in lumbago. The longer he lies in bed in the morning, the more his back aches.

Picric Acid should be mentioned here. This substance is known chemically as *Trinitrophenol*, and is a violent poison. It is to be thought of, when, after every severe mental effort, the patient suffers from intense headache of a throbbing character, felt more particularly at the base of the brain. There is often an accompanying congestion of the spine, with an increase of sexual excitement, so that erections become violent enough to be termed priapism.

Nux Vomica is indicated in torticollis, arising from cold or due to spinal disease.

Belladonna is the best remedy for stiff-neck of rheumatic origin or from cold. The stiffness is apt to be on the left side.

Causticum has stiffness of the sterno-cleido-mastoid muscle of the right side, with drawing. The torticollis may be due to paralytic weakness, as in affections involving the spinal accessory nerve. Here *Agaricus* and *Lachnanthes* are also to be compared.

In spinal irritation, you must use *Nux*, when the backache just described, is present in association with the following symptoms: Sudden loss of power in the legs in the morning; the hands and feet go to sleep easily; stiffness and tension in the hollow of the knees; the clothing about the waist feels too tight; sensation, as of a band about the waist; desire to lie down; numbness and formication along the spine and in the extremities. These symptoms also indicate *Nux*, in myelitis and in the early stages of locomotor ataxia, especially when the trouble has occurred from exposure to cold or from sexual excesses.

Phosphorus is, in many respects, very similar to *Nux*. Both cause an increase in impressionability; both cause spinal anæmia. But *Phosphorus* tends towards *complete* paralysis, *Nux* generally towards *partial* paralysis, dependent upon exhaustion. Both have proved useful in spinal softening.

Physostigma has a symptomatology, almost typical of spinal irritation. Under this drug *every nerve of spinal origin is irritated*. Pressure of the finger between the vertebrae causes the patient to wince. *Physostigma* causes rigidity of the muscles, from meningeal irritation. It finally develops trismus and tetanus.

Ambra Grisea, like *Nux Vomica*, is suited to *thin, dried-up, nervous subjects*. It has marked *numbness of the skin*. Various parts of the body go to sleep readily. There are also stiffness in the small of the back after sitting and tension in the lumbar muscles, worse on awaking. Even the scrotum and penis feel numb. Patients, who complain of these symptoms, are apt to be *excessively nervous and weak*. In company they are easily embarrassed and speak and act hastily. They are driven by nervousness to an impetuous desire to talk, but quickly give out (like *Cocculus*, *Veratrum Album*, *Calcarea Ostrearum*, *Alumina*, *Sulphur* and *Kali Carb.*). Conversation and exercise quickly cause fatigue.

Asarum Europæum is suited to still another style of nervousness. It is *especially adapted to irritable females, who are so exceedingly sensitive*, that even *the thought of any one scratching silk or making some similar noise, causes an aggravation of their symptoms*.

Castoreum is indicated, when females are *nervous and do not re-act after sickness*. Hence, it may be used after typhoid, especially when the patients are subject to *headaches, which leave the head very sensitive to touch*. These are attended by tingling, creeping sensations, which are relieved by sleep.

Nux is useful in rheumatism, when it involves the larger JOINTS and MUSCLES. It is especially indicated in *rheumatism of the trunk*. The swelling in the joints is usually rather pale. The symptoms are almost always worse towards morning.

SKIN.—*Nux* has been recommended for the *acne of drunkards* and also for *acne from eating too much cheese*. Constipation from eating cheese requires *Colocynth*.

Sulphur should be referred, when, with other symptoms, *the face is red in blotches* and *Ledum* when there are *red blotches and pimples*,

in which sticking is induced by every least touch. *Kreosotum* and *Lachesis* are also to be compared with *Nux*, in this condition.

FEVERS.—Next, we shall look at *Nux Vomica* in typhoid fevers. In the selection of *Nux* in such cases, you are guided by *the gastric and bilious symptoms*, bitter taste in the mouth, especially in the morning, nausea, vomiting of bile and characteristic constipation of the drug. The weakness, which necessarily belongs to the typhoid state, is expressed under *Nux* by *a strong inclination to lie down*. The nights are passed in nervous, excited sleep; slight noises cause him to start. He moans and whimpers in his slumber, and his dreams are full of bustle and hurry. He may even be delirious.

Nux Vomica is used in intermittent types of fever, *when the chill is preceded or accompanied by blueness of the finger-nails*; gaping and yawning are well-marked. There is always aching in the limbs and in the back; this is followed by fever, and that by sweat. During the apyrexia, we have prominent *gastric and bilious symptoms*.

A peculiarity of *Nux*, well worthy of mention, is, that it seems to *intensify the action of Sepia*. The same relation exists between *Sepia* and *Lilium Tigrinum* and between *Sulphur* and *Mercury*. *Nux Vomica* is INIMICAL to *Zincum*.

The *Nux* patient is *always better after an uninterrupted sleep*. Led by this symptom, Dr. P. P. Wells cured his friend, Dr. Dunham, of diphtheria with *Nux*, a characteristic symptom of the case being *marked relief from a nap*. *When the sleep is disturbed, the Nux patient is always worse*. Early in the evening he is irresistibly drowsy.

Nux acts best when given in the evening. According to Hahnemann, *sensitive persons should not take it fasting in the morning or on first awaking, because its most powerful symptoms are then called out*. Neither should it be taken, just before or after a meal or when the mind is on a strain.

LECTURE XVII.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—LOGANIACEAE (*contd.*)

IGNATIA AMARA

Ignatia Amara or, more properly speaking, *Strychnos Ignatia*, is a large climbing shrub, growing in the Philippine Islands and in Cochin-China. The fruit is spherical or ovoid, and about four inches in diameter. Its shell is smooth and brittle, and encloses some twenty or thirty seeds. Its name is attributed to the Jesuits, who called it "*St. Ignatius's Bean*," in honor of its virtues. Though chemically and botanically similar to *Nux Vomica*, *Ignatia* differs materially from that remedy in its symptomatology, and this, too, despite strong family resemblances.

MIND.—*Ignatia* is *pre-eminently a spinal remedy*, as is also *Nux Vomica*. Like the latter, it seems to intensify the impressionability of all the senses, perhaps even more than *Nux* does. Under *Nux*, however, this over-excitability is exhibited by *anger, vehemence* and *irascibility*; in *Ignatia*, by *melancholy, with tendency to weeping*. Now, in spite of this melancholic, tearful mood, the patient *silently smothers* her grief. The *Ignatia* patient *nurses her sorrows, keeping them from others*, while the *Nux* patient is *vehement and angry*; he strikes any one, who may oppose him; he is so overbearing, that one can scarcely live with him. You must separate this melancholic mood of *Ignatia*, from that of *Pulsatilla*.

The *Pulsatilla* woman is tearful, sad and melancholic like *Ignatia*, but there is not that *introspective mood*, which develops in the *Ignatia* patient. She makes her grief known to every one, who comes near her. She seeks sympathy. She is timid and yielding in her disposition.

We find *Ignatia* indicated in *nervous women, who are burdened with grief, particularly when they dwell upon their troubles in secret*. Such cases find relief in *Ignatia*, especially when of recent origin.

For the *chronic or long-lasting effects of grief*, we have *Phosphoric Acid* and *Natrum Muriaticum*. Often, when the former remedy is indicated, the patient complains of *night-sweats*, not from organic disease, but from *sheer exhaustion*. She has little or no appetite and

complains of a sensation as of a heavy pressure on the top of the head, as though a great load lay there. Emaciation, ennui, and night-sweats are characteristic symptoms. In some cases, the symptoms are such as to make *Phosphorus* preferable to *Phosphoric Acid*.

Natrum Mur. is very similar to *Ignatia* in its mental state, but shows more of irascibility with its melancholy. Consolation aggravates and elicits an angry rebuff. There is headache in the vertex, emaciation and tremulous palpitation from every strange noise. When *Ignatia* fails to remove the symptoms entirely, *Natrum Muraticum* frequently comes in, to complete the cure.

We find, then, *Ignatia* to be useful for the ill-effects of grief, and also, by reason of this great sensitiveness to external impressions, which it produces, greater even than that of *Nux Vomica*, we find it often indicated in hysteria, especially when the patient alternately laughs and cries, or, in other words, exhibits a changeable mood. The face flushes at every emotion. Sometimes the laughing becomes spasmodic and ends in screams, and even spasms of the chest, with blueness of the face. We have also globus hystericus or feeling, as if a ball were rising in the throat. This is often relieved by belching, while drinking water causes an aggravation of the convulsive action in the throat. The patient may fall into a half-unconscious state, with clenched thumbs and blue face, just as we find under *Cuprum*. Finally, a sigh or a long-drawn breath announces the return to consciousness.

Now, let us consider some of the concordant remedies of *Ignatia*, in these hysterical states :

Platina is indicated in hysterical women, with violent mania or lofty, supercilious mood.

Hyoscyamus is called for, when the mental condition of the patient exhibits marked jealousy. She is full of suspicions. She fears that she will be poisoned, and may, on that account, refuse all food and medicine.

Asafætida, like *Ignatia*, has the globus hystericus ; flatus accumulates in the abdomen and, pressing up against the lungs, produces oppression of breathing. It is especially useful in hysterical convulsions, after suppression of discharges.

Moschus is particularly suited, when the patient faints readily. She sits down to her meals and faints dead away from taking even a small amount of food into the stomach. She also has violent spasms of the chest, in which it would almost seem that she must die. She turns

blue in the face and foams at the mouth. She may be of a scolding disposition, and even this causes fainting.

Valeriana is useful in these *hysterical women, when the slightest exertion causes violent headache*. They often complain of a sensation, as if a string were hanging down into the throat. In the latter part of the evening, they exhibit a tendency to flushes of heat. The slightest pain causes fainting. They complain of a warm sensation rising from the stomach into the throat, with the *globus hystericus*. You will often have to use *Valeriana* for *pains in the limbs, which simulate those of rheumatism*. They are worse while the patient sits and better when she walks about.

Cocculus has a mood, somewhat like that of *Ignatia*. Sensitive, anxious, with frightened look; loss of memory, mental confusion, vertigo; spasms of the uterus; great weakness and nausea, even to fainting. A sort of semi-paralytic condition pervades the whole body; choking constriction in the upper part of the fauces, with difficult breathing; hysterical palsy. These symptoms in *Cocculus* are usually the results of *night-watching or loss of sleep*.

Nux Moschata is indicated in hysteria, associated with *frequent emotional changes and enormous bloating of the abdomen, after a light meal*. The patient complains of an overpowering drowsiness and of excessive dryness of the mouth, even when that cavity exhibits the normal degree of moisture. There is also a marked tendency to faint.

Belladonna is indicated in hysterical states, when the patient is *boisterous and wild*, with red face, etc.

I have used the *Valerianate of Zinc* (or *Zincum Valerianicum*) for a common symptom of hysterical persons and of nervous patients generally, and that is, what has been termed the fidgets. They cannot *sit still or they must keep the legs in constant motion*. I have used it, and I do not remember to have failed to cure in a single instance. This uneasiness of the feet is not an uncommon symptom in old cases of uterine disease; I usually give the remedy in the *second or third* potency.

HEAD.—The headache of *Ignatia* is usually situated *in one spot* in the head, just as though a nail were being driven into the skull at that point. Any little mental work or, in fact, any work that is irksome or more severe than usual, any strong odor, whether pleasant or otherwise, any emotion, which would be borne without trouble by one whose nervous system was in a natural state, may bring on this headache. The attack *often ends with vomiting*. These headaches are often *periodical*,

returning every two days. They often terminate with a copious flow of pale, limpid urine. Several other remedies have headache, relieved by copious urination. They are: *Aconite*, *Gelsemium*, *Kalmia*, *Melilotus*, *Sanguinaria*, *Silicea* and *Veratrum Album*. Sometimes the *Ignatia* headache is of a throbbing character, worse in the eyes, and about the eye-brows and the root of the nose; it is relieved for a time by a change of position. Again, *Ignatia* may be indicated in headache, when the head feels heavy, as if from congestion, and yet the pain is better from leaning forward; sometimes aggravation occurs from stooping, thus giving us what Hahnemann calls an *alternate effect*. The *Ignatia* headaches are aggravated by talking or listening intently, and by coffee.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—The power of *Ignatia* to produce increased excitability renders it useful in spasms, not only of hysterical origin, but also in those occurring in delicate women, who are not hysterical, and in children. The spasms are excited by emotions, such as fright or fear. For example, the child has a convulsion, after being punished. Afterwards, when the child goes to sleep, there is whimpering in the sleep. Under ordinary circumstances, the child will get over the trouble, without any treatment; but, if it happens to be extremely delicate, or if the trouble occurs during the period of dentition, or if there is some reason for fearing convulsions or hydrocephalus, *Ignatia* may prevent a great deal of trouble. During the convulsions, in which *Ignatia* is the remedy, you will usually find *the face deathly pale, although at times it is flushed*. There is twitching of individual muscles, particularly those about the eye-lids or the mouth, and the child stiffens out. As was said before, *Ignatia* is especially indicated, when the convulsions have appeared after grief, fright or some other violent emotion.

Nervous women in labor may require *Ignatia* for spasms. These eclamptic spasms, however, are to be distinguished from those calling for *Belladonna*, *Stramonium*, etc., by the absence of fever or severe congestion, and from *Hyoscyamus*, by the absence of unconsciousness or mania.

In these convulsions produced by emotions, unless you have clearly in your mind the distinctions between several remedies, you may not make so prompt a cure as you should. *Opium*, like *Ignatia*, is a remedy for the immediate effects of emotions. It does little or no good for the protracted effects. It, too, is worse after punishment, fright or fear. The body stiffens out, and the mouth and the muscles of the

face twitch. Thus far it is exactly like *Ignatia*. The distinction lies in this particular: Under *Opium* the face is dark-red and bloated, and the spasms are more frequently associated with loud screams than under *Ignatia*.

Glonoïn produces sudden, violent congestions of the head, as does *Opium*. Like *Opium* and *Ignatia*, it may be used for the sudden effects of violent emotions. In the convulsions, the fingers are spread asunder and extended, a symptom which you also find under *Secale*.

Veratrum Album also is suitable for convulsions after sudden, violent emotions. but the face is cold and blue, with cold sweat on the forehead.

Hyoscyamus has sudden starting and twitching of the muscles, more so than *Ignatia*; one arm will twitch and then the other. The motions are all angular. There is a great deal of frothing at the mouth. The patient seems to be wild.

Belladonna is probably more frequently indicated, than any other remedy, for convulsions following violent emotions, anger, etc., with bright-red face, wild staring eyes, hot head, and spasms of the glottis.

Opium is probably the "best remedy," when, from fright of the wet-nurse, the child has retention of urine.

Cuprum is indicated in convulsions, where the fingers are clenched. There is marked blueness of the face and mouth. Any attempt to swallow fluids causes gurgling in the throat.

Chamomilla is useful in convulsions of children, after any emotion. It is easily distinguished from *Ignatia* by the petulant, angry disposition of the child. One cheek is red and the other pale, and there is hot sweat about the face and head.

THROAT.—There is a sore-throat curable by *Ignatia*. The patient complains of a sensation, as though there were a plug in the throat, worse when not swallowing. Examining the tonsils, you will find them studded with small superficial ulcers, having a yellowish-white color. There is a constricted feeling about the throat, with a great deal of nervousness and insomnia.

The COUGH of *Ignatia* arises from constriction of the larynx or from a sensation, as of a feather there. The more the patient coughs, the worse the tickling becomes.

Ignatia may be used in chill and FEVER, when there is thirst during the chill and when the warmth of the stove or other artificial heat

relieves the chill. This is not a common symptom. It is very different from *Nux Vomica*, which usually finds no relief from covering up, or from the heat of the stove. *Capsicum* has relief from applying the hot-water bottle. *Lachesis* has longing for the heat of the fire, yet the chill is not shortened thereby, *Arsenicum* has chill relieved by warmth. Other remedies are *Rhus Tox.*, *Menyanthes*, *Nux Moschata* and *Sabadilla*.

The action of *Ignatia* on the FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS must also be mentioned, as we find it indicated in dysmenorrhœa, associated with what is termed *menstrual colic*; that is, when there is a great deal of bearing-down in the hypogastric region. The patient exhibits *hysterical symptoms*. The pains are labor-like in character, and are seemingly relieved by pressure, by lying down and by change of position. The menses are dark, frequent and copious.

The nearest remedy here is *Cocculus Indicus*. This has uterine spasms and dark menstrual flow, but the *backache* always enables you to differentiate this drug from others. It has a weak, lame feeling in the small of the back, as though the patient were about to be paralyzed. The limbs tremble when she begins to walk. In addition to this, she often complains of a *feeling of emptiness or hollowness in various cavities of the body, especially in the chest and abdomen*.

Pulsatilla is at times indicated for the menstrual colic, particularly when the menses are dark in color and delayed. The flow is usually fitful. The patient is apt to be chilly, and the more severe the pains the more chilly the patient becomes.

Chamomilla is the third drug similar to *Ignatia* in uterine spasms. It is indicated by the *mental symptoms*. The patient is so cross, that she can scarcely answer any one civilly.

I would like you to remember also *Magnesia Mur.*, which is indicated in uterine spasms accompanying induration of the uterus, whether of a scirrhus nature or not.

Actea Racemosa is called for in uterine spasms, when the pains fly across the hypogastrium, from side to side.

STOMACH.—In disorders of digestion *Ignatia* is useful, when the patient complains of *bitter or sour-tasting mucus in the mouth and copious salivation*. There is *fanciful aversion* to certain food. She asks for a certain food, but after tasting, refuses it. Food may be regurgitated. Gastralgia is present. She has hiccough, aggravated by eating and

smoking and, *especially in children, by emotions*. There is an empty, gone feeling at the epigastrium, with qualmishness. In some cases there is an empty retching, relieved by eating. The patient vomits at night the food taken in the evening. The bowels are disordered.

Hyoscyamus is one of our best remedies for hiccough, occurring after operations on the abdomen.

Stramonium and *Veratrum Album* for hiccough after hot drinks, and *Arsenicum* and *Pulsatilla* after cold drinks.

Teucrium Marum Verum is useful in jerking hiccough, after nursing.

Cajuputum suits hiccough, coming on the slightest provocation (*Sulphuric Acid*). There is spasmodic stricture of the œsophagus and the tongue feels swollen. *Flatulence* is present.

Ammonium Muriaticum is characterized by hiccough, with stitches in the chest and empty, gnawing sensation in the stomach, after a full meal.

Phosphorus is very serviceable in hiccough, during the course of typhoid fever.

Cicuta Virosa is undoubtedly an unique remedy for the loud and spasmodic hiccough. It is also called for hiccough during convulsions (*Bell., Cupr., Hyos.*).

ABDOMEN.—*Ignatia* is useful in prolapsus ani, which may or may not be accompanied by hæmorrhoids. You have as a characteristic symptom—sharp, stabbing pains, shooting up into the rectum. This prolapsus ani may annoy the patient, even if there is soft stool. There is distressing constriction at the anus, aggravated after stool and better while sitting. There is also itching and creeping at the anus, as from *ascarides* or thread-worm; in this condition *Ignatia* is sometimes an excellent remedy.

Indigo is said to be a good remedy for *ascarides*, especially in melancholic children. Honey, given night and morning, will act as a palliative. *Teucrium* should also be thought of in this connection.

Ignatia produces quite a variety of symptoms referable to the EYE, making it an useful remedy in several diseases of that organ. Like *Agaricus*, it has nictitation of the eye-lids, with spasmodic action of the facial muscles. There are neuralgic pains about the eyes. These are exceedingly severe, and are often associated with globus hystericus. *Ignatia* may also be useful in phlyctenular ophthalmia, when there is intense photophobia and a feeling of sand in eyes.

TEETH.—The toothache of *Ignatia* is worse *between*, than during, *acts of eating*. Now, this is in perfect harmony with the THROAT symptoms of the drug ; that is, there is a feeling, as of a lump in the throat, which is *not felt during* but *between* the acts of deglutition. The *lump* may feel sore while swallowing, but it is felt more markedly *between acts of deglutition*. This symptom has led to the selection of *Ignatia* in aphthous sore-throat (the tonsils being swollen and studded with white, flat patches), and even in diphtheria.

Zincum holds a very peculiar relation to *Ignatia* and to *Nux Vomica*. It follows *Ignatia* well, while it is INIMICAL to *Nux Vomica*.

Natrum Muriaticum also follows *Ignatia* well, especially in mental ailments.

LECTURE XVIII.

LOGANIACEAE (*contd.*),

CURARE AND JUGLANDACEAE

SPIGELIA ANTHELMINTICA

Spigelia is another member of the order LOGANIACEÆ. To understand it as a remedy is not a difficult thing to do, if we start with the idea, that it acts on the NERVES, having as a *grand characteristic, neuralgia*. Associated with the neuralgic symptoms, we almost always find symptoms sympathetic from the HEAD, whether these be neuralgic or not. MENTALLY, we find the patient exhibiting fear, anxiety and forebodings, as though something were about to happen. This is a very common symptom with nervous, neuralgic subjects, especially those whose nerves are very much weakened. Another symptom, which sometimes appears, is *fear of pointed things*; for instance, the patient is *afraid of pins*. There is often, also, præcordial anguish.

The neuralgia itself, if it involves the HEAD, begins in the occiput, and then comes forward and settles over the left eye. It may also involve the cheeks, *especially the left*. There are burning, jerking or tearing pains, worse from any noise or from any jarring of the body. They are usually aggravated by the change of weather and are *especially worse in stormy weather*. At the acme of the pain, there is often bilious vomiting. The *period of exacerbation is marked*. *The pain begins in the morning with the sun, increases during the day and diminishes towards the evening*.

We often find *Spigelia* indicated in sick headache, *when the patient can bear neither noise, nor jarring of the body*.

This remedy is *our mainstay* in ciliary neuralgia. The pain may be in either eye; more frequently, however, it is in *the left*. There may be photophobia, from slight retinitis; sharp, stabbing pains, in the eye or radiating from the eye. The supra-orbital region is tender to touch. The eye-ball feels swollen, or as if it were too large for the orbit. Associated with these symptoms are *lachrymation and coryza*.

Three remedies are here to be compared with *Spigelia*. The first of them is *Mezereum*. This is useful in ciliary neuralgia. *The pains*

radiate and shoot downward. There is a cold feeling in the eye, as though a stream of cold air were blowing on the eye. *Mezereum* is especially indicated when the bones are involved, a frequent sequence of *Mercury*.

Another remedy, useful in ciliary neuralgia, is *Thuja*. Like *Mezereum*, it has a cold feeling in the eye, *but the pains take the opposite direction; they go upward and backward*, instead of downward.

Still another remedy to be thought of is *Cedron*, which has neuralgia *occurring at the same hour, with clock-like regularity*.

Spigelia is a valuable HEART remedy. It is to be thought of, when there are sharp, stitching pains referred to the left chest, shooting into the left arm and neck: on placing the hand over the heart, there is a peculiar *purring feeling*. The patient is worse from the slightest motion of the hands or arms. He cannot lie down. The pulse is not synchronous with the heart-beat.

ABDOMEN.—*Spigelia* may be used for worms. It should be given, when there are *strabismus from abdominal irritation, jerking over the eyes, paleness of the face, with blue rings around the eyes*. The patient feels faint and nauseated on awaking in the morning, when there is also hunger, which is relieved by eating breakfast; there is colic, worse about the navel; stool consisting of mucus, fæces and worms.

CURARE

Curare or *Woorari*, the famous arrow-poison of South America, is derived from the bark of the *Strychnos Toxicaria*. The commercial preparation is a brownish-black paste of variable composition, the most active ingredient being the alkaloid *Curarine*.

Curare acts on the PERIPHERY OF THE MOTOR NERVES, producing paralysis of motion, without any disturbance of sensation. When taken internally, it causes violent symptoms, such as sudden vertigo, associated with great weakness of the legs, etc. Sooner or later this is followed by vomiting of bile. Some time ago I treated a man with cirrhotic liver. Every morning, at ten or eleven o'clock, he had an attack of bilious vomiting, followed by a chill. The vomiting continued for three or four weeks and nothing seemed to stop it. But, as he had the dizzy feeling just mentioned, I finally gave him *Curare* 500th, and it stopped the vomiting very promptly. The man lived two or three months after that.

Dr. Pitet, of Paris, recommends *Curare* for the dyspnœa of emphysema, when the patient seems to be pretty far gone. He administers the drug in the 3rd or 6th potency.

Closely allied to *Nux Vomica* are certain remedies, derived from the order JUGLANDACEÆ.

JUGLANDACEÆ

All the JUGLANDACEÆ seem to produce a peculiar condition of the blood, in which that fluid becomes dark and almost pitch-like in color. They all cause hæmorrhages.

All the members of the order cause cutaneous eruptions. The most important here is *Juglans Cinerea*, sometimes called *Juglans Cathartica*.

JUGLANS CINEREA

Juglans Cinerea is one of our best remedies in occipital headache. The pains are of a sharp, shooting character; and when this symptom is present, you may use the remedy in diseases of the brain or spinal cord.

Juglans Cinerea also causes jaundice, like *Nux Vomica*, with stitching pains about the liver, and pain under the right scapula (*Chelidonium* and *Bryonia*); the patient wakes at three o'clock in the morning and cannot go to sleep; these symptoms are often associated with the occipital headache, just described. The stools are bilious, or and cannot go to sleep; these symptoms are often associated with tenesmus.

In dropsy of the chest, *Juglans Cinerea* is useful, when there are red spots on the skin, looking very much like flea-bites.

JUGLANS REGIA

Juglans Regia or the *Walnut*, is useful for menses, which come on too soon and are composed of nothing but black coagula.

LECTURE XIX.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—ARACEÆ

The order of plants we shall study to-day is the ARACEÆ or, more correctly speaking, the AROIDEÆ. The plants in this group all contain in their juices an acrid principle, in more or less quantity. One of these, *Diffenbachia*, when taken into the mouth, produces a frightful stomacace; the mouth is covered with a yellowish-white membrane, and ulcers form upon the lips, tongue and fauces. This drug was proved by one of the students of this College. Since then, it has been used in the treatment of violent forms of stomacace.

The members of this order, which we shall consider, are **Arum Triphyllum**, **Arum Dracontium**, **Caladium Seguinum**, **Pothos Foetida**, **Acorus Calamus** (of which we know little or nothing) and **Diffenbachia**.

ARACEÆ	{	<i>Arum Triphyllum</i>	{	<i>Ailanthus, Ammonium Causticum,</i>
				<i>Nitric Acid</i>
				<i>Muriatic Acid, Lycopodium</i>
				<i>Selenium</i>
				<i>Graphites</i>
	{	<i>Caladium</i>	{	<i>Balsamum Peruvianum (or Balsum</i>
				<i>of Peru)</i>
				<i>Pix Liquida</i>
				<i>Guaiaicum</i>
				<i>Eriodictyon Californicum</i>
	{	<i>Dracontium</i>	{	
	{	<i>Pothos Foetida</i>	{	
	{	<i>Acorus Calamus</i>	{	
	{	<i>Diffenbachia</i>	{	

ARUM TRIPHYLLUM

The so-called "*Jack in the Pulpit*" is the first drug in the order for our consideration. This remedy has an interesting history. Some twenty-five years ago, there appeared an epidemic of scarlet fever, in the course of which, nearly every case that was not promptly cured in the beginning, died. The percentage of losses, under Homœopathic, as well as under other system of treatment, was truly appalling and frightful. The reason for this was, that we had no remedy, which could cover the symptoms of the epidemic. In a poor family, living in a small street, there

were five children sick with this epidemic form of scarlatina. The physician, who was called to attend them, had lost so many cases under the usual remedies, that he thought it useless to have recourse to these. He thought it better to try something new. *Arum Triphyllum* had only been experimented with to a certain degree, but still it had been known to produce certain symptoms, which led him to the selection of the drug, which he administered in a low potency. All the cases recovered. It was afterwards prescribed in other cases during the same epidemic, with marked success. From that time to this, *Arum Triphyllum* has been looked upon as a valuable drug in the treatment of diphtheria, malignant forms of scarlet fever and also other fevers having a typhoid form.

In scarlatina, we may use *Arum Triphyllum*, when there is an excoriating discharge from the nose and mouth, making the nose and upper lip raw and sore. The tongue swells; its papillæ are large and red, giving it a rough feeling, comparable to a cat's tongue. The throat is very sore and the tonsils are enormously swollen. There is often a dry cough, which hurts the child so much, that he cringes under it and involuntarily puts the hands to the throat, as if to modify the pain. The discharge from the mouth, also, makes the lips and surrounding parts of the face sore, cracked and bleeding, even the saliva itself being very acrid; scabs form; the child will not open his mouth. He is excitable and irritable in mind as well as in body. Thus, you see that *Arum Triphyllum* is an exceedingly irritating drug. The child is restless, tosses about, is cross and sleepless at night. The eruption may come out very well, and there may be double desquamation. At other times the rash is dark and imperfectly developed; the child picks and bores its fingers into its nose or nervously picks at one spot till it bleeds. In milder cases, the urine may be very profuse; in severer cases, the urine is greatly diminished, and the appearance of profuse urine is a sign that the remedy is acting well. In very bad cases, however, those in which the malignancy shows itself in both the internal and external symptoms, you will find a perfect picture of uræmia. The child tosses about the bed unconsciously and has this involuntary picking at one spot or boring the finger into the nose; and the urine is completely suppressed. The brain is very much irritated, as shown by the restless tossing about and the boring of the head into the pillow. In such a case, *Arum Triphyllum* may save the patient, although, at the best, the case is an exceedingly doubtful one.

I have never seen inflammation of the BRAIN yield to *Arum Triphyllum*, unless some of these symptoms were present: Either irritation about the throat, mouth or nose, or else this peculiar picking or boring at the nose or at one spot till it bleeds. I think that, as a rule, it is indicated when the cerebral inflammation comes from the suppression of some violently-acting poison, such as we find present in scarlatina or diphtheria. Nor would I think of giving *Arum* in uræmia, if it arose in the course of ordinary Bright's disease. I do not think it can be the remedy, unless the symptoms already referred to are present.

Arum Triphyllum has a marked effect upon the LARYNX. It produces a hoarseness, which is characterized by a lack of control over the vocal cords. If the speaker attempts to raise his voice, it suddenly goes up with a squeak. With this symptom you may use *Arum* in clergyman's sorethroat, whether this affection be the result of over-straining the voice or of cold.

Possibly the remedy most similar to it in this hoarseness and uncertainty of voice is *Graphites*, which is *excellent for singers, who cannot control their vocal cords, and who develop hoarseness and cracked voice as soon as they begin to sing.*

In *Carbo Veg.* the voice is *deep, failing when the endeavor is made to raise it.*

Another remedy for this condition is *Selenium*. *The patient gets hoarse as soon as he begins to sing.*

Other remedies for the bad effects of increase of the voice are *Arnica*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Causticum*, *Phosphorus* and *Natrum Muriaticum*.

Now, let us study for a few moments the analogues of *Arum Triphyllum*. First of all we shall consider *Nitric Acid*.

Nitric Acid was formerly the only remedy we had for scarlatina maligna. It has the excoriating discharge from the nose. No remedy has it more marked, not even *Arum*. The discharge from the nose makes the nostrils and lips sore. This is attended by great prostration. The throat is extremely sore and is covered with membrane of a diphtheritic character, either dark and offensive or else yellowish-white. The mouth (whether the disease be diphtheria or scarlatina) is studded with ulcers, which appear principally on the inside of the cheeks, on the lips and on the borders of the tongue. This ulceration is accompanied by salivation, the saliva usually being watery and very acrid. The pulse frequently intermits every third or fifth beat, a very bad symptom. *Nitric Acid*, is also preferable to any of the other remedies

in diphtheria with these excoriating discharges, when the disease advances and affects the stomach (whether or not the membrane in these cases spreads to the stomach, I cannot say) ; when, with great prostration and membrane in the throat and nose, there is distress and uneasiness referred to the stomach, with total rejection of all food.

Muriatic Acid is another remedy in these malignant cases of scarlatina and diphtheria. Under this remedy there is the *most intense prostration*. The patient seems to have scarcely life enough to move. He is *worse at about ten or eleven o'clock in the morning*. The mouth is studded with deep ulcers, having a dark or black base. They tend to perforate the parts on which they are situated. *Muriatic Acid* frequently has the intermittent pulse of *Nitric Acid*, but accompanying this symptom there are *involuntary stool and urine*.

In addition to *Nitric Acid* and *Muriatic Acid*, in cases having this dangerous group of symptoms, you should think of *Alcohol*. Dr. Grauvogl, you may remember, found that diphtheritic membrane was dissolved and its growths destroyed by several substances, one of them being *Alcohol*. So this agent has become a remedy for diphtheria. *Alcohol in the form of brandy and water tends not only to destroy the growth, but also aids in counter-acting the terrible prostration*.

Lycopodium is similar to *Arum Triphyllum* in scarlatina and in diphtheria. It has a similar nasal discharge, usually associated, however, with dull, throbbing headache at the root of the nose or over eyes. The nose is so stuffed up that the child cannot breathe at night. The patient bores and picks at the nose, just as under *Arum Triphyllum*. But in the *Lycopodium* case, the *diphtheritic deposit travels from the right to the left side*. The patient is *always worse from sleep*, even after a short nap. He suddenly awakes from sleep, crying out as if frightened ; nothing can be done to pacify him. He is irritable and peevish. In more advanced cases calling for *Lycopodium*, you will find the child unconscious and in a deep sleep. The lower jaw drops, the urine is scanty or even suppressed, and what does pass stains the bedding or clothing red and deposits a red sand. The breathing is rapid, rattling, with waving of the alæ nasi and snoring. The mucous membrane of the throat is ulcerated and œdematous. *Every symptom points to impending paralysis of the brain*.

Ammonium Causticum was first suggested by Dr. J. P. Dake as a remedy in diphtheria, appearing in *the nasal cavities*, with a burning, excoriating discharge from the nose and great prostration. The

symptoms above-mentioned led Dr. Dake to use the remedy in an epidemic, which appeared in Nashville, Tennessee.

Lastly, let me mention *Ailanthus*. This drug is a member of the order of SIMARUBACEÆ. It is analogous to *Quassia*, *Cedron*, *Brucia*, etc., all of which are of bitter taste and have anti-malarial properties. Its history is as follows: Dr. P. P. Wells of Brooklyn, had two cases of poisoning in children. From his statement of the symptoms, it would certainly seem that he had to treat malignant cases of scarlatina; but there being no such epidemic about at that time, he looked for other causes, and found that the little patients had been chewing the blossoms of *Ailanthus*. This told him at once that *Ailanthus* would probably become a remedy in scarlatina. He made provings of the drug and found that they fully confirmed what he had already learned from these poisoning cases. Since then this remedy has been successfully used many times. A year ago, I attended a boy with scarlatina. The child lay in a stupor with his mouth wide open. The throat was swollen, the nose stuffed up, and the slight rash, that had appeared on the body, was dark and mixed with bluish spots. I gave *Lycopodium*, without any benefit whatever. The child grew worse, instead of better. I then thought of *Ailanthus*, and gave it in the sixth potency, with the result that the child was completely cured. I believe *the patient would have died*, had it not been for *Ailanthus*.

Ailanthus resembles *Arum Triphyllum* in the acidity of the discharges. There are excoriating discharges from the mouth and nose, making the lips sore. We find a similar swelling of the throat, both inside and outside. So far as these superficial symptoms are concerned, the two remedies are identical. But there is a great difference, to be recognized in the other symptoms. The *Ailanthus* patient becomes drowsy and lies in a stupor; hence this drug is *indicated when there is torpidity*, rather than the *restless tossing about* of *Arum Triphyllum*.

The *Ailanthus* rash comes out imperfectly. It is *dark-red or bluish*, and is mixed with *petechiæ*.

Some little time ago, several members of the class asked me to speak of the remedies useful in diphtheria, and while I am on the subject of *Arum* and its analogues in this affection, I shall take the opportunity to comply with that request.

Baptisia Tinctoria has long enjoyed a great reputation in typhoid fever. It has lately been used in diphtheria, and in scarlatina also,

when the child is very much prostrated and lies in a half stupid state, almost like one intoxicated. The face is dark-red and has a besotted look, and the discharges from the mouth and nose are horribly offensive, so much so, indeed, that one might suppose that gangrene of the affected parts had taken place.

We find *Rhus Tox.* indicated in rather severer cases, when the membrane is dark in color and bloody saliva runs out of the mouth during sleep. These symptoms are associated with inflammation of the glands about the neck, of a dark, erysipelatous hue and a tongue exhibiting a *triangular redness at its tip*.

We find *Phytolacca Decandra* useful, when, in the *beginning* of the disease, there are *creepy chills and backache*. The patient is weak, and feels faint when he sits up in bed. On looking into the throat you will find it *dark-red, almost purple*. There is great *burning* in the throat, with *aggravation from hot drinks*.

Amygdala Amara is indicated, when there are *sharp, lancinating pains in the swollen tonsils*. The palate and fauces have a dark-red hue, and the patient is *very much prostrated*.

Naja Tripudians is to be administered, when there is *impending paralysis of the heart*. The patient is *blue*. He awakes from sleep *gasping*. The pulse is *intermittent and thready*. Dr. Preston of Norristown, has been very successful with *Naja*, when the symptoms I have mentioned were present.

Apis Mellifica is indicated in diphtheria, when, from the *very beginning, the child is greatly prostrated*. He is feverish and drowsy at 3 P. M. The pulse ranges from 130 to 140 beats per minute, and is very weak. At first the throat has a varnished appearance, as though the tonsils and fauces were coated with a glossy, red varnish. The membrane forms on either tonsil, oftener on the right than on the left, and it is thick, like a wash-leather. The tongue is often swollen. If the child is old enough to talk to you, he will complain of a sensation of fulness in the throat, necessitating swallowing, but making the act very difficult. The uvula, in fact, the whole throat, is oedematous and swollen. The rima glottidis is swollen, red and oedematous, making breathing difficult. In some of these cases the breath is very foetid, while in others it is not so in the least. In some cases a red rash appears over the body, greatly resembling that of scarlatina. The child is often thirstless, in spite of the presence of fever.

Arsenicum Album is called for, in rather severer cases of diphtheria, when the *throat is very much swollen*, both internally and externally,

and the membrane has a dark hue and is very *fætid*. There is a thin, excoriating discharge from the nose. The throat is œdematous, just as it is under *Apis*. The patient is *resiless*, especially after midnight, and is greatly prostrated. The urine is scanty; the bowels are constipated or else there is an offensive, watery diarrhœa. Over and above, there may be great thirst, the patient drinking often and little at a time.

Natrium Arsenicosum is the remedy, when the throat is of a dark-purplish hue, with great swelling and prostration, but without much pain.

Kali Permanganicum is useful, when the membrane is *horribly offensive*. The throat is œdematous and there is a thin discharge from the nose; the chief characteristic of the drug is this extreme *fætor*.

Lachesis is called for, when the membrane forms first on the left tonsil and spreads thence to the right. It is to be distinguished from other drugs, which act in a similar manner, by the fact that the symptoms are worse from empty swallowing, and are often relieved by eating or swallowing solid food. There is a constant feeling as of a lump on the left side; this descends with each act of deglutition, but returns again. Sometimes, on waking from sleep, there is a feeling, as if there were needles in the throat, which create suffocation. When the tonsils are very much swollen, fluids are apt to return through the nose. The fauces are of a dark, purplish color, and there is great prostration. The heart is weak in its action. There is *aggravation after sleep* and the throat is sensitive to the slightest touch.

Belladonna is not a prominent remedy in diphtheria. When you want to give it in this disease, make sure that it is the remedy, or you will lose valuable time. It may, however, be the remedy in the early stages, when the violence of the attack calls for it; or if there is congestion of the head before the membrane has formed.

Other frequently-indicated remedies are *Kali Bichromicum*, *Iodine*, *Bromine*, *Mercurius Biniodatus*, *Mercurius Cyanatus*, etc. Some of these I have already given you and others you will get in my future Lectures.

CALADIUM SEGUINUM

Caladium is indicated in stout persons of flabby fibres, who are subject to catarrhal asthma; that is, asthma with the production of mucus, which is not readily raised, but which, when raised, gives relief to the patient.

It is a remedy to be remembered in *spermatorrhœa* or in *seminal weakness*, particularly in *nocturnal emissions*, when there is complete relaxation of the sexual organs, so that emissions occur without any dreams, or if there be a dream, it is entirely foreign to sexual subjects. So you see it is indicated in *far advanced cases*, without erections.

DRACONTIUM FÆTIDUM

I bring this drug before you, in order to say a few words concerning the remedies similar to it. *Dracontium Fætidum* has never been proved in the higher potencies. It produces symptoms similar in nature to those of *Arum Triphyllum*, but *its action is chiefly confined to the lower portion of the respiratory apparatus*. *Arum* mainly produces a laryngeal cough. *Dracontium* on the contrary, *acts prominently on the trachea and bronchial tubes*, giving rise to a violent attack of bronchial catarrh, with rapid formation, first of a watery, burning discharge, and later, of pus or muco-pus. Hence its symptoms are: Yellowish, purulent discharge, with great burning, rawness and other symptoms of violent inflammation.

Beside *Dracontium*, I have placed on the board a list of remedies, some of which may be unknown to you. The *Balsam of Peru* (or *Balsamum Peruvianum*) should be remembered as *an admirable remedy in bronchial catarrh, when there is formation of muco-pus*. When you place your ear to the chest you detect loud râles, and the expectoration is thick, creamy and yellowish-white. The *Balsam of Peru* is *an excellent remedy*, even though night-sweats and hectic fever show the disease to be progressing alarmingly. I use this drug in a *low potency*.

Next, below I have placed *Pix Liquida*, which is not only *an excellent remedy in bronchial catarrh*, but also in *phthisis pulmonalis*. It is indicated by the expectoration of purulent matter, offensive in odor and taste, and accompanied by pain referred to the left third costal cartilage (really in the left bronchus). This pain may or may not apparently go through to the back. In such cases *Pix Liquida* is the remedy. It is especially indicated in the third stage of *phthisis*.

Next to this I have placed *Guaiaicum*, which is also to be thought of in the last stage of tuberculosis, when there are *pleuritic pains referred to the left apex* and in addition, *offensive muco-purulent sputum*.

Eriodictyon Californicum (also called *Yerba Santa*) has as yet a very limited symptomatology, but it has been *used successfully* in what we

may call *bronchial phthisis*. The patient has night-sweats and the body wastes away. There is great intolerance of food. It is called for in *phthisis*, the result of frequent *bronchial catarrhs*, and also in *asthma*, relieved by *expectoration*.

POTHOS FÆTIDA

Pothos Fætida is a remedy, you should remember, in asthma. It is useful for asthma, that is *worse from any inhalation of dust*, as, for example, the inhalation of the dust in a hay-loft, and that is *relieved by stool*.

It also includes, within its therapeutic range, marked hysteria. Absent-minded, irritable; hysterical paroxysms resembling tetanus, with enormous bloating of the abdomen.

LECTURE XX.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—ANACARDIACEAE

To-day I introduce to you for study, a group of plants known as the **Anacardiaceae**. This is a valuable order, from which we obtain several very useful medicines. **1. *Anacardium Orientale***, the *Marking Nut*, which comes from the East. **2. *Anacardium Occidentale***, the *Western Anacardium* or *Cashew Nut*. **3. *Commocladia Dentata***, which is the *Rhus* common to the southern parts of the United States and Cuba. Upon the blossoms of this plant, bees feed in certain seasons of the year. Those, who partake of the honey at such times, are liable to become affected with an eruption, very much resembling that of erysipelas. *Commocladia* is very similar to *Rhus Tox*. Both remedies have pain, with relief from motion; both may be called for in erysipelas; both cause scarlet redness of the body, with burning and itching; and both produce weakness, numbness, restlessness, etc. *They differ however, in their eye-symptoms. Commocladia* has pains in the right eye, with a sensation, as if it were larger or were being pushed out of the head. These eye-symptoms are worse near a warm stove; while those of *Rhus* are relieved by this influence. *Apis* has eye-symptoms aggravated from being near a warm stove. The ophthalmia of *Mercurius*, *Argentum Nitricum* and *Antimonium Crudum* is also worse from radiated heat. *Commocladia* resembles *Euphorbium Officinatum* in its skin symptoms, even in the red stripes on the skin. **4. *Rhus Toxicodendron*** or the *Poison Ivy*, which I will consider at length in my next Lecture. **5. *Rhus Glabra*** or the *Common Sumach*; it is not so poisonous a variety of the *Rhus* as those already mentioned. It has cured occipital headache and also epistaxis proceeding from the left side. **6. *Rhus Radicans***, which is regarded by many as identical with *Rhus Tox*. **7. *Rhus Venenata***, an exceedingly poisonous variety. It has a large blossom of a dark reddish-brown color. It is a small tree, growing sometimes to the height of ten feet, and very much resembling *Ailanthus*.

All the plants of this order are poisonous; they affect the blood, and develop an eruption on the skin, which is at first vesicular, and finally pustular and eczematous. They may also produce an erythema

ending in erysipelas. Despite the similarities thus far mentioned, there are great differences in their physiological actions; in fact, these differences may be so great, that in some points, they may bring some of the members of the group into opposite relation to each other.

ANACARDIUM ORIENTALE

<i>Anacardium</i> ↓ Antidotes <i>Rhus Tox.</i> ↓ Is antidoted by <i>Juglans</i>	}	MIND	}	<i>Lachesis</i>
				<i>Nitric Acid</i>
				<i>Stramonium</i>
				<i>Belladonna</i>
	}	STOMACH and BOWELS	}	<i>Nux Vomica</i>
				<i>Sulphur</i>
				<i>Sepia</i>
				<i>Lamium Album</i>
	}	SKIN		
		SPINE		
		JOINTS		
		HEART		

Anacardium exerts a depressing influence on the system, not only as to the MIND, but as to the body as well. It produces a *weakness of memory*; this symptom we often meet with, as the result of acute diseases; for example, the acute exanthemata, such as, small-pox. The eruption of *Anacardium* is analogous to that of variola. Taking these two symptoms, loss of memory and eruptions simulating that of variola, we find an excellent reason for prescribing this remedy, when loss of memory appears as one of the sequelæ of that disease. *Anacardium* may also be useful, when this disturbance of memory occurs in *old people*, or as the result of softening of the brain.

In addition to this effect on the intellect, we find the emotional MIND very much disturbed; the *Anacardium* patient imagines, that he hears voices afar off talking to him. Here it is something like *Stramonium*. He has a sensation, as though he had two wills—one commanding him to do, what the other forbids. This is not an uncommon symptom in typhoid fever, in which disease, plants which poison the blood, as do those under consideration, may be exceedingly useful. This feeling, as if the patient has two wills, is also found under other remedies. You will find it, for example, under *Lachesis*, which, you

will remember, has : "The patient thinks, that he is under the control of some super-human power." A similar symptom is also found under *Belladonna*.

Another mental condition characterizing *Anacardium* is, a propensity to curse and swear. Now, do not suppose that I recommend *Anacardium* for the cure of profanity, when it exists as the result of low morals ; far from it. When, however, the propensity to curse and swear comes as a result of mental disease, *Anacardium* may do noble work. I once treated a minister, who exhibited a remarkable *penchant* for profanity ; try as hard as he would, he could not help it. This trouble did not affect him, until he suffered from a peculiar headache, characterized by a sensation, as if a plug were in the head. *Anacardium* made a complete cure in his case.

Another remedy, producing disposition to curse and swear is *Nitric Acid* ; but I have never seen it do any good in these cases, excepting after the abuse of *Mercury*. I also wish to call your attention to a symptom of the drug, on the authority of Dr. Talcott of Middletown, N. Y., namely, inclination to commit suicide by shooting, a symptom which you will also find under *Antimonium Crudum*.

We also find *Anacardium* a remedy for the bad effects of over-use of the mind—for mental fatigue, in other words. Mental exertion brings on a tearing headache, the pains being situated mostly in the forehead and back part of the head. In other cases, the headache may assume a different phase, in which the patient complains of the plug-like sensation spoken of above or of a constrictive sensation, as though a band were tied about the head. These headaches of *Anacardium* are associated with great mental irritability, which is not, however, always so great as to lead the patient to indulge in profanity.

Hypochondriasis is one of the marked features of *Anacardium*. The patient is apt to be clumsy and silly in his behaviour and very much depressed. There is again this idea of duality, that his mind is separated from his body or that a stranger accompanies him. These symptoms of the mind frequently owe their origin to gastric disturbances. In the women, they may develop in the form of an insanity, after parturition or child-birth. She then imagines that her child is not her own and that her husband is someone else.

STOMACH.—The gastric symptoms of *Anacardium* are these, and they are very characteristic : You will note that the patient is hungry most of the time ; he feels better while eating, but worse after eating, that is to say, during the process of digestion. He is apt to have constipation ; there is

frequent desire for stool, but when an attempt to move the bowels is made, the urging passes away. The rectum seems powerless. He complains of a sensation as of a plug or of some foreign substance in the rectum; this symptom, however, is not the mechanical result of the retained fæces. Here again you notice the sensation, as of a plug or some foreign substance interfering with the normal function of the organ. Now these symptoms, that I have mentioned, are more common than we think. When they do occur, we are more apt to think of *Nux Vomica*, *Ignatia* and *Sulphur*, and forget *Anacardium*.

Especially does *Anacardium* resemble *Nux Vomica* in the morning nausea. Like *Nux*, the former may be useful for the morning sickness of pregnancy; the patient is relieved while eating, but the symptoms return soon after. There is also a resemblance in the mental symptoms of these two drugs. Wherein do they differ? There is an essential difference in the pathology of the cases calling for these two remedies. While you will note that *Anacardium* has urging to stool, it also has in addition a powerlessness or insufficiency of the rectum, thus exhibiting a parietic state which does not belong to *Nux Vomica*, the last-named drug being suited to irregular peristaltic action of the bowels. Then too, that sensation as of a plug in the rectum, is not found under *Nux Vomica*.

Do not forget the distinction I have given you, between *Anacardium* and *Nux*; I admonish you again, because I know we often give *Nux*, when we should have given *Anacardium*.

Sepia is similar to *Anacardium*. This remedy has urging, as if some ball or foreign substance were in the rectum; a constant full feeling in the rectum, even after stool. In addition to this, it has inactivity of the rectum, so that even a soft stool is expelled with difficulty. It is true that these symptoms of *Sepia* almost always require the presence of some uterine disease to make it the remedy.

ABDOMEN.—A French physician has recommended *Anacardium* as an invaluable remedy in internal hæmorrhoids. He administers the drug in the thirtieth potency, several times daily, for several weeks. He claims to have made many cures; I have not been able to confirm his experience.

The same physician uses *Lamium Album* for external piles. This remedy has a headache, accompanied by a peculiar backward and forward motion of the head.

Let us now study the action of *Anacardium* on the SKIN. We find

it useful when the face is swollen, particularly on the left side, and covered with small blisters, which have a pock-like appearance. These blisters are often umbilicated; and they may also occur on other parts of the body. They discharge a yellowish serum, which hardens into crusts in the open air. The itching is extreme, so great, indeed, as almost to compel the patient to dig the nails into the skin. These cutaneous symptoms are often accompanied by some of the gastric symptoms just mentioned.

Anacardium Occidentale, or *Cashew Nut*, although its kernel is edible, causes a vesicular eruption, usually on the face, but on other parts of the body also, with almost intolerable itching, and as you might expect, also causes umbilicated pustules, as in small-pox. It produces an erysipelatous eruption on the face, and this spreads from the left to the right. Now, this is in the proving. You remember what I said in my lectures in the Institute, that when in a proving the symptoms move in one direction, the remedy producing those symptoms ought to cure a disease going in the opposite direction. For instance, in the proving of *Rhus Tox.*, the erysipelatous inflammation goes from right to left; hence, it cures erysipelas *going from left to right*. As this variety of *Anacardium* has symptoms like *Rhus*, but moving in an opposite direction, it may act as an ANTIDOTE to *Rhus Tox.*

We shall now speak of the action of *Anacardium Orientale* on the HEART. *Anacardium* is indicated in palpitation of the heart, especially *in the aged, when it complicates such slight difficulties as an ordinary coryza*. This palpitation is often associated with *defective memory*. We also find it indicated in rheumatic pericarditis, characterized by sharp stitches through the cardiac region, these stitches being double, that is to say, one stitch is quickly followed by a second, and then there is a long interval.

Next, we shall say a few words about the action of *Anacardium* on the SPINE, BACK and LIMBS. *Anacardium* may be selected in diseases of the spinal cord. The symptoms which indicate it here are: Sensation, as though a band were tied around the body; or a feeling, as though a plug were stuck in the spine, so that any motion of the body gives rise to pain, as if the plug were sticking still further into the body. The knees, particularly, *seem to feel weak* in these spinal affections. They feel, as if paralyzed. The patient is scarcely able to walk, and in addition, has a feeling as though the knees were bandaged tightly.

Looking into Dr. Bœnninghausen's Works, you will find that

Anacardium has an action on the knee-joint. The swelling of *Anacardium* is of a chronic character and is attended by a sensation as of sub-cutaneous ulceration.

Anacardium, you should remember, is not antidoted by *Rhus Tox.*, although, under some circumstances, it is an antidote to this remedy. But it is ANTIDOTED by *Juglans*, and also by strong coffee without sugar or milk.

RHUS RADICANS & RHUS-POISONING

Next, we come to the different varieties of *Rhus*. *Rhus Toxicodendron*, as I have already intimated, will be considered in full in my next Lecture. I will now say a few words concerning *Rhus Radicans*, and the antidotal treatment of *Rhus*-poisoning. *Rhus Radicans* is highly recommended for occipital headache, associated with rheumatic stiffness at the nape of the neck.

Many ANTIDOTES to *Rhus*-poisoning have been suggested. One of the best is *Croton Tiglium*. This, when applied locally, and also when taken internally, produces an eruption almost identical with that of *Rhus Tox.* First, an erythema appears, with decided inflammation and pitting on pressure. Small vesicles form, very close together, attended by almost unbearable itching, burning and stinging. These vesicles fill with a yellowish serum, and finally break and form more or less thick crusts.

Ammonium Carb. has also been suggested. It may be used both internally and locally. It produces a fine red eruption, with great burning and itching, worse at night.

Western physicians have of late been using *Grindelia Robusta*. It is not much used here.

Arsenicum is to be thought of, when the eruption is attended by fiery, burning pains in the skin and great restlessness.

Chronic *Rhus*-poisoning finds its *best remedy* in *Graphites*, but *Sulphur* and especially *Sepia* are also of great use in curing obstinate cases.

This *Grindelia Robusta*, to which I have just now referred so briefly, has a remarkable action on the pneumo-gastric nerves. It seems to produce a paresis of those nerves, so that *when the patient drops off to sleep he stops breathing*, and, of course, is aroused by the desire for oxygen. You see that it is allied here to *Lachesis* and *Gelsemium*.

LECTURE XXI.

ANACARDIACEÆ (contd.)

RHUS TOXICODENDRON

The drug, of which I wish to speak this morning, is the chief member of the ANACARDIACEÆ, namely the *Poison Ivy* or *Rhus Toxicodendron*. You must remember it is COMPLEMENTARY to *Bryonia*, a fact discovered by Hahnemann in his experience with an epidemic of war typhus, during which he treated many cases, losing but two; the success he then gained was acknowledged on all sides. Many lives have since been saved by the exhibition of these two remedies in alternation *i. e.*, an alternation, which consists in giving *Bryonia* when *Bryonia* symptoms are present, and *Rhus Tox.* when the patient manifests symptoms calling for that remedy. This is a legitimate alternation. We must also remember a fact, of which I have spoken before, but which is so important that I here reiterate it, namely, that *Rhus Tox.* bears an inimical relation to *Apis Mellifica*. Although the symptoms of the two are superficially similar, for some reason, which I cannot explain, these two drugs do not follow each other well.

We find *Rhus Tox.* forming the centre of a very large group of medicines. If we were to study them all comparatively, it would take several hours. For example, holding as it does important typhoid relations, it has radiating from it many drugs employed in typhoid states of diseases. *Bryonia*, as I have already said, stands close to it. Then we have diverging in another radius *Arsenicum*, in still another *Muriatic Acid*, *Phosphorus*, *Carbo Veg.*, etc., with *Baptisia* and a number of others.

First, we shall study the action of *Rhus Tox.* on the CIRCULATORY SYSTEM. We find that it causes an erethism, an increase in the circulation; in other words, ebullitions of the blood. It acts on the central organ of the circulation, the HEART. Thus, we find it indicated in uncomplicated hypertrophy of that viscus, *i. e.*, hypertrophy not directly associated with valvular lesions. From what cause? From the effects of over-exertion, as may frequently happen in athletes and in machinists, who wield heavy tools,

*Rhus Tox.**Bryonia*

- | | | |
|------------------------------|---|----------------------|
| 1. BLOOD | { | HEART, pulse |
| | | Typhoid symptoms |
| 2. FEVERS—Intermittent, etc. | | |
| 3. FIBROUS TISSUES | { | APONEUROSES, TENDONS |
| | | JOINTS |
| | | Cellulitis |
| | | Over-exertion |
| 4. SKIN | { | Eruptions |
| | | Erysipelas |
| 5. MUCOUS MEMBRANES | { | Influenza |
| | | Diarrhoea |
| 6. ORGANS | | |

Arnica, Bromium, Aconite, Kalmia Latifolia, Pulsatilla, Actea Racemosa, Phytolacca Decandra } In cardiac affections

Phosphorus, Arsenicum, Muriatric Acid, Carbo Veg., Baptisia, Arnica, Phosphoric Acid, Taraxacum, Bryonia } In typhoid fever

Arnica, Arsenicum, Sulphur, Pctroleum, Ruta, Statphisagria, Kali Carb., Ledum, Valeriana, Anacardium, Conium, Lycopodium, Pulsatilla, Ferrum, Rhus Radicans, Kalmia Latifolia, Colchicum, Rhododendron } In rheumatic affections

Lachesis, Ailanthus, Arum Triphyllum, Belladonna, Calcarea Ostrearum } In scarlatina

Mezereum, Nux Juglans } In eczema

Cinchona, Sulphuric Acid, Belladonna, Spigelia, Carbo Animalis } In HEAD symptoms

Calcarea Ostrearum, Sepia, Gelsemium, Kalmia Latifolia } In EYE symptoms

Compare *Rhus* with

Other remedies useful in this condition are *Arnica* and *Bromium*. These remedies, when indicated, *must be given persistently for days and even weeks*, until you have succeeded in bringing about a proper absorption of the surplus cardiac muscular fibres. We also find *Rhus* indicated in palpitation of the heart, following over-exertion. When *Rhus Tox.* is the remedy in heart disease, you will usually find accompanying the disorder *a sensation of numbness of left arm and left shoulder*. The patient experiences a weak feeling in the chest, as if the heart-muscles were tired, and this is worse after any exertion. The palpitation at times seems worse, when he is sitting still.

Aconite has *tingling in the fingers*, in association with heart disease. The fingers feel, as if they were going to sleep. *Anxiety* is always present with this drug.

So, too, with *Kalmia Latifolia*, which has the same symptom in the *left arm*, with cardiac affections.

Cactus has this symptom, associated with *constrictive sensation as of an iron band about the heart*; and *Sumbul* with *heaviness and sharp, wiry, shooting pains in the fingers*.

Pulsatilla has numbness, particularly *about the elbow*, very frequently with hypertrophy or dilatation of the right ventricle.

Actea Racemosa has the *sensation, as though the arm was bandaged tightly to the body*.

Phytolacca, however affects *the right side of the body*. It has the same sensation in the *right arm* that *Aconite*, *Kalmia* and *Rhus* have in the *left*.

Now, the PULSE of *Rhus Tox.* *Rhus* produces a depression of the system; hence its pulse is *not* apt to be so full and strong, as we find under *Aconite*. It is *accelerated*, but with this acceleration there is apt to be *weakness of its beat*. At other times, it is *irregular* or even *intermittent*; all these are characteristics of *Rhus Tox.* With these different kinds of pulse, we often find the *numbness of the left arm*, which I have just mentioned.

FEVER.—Let us next take the typhoid symptoms of *Rhus*; by this I mean typhoid-like symptoms—symptoms which indicate sinking of the vital forces, such as appear in diseases assuming a low type. Other things being equal, you may rely on *Rhus whenever acute diseases take on a typhoid form*. Dysentery assuming this form may call for it. The same is true of peritonitis, pneumonia, scarlatina and diphtheria under similar conditions, and *when no other remedy is positively indicated*. *Rhus* must, therefore, act on the BLOOD, poisoning that fluid.

The symptoms which indicate it in typhoid fever proper are these : In the first place, *the temperament helps you a great deal*. The patient is of a rather mild temperament. The delirium is of a *mild character*, and not violent. At times, it is true, the patient may exhibit a disposition to jump out of bed or to try to escape, but when he is more or less conscious, he manifests little petulance or irritability. It is not, then, a violent anger that characterizes *Rhus Tox.* You will notice that this *delirium is associated with restlessness*, not only mental, but physical as well. The patient constantly tosses about the bed. He is first lying on one side of the body, then on the other. At one moment he is sitting up, during the next he is lying down. You will observe then *a constant desire to move*, and it is even possible that the patient is relieved by the change of position. Sometimes we will find exceptionally, in the beginning of the disease, that the patient wants to lie perfectly quiet. This is on account of the great weakness. He feels perfectly prostrated. In fact, *the sense of debility is an early symptom*, far outstripping the rest of the symptoms in their course, and out of proportion to them. He is indifferent to everything. Sometimes the patient has hallucinations. He fears that he will be poisoned. He will not take the medicine you leave him or the food and drink that is offered him, as he fears that his attendants desire to poison him. As the stupor progresses, he answers very slowly, as if reluctantly or else in a petulant way ; but he is not violent. He has severe headache, the pain of which he compares to a sensation as of a board strapped to the forehead. This is often associated with a rush of blood to the head, as shown by sudden flushing of the face. He has epistaxis, and this relieves the headache. The blood that escapes is *dark-red* in color. His sleep is restless and he dreams of roaming over fields or of great exertion, as climbing or swimming. The typhoid poison may affect the lungs and produce pneumonia, with the usual cough, difficult breathing and rust-colored sputum attending that affection ; with all these symptoms you will find *the tongue dark-brown, dry and cracked*. The cracks gape considerably and at times bleed. Sometimes the tongue and mouth are covered with a brownish, tenacious mucus ; at others, you will find the tongue taking the imprint of the teeth. Now, let me beg of you not to give *Mercurius*, simply because the latter symptom is present. *Mercurius* has *very little application* to typhoid fever ; it will spoil your case, *unless decided icteroid symptoms are present*. The tongue of *Rhus Tox.* very often

has a *triangular red tip*, which is quite different from the more evenly coated, flabby tongue of *Mercury*. There is *disturbance of the stomach and bowels*. The patient has diarrhœa, with yellowish-brown or greenish stools of a cadaverous odor. Stools may come involuntarily, during sleep. The urine escapes involuntarily and sometimes leaves a reddish stain. The patient complains of tearing pains in the limbs, with almost intolerable backache. (*Aurum*, *Causticum* and *Aurum Mur.*, also have this restlessness of the limbs, worse at night.) Sometimes (like *Bryonia*) he dreams of the business of the day. The surface of the body is dry and hot, and often redder than normal. Sometimes red spots will be found on the skin. If he has sweat, it is copious and sour-smelling, and is accompanied by a miliary rash. The *abdomen is tympanitic*; and it is *especially sensitive over two important points*—the right ileac region and the region of the spleen, which organ, by the way, is swollen. Finally, the stools become scanty and greenish, and are unattended by tenesmus. In women, an uterine hæmorrhage may complicate the case, but this gives no relief to the symptoms. Symptoms of pulmonary congestion appear. *Râles* are heard all through the chest, *especially in the lower lobes of the lungs*. *The cough is at first dry, and then becomes more frequent and loose, with expectoration of blood-streaked sputum*. These, then, are the main symptoms, which will lead you to prefer *Rhus* in the treatment of typhoid fevers. Very briefly let me show you how it may be distinguished from its concordant remedies; and first, I shall speak of some of the remedies that may follow *Rhus Tox*.

Phosphorus follows *Rhus* well, *when the pneumonic symptoms have failed to yield to that remedy, and when the diarrhœa continues*. The stools are yellow and blood-streaked, sometimes looking like flesh-water.

Arsenicum follows *Rhus* in the *erethistic form* of typhoid fever. Notwithstanding the terrible prostration, the patient is still irritable and anxious, even to the last hours of life. The profound weakness continues, the mouth grows blacker and the diarrhœa persists notwithstanding *Rhus*. Here let me give you *a word of caution*. Beginners are apt to give *Arsenicum* too soon. If this is done, they only hasten the troubles that they are endeavoring to prevent. *Arsenic* is *an excellent remedy when indicated, but a dangerous one when misused*. I therefore say, *do not give it too early in the course of typhoid affections, unless the symptoms clearly call for it*. Like *Rhus*, *Arsenicum* has

restlessness, prostration and prominent abdominal symptoms. Thirst is intense. Pains are of a burning character. The stools are dark-brown, offensive and bloody, and more frequent after midnight.

Muriatic Acid is also useful in the *erethistic* form. It has many symptoms in common with *Rhus*. It is to be preferred, when the *decomposition* is still more evident; *the prostration is great, the patient being so weak that he slides down towards the foot of the bed.* The stool and urine escape involuntarily.

Hyoscyamus has the symptom, *fear of being poisoned*, in a more marked degree even than *Rhus*, but otherwise has no great resemblance.

But, we also find *Rhus* similar to remedies, which suit the *torpid* form of the disease. Foremost in this list is *Carbo Veg.* The *Rhus* patient often runs into a *Carbo Veg.* state, in which case *he lies perfectly torpid, without any sign of reaction.* The limbs are cold, especially the legs from the feet to the knees, and are covered with a cold sweat. The pulse is rapid and with little volume, and the discharges from the bowels are horribly offensive.

Still another remedy is *Baptisia*. This is indicated when we have as under *Rhus Tox.*, *brown or blackish-coated tongue, and well-marked fever.* The face presents a *dark-red, besotted appearance*, like that of one intoxicated. The discharges from the bowels are dark, fluid and very offensive. The patient is drowsy and stupid; *he goes to sleep while answering questions*; or he is restless, tossing about the bed with the illusion that he is double, or is scattered about and must try to get himself together again. He complains of the bed feeling too hard. The tongue is often studded with aphthous ulcers.

Arnica and *Baptisia* both have a drowsy, stupid state; the patient complains of the bed feeling too hard and goes to sleep while answering questions. But, under *Arnica*, there is *complete apathy; ecchymoses and bed-sores appear on the body*; there is also involuntary stool and urine; and, if the lungs are affected, the sputum is bloody.

Phosphoric Acid follows well after *Rhus*, when there is *increased debility or prostration with perfect apathy.* The stools are bloody and slimy. Nose-bleed, when it occurs, brings no relief.

Taraxacum should also be borne in mind. Dr. Bœnninghausen's son was taken with typhoid fever and was attended by his father. Among his symptoms was the restlessness I mentioned as characteristic of *Rhus Tox.*, yet that remedy gave no relief. Looking up the *Materia*

Medica, Dr. Bœnninghausen found, that *Taraxacum* had this same restlessness of the limbs with tearing pains, and in addition, it also had a symptom, which was present in his son's case, namely, *mapped tongue*. He gave *Taraxacum* with prompt result.

The indications for *Bryonia* in typhoid states, I will defer until next month, when I will lecture on that drug in detail.

Next, we see disturbances in the CIRCULATION produced by *Rhus* exhibited in another form of fever, namely, intermittent fever. *Rhus* is suitable for intermittent types of fever, *when the chill begins in one leg, usually in the thigh or between the shoulders or over one scapula*. It is very important always to note the point at which the chill starts in this disease. For instance, under *Eupatorium* and sometimes under *Natrum Mur.*, it begins in the small of the back; under *Gelsemium*, it runs up the spine. In the *Rhus* case, during the chill there is a dry, teasing cough—a symptom which you will also find under *Cinchona*, *Sulphur*, *Bryonia* and *Sabadilla*. Along with the external chill there is an internal heat. Thirst is absent. Often, too, we find skin symptoms, as urticaria and fever-blisters, the latter being situated about the mouth. The sweat is very general, excepting about the face.

We now come to the study of the action of *Rhus* on the FIBROUS TISSUES. Allow me to include under this tissue the aponeuroses and tendons of muscles, the ligaments about joints and the connective tissue. *No remedy has a more profound action on the fibrous tissues than has Rhus Tox.* First of all, I will speak of its action on the TENDONS of muscles. We find *Rhus* useful whenever these tendons are inflamed, whether it be from over-exertion or from a sudden wrenching, as in the case of a sprain. We find, also, that we may give *Rhus* in other affections arising from over-exertion. For example, if a musician from prolonged performing on wind instruments, suffers from pulmonary hæmorrhages, *Rhus* will be his remedy. If from any violent exertion, a patient is seized with paralysis, his trouble may yield to *Rhus Tox.* In sprains, *Calcarea Ostrearum* follows, when *Rhus* has relieved, but failed to cure.

Let me here speak of a few other remedies applicable to the bad effects of over-exertion, in order that you may differentiate them from the drug, which is the subject of this Lecture.

Arnica acts more on the muscular tissue, than on the ligaments. Hence, we would find it indicated, when, as a result of long exertion, there is great soreness of the muscles. The patient feels, as if he

had been pounded. It has not that strained feeling of *Rhus*. When a joint is clearly sprained, *Arnica* is not the best remedy, unless there is considerable inflammation of the soft parts other than the ligaments.

Arsenicum is to be thought of for the bad effects of over-exertion, particularly if that exertion consists in *climbing steep hills and mountains*. Here you have the bad effects of breathing rarefied air, as well as those of the exertion. It is also useful for *inflammation and soreness in the enarthrodial joints from concussion*, as, for instance, when the head of the femur is jammed violently into its socket.

The general characteristic, however, which helps you to decide for *Rhus* in all these cases in this: *The patient has relief of his symptoms by continued motion, while he experiences aggravation on beginning to move*. The reason for this symptom is, that the fibrous tissues become limbered up, as the patient continues to move.

I may say that, there is somewhat of an exception to this general characteristic, and that is in that painful disease known as lumbago. I find that in the beginning of this affection *Rhus* is the remedy, whether the patient is better from motion or not. The symptoms calling for *Rhus* are *great pains on attempting to rise, stiff-neck of rheumatic origin from sitting in a draught, rheumatic pains in the inter-scapular region, better from warmth and worse from cold*. There may also be constrictive pains in the dorsal muscles, relieved from bending backward.

Sulphur also has rheumatic pains, with *stiffness in the lumbar region and with sudden loss of power on attempting to move*.

Petroleum and *Ruta* are useful, when these rheumatic pains in the back are worse in the morning before rising.

Under *Staphisagria*, the lumbar pains compel the patient to get up early.

Kali Carb. has sharp pains in the lumbar region, worse at 3 A.M., compelling the patient to get up and walk about. The pains shoot down the buttocks.

Ledum has pain in the back, which may be compared to a feeling of stiffness after sitting still for a long time. There is a crampy pain over the hips in the evening. In the morning, the feet are stiff and rigid.

Valeriana causes, and therefore will cure, violent drawing, darting or jerking pains in the limbs, which appear suddenly. They are worse from sitting and better from motion. The patient also has a strained feeling in the lumbar region, subject to the same modality as the pains in the limbs.

JOINTS.—In rheumatism, *Rhus* is indicated, not so much in the inflammatory form as in the *rheumatic diathesis*, when the *characteristic modality* just mentioned is present, and when there is *aggravation during damp weather or from dwelling in damp places*. Another peculiarity of *Rhus* is, that *prominent projections of bones are sore to the touch*, as for example, the cheek-bones. This shows you, that *Rhus* affects the periosteum. Still another characteristic is, that *the patient cannot bear the least exposure to cool air*.

Rhus may also be used for either horse or man, when the patient has become warm from exercise, and the resulting *free perspiration has been checked by rain or dampness*.

In these various rheumatic affections, I wish you to compare, first, *Anacardium*, which has a *stiff-neck, worse from beginning to move*.

Conium has *worse from beginning to move, but relief from continued motion*.

Lycopodium and *Pulsatilla*, which are *worse on beginning to move, but better from slow motion*.

Ferrum, which has neuralgic and rheumatic pains *worse at night, relieved by slowly moving about at night*.

Capsicum, which has many symptoms *relieved by moving about*.

Rhus Radicans has drawing, tearing pains in the legs. It has also rheumatic pains in the back of the head. It is useful in pleurodynia or false pleurisy, when the pains go into the shoulders. In the provings made by Dr. Joslin, it caused pains following the course of the ulnar nerve.

Kalmia Latifolia has *tearing pains down the legs, without any swelling, without fever, but with great weakness*. You see that it here resembles *Colchicum*.

Rhododendron has great susceptibility to *changes in the weather, particularly from warm to cold and to electric changes in the atmosphere*. Associated with this susceptibility to changes in the weather, are numbness, formication, etc.; pains in the limbs, especially in the bones of fore-arms, hands and feet. As under *Rhus*, these pains are worse during rest. Sometimes the patient complains of a weak, paralytic feeling. Symptoms may remit for hours or days. *Rhododendron* is *particularly useful in chronic rheumatism affecting the smaller joints*. It is *one of the best remedies for what has been termed rheumatic gout*, and for a *hard, rheumatic swelling of the big toe-joint often mistaken for bunion*.

Ledum is an invaluable remedy in gout and in rheumatism affecting the smaller joints. The pains characteristically travel upwards. There are nodes about the joints. In gout, *Ledum* is useful: When the pains are worse from the warmth of the bed and ameliorated by cold applications; when there is an œdematous condition of the feet; when *Colchicum* has been abused, and the patient has become greatly reduced in strength by this asthenic remedy. You will find that both *Ledum* and *Colchicum* cause acute, tearing pains in the joints, with paralytic weakness of the limbs, and numbness and coldness of the surface. As in *Rhus Tox.*, the brain feels sore at every false step. *Ledum* also has drawing pains in the joints, aggravated by wines; the muscles feel sore, as if out of place.

You will note from the schema on the board that, *Rhus* has an action on the CELLULAR TISSUE. It is useful in *cellulitis* accompanying diphtheria, and in orbital cellulitis, with the formation of pus. Herein lies a positive distinction between *Rhus* and *Apis*, which never produces cellulitis with abscess.

In carbuncle, another form of CONNECTIVE TISSUE inflammation, *Rhus* is indicated in the beginning, when the pains are intense and the affected parts are dark-red. If given early, *Rhus* may abort the whole trouble. If not, you may have to resort later to *Arsenicum*, *Carbo Veg.* or even *Anthracinum*.

Rhus has a most remarkable action on the SKIN. It produces an erythema, rapidly progressing to vesication, often accompanied by œdema and with the final formation of pus and scabs. The cutaneous surface about the eruption is red and angry-looking.

Rhus is indicated in *eczema*. If the face is attacked, there is œdema of the loose cellular tissue about the eye-lids, with pains which we may denominate as burning, itching and tingling, to make a nice distinction between this remedy and *Apis*, which has burning and stinging pains. The eruption is moist, offensive and suppurating, at times impetiginous. A red line marks the spread of the disease.

Rhus gives us also a perfect picture of vesicular erysipelas. The structures, for which this drug has a special affinity, are the scalp and the skin of the face and the genital organs. The affected parts are dark-red, and the inflammation (in the sick) travels from left to right.

The erysipelas of *Apis* travels from right to left; the affected parts are rosy-red, pinkish or dark purple; thirst is absent; but *Apis* requires the presence of œdema.

In scarlatina, *Rhus* is indicated, especially in the adynamic forms, and should very quickly supplant *Belladonna* when these symptoms appear: The child grows drowsy and restless. The tongue is red and sometimes smooth—a very unusual symptom in scarlatina. The fauces are dark-red, and have a peculiar oedematous appearance. The cervical glands are enlarged and there may be an enlargement of the left parotid. There may be even impending suppuration of these parts. The cellular tissue about the neck is inflamed, so that the cutaneous surface here has a dark-red or bluish erysipelatous hue. If the child is delirious, the delirium is always mild. The eruption does not come out fully, but when it does appear, it is of a dark color, and is apt to be miliary. *Rhus*, you see, thus acts on the vital forces. It depresses the sensorium, as shown by the drowsiness and mild delirium. The secretions are altered, becoming acrid. Not only the cervical glands, but also the glands in all other parts of the body, may become enlarged and especially those of the axillæ. The body is emaciated and the patient grows weaker.

Both *Lachesis* and *Ailanthus* follow *Rhus* well in this condition, but they present an even more adynamic picture. *Ailanthus* is especially indicated when the skin is covered with a scanty, dark-bluish rash. The throat inside is swollen. The cellular tissue of the neck, is infiltrated. There is an excoriating nasal discharge and the child is drowsy and stupid.

Arum Triphyllum is similar to *Ailanthus*, in that it has the excoriating coryza. The corners of the mouth are sore, cracked and bleeding. The saliva even is acrid. The child is irritable and restless (see Lecture on ARACEÆ).

Belladonna also has this enlargement and induration of the axillary glands, but it is often neglected in this condition. It is especially useful for this symptom occurring in females at the climaxis.

In scarlatina, compare *Calcarea Ostrearum*. The parotid glands become affected. The rash recedes, leaving the face puffed and pale.

In variola, you will find *Rhus* indicated when the pustules turn black from effusion of blood within, and when there is diarrhœa with dark, bloody stools.

In eczema, you should compare *Mezereum* with *Rhus*, especially in scrofulous cases, when hard, thick, chalky crusts form, which crack and ooze copiously of pus. Itching is more intense at night, when the patient is warmly wrapped up. Sometimes pimples surround the main seat of the disease.

Nux Juglans is one of our very best remedies in *tinea favosa*, especially when it occurs on the scalp and behind the ears. Itching is intense at night, so that the patient has difficulty in sleeping. Scabs appear on the arms and in the axillæ.

Psorinum produces a scaly, dirty-looking eruption with itching, worse from the warmth of bed.

Graphites has a more rough skin and oozing of a glutinous fluid.

NOSE.—We next study the action of *Rhus* on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. It produces a copious coryza, with redness and œdema of the throat. It is indicated in influenza, with severe aching of all the bones, sneezing and coughing. The cough is dry in character, and is worse in the evening until midnight and from uncovering the body; cough from tickling behind the upper half of the sternum. Especially is *Rhus* indicated, when the trouble arises from exposure to dampness.

Mezereum has cough, worse from sunset to 12 P.M.

Sanguinaria and *Pulsatilla* have evening cough better when sitting up in bed, the former with relief from belching.

Hepar resembles *Rhus*, in the exaggerated sensitiveness to cold air, so that even the exposure of a hand excites the cough, which, however, is usually moist.

ABDOMEN.—In diarrhœa calling for *Rhus*, the stools consist of blood and slime, mixed with reddish-yellow mucus. Thus you see that, it is of dysenteric character. With this character to the stool, *Rhus* is indicated in dysentery, when there are tearing pains down the thighs, during defecation. I once cured with *Rhus* a case of small-pox, which had degenerated into a hæmorrhagic type, pustules containing bloody pus; the indications for the remedy were stools of dark blood, with pains tearing down the thighs during stool.

In other abdominal inflammations assuming a typhoid type, *Rhus* may be indicated, as I have already said, whether the affection be peritonitis, enteritis, typhlitis, peri-typhlitis or metritis. In diseases of the puerperal state, *Rhus* is a capital remedy, when the symptoms are of a typhoid type.

There is a colic curable by *Rhus*. It may or may not be of rheumatic origin. The pain is relieved by bending double and moving about. It thus differs from *Colocynth*, which has relief from bending double, but not from motion, although the severity of the pain may drive the patient into moving about.

Now, the HEAD symptoms of *Rhus*. There is a form of vertigo,

common with old people, which comes on as soon as the patient rises from a sitting posture. It is associated with heavy feeling in the limbs, and is doubtless indicative of some changes in the brain. *Rhus Tox.* is one of the remedies, which can palliate this condition. Sometimes, they have a swashing feeling in the brain, when moving about. In this swashing feeling in the brain, compare with *Rhus* the following: *Cinchona*, *Sulphuric Acid*, *Belladonna*, *Spigelia* and *Carbo Animalis*.

Rhus is of value in many affections of the EYE. We find it useful in scrofulous ophthalmia, when *phlyctenules* form on and about the cornea. Most intense photophobia is present. The eye-lids, which are also involved in the inflammatory process, are spasmodically closed. If you force the lids apart, there will gush forth a yellow pus. The pains in the eyes are worse at night.

You may use it in conjunctivitis caused by *getting wet* (also *Calcarea Ostrearum*).

Rhus may also be used in iritis, either of rheumatic or traumatic origin. The inflammation may extend to and involve the choroid, and still *Rhus* will be the remedy. Pains shoot through the eyes to the back of the head, and are worse at night. On opening the eyes, there is a profuse flow of hot tears. In some cases the inflammation may go on to suppuration.

In glaucoma, *Rhus* has sometimes proved useful.

In pan-ophthalmitis or orbital cellulitis, it is almost a *specific*. It should always be given in cases, in which the symptoms indicate no other remedy.

It is also *one of the best remedies we have for ptosis in rheumatic patients, after exposure to dampness*.

Causticum is here the nearest concordant remedy of *Rhus*; but you must also think of *Gelsemium*, *Sepia* and *Kalmia* in this symptom. The last-named remedy has a *sensation of stiffness in the eye-lids and in the muscles about the eyes*.

EAR.—The otalgia of *Rhus*, is accompanied by pulsations in the ear at night; sensation, as if some one was blowing in the ear; whistling, etc., becoming loud, as if the membrana tympani had burst, when lying down.

A local symptom of the FACE, calling for *Rhus* in rheumatic patients, is *pain in the maxillary joints, as if the jaw would break*. Every time the patient makes a chewing motion with the mouth, the jaw cracks.

Easy dislocation of the inferior maxilla, also calls for *Rhus*. *Ignatia* and *Petroleum* are here similar.

TEETH.—In toothache, *Rhus* may be indicated, when the pains are made worse by cold, and relieved by warm applications. There is an exception to this however, *i. e.*, in *jumping toothache*; here *the pain is momentarily relieved by the application of a cold hand*. The teeth feel loose or as if they were too long, and as if asleep. The gums are sore and feel as if ulcerated.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—In various forms of paralysis, *Rhus* may be indicated, *especially in rheumatic patients*, when the trouble has come on from *over-exertion* or *exposure to wet*, as from lying on the damp ground. In the latter case, the trouble probably finds its origin in a rheumatic inflammation of the meninges of the spinal cord.

If, however, *the exposure to wet excites an acute myelitis*, *Dulcamara* is the remedy.

Rhus may also be used in the acute spinal paralysis of infants.

In these different forms of paralysis, *Sulphur* holds a COMPLEMENTARY relation to *Rhus*.

LECTURE XXII.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—COMPOSITÆ

The next order of plants to be considered is the COMPOSITÆ, a very large order, from which we obtain a number of drugs; namely, *Arnica*, *Chamomilla*, *Cina*, *Eupatorium*, *Perfoliatum*, *Eupatorium Purpureum*, *Artemisia Vulgaris*, *Artemisia Abrotanum*, *Artemisia Tridentata*, *Absinthium*, *Millefolium*, *Taraxacum* and *Calendula*.

COMPOSITÆ	{	<i>Arnica</i>	{	CAPILLARIES
			{	Typhoid
			{	Injuries
			{	ORGANS
		<i>Chamomilla</i>		
			{	ABDOMEN
			{	BRAIN and SPINAL
			{	CORD
		<i>Cina</i>	{	Fever
			{	ORGANS
	{	<i>Artemisia Vulgaris</i>	{	BRAIN and MEDULLA
		<i>Absinthium</i>		
		<i>Millefolium</i>		OBLONGATA
		<i>Eupatorium Perfoliatum</i>	{	Fever
		<i>Eupatorium Purpureum</i>		
		<i>Taraxacum</i>	{	LIVER

We shall now proceed to study the first one of these, namely, *Arnica Montana*.

ARNICA MONTANA

Arnica Montana is commonly called *Leopard's Bane*. The tincture of the drug should be prepared from the roots of the plant, rather than from the flowers, because the latter are frequently infested by little insects, the bodies of which, together with the eggs, considerably modify the action of the pure drug, and, of course, add symptoms, which are

foreign to the genuine effects of *Arnica*. We also find an essential oil in the flowers, differing somewhat from that found in the roots. I do not know why the plant has been called the *Leopard's Bane*, for it is hardly poisonous. While there have been a few cases of death resulting from its extravagant use, most of them have been traced to preparations in which the flowers were used, so that it is not unlikely that the fatal result was due to the insects. The species which is official in our *Materia Medica*, the *Arnica Montana*, does not grow in this country, but is indigenous to Europe. Its essential oil contains an imperfectly-known alkaloid called *Arnica* and a starchy substance known as *Inulin*.

To understand *Arnica* properly as a whole, you must know that it affects the BLOOD-VESSELS. Exactly how it does this, I can hardly tell you, for it is not clearly defined in my own mind; but the results I can tell you. It so affects the walls of the blood-vessels, particularly of the capillaries, that dilatation of the small vessels and extravasation of blood become possible. This weakening of the capillary wall, which admits of extravasation of blood, explains the applicability of *Arnica* to trauma. It also explains the relation of the drug to typhoid condition. Now, if you will keep before your mind this fact, that *Arnica* so alters the capillaries that blood may ooze through their walls, you will understand its symptoms. There seems to be venous stasis, producing an extravasation of blood. This form of oozing cannot occur from a healthy vessel.

Arnica is applicable to both *acute and chronic effects* of INJURIES. The *acute injuries*, for which it is *useful*, are the following: Simple bruises, in which there are well-marked ecchymoses; concussions of the brain or spine or both. *We have no remedy, which equals Arnica in these last-named cases.* Even compression of the brain comes within the range of *Arnica*, whether this compression be the result of a displaced fragment of bone in cranial fracture or the result of effusion of blood within the cranial cavity. *Arnica* cannot, of course, completely cure in the former of these cases; an operation is demanded, in order to obtain permanent relief.

You may use *Arnica* in *injuries of the muscles from a strain or from a sudden wrench*, as in case of heavy lifting and in hæmorrhages of mechanical origin. *Fracture of the bones* may call for the use of *Arnica*, both *externally and internally*, to relieve the swelling and tumefaction of the limb, and also to relieve the twitching of muscles—a reflex symptom of the fracture.

In the *chronic effects of injury*, we may use *Arnica*, when diseases (which may even be entirely foreign in their appearance to the ordinary symptomatology of the drug) may be traced to a *traumatic origin*. No matter what that disease may be, whether of the brain, eyes, lungs or nerves, if the injury is the exciting cause, the administration of *Arnica* is proper.

HEART.—Again, as *Arnica* undoubtedly acts on the MUSCULAR TISSUE itself, we may use it for the consequences of diseases in the muscle; for instance, when one has been working very laboriously, and in consequence the whole body feels sore and bruised, as if pounded; or again, when heavy work may have caused hypertrophy of the heart. The last-named is not strictly a disease, but it ends in disease. The heart is a muscle, that grows under the stimulus of exercise, as much as does the biceps of the arm. As a result of the cardiac hypertrophy, the patient complains of swelling of the hands, on any exertion. They become redder than usual and swell when the arms are permitted to hang down. The pulse, you will find to be full and strong. When the heart has reached this stage of hypertrophy, there are local symptoms in addition to those mentioned. The heart feels, as though tightly grasped by the hand. The whole chest feels sore and bruised and he cannot bear his clothing to touch it.

This will at once suggest to you *Cactus*, which has that constriction about the heart. *Cactus*, however, does not possess a history of traumatic origin, for its symptoms.

The sensitiveness of the chest suggests *Lachesis*, but is a different symptom under *Arnica*, which lacks the sensitiveness of the peripheries of the nerves that *Lachesis* has; but has a *genuine soreness* from fulness of the blood-vessels.

Other remedies to be compared with *Arnica* in this hypertrophy of the heart are:

Rhus Tox., especially if there is a *rheumatic diathesis*.

Arsenicum, if it has resulted from climbing high places.

Bromine has also been successfully used in this condition.

FEVER.—Now, let me give you the typhoid symptoms of *Arnica*, which, although very different from those just mentioned, depend upon a similar condition of the blood-vessels.

The changes in the blood-vessels due to the typhoid poison favor the formation of *ecchymoses* here and there over the body. There is also a passive congestion of the brain. This is shown by *drowsiness* and

indifference to those about him and to his own condition. The patient falls asleep while answering questions, just as we find in *Baptisia*. With these symptoms, you almost always find the head hot and the body not hot. The symptom in the *Materia Medica* reads, "The head is hot and the body cool, or at least not hot," implying that there is a difference in temperature between the head and the rest of the body, and this has been so often confirmed, that it is well for you to remember it. The patient complains of a *sore, bruised feeling all over the body*, so that *the bed feels too hard to him*. He is restless and tosses about the bed to find a spot on which to rest; and yet, the fault is not with the bed, but with himself. Suggillations from hypostasis appear on the back. The lungs become affected—and here, too, the same character of *Arnica* shows itself. There is a cough, with expectoration of mucus and blood. If the patient is still sufficiently conscious, he will complain of *sore, bruised feeling in the walls of the chest*. There is a *brown streak down the centre of the tongue*. As the case progresses still further, *Arnica* may yet be called for, when the pressure of the blood in the brain is sufficient to cause *apoplectic symptoms*. The breathing becomes heavy, and even stertorous. The lower jaw drops. Petechiæ appear on the skin, and both stool and urine are passed involuntarily, the patient, of course, being in a stupor. These are the typhoid symptoms of *Arnica*.

MUSCLES.—Now, for the muscular symptoms. *Arnica* develops a *true myalgia*. The pains may occur in the muscles of any part of the body. They are of traumatic origin or they come from over-exertion, and are accompanied by this *sore, bruised feeling*, which is so necessary to the choice of the drug.

JOINTS.—In rheumatism, you may employ *Arnica*, not for the true inflammatory rheumatism, but for the *local rheumatism*, which occurs in winter weather, and which seems often to be the combined effects of exposure to cold and dampness, and strain on the muscles from over-exertion. The affected parts *feel sore and bruised*. Any motion, of course, aggravates this sensation. There are sharp, shooting pains, which run down from the elbow to the forearm, or which shoot through the legs and feet. The feet often swell and feel sore and bruised.

In cases of injury, the drugs to be thought of in connection with *Arnica* are these: First, *Rhus Tox.*, which, as I have already told you more than once, is preferable to *Arnica*, when the *ligaments of a joint*, rather than the soft parts, are involved in an injury. It acts on the

fibrous structures. *Arnica* is suited more to tumefaction of the other tissues.

Calendula is to be thought of, when the injury causes a *torn or ragged wound*, possibly with loss of substance. *Calendula* removes the inflammatory condition of the part, and so permits of healthy granulation.

Hypericum is to be substituted for *Arnica*, when *the nerves have been injured*, along with the other soft parts. *Nothing equals Hypericum* in cases of *mashed finger*. It relieves the pain and promotes healing. It often follows *Arnica* in concussion of the spine. Dr. Ludlam of Chicago, was very partial to *Hypericum* in this trouble of the spinal cord, and with good reason, for not only has he relieved some severe cases with it, but the provings also show a perfect picture of the results of spinal injury.

Another drug is *Staphisagria*. This is the remedy for *smooth, clean cuts*, such as are made by the surgeon's knife, and hence it is called for *in symptoms which are traceable to surgical operations*. Even if the symptoms which follow are not apparently connected with the symptomatology of *Staphisagria*, you may expect, when they arise from this cause, to obtain relief by its administration. Take for instance, *colic after lithotomy or ovariectomy or attending abdominal section*, will be relieved by its application.

Ledum is useful after *Arnica*, when the latter remedy *fails to relieve the soreness*. It is also suited to injuries inflicted by *pointed instruments*, therefore in *punctured wounds*.

Symphytum Officinale is *the proper remedy for bone injuries*; for example, when a blow on the eyes injures the orbital plates of the frontal bone. It may also be administered in a case of *irritable stump after amputation*; and also for *irritability of bone at the point of fracture*.

If the latter condition is the result of *impaired nutrition*, *Calcarea Phos.* should be prescribed.

For *violent burning, stinging pains in a stump after operation* *Allium Ceba* is the remedy.

Arnica may be used as a *preventive of pyæmia*. It is thought by some physicians, that this remedy promotes the evacuation of pus and that it promotes the appearance of pus on the surface of a sore. With the object of preventing pyæmia, some surgeons use *Arnica* after operations, applying it locally and at the same time giving it internally. This property of *Arnica*, to prevent pyæmia, lies at the foundation of

the routine practice among physicians, of giving this drug to women after delivery. It tends to relieve the soreness following parturition and promotes proper contraction of the uterus and expulsion of coagula, and of any portion of the membranes that may have been retained.

Arnica has an action on the SKIN, producing *crops of boils all over the body*. They begin with soreness and go on to suppuration, and are followed by another crop. It may also be used in boils and abscesses, which have *partially matured*, but which, instead of discharging, *shrivel up by reason of absorption of the contained pus*. *Arnica* given *internally* and applied *externally*, *redevelops the abscess*.

Further, in connection with the action of *Arnica*, I would call your attention to the effects of the drug on the GASTRO-INTENTINAL TRACT. We find it indicated in dyspepsia, when, after a meal, there is impending *apoplectic congestion of the brain, with throbbing headache and drowsiness*; and also, when there is some difficulty in the digestion of food; there are foul breath, slimy, yellow coating of the tongue, eructation of gas tasting like rotten eggs, tympanitic distension of the abdomen and foul-smelling stools.

Arnica may be called for in cholera infantum, diarrhœa or dysentery; the stools have a foul odor and are slimy, bloody, and even purulent, and are accompanied by *great urging and straining to stool*. The dyspeptic symptoms just mentioned will be present, and there are *sharp, stitching pains through the abdominal walls*. The patient is thirsty, and yet he does not know what he wants to drink.

CHEST.—I should like, in closing my remarks on *Arnica*, to mention its use in whooping cough. It is indicated in children, who have a *violent tickling cough, which seems to be excited whenever the child becomes angry*. The child loses its breath, when it cries. Before a paroxysm it begins to cry. Why? The lungs and trachea are sore. The little sufferer knows what is coming and dreads it; that is the interpretation of the symptom. The expectoration is frothy, slimy and always mixed with blood.

NOSE.—Epistaxis or sub-conjunctival hæmorrhage, *following severe fit of coughing* may also call for *Arnica*.

In compression of the brain, from apoplectic extravasation of blood, *Arnica* may be used, *when associated with hemiplegia*; there is an *aching soreness* all over the body. Bed-sores from very readily.

ARTEMISIA VULGARIS

Artemisia Vulgaris, another member of the order COMPOSITÆ is a *very serviceable remedy in epilepsy, brought on by violent emotions, and especially by fright*. The attacks come in *rapidly-repeated seizures*, that is to say, several convulsions come close together and then there is a long interval of rest. The paroxysms are usually followed by sleep. Again, *Artemisia Vulgaris* seems to be of some use in that form of epilepsy, known as *petit mal*. The patient is walking in the street, when suddenly, he stops, stares into vacancy, possibly mumbles a few words, regains a normal condition, and then goes his way totally unconscious of anything unusual having happened.

Artemisia, like other members of the order (*Cina* more prominently than any of the others), has an effect on the EYE. We find under the drug the symptom : *Colored light produces dizziness*. For example, when seated near a stained-glass window, the patient becomes dizzy. In addition to this, it causes *a well-developed asthenopia*. On attempting to use the eyes the patient experiences pain in them, together with blurring of the vision, the latter symptom being *momentarily relieved by rubbing the eyes*. This is easily explained ; the asthenopia is due to muscular defect and error of accommodation. By rubbing the eyes, the accommodation is temporarily restored.

ABSINTHIUM

Absinthium, another form of *Worm Wood*, is of interest to you not only as a medicine, but also because you will meet with cases of its abuse in those who indulge in it, as a drink. The first effect of *Absinthium* is an exhilaration of the mind, soon followed by damaging results, among which is horrible delirium and eventually epileptiform spasms. In this delirium, *the patient is obliged to walk about*. You will note this symptom running through all the remedies of the order. *Chamomilla* and *Cina* have *relief from moving about* ; *Artemisia* has *desire to move about* ; and here, under *Absinthium* the patient walks about in distress, seeing all sorts of visions. The use we may make of *Absinthium*, is in the *sleeplessness of typhoid fever*, when there is congestion at the base of the brain.

MILLEFOLIUM

Millefolium is of interest to you, as being a remedy in hæmorrhages from the lungs, uterus, bowels, etc. The flow of blood is *bright-red* and usually profuse.

It is distinguished from *Aconite* by the absence of anxiety.

TARAXACUM

Taraxacum or the ordinary *Dandelion*, is a decided LIVER remedy. If given long enough, it will produce a free flow of bile. The symptoms to guide you in its selection are these: The tongue is mapped and there is bitter taste in the mouth; chilliness after eating or drinking; pain and soreness in the region of the liver; and bilious diarrhœa. The use of this drug in typhoid fever was mentioned in a recent Lecture on *Rhus Tox.*

Artemisia Tridentata also suits bilious patients, who suffer from headache, vertigo, nausea, bitter taste, backache, etc.

EUPATORIUM PERFOLIATUM

Eupatorium Perfoliatum or the *Bone-set*, is a popular remedy in malarial districts for chills and FEVER. In this disease it is indicated by the following symptoms: The chill begins from 7 to 9 A.M., and is preceded by headache and insatiable thirst, which rarely continues into the fever; it first appears in the back and is accompanied by aching in the limbs, as though every bone in the body were being broken; this is followed by high fever, with increase of the aching and this by sweat, which is scanty or profuse. In some cases, there is a double periodicity: the chill comes in the morning of one day and in the evening of the next.

You may also think of *Eupatorium Perfoliatum* in influenza, with hoarseness worse in the morning, and cough with extreme soreness along the trachea, and even to the finest ramifications of the bronchial tubes. With this there will be aching all through the body, as if in the bones, which impels the sufferer to move, but thereby no relief is obtained.

Eupatorium Purpureum has been used for chill beginning in the back. I do not know of any special symptom, to distinguish it from *Eupatorium Perfoliatum*.

ARTEMISIA ABROTANUM

Artemisia Abrotanum, or *Southern-wood*, has an intensely bitter taste. It is suited to cases of suddenly-appearing spinal inflammation and to chronic myelitis. There are sudden aching pains in the back, which are relieved by motion and numbness and paralysis. It is especially called for in rheumatic patients, with lameness and stiffness of the joints. It is useful in patients of the class, who are suffering from the ill-effects of suppressed conditions. There is a strong tendency to metastasis. Thus rheumatism, either spontaneously or from meddlesome local treatment, leaves the extremities and goes to the heart. After the extirpation of hæmorrhoids or the checking of diarrhœa, gastric symptoms supervene.

Abrotanum is one of the remedies, which is applicable in the metastasis of mumps to the testicle or mammary gland, and should be studied along with *Pulsatilla*, *Carbo Vegetabilis* and perhaps *Arsenicum*.

We also find it indicated in marasmus occurring in weak children, who are emaciated, wrinkled, pale, with blue rings around the eyes, have gnawing hunger and bloated abdomen. You may distinguish it from other drugs that have like symptoms, especially by the fact, that the *emaciation is first noticed in the lower extremities*.

LECTURE XXIII.

COMPOSITAE (contd.)

CINA

The medicinal virtues of *Cina* are largely, although not entirely, due to a poisonous active principle, which it contains; that active principle is *Santonine*, the central point of action of which is the abdominal ganglia, whence are reflected nervous impressions to all other parts of the body, but principally to the brain and spinal cord. As a result of this primary action on the abdominal ganglia, we have as reflex symptoms, convulsive twitchings and jerkings of the limbs and even violent spasms, these latter usually being of a tonic character. Strabismus also is present. Under the influence of *Cina*, *the face is pale, and it continues so, even if there be fever.* *Ipecacuanha* and *Bryonia* also have this symptom. With the pale face of *Cina*, there are usually associated *dark rings about the eyes.* The pupils are dilated. The child grinds its teeth during sleep. It also picks or bores at the nose with its finger. The sleep is restless and attended by crying out. This is the general action of *Cina*.

You now know what you may expect of the drug. Taking these symptoms into account, we are led to the use of *Cina* for the presence of *worms* in the ALIMENTARY TRACT. The most careful analysis of clinical experience has demonstrated that *Cina* is *most powerful for the elimination of round worms.* *The sickly appearance of the face, the blue rings about the eyes and the grinding of the teeth, associated with canine hunger, give a perfect picture for the drug.* *Cina* so far corrects the abdominal organs and so far tones up the abdominal ganglia, that the mucous membrane of the alimentary tract pours forth a normal secretion, and the worms, no longer having a proper food or pabulum on which to subsist, die and are expelled. This, then, is the use of *Cina*.

With the oxyures, those little worms which appear about the anus and get into the rectum or vagina, *Cina* is of *no avail*, because the symptoms caused by them are not often the symptoms of *Cina*. For these, we have another group of remedies.

Aconite, when the child is *feverish and cannot sleep.*

When the child is simply *much excited*, you may give *Ignatia Amara*.

Indigo is the best remedy, when convulsions result from the worms. If all these fail, think of Quassia.

Caladium Seguinum is the best remedy in little girls, when the worms travel over the perinæum and get into the vagina. The irritation they produce may thus excite masturbation.

We may also make use of *Cina* in affections of the EYES, especially in *asthenopia from defective accommodation*. When the patient attempts to read, the eyes begin to ache, the letters become blurred, and a cloud comes over the field of vision. *Relief is obtained by rubbing the eyes.* The same condition, I have already told you, is found under *Artemisia Vulgaris*. It is also a symptom of *Euphrasia*, being due to the mucus, which gathers in a film over the cornea.

A very peculiar effect on the eye produced by *Santonine*, the alkaloid of *Cina*, is, that objects look yellow.

CHEST.—*Cina* being a *spasmodic remedy*, we may expect it to be useful in whooping cough, in which disease it is indicated, when the paroxysms come regularly through night or day, and are accompanied by tonic convulsions. Just after a paroxysm, a gurgling sound is heard. *Cina* may also be used in cough, reflex from the irritation of worms.

MIND.—As a concomitant of all these conditions, we find the temperament of *Cina*. It is indicated in children, who are irritable, nervous and peevish; who resent being touched or even looked at. They are obstinate and permit no one to approach them.

Cina seems to have some effect on the BLADDER, producing wetting of the bed at night, usually during the first sleep. The urine is pale and turbid, and sometimes has a very strong odor. This latter symptom would remind you of *Phosphoric Acid*, which also has enuresis in the fore-part of the night.

Probably the remedy most frequently called for in enuresis during the first sleep is *Sepia*, although it will also be found under *Benzoic Acid* and *Kreosotum*.

Cina is not often used in intermittent FEVER, but it is sometimes indicated by thirst during the chill and occasionally during the fever also. Pale face is present even during the hot stage. There are also vomiting, canine hunger and clean tongue.

Like many of the other members of the order *Compositæ* the *Cina*-patient finds relief from moving about,

CHAMOMILLA MATRICARIA

The *Chamomilla* of the Homœopathic Materia Medica is the German variety, the *Chamomilla Matricaria*. The drug apparently acts best upon patients with a *morbidly sensitive nervous system*. It is like *Coffea*, *Ignatia* and *Belladonna* then, in so far as it lessens nervous excitability.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—*Slight impressions produce distress and anguish of mind ; pains often result in fainting*. Here it is similar to *Valeriana*, *Hepar*, *Veratrum Album* and *Nux Moschata*. It is especially applicable to these symptoms, when they appear after long-continued use of narcotics.

In every disease, in which *Chamomilla* is indicated, we notice this peculiar excitability. The patient, whether it be a child or an adult, or a woman in labor or with toothache, is *cross and excitable*. Unless this mental state is present, *Chamomilla* will most likely fail you.

When violent emotions, like anger, affect the viscera, as for example, the liver with jaundice, you may think of the drug under consideration. In this condition it stands related to a few drugs.

Staphisagria is indicated in children or adults, when colic follows a fit of anger.

Bryonia has gastro-enteric symptoms after anger. Under this remedy, however, the symptoms are associated with chilliness, under *Chamomilla* with heat ; under *Bryonia* the face is dark-red, under *Chamomilla*, pale, with one red cheek. The *Bryonia* tongue is coated white, that of *Chamomilla* yellow.

Colocynth has vomiting, diarrhœa and violent colicky pains from a fit of anger, but may be easily distinguished by the fact, that the pains are relieved by bending double and from firm pressure.

Continuing the nervous symptoms of *Chamomilla*, we find the drug useful for insomnia in children, when they start during sleep, and the muscles of the face and hands twitch. With these symptoms, there is apt to be colic ; the face is red, especially one cheek, and the head and scalp are bathed in a hot sweat. A word of explanation is here necessary. Sometimes, during an attack of fever in a child, the cheek on which it lies becomes red ; now that is not a *Chamomilla* symptom. These nervous symptoms of *Chamomilla* are generally reflex from the abdomen. There is very little evidence of delirium in these cases. When brain complications are present, *Chamomilla* ceases to be the remedy and *Belladonna* comes in.

When, during dentition, *Chamomilla* fails, *Belladonna* is the remedy, because it is *suited to a more advanced state*.

JOINTS.—This same nervous state of *Chamomilla* may be applied to the use of the drug in rheumatism. *Rheumatic pains drive the patient out of bed, and compel him to walk about*. He is thirsty, hot, with red cheeks, and almost beside himself with anguish. *Stitching pains jump from place to place*, but unlike *Pulsatilla*, they leave a *sense of weakness and numbness*. Sweat does not relieve him, but his pains are *better after sweat*.

The analogous remedies here are : *Rhus Tox.*, which lacks the excitement of *Chamomilla* ; *Ferrum Metallicum*, which has rheumatism *better from moving about slowly* ; and *Veratrum Album*, which has *maddening pains, compelling the patient to walk about*. With the last remedy there is not the *feverishness and excitement, which characterize Chamomilla*.

NOSE.—*Chamomilla* also acts on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, causing symptoms of catarrh. It is indicated in the catarrhs of children, when *the nose is stopped up, and yet there is dropping of hot, watery mucus from the nostrils* ; there are sneezing and inability to sleep ; and with these a dry, teasing cough, which keeps the child awake, or may even occur during sleep ; or there is a rattling cough, as though the bronchi were full of mucus. Especially is *Chamomilla useful in colds, brought on by cold, windy days*.

Nux Vomica is also indicated in catarrhs, when there is a *stopped up feeling in the nose, but there is no secretion whatever*. *Fluent coryza during the day, followed by dry catarrh at night*.

Sambucus is indicated in catarrh, when the child *starts up suddenly, as if suffocating*.

Sticta Pulmonaria suits a *hard, dry, barking cough* ; the nose is *stuffed up and dry* ; the real condition is this—the nasal secretion dries up so rapidly that it cannot be discharged.

STOMACH.—*Chamomilla* has a number of GASTRIC SYMPTOMS. It is useful in *biliousness, produced by anger*. We find it also indicated in gastralgia, *especially when the food eaten seems to lie like a load in the stomach*. There is distension of the hypochondria, the tongue is coated yellowish-white, and there is a bitter taste in the mouth ; there are *colicky pains in the abdomen, which are relieved by drinking a cup of coffee*.

ABDOMEN.—*Chamomilla* produces a diarrhœa, with *hot, yellowish-green stool, looking like chopped eggs*, and often mixed with bile, causing

soreness at the anus, and having an odor of sulphuretted hydrogen ; it is *especially worse towards evening* ; it is apt to occur during dentition.

Chamomilla is here frequently followed by *Sulphur*, because both remedies produce the same stools, with soreness of the anus. If there is *much tenesmus* with these symptoms, *Mercurius* is the remedy.

If the stool is *worse in the morning and comes with a gush*, we should think of *Podophyllum* and *Sulphur*.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—*Chamomilla* is an invaluable remedy in the lying-in room ; it is indicated when labor-pains *begin in the back and pass off down the inner side of the thighs*. There is great nervous excitement ; the labor seems *exceedingly painful*. After the labor is over, the lochial flow is *dark and too profuse*, and the *after-pains* are *violent and intolerable*.

Chamomilla may be used in *threatening abortion, caused by anger*, when the pains are of the character just described, and there is a flow of *dark blood*.

Viburnum is useful in *threatening miscarriage*, when these pains come *down the lower part of the abdomen and go into the thighs*. It will stop the pains, even if it cannot prevent the miscarriage.

LECTURE XXIV.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—MELANTHACEÆ

MELANTHACEÆ	{	<i>Veratrum Album</i>	{	MIND
		<i>Veratrum Viride</i>	{	ABDOMEN
		<i>Sabadilla</i>		
	{	<i>Colchicum</i>	{	1. NERVES
				2. ABDOMEN
				3. FIBROUS TISSUES
				4. ORGANS

From the *Melanthaceæ* we obtain the following medicines : **Veratrum Album**, **Veratrum Viride**, **Sabadilla** and **Colchicum**. Of these drugs, I may say that I am pretty well-persuaded, that *Veratrum Album* and *Veratrum Viride* are well-understood, and that they are, therefore, not easily misapplied. I am also well-persuaded, that *Colchicum* has not the place in practice it deserves. True, it comes to us from the Allopathic school, as a remedy highly recommended for gout. We ought not, however, from the exorbitant use of the drug by that school, go to the opposite extreme, and neglect it altogether as a remedy.

COLCHICUM

The symptoms of *Colchicum* I have arranged under four headings. The first, the NERVES, includes typhoid conditions and debility. You must know that the drug tends to produce great prostration, and from this arises the great danger in administering it in large doses, as a routine remedy in gout and rheumatism. While the paroxysms of pain may be relieved thereby, there is apt to be induced a condition of debility, which runs the patient into other and new dangers.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—Let us see, how we can use this effect of the drug under our Law of Cure. We find it indicated in *debility, particularly in debility following loss of sleep*; for instance, when one does not retire as early as usual in the evening, he is deprived of a portion of his accustomed sleep, so he awakes next morning, feeling tired and languid;

he can hardly drag one leg after the other ; the appetite is gone ; bad taste in the mouth and nausea are present. The *debility*, then, *starts from* or *involves digestion, as a result of loss of sleep*. You can see how close this comes to the *Nux Vomica* condition. The debility, however, is greater even than that of *Nux Vomica*. There is, at times, an aversion to all food ; the odor of food-cooking makes the patient feel sick ; he becomes irritable ; and every little external impression annoys him. Here it is precisely like *Nux Vomica*.

FEVER.—As another form of debility or debilitating fever, we find *Colchicum* indicated at times in typhoid fever. Now, the position of *Colchicum* in typhoid fever is between *Arsenicum* and *Cinchona*. First, we find that the patient's intellect is beclouded. But although his mind is befogged, he still answers your questions correctly, showing you that he is not in a complete stupor. Unless questioned concerning it, he says nothing about his condition, which does not seem dangerous to him. There is not that fearfulness—that dread of death, which characterizes some other drugs, indicated in typhoid fever. The pupils are widely dilated and very imperfectly sensitive to light. There is a cold sweat on the forehead ; here you will at once note a resemblance to *Veratrum Album*. When the patient attempts to raise the head from the pillow, it falls back again and the mouth opens widely. You thus see, how weak are the muscles in the *Colchicum* case ! The face has a cadaverous appearance. The features are sharp and pointed, the nose looks as though it had been pinched or tightly squeezed, and the nostrils are dry and even black. The tongue is heavy and stiff, and is protruded with difficulty. In extreme cases, it is bluish, particularly at the base. There is almost complete loss of speech, and the breath is cold. There are often nausea and vomiting, the latter being attended with considerable retching. These symptoms are associated with restlessness and cramps in the legs. The body is hot, while the extremities are cold. Coming to the abdominal region, we find tympanites is exceedingly well-marked. Stools are watery and frequent, and escape involuntarily. These are the symptoms, which will lead you to *Colchicum* in typhoid states. They greatly resemble those calling for *Arsenicum* and *Cinchona*. They resemble *Arsenicum* in the intensity of the debility, and *Cinchona* in the tympanitic condition. *Colchicum* seems to stand between the two, combining the restlessness and debility of *Arsenicum*, with the tympany of *Cinchona*. You will notice that, the *Colchicum* symptoms are principally abdominal. Some

of them suggest *Veratrum Album*. You must, therefore, place this remedy in your mind by the side of *Colchicum*, that you may make the necessary distinction between the two.

Carbo Vegetabilis is allied to *Colchicum*, in the coldness of the breath, in the tympany and in the great prostration. But *Carbo Veg.* seems to suit, when there is giving out of the vital forces. The patient lies cold and almost pulseless. The pulse feels much like a slight ripple, beneath the examining finger; there is no decided pulsation. The feet and the legs below the knees are cold or there may be coldness of the knees and feet, the parts between them not being cold. A watery stool is not so characteristic of *Carbo Veg.*, the discharges being either absent, or if present, dark-brown and horribly offensive.

ABDOMEN.—Next, we come to the ABDOMINAL symptoms. The tympany and the diarrhœa have been mentioned already. In addition to these symptoms we have others, which strongly point to the drug as a possible remedy in cholera. There are nausea and vomiting—the nausea seeming to be provoked by the smell of food. Whenever the patient sits up, the nausea and vomiting become worse. The matters vomited are watery and bilious. When dysenteric symptoms are present, the stools are frequent, watery and bloody, and contain shreds, which were formerly supposed to be portions of the lining membrane of the bowels, but which are now known to be plastic formations from the exudation. Tenesmus is violent, and is followed by spasm of the sphincter ani. If you have a case of dysentery with these symptoms, *Colchicum* will help you out. If there is tympany also, all the more is it indicated, being then *far preferable* to *Cantharis*, *Mercurius* or any other remedy in our *Materia Medica*.

JOINTS.—The third heading on the board is FIBROUS TISSUES. This brings us to the consideration of *Colchicum* in gout and rheumatism. Now, *Colchicum* has a special affinity for the fibrous tissues. I include under this term the tendons and aponeuroses of muscles, ligaments of joints, and even the periosteum. The swelling produced by it, is either dark-red or pale in color, with no particular tendency to suppuration, extremely sensitive to touch, and with a strong tendency to shift from joint to joint. In rheumatism proper, *Colchicum* is indicated, when it begins in one joint and travels thence to another, or in one side of the body and then flies to the other. The pains are worse in the evening. The joint is extremely sensitive to the slightest motion. The urine is dark-red and scanty, just such as you would expect to find in gout or

rheumatism. You will find such patients *exceedingly irritable*. Every little external impression, as light, noise or strong odor, annoys them, and pain seems to be unbearable. The only difference between these symptoms and those of gout is, that in the latter *the great toe is involved*, and the paroxysms occur in the night.

HEART.—Sometimes we have metastasis of gout or rheumatism to the chest. Even then *Colchicum* may be the remedy. In valvular heart disease or pericarditis following rheumatism, it is indicated by violent cutting and stinging pains in the chest, particularly about the heart, with great oppression and dyspnœa. There is also the sensation, as if the chest were being squeezed by a tight bandage. *Colchicum* stands almost alone in gout and rheumatism. *There are no remedies* similar to it in action here.

DROPSY.—*Colchicum* is sometimes indicated in dropsy, with suppression of urine. The dropsy is particularly liable to appear as *hydrothorax*. What urine does pass contains blood, and is almost as black as ink, and is loaded with albumen. Hence you see, that it is indicated *in dropsy, depending upon Bright's disease*. Here it resembles, quite closely, *Lachesis*, which also has this black urine.

KIDNEYS.—It also resembles *Terebinthina*, which causes congestion of the kidneys, with rupture of the fine capillaries, and consequent pouring out of blood into the pelvis of the kidneys. The urine contains tube-casts. It is smoky in appearance, and has a dirty, pinkish deposit.

Thus you have seen, when *Colchicum* is to be used in rheumatism, in typhoid fever, and when in simple debility. The fact, that the protracted use of *Colchicum* is followed by great prostration, will lead you to study the drug, when *after frequent acute attacks of gout, the patient becomes greatly weakened*.

In affections of the heart, *Colchicum* is closely allied to *Spigelia*.

When *Colchicum* has been *abused*, *Spigelia* is the remedy to be used as an ANTIDOTE.

VERATRUM ALBUM

Veratrum Album is not a difficult remedy to understand. It has been used, since the days of Hahnemann, for cholera Asiatica, cholera morbus and other abdominal affections. Its symptoms in this relation are well-known, but unless you are careful, you will often neglect an equally important use of the drug, and that is in MENTAL symptoms. In poisoning with *Veratrum*, there are very few symptoms referable to the brain.

It seems to act prominently on the ABDOMINAL ORGANS, probably through the splanchnic nerves. When these nerves are paralyzed, the blood-vessels become over-charged with blood and pour forth their serum. In this respect, it is similar to *Elaterium*. The prostration, the coldness and the terrible sinking sensation that belong to *Veratrum*—all start from these nerves. But *Veratrum* may affect the brain as well. Even the symptoms are not unlikely to be associated with coldness, weakness, etc.

MIND.—We may have *Veratrum Album* indicated in delirium. That you should notice particularly, as, in this respect, it becomes closely allied, apparently, to *Belladonna*. The delirium is associated with restlessness, with desire to cut and tear the clothing, with loquacity and rapid, earnest, loud talking; he strikes those about him; anxiety; frightened at imaginary things; lasciviousness; lewdness in talk; he springs out of bed and rushes about the room, as if thereby to obtain relief. Thus far the symptoms are such, that you can only with difficulty distinguish them from those of *Belladonna* and *Stramonium*. The distinction lies here: *Veratrum Album* has coldness of the surface of the body, with cold sweat on the forehead. Sometimes the face is red and the lips are blue, and there is tingling through the limbs.

Veratrum Album is also suitable for women, when they suffer from abnormal mental impressions arising from the disturbance in the sexual sphere—nymphomania, for instance. The patient is lewd to an extreme. She rushes about the room endeavouring to kiss or embrace every one. These attacks are especially prone to appear before each menstrual period. She is constantly framing lies of the most outrageous character.

Veratrum is also to be thought of, when after fright, there is great coldness of the body with diarrhœa. *Aconite*, *Argentum Nitricum*, *Gelsemium* and *Opium* also have diarrhœa after fright. Under *Veratrum*, it is associated with coldness and prostration.

ABDOMEN.—Now for some of the ABDOMINAL symptoms. *Veratrum Album* is indicated in affections of the bowels, in cholera morbus, cholera infantum and cholera Asiatica, and in intussusception of the bowels. The stools in the diarrhœa calling for *Veratrum* are profuse, watery and greenish, containing sometimes little flakes, that look like spinach. At times, too, they are bloody, and are always associated with sharp, cutting pains in the abdomen, and often, too, with cramps in the limbs. There is great weakness, almost to fainting, with every effort

at stool, and copious, frothy vomiting. *Cold sweat on the forehead is invariably present.*

In the various choleraic affections, more particularly in cholera Asiatica, *Veratrum* is indicated by the following symptoms: Vomiting and purging at the same time, colicky pains through the abdomen with cramps, especially in the calves of the legs, and profuse, watery stools—*rice-water stools*, as they are called; they are attended with great prostration and cold sweat, especially on the forehead. It is *useless to give Veratrum* in choleraic affections, *unless there is pain*. The patient is worse at night. Emaciation is rapid and pronounced.

The first remedy to consider here in its relation to *Veratrum Album* is *Camphor*. Like the former, it produces coldness and symptoms of collapse. *Camphor* is *better-suited to cholera, when the discharges are scanty and the nausea well-marked*. Sometimes the upper lip is drawn upward, showing the teeth, making the nauseous expression of the face more ghastly and hideous. The entire body is cold. The voice is squeaky, or high-pitched.

Jatropha Curcas also produces a perfect picture of cholera. It causes vomiting of ropy, albuminous matters, with purging like water from a hydrant, coldness, nausea and gurgling in the abdomen.

Podophyllum resembles *Veratrum Album*, in that it produces a perfect picture of cholera morbus. It is *especially indicated, when the case is characterized by the absence of pain*. Herein, it is very different from *Veratrum*. The attacks generally come on during the hot days of summer. The stools are watery and too profuse, and come out with a gush and a splutter, like water from a hydrant. There is marked loathing of food. The bowels are more apt to move after midnight and towards morning. The stools are extremely offensive and *are very liable to vary in color*—now yellow, now green, now white, now brown, now clay-colored, etc.

There is a remedy, which, is, I think, *better-suited to the summer complaint* of children than is *Veratrum*. I refer to *Iris Versicolor*. It produces marked inflammatory symptoms, with excoriated, raw feeling at the anus. The patient is *worse at 2 or 3 o'clock in the morning*. There are nausea and sour, sometimes bilious vomiting. The stools are either watery or are yellowish-green, and mixed with bile or oily particles.

Pulsatilla is called for in *after-midnight diarrhœa, caused by a diet of pastry, etc. or by eating ice-cream, immediately after a meal*.

Croton Tiglium comes in, when the movements are yellowish or yellowish-green, and pouring out with a rush or splutter—like water from a hydrant. They are provoked by every attempt to eat or drink,

Elaterium is the remedy for profuse watery stools, when they are of an olive-green color.

HEART.—I have often found *Veratrum Album* useful for cardiac debility following acute diseases, when the heart-muscle becomes so weak that the pulse is thread-like. The patient faints on moving. On lying down, the face is red, and on sitting up, it turns deathly pale. Often you will find the hands cold and clammy.

VERATRUM VIRIDE

Although the name of this drug is similar to that just considered, you must not reason thereby, that it produces the same series of symptoms.

CIRCULATION—*Veratrum Viride* produces congestion of the base of the BRAIN and of the upper portion of the SPINAL CORD. It thus interferes with the function of the pneumo-gastric nerves. At first, it seems to produce engorgement of the lungs, just such as we witness in the beginning of pneumonia. This is associated with a high degree of arterial excitement. If these symptoms go on unchecked, we have dizziness and faintness on attempting to sit up, nausea, cold sweat and orthopnœa, and in fact every symptom of paralysis of the heart, from over-exertion of that organ. Thus you will see that *Veratrum Viride* comes in as an *invaluable remedy in those violent congestions, which precede pneumonia*. It may even *abort the whole disease*.

ŒSOPHAGUS.—*Veratrum Viride* also produces œsophagitis, in which disease it may be indicated even when the disorder has arisen from *traumatic* causes. It is called for by the difficulty of swallowing and the fiery, burning pains in the œsophagus.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—In chorea, it is also indicated, when, in addition to the choreic twitching, there is *violent congestion of the nerve-centres*. Given in a *low* potency, it relieves the congestion and therefore the nervous disturbances.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—We may depend on *Veratrum Viride* even in puerperal convulsions. The cerebral congestion is profound. *The patient lies in a condition, like that of apoplexy*. Between the convulsions she is not conscious, but lies in a deep sleep. The face is red, the eyes are injected and there is violent convulsive twitching. The pulse is full and bounding.

In some cases, *Gelsemium* helps, when there is a *dull, drowsy state of mind*, but here the pulse, though full, is *soft and flowing*.

SABADILLA

MIND.—Like *Veratrum Album*, *Sabadilla* is an useful remedy, on account of its mental symptoms. It may be used with success in cases of *imaginary diseases*. For example, the patient imagines that she is pregnant, when she is merely swollen from flatus; or, that she has some horrible throat disease, which will surely end fatally.

Thuja has the symptom, "*imagines herself double or treble, or that she is made of glass, and is in constant fear of being touched, lest she be broken.*"

RESPIRATORY SYSTEM.—*Sabadilla* is useful in influenza and that troublesome affection—hay fever. There are violent, spasmodic sneezing and lachrymation, on going into the open air. The throat also is affected, giving you a perfect picture of tonsillitis. The difficulty begins on the *left* side, and extends to the right; the pain is worse on empty swallowing and is relieved by warm drinks. Sometimes there is a sensation as of a thread or string in the throat or else a sense of constriction in the throat, as if it was tied by a string.

Lachesis, as you know, has sore-throat going from *left to right*. It is readily distinguished by the marked *aggravation from hot drinks* and *after sleep*.

ABDOMEN.—We may also make use of *Sabadilla* in worms, when there are nausea and vomiting associated with a *peculiar colic, as though the bowels were being whirled around like a wheel*.

LECTURE XXV.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—MENISPERMACEAE

The MENISPERMACEÆ is not a very large order of plants, there being derived from it but one remedy, that we shall consider in the course of this Lecture. That remedy is **Cocculus Indicus**. The name given to the order has been derived from the shape of the seeds.

COCCULUS INDICUS

Cocculus Indicus owes its properties to an active principle, called *Picrotoxine*, this term being derived from two Latin words meaning, when combined, “bitter poison.” You will notice by the schedule on the board that, I have arranged, the symptomatology of the remedy under two heads, first the nerves, and secondly, the organs in general.

<i>Cocculus Indicus</i>	{	1. NERVES	{	Cerebro-spinal
				Debility
				Typhoid
				Spasms
		2. ORGANS		

Now, whatever individual characteristics you may have for a drug in an individual case, these characteristics should agree with the general effects of the drug; otherwise, you are making a partial selection. To illustrate: Under *Belladonna*, you know of the symptom, “*sleepy, but cannot get to sleep*”—that is characteristic of the remedy. But we find the same symptom under *Cinchona*, *Ferrum* and *Apis*. How are you to distinguish between them? By taking the general effect of *Belladonna* as a groundwork, into which the particulars must fit.

Now, we shall find under *Cocculus*, symptoms that are under many other drugs, but in no other do they hold the same relation as they do here. What, then, is the general effect of *Cocculus Indicus*? This effect is the well-known action of the drug on the CEREBRO-SPINAL SYSTEM, it having very little influence on the nerves and the ganglionic system. How can you find this out? Not very easily, I confess, but

yet this has been done, by studying the drug as a whole, by endeavoring to discover, by means of physiology, pathology or any other science that bears on the subject, *on what portions of the body it acts, what functions it alters and what tissues it changes*. Then you have a strong basis, on which to build your symptomatology.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—*Cocculus* acts on the CEREBRO-SPINAL SYSTEM, producing great debility of these organs. The action of the drug on the BRAIN itself I will explain to you, when I will come to speak of its use in typhoid fever. We will now consider the remedy, as it affects the SPINAL CORD. It causes a paralytic weakness of the spine, and especially of its motor nerves; thus, we find it *a certain and frequent remedy in paralysis, originating in disease of the spinal cord. Especially is it indicated in the beginning of the trouble*, whether it results from functional or from severe organic disease of the spinal cord; whether the disease be spinal irritation from loss of seminal fluid, softening of the spinal cord or locomotor ataxia. It is *especially indicated in these cases, when the lumbar region of the spine is affected*; there is weakness in the small of the back, as if paralyzed; the small of the back gives out when walking. There is weakness of the legs; and by legs I mean the entire lower extremities; the knees give out when walking; the soles of the feet feel, as if they were asleep; the thighs ache, as if they had been pounded; first one hand, then the other goes to sleep; sometimes the whole arm falls asleep, and the hand feels, as if swollen. *These symptoms lie at the foundation of the symptomatology of the whole drug*; they all seem to depend upon *spinal weakness*. We find these symptoms common enough in *women with menstrual difficulties, when the back gives out in the morning, after venereal excesses, and also from loss of sleep*.

There is a concomitant symptom, which you will almost find associated with those just mentioned, and that is *a feeling of hollowness* in some one of the cavities of the body, either in the HEAD, CHEST, or ABDOMEN. It is more than a weakness; it is an absolute feeling, as though the parts were hollow. Talking tires these patients very much.

The *debility* of *Cocculus* is of spinal origin. *Especially is it apt to follow loss of sleep*; the patient cannot sit up even one or two hours later than usual in the evening, without feeling languid and exhausted throughout the entire day following.

FEVER.—Let me next enumerate the typhoid symptoms of *Cocculus*; and under this heading, I shall also speak of those of the BRAIN. You would

not expect *Cocculus* to be indicated in a case of typhoid fever, when the changes in or ulceration of Peyer's patches are marked, or where there are profuse diarrhœa, pneumonia, and similar complications. But in the *nervous type* of the fever, when the CEREBRO-SPINAL SYSTEM is bearing the brunt of the disease, *Cocculus* becomes one of the remedies that will help us through the case. *The symptoms indicating* it are the following: The patient complains of great vertigo, and this is made worse when sitting or when attempting to change from a reclining to a sitting posture. It is often associated with nausea, inclination to vomit, and even fainting. *Bryonia* also has this symptom. So far as the symptom itself is concerned, there is no essential difference between *Bryonia* and *Cocculus*, yet, if you examine the case thoroughly, you will find that in *Cocculus*, it is *weakness of the cerebro-spinal nerves* that gives origin to it. There is great confusion of the mind; a sort of bewildered, heavy state might better explain what I mean. It requires a great effort to speak plainly. In some cases, they cannot find the words with which they wish to convey their meaning. Generally, such patients lie quietly, wrapped in thought; the eye-lids are heavy, as though they could hardly be lifted. Here is a symptom reminding you of *Gelsemium*. If the patient is still conscious enough to describe to you his condition, he will complain of a feeling of tightness of the brain, as though every nerve in the head were being drawn up tightly. At other times, he has this empty, hollow, vacant feeling in the head. Any attempt to move the patient produces faintness or even fainting away. The tongue is usually coated white or yellow: and there is bitter taste in the mouth. The abdomen is greatly distended and tympanitic; this tympanites under *Cocculus* is not the same as under *Cinchona*, *Carbo Veg.*, *Colchicum*, *Sulphur* or even *Lycopodium*.

There are several origins of tympanites. It may come from the blood-vessels, from the air swallowed with the food, from changes in the food itself and also from retention of flatus. The latter condition is the cause of the tympany under *Cocculus Indicus*. It is not to be thought of as a remedy, when flatus results from decomposition of food. That calls for *Carbo Veg.* *Cocculus* has considerable oppression of the lungs, this being of nervous origin. It is usually referred by the patient to the walls of the chest. The patients are sleepless, or at least business thoughts crowd on the mind and keep them in a half-waking state, here again resembling *Bryonia*. These are the symptoms, which will lead you to *Cocculus Indicus* in typhoid states.

The next division for consideration is SPASMS. *Cocculus Indicus* is useful in spasmodic affections, when the patient is *greatly debilitated as to the cerebro-spinal nervous system*. *Irritable weakness* is the condition, which gives rise to the spasms, for which *Cocculus* is the remedy. It is *especially useful, when spasmodic symptoms ensue as a result of prolonged loss of sleep*. This condition we meet with more frequently in *women*, than we do in men. The former are also more subject to spinal weakness. You may also use *Cocculus* for spasms after suppressed menses. The eyes are usually closed during these convulsions, and there is rapid oscillation of the eye-balls beneath the closed lids. But the woman *must be of a weak, nervous temperament*, or *Cocculus* is decreasingly indicated.

HEAD.—Under the heading ORGANS, we still have a word to say about *Cocculus*. First, as to the headache. Some years ago, there was an epidemic of spotted fever in this city. During that epidemic, many children died, especially in its earlier days. After a while, there was discovered a symptom characteristic of the epidemic, and that was intense headache in the occipital region, in the lower part of the back of the head and in the nape of the neck. The intense headache was manifested in various ways. Children in a stupor would manifest it by turning the head back, so as to relieve the tension on the membranes of the brain; others, who were conscious, would put their hands to the back of the head, while still others complained of pain in the back of the head, as if the part was alternately opening and closing. That symptom was under *Cocculus*. There were very few fatal cases after *Cocculus* was used. Occipital headaches are hard to cure. *Cocculus* is a good remedy. *Gelsemium* is another. In the latter, there is passive, arterial congestion, by which I mean that the arterial blood flows freely to a part, the pulse being full and round, and not hard and tense, as under *Belladonna* or *Aconite*. There is often thick speech, too, with *Gelsemium*.

Still another remedy for occipital headache is the *Juglans Cathartica*, sometimes called *Juglans Cinerea* or the *Butter Nut*. This I consider to be *the best remedy, for sharp pains in the occipital region*. They are often accompanied by nausea, dull pain in the right hypochondrium, jaundice and other symptoms of liver involvement.

We have already anticipated some of the symptoms of *Cocculus*, pertaining to the FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS. Still there are others. The menses are either profuse, coming too often or with a gush, and very

debilitating, or they are tardy in their appearance, and the patient suffers each month from what has been termed menstrual colic. We have a little group of remedies for this condition, consisting of *Cocculus*, *Pulsatilla* and *Chamomilla*. First let me describe the symptoms of *Cocculus*. *This remedy is indicated by a colic, in which the pain is, as if there were sharp stones rubbing against each other in the abdomen.* There is very often with this colic, excessive distension of the abdomen, from accumulation of flatus. *The colic is especially liable to awaken the patient at midnight. It is relieved by belching, but returns again from the re-accumulation of flatus.* The patient is, of course, irritable.

Under *Chamomilla*, the menstrual flow is very *dark*. The mental symptoms, described to you in my lecture on that drug, are necessarily present.

Pulsatilla has *scanty menstrual flow, coming by fits and starts*, gripping pains doubling the patient up; but the disposition is mild and tearful.

Cyclamen is very similar to *Pulsatilla*. It has chilliness with the pains; crying, tearful mood; dyspepsia, made worse by eating fat food and pastry; scanty menses; menstrual colic. But we make the distinction here: *Cyclamen* does not get relief in the cool air or in the cool room, and in many cases *Cyclamen* has thirst. The resemblance between *Cocculus* and *Cyclamen* lies in the fact, that both remedies suit a depressed condition of the cerebro-spinal nervous system. More particularly the *indications for Cyclamen* are these: The patient feels dizzy; is weak from any motion; is highly anæmic; and usually worse, when sitting up. These symptoms are commonly associated with dimness of vision. We also find under *Cyclamen* this *flatulent colic, arising from wind in the bowels, coming on at night, and relieved only by getting up and walking about.*

Compare also, in menstrual colic, *Ignatia* and *Nux Vomica*.

LECTURE XXVI.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—PAPAVERACEÆ

We now proceed to study the PAPAVERACEÆ, an order of plants from which we obtain **Opium**, **Sanguinaria Canadensis** and **Chelidonium Majus**. As an order, they all act on the circulation of the blood, tending to produce narcosis of a greater or less degree, by engorging the blood vessels of the brain. The effect thus produced on the sensorium ranges all the way from sleepiness to stupor. This, you know, is eminently true of *Opium*, and, to a less degree, of *Sanguinaria* and *Chelidonium*. *Fumaria Officinalis* contains an enormous amount of Potash in its ashes; *Argemone Mexicana*, the *Mexican Poppy* or *Yellow Thistle* has been used in the treatment of tinea. It has a yellow juice, which, when exposed to the air, looks like *Gamboge*. We shall now take up the study of these drugs seriatim.

OPIUM

<i>Opium</i>	{	BRAIN, Emotions
		Spasms, Paralysis
		Marasmus
		Constipation, BLADDER
		Sleep
		CHEST, LUNGS, HEART
		Defective reaction

Opium is obtained, as you probably know, from the unripe capsules of the poppy plant, *Papaver Somniferum*. The unripe capsules are usually employed in its manufacture, because they are more powerfully soporific. In some respects, *Opium* is the most remarkable drug in our *Materia Medica*. You all know that many drugs owe the majority of their effects to the active principles, which they contain. Thus, *Belladonna* contains *Atropine*; *Stramonium*, *Solanine*; *Nux Vomica*, *Strychnine*; etc. But *Opium* seems to embrace an endless number of these active principles, and each succeeding year has been adding newer substances to the list. Let me enumerate them—they are as follows :

Morphine

Pseudo-morphine

Protopine

Methylmorphine

<i>Codeine</i>	<i>Deuteropine</i>
<i>Apocodeine</i>	<i>Laudanine</i>
<i>Thebain</i>	<i>Codamine</i>
<i>Cotamine</i>	<i>Papaverine</i>
<i>Hydrocotamine</i>	<i>Rhazagene</i>
<i>Apomorphine</i>	<i>Rhazadine</i>
<i>Desoxymorphine</i>	<i>Dimethylnornarcotine</i>
<i>Nornarcotine</i>	<i>Mecondine</i>
<i>Thebenine</i>	<i>Cryptopine</i>
<i>Laudanisine</i>	<i>Narceine</i>
<i>Narcotine</i>	<i>Meconic Acid</i>
<i>Lanthopine</i>	<i>Lactic Acid</i>

These various substances are derived from *Opium* by more or less complicated processes. They all have more or less narcotic properties, akin to those of *Opium* itself. The action of some of these alkaloids is well-known, while of the action of others we are as yet ignorant.

Morphia (used principally in the form of the *Sulphate*) is probably the best-understood of these. It is largely used by old-school physicians, in hypodermic medication, for the relief of pain. But we may make use of it, as a Homœopathic remedy. In such violent diseases as cancer, *Morphia* has been successfully given for one of its secondary symptoms, namely, *extreme susceptibility to pain*; pains are so violent as to threaten convulsions or cause twitching and jerking of the limbs. Under these circumstances *Morphia* is a Homœopathic remedy. *It does not cure, but relieves the pains*, not as an opiate by stupefying the patient, but according to the law of Homœopathy.

Morphia has the property of producing *tympany*. This is a very important fact for you to bear in mind, as you may find it necessary to differentiate incipient peritonitis from *Morphia*-effects.

Codeine, another of these alkaloids, is an useful drug in the treatment of phthisis. It is indicated in that *dry, teasing cough, which annoys the patient day and night*. Furthermore, *Codeine* has caused and cured twitching of the muscles, especially of the eye-lids. This is a very annoying symptom; it is sometimes relieved by *Crocus*.

Apomorphia causes and cures vomiting. Now, this vomiting is not of the kind, for which you generally give *Ipecac.*, *Tartar Emetic*, *Lobelia*, etc. It is a reflex vomiting, usually from the brain. *Apomorphia* produces vomiting, if injected hypodermically, long before it can have any local

action on the stomach. You may utilize this effect of the drug in *vomiting of cerebral origin*, and also in that annoying disease, from which many people suffer, and for which they get little sympathy—sea-sickness. In these cases of cerebral vomiting, you may also think of *Belladonna*, *Glonoin* and *Rhus Tox*.

There are several others of these alkaloids, of which we have some provings, but nothing that has been definitely described. There are also numerous preparations, made from *Opium*; these are largely used in Allopathic practice; we have nothing, however, to do with them, except to undo the mischief they produce. The various preparations of *Opium* enter into the composition of cough-mixtures and soothing-syrups, used largely in popular practice. Their effects are decidedly pernicious, especially in children. A prominent old-school authority says that, the use of soothing-syrup for children is decidedly reprehensible. It stunts their growth, makes them irritable and cross, and interferes sadly with their brain development. *Nux Vomica* is one of the antidotes in cases of injury from *anodyne* preparations. Still better, perhaps, as an antidote, is *Chamomilla*, which is suited when *opiates* have been given for some time, and have produced their secondary effects; the little one is wakeful; slight pains are unbearable. When this condition is present, *Chamomilla* is your remedy, whether the patient be a child or an adult.

No drug is more freely abused, by both Allopath and Homœopath, than is the one we are studying to-day. I would that, I had both opportunity and ability to convince the practitioner of the old school of medicine, of the absurdity of his indiscriminate use of *opiates*, and I could hope still more earnestly, to dissuade Homœopathicians from hiding their ignorance, under the *anodyne* effects of an occasionally interpolated dose of *Morphine* or *Laudanum*. The one class, ignorant of any other means of assuaging pains, and the other class, too lazy to study their cases, seek relief for their patients in *anodynes*. Call them to task for their unscientific practice, and they meet you with the remark, "My duty is to relieve the sick." Let me rejoin, "At any cost? Must you do what you know to be wrong?" "No, but how do you make it out wrong?" Let me reply, by a brief resume of the *modus operandi* of *Opium*, and then if this question is not answered, I shall make no further objections to *anodynes*.

In small doses, *Opium* has primarily a transient, exhilarating effect. It seems, however, to affect the emotional more than the intellectual

sphere. The MIND feels, as if floating in the air, unincumbered by the laws of space and gravity. The imagination has full play. If now the dose be increased, either in quantity or by frequent repetition, there follows a sleepy state. This sleep varies all the way, from a pleasant feeling of easy drowsiness, to the most profound stupor. This *narcotic* and *anodyne* effect of *Opium* is the result of the increased circulation of blood in the BRAIN, brought about not only by increasing the amount of blood supplied to the brain, but also by interfering with its return to the heart. Let me digress for a few moments and speak of the physiological explanation of sleep. Dr. Hammond has shown that during this state, the quantity of blood circulating in the cranial cavity is greatly diminished. If you give *Opium* to produce sleep, what do you do? Do you produce an anæmia of the brain? No, just the reverse. I ask you, then, is the administration of *opiates* for their *anodyne*-effects at all rational?

Returning to the effects of *Opium*—the face becomes deep-red and swollen, from the distension of the blood-vessels. The more profound the stupor, the darker red is the face. It may even become of a brownish hue. The pupils become contracted. The pulse is full and slow. Respiration is deep, and as the stupor grows in intensity, it becomes heavier and finally stertorous. What is the meaning of this stertor? It means that, as the poisonous effects of *Opium* increase, a paretic and finally a paralytic condition of the muscles of the palate and cheeks appears. These parts, thus being thoroughly relaxed, flap back and forth, with each respiration. The pulse is full, round and slow, showing you that the heart is acting with the full volume of blood, but not with the usual speed. As the case goes on hour after hour, you will find a picture of complete paralysis developing. The practical application of this I will give you, when speaking of typhoid fever. The sphincters lose their control, so that there is involuntary escape of fæces and urine. The pupils are now dilated and the skin is bathed in cold sweat. The lower jaw drops and finally death ensues.

In these fatal cases, autopsies show the cerebral convolutions to be flattened, the vessels of the cerebro-spinal axis engorged with blood; and there is an effusion of serum beneath the arachnoid and into the ventricles of the brain.

These are the symptoms of acute *Opium*-poisoning.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—Now, these phenomena depend upon the action of *Opium* on the nerves. From irritation comes the first brief excitation.

From the subsequent paralyzing action come the drowsiness, muscular relaxation and coma. From the beginning, the cerebral vessels are surcharged with blood and this gradually increases until sopor ensues. Now, gentlemen, let me ask, is it rational practice to assuage pain with a substance, which paralyzes and so relieves by taking away, *not the disease, BUT THE ABILITY TO FEEL, THE CONSCIOUSNESS OF SUFFERING?*

What are the effects produced by the habitual use of the drug? The first and foremost effect is one that I have already described to you—one of dreamy, imaginative activity of the emotional mind. Later, as the use of the drug is continued, every tissue of the body becomes affected. The skin grows dry and sallow and hangs in folds, the limbs emaciate, and the intellect becomes dulled.

The *best* ANTIDOTE to *Opium* is strong, *black coffee*, given repeatedly, until there is some sign of reaction. In addition to that, you should use electricity. You should also remove any of the poison that may be in the stomach, by means of an emetic or the stomach-pump, and you should force the patient to walk about, to prevent stupor.

Opium has so far been sufficiently described for you, to see readily, in what classes of diseases it is indicated.

FEVER.—You will see the picture of *Opium* in typhoid fever, with profound cerebral congestion, resulting in paralysis of the brain, dropping of the lower jaw and stertorous breathing. Often, when *Opium* is called for in this disease, *the body is bathed in a hot sweat*. This sweat is not critical. It is a *bad omen*. It is a symptom of approaching death, in that it is a result of paralysis of the sweat-glands. This symptom is also found under *Stramonium*.

In typhoid fever, with threatening paralysis of the brain, you should remember *Lachesis*, the symptoms of which I had described to you, when lecturing on that drug; also *Hyoscyamus*, which has the stertorous breathing; but there are differences, as you will learn in a future lecture.

CIRCULATION.—*Opium* must be considered in the treatment of apoplexy. It is natural to suppose, that a remedy producing such fulness of the cerebral blood-vessels might, in persons predisposed, readily cause their rupture, and the consequent symptoms of extravasation of blood into the cerebral substance. *Opium is indicated by the color of the face, by the stertorous breathing and by the tetanic rigidity of the body. Especially is it indicated in the apoplexy of drunkards. Opium follows Belladonna, in apoplexy.*

In apoplexy occurring in drunkards, you should think also of *Baryta Carb.* and *Lachesis*.

Arnica suits in apoplexy, when the pulse is full and strong. The paralysis is worse on the left side and there is stertorous breathing.

Apis is called for, when the coma fails to yield to *Opium*.

For apoplexy with convulsions think of *Belladonna*, *Hyoscyamus*, *Lachesis* and *Opium*.

For apoplexy followed by paralysis, *Arnica*, *Belladonna*, *Lachesis*, *Nux Vomica* and *Rhus Tox*.

When followed by *idiocy*, *Helleborus*.

In apoplectic congestion, with sleepiness after meals, *Opium* should be compared with *Nux Vomica* and *Arnica*.

Opium is useful in *mania-a-potu* or delirium tremens. Especially is it indicated in old sinners; that is to say, in those, whose long lives of excess have thoroughly destroyed their constitutions, and in those, who have had the disease, time after time. It takes but a small quantity of liquor to throw them again into the delirium. The face wears a constant expression of fright or terror. They have visions of animals, springing up from various parts of the room. They imagine that they see ghosts, devils, etc., with whom they converse, though they are terrified by the subjects of their visions. If they succeed in obtaining sleep, it is of the stertorous character, already referred to.

There are several remedies, which, if given soon enough, will enable you to carry your patients with delirium tremens, safely through the attack. I have already mentioned *Opium*. Another is *Lachesis*; especially is this indicated, when the patients have visions of snakes and other hideous objects, sensation in the throat as if choking and springing out of sleep suddenly, as if from a dream.

Another remedy is *Stramonium*, to which you will be guided by the violence of the symptoms. The patient starts from sleep in perfect horror, with visions of animals coming towards him, from every corner of the room; he makes efforts to escape; and his face is bright-red.

Still another remedy is *Cannabis Indica* or the Hashish. This is one of the best. It has thus far been given only in a low potency. The symptoms which seem to characterize it are, ideas of grandeur and errors of perception, as to space and as to time.

In other cases, we have to use *Arsenicum*, when there is fear of death, and the patient does not permit himself to be left alone.

A remedy often forgotten, but useful, nevertheless, is *Calcarea Ostrearum*. The minute the patient closes his eyes, he sees visions, which compel him to open them again in great fright.

You may use *Opium* in *cholera infantum*, when the face is red or pale, and is associated with fatally advancing stupor; the pupils react to the stimulus of light, either not at all, or else very sluggishly. The disease seems to begin by involving the brain, or such a mishap threatens during its course; as yet there is neither diarrhœa, nor vomiting; the child appears, as if it has been drugged. *Opium*, administered in a case like this, will restore the patient to consciousness. Diarrhœa sets in, and the disease proceeds naturally to recovery. This remedy may also be given, when there is a lack of vitality and the well-selected remedy refuses to act. The patient is either sluggish or drowsy. It is just as useful in these cases, as are *Carbo Veg.*, *Sulphur*, *Valeriana*, *Ambra Grisea*, *Psorinum* or any of the other drugs, called for in defective reaction.

There is a remedy, which I wish to give you here, but with some caution, because it is what has been termed a *breech-presentation*, that is, it was used clinically before provings of it were made. That remedy is *Ferrum Phos.* It is called for in *cholera infantum*, when the discharges from the bowels are frequent; within twenty-four hours the child is greatly reduced, and falls into a stupor, with red face, dilated pupils, rolling of the head and soft, full-flowing pulse. We know that *Iron* has that kind of a pulse; and we know also that congestion belongs to all the preparations of *Iron*. In one of my cases with the above symptoms, *Belladonna* and *Sulphur* were each given in turn, but failed. I then gave *Ferrum Phos.*, and in twelve hours the child returned to consciousness and is alive today.

LUNGS.—You may also use *Opium* in suppuration of the lungs, occurring in those greatly addicted to the use of intoxicating liquors; the breathing is labored, and is attended with rattling and snoring. The cough is very difficult, and is attended with smothering spells; the face becomes blue, during the cough.

Another affection of the LUNGS occurring in drunkards, namely, hæmoptysis, calls for *Opium*, when the chest is hot and the limbs are cold; the cough is violent, and is attended with an expectoration of frothy mucus and blood; the patient is drowsy with the cough.

Antimonium Tartaricum also has cough with drowsiness and gaping.

We find *Opium* sometimes indicated in spasms, especially when they occur as the immediate result of fright or anger; or, when a nursing infant has a convulsion, after its wet-nurse has been frightened. The body is in a condition of tetanic rigidity—opisthotonos; the spasm is

ushered in with a loud shriek ; there is foaming at the mouth ; the face becomes dark-red or even purple, and the body is often bathed in a hot sweat ; deep, snoring sleep follows the spasm.

ABDOMEN.—*Opium* causes and cures constipation, in which there is inertia of the rectum and the entire intestinal tract ; there is no inclination whatever for the bowels to move ; thus, the bowels become impacted with fæces ; flatus accumulates in the upper portion of the intestines and presses upward against the chest. This symptom is very common after diseases, that are debilitating or long-lasting. In such cases, I have been in the habit of giving *Opium* in *repeated doses*, until colicky pains are produced ; this indicates restoration of peristaltic action of the bowels. I then order an injection of cocoa-nut oil or soap and water, to soften down the fæcal masses, when an easy evacuation of the bowels follows. The *Opium*-stool, in its complete picture, consists of *little, hard, dry, black balls*. This form of constipation reminds us of that of *Alumina*, *Plumbum* and *Bryonia*.

Bryonia has constipation, with inertia of the rectum and lack of intestinal secretion ; the *stools are large and dry*.

Plumbum closely resembles *Opium*, but there is some spasmodic constriction of the anus ; *the stools consist of hard, black balls*.

Alumina has inertia of the rectum, with *hard, dry, knotty stools, but often attended with soft fæces*.

In tympanites or accumulation of flatus, especially in advanced stages of peritonitis, compare *Opium* with *Terebinthina*, *Lycopodium*, *Carbo Veg.*, *Colchicum* and *Raphanus*.

The characteristic symptom calling for the last-named remedy, that is, *Raphanus*, in tympanites is, that the *patient passes flatus neither upward nor downward for days*.

Opium may be used in **BLADDER** troubles, especially in *retention of urine*. It is indicated, when this retention has resulted *from fright, and when it follows parturition*. The last-named symptom I have twice confirmed.

In this retention of urine after labor, compare with *Opium*, *Arnica*, *Hyoscyamus*, *Causticum*, *Nux Vomica* and *Arsenicum*.

In suppression of urine, you may think of *Stramonium*, *Zingiber*, *Lycopodium*, *Lachesis*, *Cantharis* and *Pulsatilla*.

TISSUE.—The power of *Opium* to cause shrivelling of every fibre of the body, suggests its use in marasmus in children. The *patient is wrinkled, and looks like a little, dried-up, old man* ; and the characteristic *Opium stupor* is present,

When the above-named condition has been produced by *Opium*, *Sulphur*, *Argentum Nitricum* or *Sarsaparilla* may be used, as an antidote. *Muriatic Acid* is the remedy for the continued muscular debility, following the use of *Opium*.

BOWELS.—We may find *Opium* indicated in that very dangerous condition—*strangulation of the bowels*. There are violent, colicky pains and vomiting of matters, having a fæcal odor.

In colic, it may be given, when there is *greater tympany and pressure downward on the rectum and bladder*; there is a great deal of belching, without relief.

Compare here *Nux Vomica*, *China* and *Lycopodium*.

Veratrum Album has colic, as if the bowels were twisted; abdomen tense. The longer delayed is the emission of flatus, the more difficult is it to pass.

Opium has been of service in incarcerated hernia, ileus and typhlitis, with complete constipation, vomiting of fæcal matter or at least of substances of a fæcal odor.

In **FEVERS** other than typhoid, it may be given, when the chill is accompanied by heat of the head and great drowsiness; the body is burning hot, even when covered with a copious sweat; desire to uncover; unconsciousness: feels, as if his legs belonged to some one else. (Compare *Baptisia* and *Stramonium*.)

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—Sometimes we find *Opium* useful in metrorrhagia, whether after labor or not. The patient is restless; the sheets feel hot to her: she is sleepy, but cannot sleep.

Puerperal fever sometimes calls for *Opium*, especially when caused by fright. There is over-excitement of all the senses; even distant sounds annoy the patient; the discharge from the uterus is very fœtid. The case approaches a condition of stupor.

In hæmorrhage from the uterus, compare *Belladonna*, which has a flow of bright-red blood, feeling hot to both physician and patient.

Hyoscyamus also has this trouble. But under this remedy, there is a great deal of spasmodic jerking of the body.

MIND.—You will see, from what I have said, that *Opium* is an invaluable remedy for the bad effects of fright, whether that emotion produces convulsions or diarrhœa.

Gelsemium, *Pulsatilla* and *Veratrum Album*, you will recall as being useful in diarrhœa after fright.

For the remote consequences of fright, *Opium* does not always suffice; you should then remember *Natrum Muriaticum*, *Silicea* and *Phosphoric*

Acid; the first-named especially for *chorea* or *paralytic weakness* of this origin.

Opium, like *Bovista* and *Arnica*, is useful for *the bad effects of inhalation of charcoal vapors*.

In spasms of the lungs, compare *Moschus* and *Ipecac*.

Drosera is likewise indicated in the *spasmodic cough of consumptives*, coming on in the evening, and perhaps again after midnight. *Every effort, to raise a little phlegm, ends in retching and vomiting*.

LECTURE XXVII.

PAPAVERACEÆ (contd.)

SANGUINARIA CANADENSIS

Before proceeding with our study of *Sanguinaria*, I will say that there is a variety of the poppy plant, which grows in Mexico, called the *Argemone Mexicana*. It is used in Mexico in much the same manner, as we use *Opium*. It also causes cutaneous eruptions, and has been used in the expulsion of tape-worm. The juice of the plant, when collected and dried, has much the appearance of *Gamboge*. I mention this not because it is a matter of importance, but as a piece of information, that may in time prove beneficial.

We shall now take up the study of another member of the PAPAVERACEÆ, the *Sanguinaria Canadensis* or *Blood-Root*. This is a plant, which is readily recognized by the character of its root, which, when cut, is red, and exudes a fluid having the appearance of blood; hence the plant has been aptly named "*Blood-Root*." The seeds of *Sanguinaria* are somewhat narcotic. You can see a resemblance between it and *Opium*, not in the completeness of its symptomatology, but a family resemblance sufficient to place it by the side of *Opium*, yet having differences so great that there can be no danger of confounding the two drugs. In extreme narcosis from *Sanguinaria*, we find languor and torpor, dilated pupils, with disordered vision and irregular pulse. The symptoms are not unlike those, which follow poisoning with *Stramonium*. In studying the drug, we may save all unnecessary multiplication of symptoms, by attention to the following schemæ :

Compare with	{ <i>Belladonna</i> , <i>Iris Versicolor</i> , <i>Paullinia Sorbilis</i> , <i>Melilotus Alba</i>	In headache
<i>Sanguinaria</i> <i>Canadensis</i>	{ <i>Veratrum Viride</i> , <i>Phosphorus</i> , <i>Antim. Tart.</i> , <i>Sulphur</i>	In pneumonia

*Sanguinaria
Canadensis*

irritant to

BRAIN : Anxiety, irritability

NOSE : Faint from odors

EARS : Sensitive to sudden sounds

CIRCULATION :

Headaches

Vertigo

Hæmorrhages

Climaxis

Fever

Menstruation

Phthisis florida

Local congestions

MUCOUS MEMBRANES :

Dry feeling or rawness

Cough

Croup

Ulceration

Polypi

Diarrhœa

Pneumonia

GLANDS : Salivation

SKIN : Acne, ulcers

MUSCLES : Rheumatism, myalgia, languor

STOMACH : Nausea, faintness

Sanguinaria, in the first place, is an irritant, whether taken into the mouth, applied to the skin or when carried by the blood to other tissues. For the primary and most important effect of the drug, then, we have *irritation of TISSUE*. For instance, the BRAIN is irritated by *Sanguinaria*. This is mentioned first, because of the predominant importance of all mental symptoms, be they emotional or be they intellectual. *Anxiety is almost always present*, with the *Sanguinaria* ailments. This anxiety, however, is not an isolated symptom. It appears qualifying the headaches, the gastric difficulties, the heart and chest symptoms, and in fact, all the ailments, in which *Sanguinaria* is applicable. Like almost all anxiety, it is accompanied by irregularities or disturbances in the circulation. There is also an irritability of temper,

which makes the patient morose, irritable, peevish or excitable. We note, too, that the ears are irritated by the drug, but as a result, primarily, of the irritating action on the circulation. There is increased redness of the external ear, with humming and roaring in the ears, from increased circulation of blood through the aural structures. *Sanguinaria* also produces a hyper-excitation of the auditory nerves, with the following symptoms, as characteristic: Painful sensitiveness, especially to sudden sounds; sensation, as if the patient were in a rail-road car or in some vehicle, which was moving and jarring her, with a feeling, as if all about her were talking rapidly and confusedly; the patient *desires to be held*, in order to remove this nervous vibratory sensation through the body. Thus, you see the primary irritating effect on the ear reflected through the entire nervous system, producing these symptoms, which, by the way, are not uncommon in women about the time of the climaxis. *Sanguinaria* is equal to *Glonoin* in these cases.

This desire to be held, reminds one of *Gelsemium*, which has heart disease and chills with tremor of the whole body, and desire to be held still; and *Lachesis*, which wants to be held down during the chill, in intermittent form of fever.

NOSE.—Next, we come to the NASAL symptoms. The sense of smell is usually increased; hence, we notice a peculiar susceptibility to odors, which causes the patient to feel faint. This is not an uncommon symptom in rose-cold. It also belongs to hysteria, and places *Sanguinaria* by the side of *Phosphorus*, *Ignatia*, *Valeriana*, *Nux Vomica* and similar remedies.

CIRCULATION.—The disturbances in the CIRCULATION, we find first exhibited in the vertigo. There is rush of blood to the head, with this dizziness; the patient feels sick and faint, as if she would fall, when she attempts to rise from a sitting posture.

HEAD.—Then, too, we have the circulatory disturbances represented in the sick-headache, and *Sanguinaria* has no equal in this affection, especially in that form, which is so common in this country as to receive the name of *American sick-headache*. The patient suffers from rush of blood to the head, which causes faintness and decided nausea—the nausea even continuing until vomiting sets in. The pains, which are of a violent character, begin in the occipital region, spread thence over the head, and settle over the right eye. They are of a sharp, lancinating character, and at times throbbing. At the height of the

disease, the patient can bear neither sounds, nor odors. Mark the effect on the auditory and olfactory nerves! She cannot bear any one to walk across the floor, for the slightest jar annoys her. As the headache reaches its acme, nausea and vomiting ensue, the vomited matters consisting of food and bile. The patient is forced to remain quiet in a darkened room. Sometimes a profuse flow of urine relieves; otherwise, the only respite she has, is when *sleep* comes to relieve her. Sometimes the pain is so violent, that the patient goes out of her mind, or she seeks relief by pressing against her head with her hands or by pressing the head against the pillow. This is the *Sanguinaria* sick-headache in its completeness. *Not only does the remedy palliate, but it cures.*

Studying *Sanguinaria* with its concordant remedies, you will find coming into your mind most prominently *Belladonna*, as affecting the *right side*, as having throbbing pains, cerebral congestion and intolerance of light and noise. You see that the two remedies are very similar. Practically speaking, *Sanguinaria* is the *more useful of the two in the gastric form*. In *Belladonna*, you will almost always find cold feet with the hot head, which may not necessarily be present under *Sanguinaria*. Then again, the *Belladonna* patient is *not relieved by lying down*, but by sitting propped up, while *Sanguinaria* has *relief from lying down*. Further, the symptom of pain coming from the occiput over the head, etc., is not so prominent under *Belladonna*, as it is under *Sanguinaria*.

Melilotus, one variety of the *Clover*, produces a most violent cerebral congestion with headache, which drives the patient almost frantic. It really seems to the patient, that the brain would burst through the forehead. The throbbing pain is almost as violent, as it is under *Glonoin*. In one proving of this drug, a lady had this congestive headache, with prolapsus uteri and violent palpitation of the heart. The pain is sometimes relieved by profuse flow of urine.

Still another drug, closely allied to *Sanguinaria*, is *Iris Versicolor*. This drug is useful for *sick-headaches*, *particularly when they are periodical* in their appearance, recurring, for instance, every Sunday. This is, because the strain of the preceding six days has been relieved and now the patient feels its effects, and has this sick-headache. It is *especially suited to school-teachers, college-professors, students, etc.* The pains are intense, and of a throbbing character, and supra-orbital. They often affect the eyes, and cause temporary blindness. At the

height of the headache, vomiting often ensues, the vomited matters being bitter or sour, or both.

I wish also to mention *Paullinia Sorbilis*. This has some little history. A number of years ago, there appeared a specific, in the form of pills, for sick-headache, the principal ingredient of which was this *Paullinia*. It proved itself to be an *efficacious* remedy. The objection I have to the drug is, that it must be given in large doses, consequently I do not think that it has a true symptomatic relation to the ailment, for which it was recommended. Its active principle is said to be identical with *Caffeine* and *Theine*.

Continuing our study of the effects of *Sanguinaria* on the CIRCULATION, we find it sometimes indicated for hæmorrhages, not very frequently it is true, yet when the symptoms call for it, you should bear it in mind. It is especially indicated in *metrorrhagia*, occurring at the *climaxis*. The blood is bright-red, clotted and frequently offensive. Especially is it to be used, when the metrorrhagia is accompanied by the form of sick-headache, which I have already described, and by flushing of the face and flushes of heat, which are incident to change of life in women. The face becomes scarlet. This high color passes off with a moisture and a faint, weak, sick feeling. Here then, you must place *Sanguinaria* with *Glonoin*, *Nitrite of Amyl* and *Lachesis*. The menstrual flow of *Sanguinaria* is bright-red, clotted and offensive, later becoming dark and losing its offensiveness.

LUNGS.—Still another fact, which illustrates these irregularities of the circulation, is the application of *Sanguinaria* to phthisis florida. In detailing to you the symptoms, calling for this remedy in phthisis florida, I will also mention the character of the cough and also the application of the drug in pneumonia, because the symptoms in each case are similar, although belonging to different diseases. You will find the patient suffering from hectic fever. The fever usually comes at about 2 or 4 o'clock in the afternoon; the cheeks have a bright, circumscribed flush. The cough is usually dry at first, and seems to be excited by tickling or crawling in the larynx and upper portion of the chest—probably in the trachea, and perhaps in the beginning of the bronchial tubes. There is a great deal of burning and fulness in the upper part of the chest, as if it were too full of blood, which it really is. The patient complains of sharp, stitching pains, especially about the right lung and in the region of the nipple. These pains are, in all probability, myalgic. The affected muscles of the chest are sore. There is

also great dyspnœa. Thus *early* in the disease, *Sanguinaria*—by calming the circulation, by removing the congestion of the chest, and by lessening the hectic fever—will *save* your patient, from what would end fatally in a few months.

When pneumonia calls for *Sanguinaria*, we have, in addition to the symptoms already mentioned, rust-colored sputum with the cough (just as you find in the stage of red hepatization), a very distressing amount of dyspnœa, and the hands and feet burning hot, or else just the reverse—icy-cold. Sometimes, even before the amount of hepatization will account for it, you have failure of the heart's action. The pulse becomes weak and irregular. There is a weak, faint feeling about the heart. The patient is faint. He is covered with sweat and suffers from nausea.

Localized congestions are frequent enough in the symptomatology of *Sanguinaria*. You have seen, how it causes cerebral congestion, circumscribed redness of the cheeks, etc. You may also use it for a teasing cough, compelling the patient to sit up at night. The cough ceases, as soon as the patient passes flatus by the bowels or belches. Connected with this form of cold, there is a feeling as of a warm current, running from the chest to the stomach. The disease may be transferred from the chest to the abdomen, the whole difficulty ending in diarrhœa.

Sanguinaria resembles several drugs in pneumonia. It bears a resemblance to *Veratrum Viride*, in the engorgement of the lungs and in the intensity of the symptoms. *Veratrum Viride* has, more marked than *Sanguinaria*, arterial excitement. As yet, hepatization has not taken place. *Veratrum Viride* given then, lowers the pulse, reduces the congestion and modifies the pneumonia. It also resembles *Sanguinaria*, when the engorgement is so profound as to threaten death of the patient. The pulse becomes rapid and quivering, the face livid, and every symptom of approaching paralysis of the lungs is present. But when hepatization has taken place, *Veratrum Viride* is not indicated.

Phosphorus resembles *Sanguinaria* in pneumonia. Its symptoms I will mention, when I lecture on that drug.

Antimonium Tartaricum resembles *Sanguinaria*, when the face becomes livid; the blood is surcharged with carbon; rattling cough, etc.

Sulphur resembles *Sanguinaria* during the stage of resolution, when the hepatized lung does not clear up properly, and the sputum

becomes purulent. In these cases, either remedy is indicated, *Sanguinaria* being preferable, *when the expectoration is very offensive*, even to the patient himself.

Returning to *Sanguinaria* and reviewing its action on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, we find that it has a highly-irritating effect, causing at first extreme dryness, whether it be of the CONJUNCTIVA, the mucous membrane of the MOUTH, NOSE or any other mucous surface. Alternating with this dryness and indicating the drug in another phase of the case, is rawness with burning, as though the mucous membrane was denuded of its epithelium. This is common enough in catarrhs.

NOSE.—You will find the nose sore and raw with fluent, excoriating coryza. The cough is as I have just now described, and seems to depend upon this dryness or irritation of the mucous surfaces.

LARYNX.—When the laryngeal mucous membrane is affected, we have very distressing symptoms. There is aphonia, and in addition, a feeling of swelling in the throat, as though the patient would choke. *Sanguinaria* is indicated in laryngeal catarrh, whether it be from phthisis or from simple cold or exposure.

The croup, for which we may use *Sanguinaria*, is one in which there may be a formation of pseudo-membrane, with dryness, burning and swollen feeling in the throat, and metallic croupy cough, which cannot be characterized by any other word, than *wheezing-whistling*. It is too shrill to be only wheezing, and it is too moist to be whistling alone. If it is associated with *the dryness and burning*, and some of the other catarrhal symptoms, *Sanguinaria* will *quickly cure the entire affection*.

Sometimes, we have ulceration of the mucous surface, with the qualifying symptoms already mentioned.

Another effect on the mucous surfaces, is the formation of polypi. These may be found in the nose or in any other part of the body. *Sanguinaria* is *especially useful for mucous polypi, when they bleed profusely*. When occurring in the nose, they are associated with the form of coryza, already referred to. There is also profuse salivation, showing that the drug irritates the salivary glands.

The SKIN is also affected under *Sanguinaria*. It produces acne on the face, *particularly in women, who have scanty menstruation* and are *subject to irregular distribution of blood*.

Last, we find the drug affecting the MUSCLES, inflaming them, and giving a picture of acute muscular rheumatism. The pains,

sharp and stitching, with great soreness and stiffness of the muscles, especially those of *the back and neck*. *Sanguinaria* exhibits a *special affinity for the right deltoid muscle*. The pains are intense. The patient is unable to raise the arm to the head. *Sanguinaria* holds the same relation to the *right-deltoid* that *Ferrum* does to the *left*.

So much for *Sanguinaria Canadensis*.

CHELIDONIUM MAJUS

<i>Chelidonium</i>	{	LIVER, LUNGS, HEART
		<i>Neuralgia, Toothache</i>
		EYES, KIDNEYS, Fistula
		JOINTS, DIAPHRAGM
		SKIN, Chills and FEVER
Compare with <i>Chelidonium</i> <i>Majus</i>	{	<i>Antim Tart.</i>
		<i>Mercurius</i>
		<i>Kali Carb.</i>
		<i>Bryonia</i>
		<i>Lycopodium</i>

I shall be brief in my remarks on *Chelidonium*, as we have not the time to treat exhaustively of the drug. It is *an unique remedy*, possessing points of similarity with its congeners, *Sanguinaria* and *Opium*, and also with *Nux Vomica*, *Mercurius*, *Phosphorus* and *Kali Carb*. The plant yields an acrid, yellow, bitter juice, which, when applied locally, produces inflammation and even vesication. The *principal value* of *Chelidonium* lies in its action on the LIVER, LUNGS and KIDNEYS. The patient is low-spirited, inclined to weep, but knows no reason therefor; restless, must move from place to place, with mental anguish; headache, with coldness, extending from the neck into the occiput; the head is so heavy that, he can scarcely raise it from the pillow; pressure in the occiput towards the left ear.

Chelidonium may be indicated in many affections of the LIVER—from a simple congestion to a positive inflammation. It produces pains in *the right hypochondrium*—all the way from a simple soreness to the most aggravating variety of sharp stitches, which shoot from the liver down into the stomach, or down into the back from the posterior aspect of the liver. There is marked *pain under the angle of the right shoulder-blade*. That is the *key-note* for the drug in hepatic diseases,

In addition to this, you have the usual hepatic symptoms, swelling of the liver, chills, fever, jaundice, yellow-coated tongue, bitter taste in the mouth, tongue taking the imprint of the teeth, as you find under *Mercury*, and desire or craving for hot milk, which exceptionally agrees. There is usually also *a craving for acids and sour things*, as pickles and vinegar. The stools are characteristically *profuse, bright-yellow* and *diarrhœic* or they may be clayey. These are the symptoms of *Chelidonium*, and they are *very definite*. Let me tell you how to apply them. You may use the drug in simple biliousness, in hepatic congestion or inflammation, and also in pneumonia with bilious symptoms—in what has been termed *bilious pneumonia*. The symptoms indicating it in the latter affection I will give you presently.

This pain under the angle of the right scapula of *Chelidonium*, brings to mind pains of a similar character, found in other remedies. *Chenopodium* has *dull pain, lower than the angle of the right scapula, and nearer the spinal column*.

Ranunculus Bulbosus has *pain along the whole inner edge of the left scapula*, at times extending below its inferior angle and through the left chest.

Lobelia Syphilitica has *pain under, not below, the inner border of the left scapula, worse after weeping*.

Angustura has *sharp, cutting pain from just beneath the right scapula to the breast, near the nipple*.

Bryonia is very similar to *Chelidonium* in hepatic affections. Both remedies have sharp stitching pains, both have pain under the right shoulder-blade, both have bitter taste in the mouth and yellow-coated tongue, and both have swelling of the liver. But *Bryonia* differs in its stool, which is either hard, dry and brown or, if loose, it is papescent and profuse, and associated with a colic, very much like that of *Colocynth*. Sometimes the stools have an odor of old cheese.

Lycopodium, which bears some resemblance to *Chelidonium*, is easily differentiated, *especially in the rumbling of flatus in the left hypochondrium*, in the sour rather than the bitter taste, in the sour vomiting, in the fulsomeness after partaking of small quantities of food, and in the character of the pains, which are *dull and aching* under *Lycopodium*, and *sharp and lancinating* under *Chelidonium*.

You may use *Chelidonium* in *neuralgia of the FACE*. The *pains go from the right cheek-bone into the teeth or into the eye*; or the pain may be located in the supra-orbital nerves. This neuralgia will not

yield to *Chelidonium*, however, unless you have some of the *hepatic symptoms* of the drug present. It is a neuralgia dependent on disorder of the liver, and not an idiopathic prosopalgia.

LUNGS.—*Chelidonium* is useful, as I have already intimated, in bilious pneumonia. It is also indicated in the capillary bronchitis of children, when these *hepatic symptoms* are present, *especially when it follows measles or whooping cough*. The face, in these cases, is apt to be deep-red. There is great oppression of the chest, as shown by the efforts to breathe and a fan-like motion of the alæ nasi (a *Lycopodium* symptom, by the way), one hot and one cold foot (another *Lycopodium* symptom), and stitching pain under the right scapula. The cough is usually loose and rattling. The expectoration is not easily raised.

Mercurius is sometimes indicated in bilious pneumonia. It differs from *Chelidonium* in the *character of the stool* more than in anything else. The *Mercury* stool is *slimy* and is attended with *great tenesmus* before, during and after the stool, while in *Chelidonium* it is quite *free*. The *Mercurius* expectoration is apt to be blood-streaked, and there are sharp pains shooting through the lower portion of the right lung to the back, a symptom which, however, may also be in *Chelidonium*.

Antimonium Tartaricum has *yellow-skin, urine and vomit*, in bilious pneumonia; stinging under the right false ribs, frothy yellow tenacious sputum, rattling in the chest with suffocation, fan-like motion of the alæ nasi, great oppression and strong heart-beat.

Kali Carb. is a remedy often forgotten in pneumonia. It is not indicated in the beginning, but *later, when there is copious exudation into the lungs, with great rattling of mucus during the cough*. The symptoms are worse towards 2 or 3 o'clock in the morning. The expectoration contains little globules of pus. There may even be cyanotic symptoms, with puffiness of the upper eye-lids.

LECTURE XXVIII.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—CUCURBITACEÆ

- | | | |
|--------------|---|---|
| CUCURBITACEÆ | { | 1. <i>Colocynthis Cucumis</i> |
| | | 2. <i>Bryonia Alba</i> |
| | | 3. <i>Citrullus</i> (<i>Water Melon</i>). The seeds are
diuretic |
| | | 4. <i>Cucurbita</i> (<i>Squash</i>) |
| | | 5. <i>Momordica Balsamica</i> —Flatulency. |
| | | 6. <i>Elaterium Momordica</i> —BOWELS and FEVER. |

To-day we begin our study of the CUCURBITACEÆ. This order gives us some six or eight drugs, and also some edible fruits. Among the latter are the water melon, cantaloup, and cucumber. The seeds of some of these have diuretic properties, and those of the water melon, pumpkin and squash have been used as a cure for worms.

Of the medicinal substances obtained from this order, we may say that they all *act prominently* on the ALIMENTARY TRACT. They seem to have in common, a cathartic action. They probably act paralyzingly on the vaso-motor nerves of the abdomen. They produce griping pains and gushing watery diarrhœa. This last symptom is *most prominent* under *Elaterium*.

Let us now enumerate these medicines. Fifth on the list is the *Momordica Balsamica*; of this, we have but *one characteristic symptom*, and that is, *accumulation of flatus in the splenic flexure of the colon*, precisely like *Lycopodium*. It is a very convenient thing to know this. For instance, if, during the course of a more or less chronic disease, this one symptom becomes very annoying, and you do not want to destroy the action of the drug you are giving, you may simply *interpolate* a dose of *Momordica*, which will *remove the symptom* and enable you to go on with the treatment as before.

Elaterium, another member of the order, has been *used principally*, in our school of medicine, in a *peculiar form of diarrhœa*. Like all the CUCURBITACEÆ, it acts powerfully on the ALIMENTARY TRACT, producing a sudden and enormous effusion of serum into the bowels. Thus it causes a watery diarrhœa, the stools flowing out very profusely. The *characteristic symptom* of the drug, and the one which will lead you to its selection in cholera infantum, is *watery stools of an olive-green*

color, coming out with a gush, with cutting pains in the abdomen. Thus, you see, it is comparable with *Croton Tiglium*, *Podophyllum*, *Veratrum Album* and remedies of that type.

It is readily distinguished from *Croton Tiglium*, which is adapted to a profuse, yellow, watery stool, which is provoked everytime the patient eats or drinks.

Podophyllum has, as you all know, the morning aggravation and the changeable stools to distinguish it.

The remaining medicines belonging to the CUCURBITACEÆ are the *Citrullus* or *Water-melon*; the *Cucurbita* or *Squash*, the seeds of which as well as those of the *Pumpkin*, have been used for *tænia*; the *Colocynth* and the *Bryonia Alba*; the last two being drugs of great importance, we shall proceed to their consideration, *in extenso*.

COLOCYNTHIS CUCUMIS

<i>Colocynthis</i>	{	1. NERVES	{	Neuralgia
		2. BOWELS		Cramp
		3. URINE		
		4. Gout		

The *Colocynthis Cucumis* furnishes us with a gourd, about the size of an orange, with a smooth, marbled green surface. When dried, it appears of a brownish color. It is not indigenous to this country, but is imported from Syria and Turkey. Often, however, it is found in the market, peeled and dried, looking like a pithy ball, full of seeds and very light in weight. It is inodorous, but it has an intensely bitter taste.

Like the other members of this group, *Colocynth* causes violent intestinal irritation, first of watery evacuations and later of mucus and blood. The pains are atrocious—gripping, cutting, etc. But this is not all. The drug also affects the nervous system powerfully, whence comes its beneficial effects in the treatment of various neuralgias. (In its neurotic symptoms, *Colocynth* is closely allied to *Dioscorea Villosa*.)

Furthermore, this remedy, so long restricted to the relief of colic alone, has lately wrought cures in certain deep-seated ovarian diseases, as ovarian tumors. *Colocynth* acts directly on the OVARIES, and also upon the EPIDIDYMIS. It is a mistake to assert, as was done formerly, that it can cause no inflammatory action; for, in a case of poisoning, the autopsy revealed freshly-glued intestines, thus showing an inflammatory exudate. It is indicated in affections of the OVARIES, by stitching

pains, as from a needle deep in the right ovarian region, and crampy pains relieved by bending over or from pressure.

Two cases of ovarian tumor have been reported as cured by *Colocynth*, on these symptoms.

I remember having cured a lady of ovarian colic, from which she had suffered for three long years, with *Colocynth*. The pains in this case were of a *gripping* character, and were relieved by bending double. There were no organic changes present.

Now, let us examine the action of *Colocynth*, on the ABDOMEN and its contents, with the concomitant symptoms :

Persistent bitter taste ; violent thirst ; empty eructations ; nausea ; vomiting of a bitter fluid or of food ; *gripping pains*, which force him to bend double or to press firmly against the abdomen. This *gripping* is the well-known key-note of the drug, and it is *indicatory* whether it be of local origin or reflex, whether arising from flatus, undigested food or cold ; or whether resulting from violent emotions, as in what has been termed nervous colic. The stools may be fluid, copious, *fæcal*, flatulent and papescent ; or slimy and bloody and preceded by severe tenesmus ; but in every case, there is this *gripping*, which more often *precedes the stool* and is *relieved afterwards*, although sometimes it continues after stool. These evacuations are *provoked by the slightest food or drink*, as is also the pain. In some instances, the *griping* develops into cutting, stabbing pains, which may spread all over the abdomen and down into the pelvis. They are often *relieved by the emission of flatus or by stool*. The pressure of flatus may incommode the bladder, relief, however, instantly following *borborygmi*. The urine is apt to be *fætid*, and deposits a mucous sediment.

We shall now compare *Colocynth* with some of its concordant remedies :

In the *bad effects of anger*, *Colocynth* is closely allied to *Chamomilla* and *Staphisagria*, and more remotely, to *Causticum*. It resembles *Chamomilla* in the violence of its emotions. Both drugs may be used in children, when *violent emotions produce cramps and even bilious stools*. *Chamomilla* differs from *Colocynth*, in the violence of its congestive symptoms, *hot sweat on the head*, etc. The characteristic *Chamomilla* temperament also helps you to decide.

Staphisagria is sometimes to be substituted for *Colocynth*, in the effects of violent emotion in women and children, when the violent abdominal cramps fail to yield to the latter remedy.

In its abdominal and gastro-enteric symptoms, you should compare

it with *Aconite*, *Veratrum Album*, *Bovista*, *Croton Tiglium*, *Elaterium* and *Mercurius*.

Veratrum Album has abdominal pains, forcing the patient to bend double but he must walk about for relief. He also has cold sweat on the forehead. It is especially suitable in ileus or intussusception of the bowels,

The colic of *Bovista* finds relief from bending double and after eating. The urine is red.

Croton Tiglium has griping pains, with profuse, watery diarrhœa. The stools are yellowish, brownish or green in color and profuse—coming out with a gush, like water from a hydrant. They are aggravated after nursing or eating.

As shown by the symptoms, *Colocynth* is a remedy sometimes needed in summer complaint and in dysentery. It differs from *Croton Tiglium*, which has stools, whenever the patient eats or drinks, in that the latter has movements, which are profuse and watery, and gushing like water from a hydrant. *Elaterium* again changes the picture, by producing olive-green stools, profuse and gushing. *Croton Tig.*, it is true, causes green stools, but they are brownish-green.

Colocynth differs from *Mercurius*, because in the former the *tenesmus etc.*, cease after stool. It differs from *Nux Vomica* also, for although the pain ceases after stool in *Nux*, the movements are scanty and there is frequent, ineffectual urging.

URINARY ORGANS.—The griping already referred to, is not, in *Colocynth*, confined to the intestinal tract. We may confidently employ the remedy, when the griping involves the **BLADDER** in some forms of strangury or of spasm of that viscus, and also in menstrual colic, whether uterine or ovarian. All that is requisite is, that the nervous element should predominate over the inflammatory, with relief from bending double and from firm external pressure.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—Transferring this action of the drug upon the sympathetic to the “voluntary system,” or **CEREBRO-SPINAL SYSTEM**, we find symptoms like the following : Left-sided tearing, crampy pains after vexation or mortified feelings ; boring, tearing pains in the head, boring stitches, sharp cutting pains in the eye-balls and extending thence up into the head ; worse at rest and on stooping, and better from firm pressure and from walking ; eye, on stooping, feels as if it would fall out ; profuse, acrid tears. These symptoms suggest *Colocynth*, as a remedy in gouty and bilious headaches, and also in the intense pains of iritis, ciliary neuralgia and glaucoma.

Here we may compare *Chamomilla*, *Cedron*, *Spigelia* and *Prunus Spinosa* :

Chamomilla also has *left-sided tearing headache* from anger, biliousness, etc., but it has more red face, hot sweat, etc.

Cedron has *periodical pains about the eyes* ; it is usually, however, supra-orbital, and it may be of malarial origin.

Spigelia is very similar to *Colocynth*. The eye feels too large : the pains are stabbing, tearing and radiating ; they are *aggravated by pressure and motion* ; *Colocynth* finding relief by walking in a warm room and on pressure.

Prunus Spinosa has more crushing pain ; a feeling, as if the parts were pressed asunder, or violent bursting pain, shooting back to the occiput.

Colocynth has proved itself useful in hip-joint disease, *especially* of the right side ; dull stitches during walking, must stand still ; followed by heaviness and insensibility of the affected parts ; crampy pain, as though the parts were screwed in a vise ; lies on the affected side, with the knee drawn up.

In studying these symptoms, we also see the application of the drug to *sciatica* ; pains extending down the sciatic nerve to the knee or even to the heel, aggravated by any motion. *The attacks of pain are followed by numbness of the whole limb and partial paralysis*. If the case is of long continuance, the nutrition of the limb is deficient. Sometimes, the cramps in the leg are so severe, that the patient feels, as if the whole leg were fastened down by iron bands. The pains are usually worse at night.

Gnaphalium is very similar to *Colocynth*, in *sciatica*. It has intense neuralgic pains along the course of the sciatic nerve, *alternating with numbness*.

MUSCLES.—In cramps of the muscles, you should compare *Colocynth*, *Nux Vomica*, *Veratrum Album* and *Cholos Terrepina*. *I know of no remedy better-adapted to simple cramps in the muscles*, than the last-named in this list.

In rheumatism, *Colocynth* may be useful, *especially for the stiffness of the joints, following the acute disease*.

If, however, there are concretions in the joints, you should think of *Causticum* and *Guaiacum*.

MALE GENITAL ORGANS.—Guided by its constrictive qualities, physicians have used *Colocynth* in *paraphimosis*.

Colocynth is ANTIDOTED by *Coffea*, *Camphor* and *Staphisagria*.

LECTURE XXIX.

CUCURBITACEAE (*contd.*)

BRYONIA ALBA

<i>Bryonia</i>	{	1.	BLOOD	
		2.	SEROUS MEMBRANES	
		3.	MUSCLES	
		4.	SKIN	{ (a) Rash ; measles (b) Scarletina (c) Suppressed eruptions.
		5.	MUCOUS MEMBRANES	
		6.	ORGANS	

There are three species of *Bryonia*, but so nearly identical are they, that Dr. Allen has classed them under one heading, in his *ENCYCLOPÆDIA*. *Bryonia Alba* is one of the oldest remedies in the Homœopathic Materia Medica and is one of the best-proved. It grows plentifully in England, and on the continent in Europe. The tincture is prepared from the roots. It is a *polychrest*, that is, suitable to many kinds of disease. To give you all its symptoms—even all its characteristic symptoms—would take two or three hours of steady, hard work. Consequently, I will endeavor in the hour before us, to explain the action of *Bryonia* so far, that you may be roughly able to apply the drug, and, as I have said before, supply the deficiencies at your leisure.

FEVERS.—We find *Bryonia* indicated, first of all, in changes in the blood—in changes affecting its quantity, its quality and its circulation. For example, it is indicated in *febrile conditions*—in fevers of an intermitting type, although not so frequently ; in those of a *remitting type*, very often ; sometimes, too, in *synochal fever* ; and also in *rheumatic, gastric, bilious, traumatic* and *typhoid fevers*, in all of which, *gastric symptoms are very prominent*. The symptoms, which characterize its fevers, are in general these : There is an increased action of the heart, giving rise to a frequent, hard, tense pulse—very much as you find under *Aconite*. There is actually an increase in the force and power of the heart's action. This action is augmented by any movement of the body ; consequently, the patient is *anxious to keep perfectly quiet*.

Then you will find, that there is almost always *intense headache*, with

these fevers. This is usually of a dull, throbbing character or there may be sharp, stabbing pains in the head. This is almost always associated with sharp pains, in or over the eyes. All of these parts are exquisitely sensitive to the least motion. The patient will avoid moving the eyes, for instance, because it aggravates the pain. The least attempt to raise the head from the pillow, causes a feeling of faintness and nausea. The mouth is very dry, and *the tongue is coated* even in the milder forms of fever, as for instance, in the synochal fever, or in the light gastric type of fever. The coating on the tongue is *white*, and is *especially marked down the middle*. The edges of the tongue may be perfectly clean.

As the fever grows in intensity, it approaches more a *typhoid type*. *Bilious symptoms* predominate. The white tongue becomes yellowish, and is associated with a decidedly bitter taste in the mouth. There are splitting headache, tenderness over the epigastrium, with stitches, soreness, or tenderness in the right hypochondrium. As the typhoid symptoms increase, the tongue becomes more and more dry, but still maintains its coating. If the fever is of an intermittent type, you will almost always find *the chill mixed with heat*; that is, during the chill, the head is hot, the cheeks are deep-red and there is a *decided thirst*, which is generally *for large quantities of cold water, at long intervals*. In some cases, it may be a continuous thirst. The pulse is hard, frequent and tense. The sweat is provoked by the least exertion and has either a sour or an oily odor.

In TYPHOID FEVER, *Bryonia* is indicated in the earlier stages, and by the following symptoms: There is some confusion of the mind; the sensorium is depressed, but there are no perversions of the senses. During sleep there is delirium, which is usually of a *mild* character. On closing his eyes for sleep, he thinks he sees persons, who are not present. On opening them, he is surprised to find that he is mistaken.

Sometimes, this delirium is accompanied or preceded by irritability. The speech is hasty, as you find under *Belladonna*. As the disease increases, some little heaviness—almost approaching stupor—accompanies sleep. The patient has dreams, which have for their subject *the occupation of the day*. Frequently with this delirium, the patient suffers from an agonizing headache. This is usually frontal. If the patient is able to describe it to you, he will tell you that his *head feels, as if it would burst*. No better term than *splitting headache* could be used, to describe it. It is congestive in its character. The face is usually flushed and of a deep-red color. This is intensified, like all

the other symptoms of the drug, by any motion of the head, and is often accompanied by nose-bleed. The epistaxis is particularly liable to come on at 3 or 4 o'clock in the morning, and is frequently preceded by a sense of fulness in the head. In very severe cases, you will notice, that *the patient puts his hand to his head*, as if there were some pain there, and his face is expressive of pain. Yet so *stupid* is he, that he makes no complaint other than that expressed by these automatic movements. Another symptom to be noted in these typhoid fevers, is *the dryness of the mucous membranes, especially those of the mouth and stomach*. This is the result of deficient secretion. In no case is the condition more apparent, than in typhoid states. The mouth is dry, as I have already intimated, and yet there may be no thirst. If there is thirst, it seems to have the character I mentioned in speaking of intermittent fever. *The patient drinks large quantities, but not very frequently*. After drinking water or while attempting to sit up, the patient has a deathly nauseated feeling and sometimes even vomiting. At other times, he complains of a heavy pressure in the stomach, as if a stone were lying there. This symptom is, no doubt, due to the same pathological condition, we found in the mucous membrane of the mouth. The secretion of gastric juice is deficient, consequently, food lies undigested in the stomach. When *Bryonia* is called for, the *bowels are usually constipated*. When they do move, *the stools are large, hard and dry, and are either brown or black in color*. They are expelled with difficulty, owing to the atony of the rectum. Sometimes, in well-advanced cases of typhoid fever, you will find soft, mushy stools, calling for *Bryonia*. There is a symptom, which sometimes accompanies typhoid fever—at about the end of the first week of the fully-developed fever, and that is a form of delirium, in which *the patient expresses a continual desire to go home*. He imagines, that he is not at home, and longs to be taken there, in order to be properly cared for. *This symptom is a strong indication for Bryonia*, and frequently disappears after two or three doses of the remedy.

In these febrile conditions, it is necessary to place *Bryonia*, in its proper relations with its concordant remedies. First of all, *Aconite*. *Aconite* bears an intimate relation to *Bryonia*, in all these types of fever—except gastric, intermittent and typhoid fevers. *Aconite* has not in its totality any special relation to any of these, however incorrectly it may be given to lessen the temperature. *The symptomatology of Aconite is opposed, in every respect, to that of typhoid fever*. In

gastric fever, it may be given in the *beginning*, when there is the full pulse, hot and dry skin and restlessness, indicating that drug; *but as the fever advances, it is then not indicated, unless* there are bilious complications. Then it is an *all-sufficient remedy*. The *distinctions* that you are to make between *Aconite* and *Bryonia* are as follows:

In the first place, they hold the relation of *Aconite* and *Bryonia* and not *Bryonia* and *Aconite*; that is to say, *Aconite* is given *earlier* in the case than is *Bryonia*. *Aconite* suits the hyperæmia, the congestion or even the chill, which precedes an inflammatory fever. *Bryonia* is indicated *later*, when *Aconite* fails. The mental symptoms of the two drugs are so distinct, that you ought not to confuse them. *Aconite* demands that the mind be excited, that the patient be *restless, tossing about the bed, full of fears*. He imagines, that he is going to die. The *Bryonia* patient may suffer, just as much as the one to whom you would give *Aconite*, but he is *perfectly quiet*. He is quiet, because motion aggravates his symptoms. Early in typhoid fever and sometimes in rheumatic fever, you may have *Bryonia* indicated by this symptom: The patient is restless, and tosses about the bed, impelled by nervousness, and yet he is made worse by the motion. If there is anxiety in *Bryonia*, it assumes more the form of apprehension; he fears, that he will not have the wherewithal to live.

Still another remedy, to be thought of in connection with *Bryonia* in these fevers, is *Belladonna*, and particularly in the *beginning* of typhoid fever. Now there is really nothing in the symptomatology of *Belladonna*, which would call for it in a well-advanced case of typhoid type of fever. Only in the *beginning* could you confuse it with *Bryonia*. In the first place, it has erethism. Here you are to distinguish it by its *delirium*, which is of a *violent* character. The patient jerks his limbs and starts during sleep. He springs up from sleep in affright. As soon as he closes his eyes, he sees all sorts of objects and people, which disappear as soon as the eyes are opened. *Belladonna*, then, has *more cerebral erethism, and more violence in its delirium*, than has *Bryonia*. With the *Belladonna* headache, there are throbbing pains, and the patient may be obliged to sit up, rather than keep perfectly quiet, in order to obtain relief.

Another remedy, to be compared with *Bryonia*, is *Rhus Tox*. This is often indicated in typhoid fever. You all know the historic fact, that Dr. Hahnemann, during one of the war-epidemics of typhus, cured many cases with these *two remedies*. Since the days of Dr. Hahnemann, this

use of these remedies has become *universal*. Remember, however, that they are not specifics. Each epidemic may so change in character, as to require other remedies. *Rhus Tox.* is indicated, when there is *marked restlessness*. The patient, first lying on one side, changes to the other. For a few moments, he feels better in his new position. Then his side begins to ache and back he turns again. Like *Bryonia*, it has nose-bleed, which relieves the patient's symptoms and the headache I described to you last month as "a sensation as though a board were strapped tightly across the forehead." There are rheumatic aching pains through the joints and muscles of the limbs. The tongue differs from that of *Bryonia*. It is brown and dry and even cracked, and has a *red tip*. This is also an *excellent indication* for *Sulphur*. With *Rhus Tox.*, there is frequently *diarrhœa from the very beginning*. *Bryonia* usually has *constipation*.

I just referred to the symptom under *Belladonna*—the patient sees persons and objects on closing the eyes; these disappear as soon as the eyes are opened. Both *Calcarea Ostrearum* and *Cinchona* have this symptom. Under the latter remedy, however, it does not occur in typhoid fever, but *after hæmorrhage*.

Next, I wish to talk about the action of *Bryonia* on the SEROUS MEMBRANES. *Bryonia* acts powerfully on these, producing *inflammation*. Hence, we are called upon to prescribe it, WHEN THE MENINGES OF THE BRAIN AND SPINAL CORD, THE PLEURÆ AND THE PERITONEUM, AND THE SYNOVIAL MEMBRANES are inflamed. The *indications* for *Bryonia* in these serous inflammations are particularly to be looked for *after exudation has taken place*. There are *sharp, stitching pains, worse from any motion*. The fever may still be high or it may have been partially subdued by the remedy, which preceded.

Comparing *Aconite* with *Bryonia* once more, you will see the same rule applicable here as before: *Bryonia* is indicated *after*, and not before *Aconite*. Take for the purpose of illustration, a typical case of pleurisy. In the beginning of the disease, when fever is high you select *Aconite*, but *just so soon as the fever commences to decrease*, and as effusion begins, as indicated by the friction-sounds, *Aconite* ceases to be of any benefit, and *Bryonia* comes in as an *all-sufficient remedy*. It is customary with some physicians to give *Aconite* for the fever and *Bryonia* for the pleuritic trouble. But this is useless. *Bryonia* is *adapted to the whole case*. It has not the same restlessness, which demands *Aconite*. The patient is quiet and is full of pain. He lies on the

affected side. Why? Because, by the pressure thus exerted on the ribs, he moves the affected parts less than he would, were he lying on the sound side.

When the meninges of the BRAIN are affected, *Bryonia* is an invaluable drug. But here, except in some rare cases, it follows *Belladonna* rather than *Aconite*. *Belladonna* ceases to be the remedy in meningitis, whether tubercular or otherwise, when effusion within the ventricles or beneath the membranes commences. It then gives place to *Sulphur* in some cases, *Apis* in others, and *Bryonia* in still others. *Bryonia* is indicated, when meningitis follows the suppression of some eruption, as that of scarlatina or measles. The child's face is pale, or else it is red and pale alternately, and the tongue white. The child screams out suddenly, as if it were in great pain, which it really is. These pains are of a sharp, lancinating character, and are especially manifested on moving the patient. There is marked *squinting*, with one or both eyes. The bowels are usually *constipated*, and the abdomen distended and the child has a well-marked sensorial depression, which seems to border on stupor. If you arouse the child and offer him drink, he takes it impetuously or hastily, just as under *Belladonna*. The latter remedy, however, has more *rolling of the head*.

NOSE.—For sake of convenience, we shall next study the catarrh of *Bryonia* and the effects of the drug on the lung structure. We find *Bryonia* indicated in nasal catarrh, when there is either great dryness of the mucous membrane of the nose, with hoarseness and sneezing, or more frequently, when the discharge is thick and yellow. It is also indicated when the discharge has been of the character just mentioned and has been suddenly suppressed. As a result, there is dull, throbbing headache, just over the frontal sinuses. *Bryonia*, however, is not often indicated in catarrhs, without some *stomach and bowels symptoms*. *The treatment of colds is a severe test of the skill of a physician. If you can successfully treat them, you must understand Homœopathy well. They are the most difficult class of cases, we have to contend with. There are two reasons for this. One is, that the patients are constantly exposed, and the other is, that they are not watched sufficiently closely. If you are given the opportunity to watch the cases carefully, so that you may prescribe as the indications change, you will cure promptly.*

Lachesis is also useful for suppressed coryza. But it has not so marked an aggravation from motion; nor has it the yellow discharge.

Aconite should be given in cases, where the suppression is due to dry, cold winds, and there is red face, fever, etc.

China comes in with headache, worse from the least draught of air and better from pressure.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—We may also use *Bryonia* in pneumonia. The type of the disease, in which it is indicated, is in the true *croupous* form. Just as we found *Bryonia* indicated in pleurisy with effusion, so is it of use in pneumonia, *after the croupous exudation has taken place*. Usually when it is called for, there is also some pleuritis; hence, it is applicable to pleuro-pneumonia. It is *not indicated in the beginning* of the disease, because the exudation does not occur in that stage. It is indicated after *Aconite*, with the following easily understood condition. The fever still continues, but the skin is not so hot, the face so red and the patient so restless, as when *Aconite* was indicated. The patient is more pacific, and his face and whole demeanor are expressive of anxiety. I would have you discriminate between this condition and that calling for *Aconite*. It is not so much the mental anxiety that *Aconite* pictures as it is an expression of pulmonary oppression. That you *must* remember. The cough, which under *Aconite* was of a dry, teasing character, with frothy sputa, perhaps still remains troublesome, but it is looser and more moist. There is very little expectoration yet, but what little there is, is either yellowish or streaked with blood. Owing to the accompanying inflammation of the pleura, sharp pleuritic stitches are felt in the chest. They are worse on the *left* side. The patient complains of heavy pressure, just over the sternum. The pulse is full, hard and tense. The urine is dark-red and scanty.

Still another remedy, that ought to be thought of along with *Bryonia* in pneumonia, is *Antimonium Tartaricum*. It is indicated in pneumonia, that begins as a bronchitis and extends *downward*. It is especially *suited to cases, that begin on the right side*, and that have these sharp, stitching pains, high fever, great oppression of the chest, as in *Bryonia*. But it is called for more in *catarrhal*, than in croupous pneumonia. Mucous râles are heard distinctly in the chest. The colds of *Bryonia*, if they begin in the nose, tend *downward*.

Several remedies, other than *Bryonia*, have these pains in the chest-walls. *Gaultheria* has pleurodynia, with pain in the anterior *mediastinum*.

Ranunculus Bulbosus is decidedly *the best remedy* for intercostal rheumatism; it has sharp, stitching pains, and a sore *spot* in the chest, and these are worse from any motion (even breathing), pressure or

change of temperature. The dyspnœa, in these cases, is sometimes distressing.

Arnica is sometimes of use, when the sore and bruised feeling of the chest predominates.

Rhus Radicans is called for in pleurodynia, when the pains shoot into the shoulder.

Senega acts best in fat persons, of lax fibre. It is useful in cold, with stitches, soreness in the thoracic walls, sensation of tightness, and much mucus in the chest. There is hoarseness; the throat is so dry and sensitive, that it hurts the patient to talk; the cough often ends with sneezing.

Rumex Crispus has sharp, stitching or stinging pains through the left lung; it is indicated more in the early stages of phthisis. When the patient turns, the left side feels sore.

Asclepias Tuberosa has sharp stitches through the lower part of the left chest, worse from motion.

Kali Carb. has stitches irrespective of motion, worse at 2 or 3 A.M.

Trifolium Pratense has hoarseness and choking spells at night, with the cough. The neck is stiff; there are cramps in the sterno-cleido-mastoid muscles, which are relieved by heat and friction.

Actea Racemosa has pleurodynia, worse on the right side, especially in nervous women.

In bronchitis, *Bryonia* is indicated with this same pressure over the sternum; the dyspnœa is great; the cough is dry, and seems to start from the stomach. Bursting pain in the head, with every cough. Sometimes a little tenacious, blood-streaked sputum is raised. The cough is worse after a meal, when it may even end in vomiting. During the cough, the patient presses his hand against his side, to relieve the stitching pain. The same series of symptoms will indicate this remedy in whooping cough. The child coughs immediately after a meal, vomits what it has eaten, and then returns to the table.

Returning now to the action of *Bryonia* on the SEROUS MEMBRANES, we find it producing synovitis. The affected joint is pale-red and tense. There is, of course, effusion into the synovial sac. There are sharp, stitching pains, aggravated by any motion. *Bryonia* is indicated in these cases, whether the synovitis be of rheumatic or traumatic origin.

The nearest concordant remedy to *Bryonia* here, is *Apis*, which is an excellent remedy for synovitis, particularly of the knee-joint. Sharp, lancinating, and stinging pains, and effusions into the joint, are further indications for the remedy. *Apis* seems to be preferable to

Bryonia when this synovitis is of scrofulous origin, or at least appears in a scrofulous constitution. *Apis* also has another kind of inflammation, which ends in thickening of the serous sac and of the tissues and cartilages about the joints, giving you the well-known *white swelling*.

You should also remember *Sulphur* in these cases. This remedy *supplements Bryonia* and *Apis*, and urges them on, *when they fail to do their work*.

MUSCLES.—We come next, to the study of *Bryonia* in its action on the MUSCULAR SYSTEM. It is one of the few drugs, which produce a *positive* inflammation of the muscular substance; consequently, you will expect to find the drug of use in *muscular rheumatism*. The muscles are sore to the touch, and at times swollen, and, as you might expect, there is aggravation of the pains *from the slightest motion*. *Actea Racemosa* also acts on the *muscular substance* itself.

JOINTS.—*Bryonia* may also be indicated in articular rheumatism. We find that the fever is not very violent, and the pains and swelling either shift not at all or else very slowly. *The local inflammation is violent*; that is the characteristic of *Bryonia*. The parts are very hot, and dark- or pale-red. The pulse in these cases is full and strong, and the tongue is either uniformly white, or, more characteristically, dry and white down the centre. *The bowels are usually constipated*. It is needless for me to say, that the *pains are worse from least motion*.

The difference between *Bryonia* and *Rhus Tox.*, is principally this: *Rhus* is suitable for rheumatism *after exposure to wet, especially when one is overheated and perspiring*. Then, too, the *Rhus* patient finds *relief from moving about*. Under *Bryonia* we get just the *opposite modality*, namely *relief from remaining perfectly quiet*. *Rhus* attacks the *fibrous tissues, the sheaths of the muscles*—*Bryonia* the *muscular tissue* itself.

The difference between *Ledum* and *Bryonia* may be described in this way: *Ledum* is *useful for rheumatic or gouty inflammation of the great toe*; instead of tending to copious effusion, the effusion is scanty, and tends to harden into nodosities. In hot swelling of the hip and shoulder-joints, *Ledum* should be remembered as more successful than *Bryonia*.

Actea Spicata has a *special affinity for the smaller joints*. It has this characteristic: *The patient goes out, feeling tolerably comfortable, but as he walks, the joints ache and even swell*.

Viola Odorata has a *specific action on the right wrist*.

Caulophyllum is especially suited to rheumatism of the *phalangeal and metacarpal joints*, particularly in the *females*.

Sabina also affects the small joints; gouty nodes; *pains worse in a warm room.*

In *Colchicum*, we have *marked aggravation in the evening*; the affected joints are swollen and dark-red. It is *especially useful in weak, debilitated persons*, or in those, who despite local rheumatic inflammation, *exhibit general symptoms of torpor.* The stomach is generally affected—nausea when smelling food. The urine is scanty and red, and burns in passing along the urethra. The pains are of a tearing or jerking character, and appear as if in the periosteum. The pains are *superficial in summer, and deep in winter.* In metastasis of rheumatism to the heart, both remedies are to be studied. *Bryonia* has *great oppression under the sternum, worse from least motion; sharp stitches in the cardiac region; pericardial effusion, with strong pulse.* *Colchicum* has pericardial effusion, *fulness and oppression while lying on the left side, compelling him to turn over.* The pulse is *invariably small, weak and accelerated.* The *Colchicum* pains appear about the neck and shoulders, or in a small part of the body at a time, and then shift quickly.

Guaiacum is useful in *chronic forms of rheumatism*, when the joints have become distorted by the concretions. It is also indicated in pleurisy, during the *second stage of phthisis, with muco-purulent sputum.*

Arcitum Lappa may also be compared with *Bryonia*, in rheumatism. It cures soreness of the muscles; dull pains, all worse from motion; high-colored urine. All the provers were so weary and sleepy, that they could not work.

STOMACH.—Next, we shall study the action of *Bryonia* on the ALIMENTARY CANAL. We have already spoken of the use of *Bryonia* here so frequently, that its symptoms require but a passing notice. There are dryness of the mucous lining throughout, white coating of the tongue, the characteristic *thirst*, a feeling as though a stone or heavy weight were lying clogged in the stomach, hard, dry, brown stool, passed with difficulty, owing to the hardness of the fecal matter, atony of the rectum and intolerance of vegetable food. The symptoms are all *worse in summer.* It seems that the *Bryonia* patient *cannot tolerate the heat of the sun.*

ABDOMEN.—The LIVER also is affected. We find it congested, or even inflamed. *The gastric symptoms, just mentioned, complicate the case.* The peritoneum, covering the liver, is inflamed, causing peri-hepatitis, consequently, there are sharp stitches in the right hypochondrium, worse from

any motion and better *when lying on the right side*. In jaundice from duodenal catarrh, you may give *Bryonia*, especially *when the trouble has been brought on by a fit of anger*. Although the patient appears hot, he complains of feeling chilly.

Chelidonium is an admirable remedy for symptoms very similar to those just enumerated. Sharp pains in the region of the liver, shooting in every direction, up into the chest, down into the abdomen; well-marked *pain under the scapula*, even going through the chest, like a rivet; and diarrhœa, with either *clay-colored* or *yellowish stools*. It differs from *Bryonia*, particularly in the *character of the stool*, and the *peculiar pain under the right scapula*.

Bryonia is also similar to *Kali Carb.*, which is indicated in bilious affections, when there are these sharp pains in the right hypochondrium, shooting up into the chest; often there is sharp pain, coming from the lower lobe of the right lung. The *difference* between these pains and those of *Bryonia* is, that *these are not necessarily made worse by motion*.

Yucca Filamentosa is an admirable remedy for biliousness, with *pain going through the upper portion of the liver to the back*. There is bad taste in the mouth; the stools are diarrhœic and contain an excess of bile. *A great deal of flatus passes by the rectum*.

Chamomilla, like *Bryonia*, is indicated in biliousness following anger. With *Bryonia* there is apt to be *chilliness* with the anger; with *Chamomilla*, the patient gets *hot and sweaty*.

Berberis Vulgaris also has sharp, stitching pains in the region of the liver; but the *pains shoot downwards from the tenth rib to the umbilicus*.

The BOWELS, I have said, are usually constipated under *Bryonia*, but in some cases the reverse condition obtains. *Bryonia* is indicated in diarrhœa, when the attacks are provoked by *indulgence in vegetable food* or *stewed fruits*, and also by *getting overheated in the summer time*. The movements are especially worse *in the morning*, after rising and beginning to move around, thus distinguishing them from those of *Sulphur*, and making them similar to the stools of *Natrum Sulph.* In other cases, the patient is seized with sudden griping pains, doubling him up, accompanied by copious pasty stools. Sometimes the stools are dark-green, from admixture of bile. They have *the odor of old cheese*.

MIND.—The MENTAL symptoms of *Bryonia* have been pretty thoroughly

discussed and described to you in speaking of typhoid fever. I will merely say here, that *the patients are irritable and easily-angered*. This condition is present and prominent with the bilious symptoms, with the headache, and with the dyspepsia—in fact, it is *the characteristic of the remedy*.

HEAD.—The headache of *Bryonia*, I have also told you, is worse from any motion; even a movement of the eye-balls aggravates the pain. The pain begins in the occiput, or else in the forehead, going back into the occiput. It is worse when awaking in the morning, after violent fits of anger, and from stooping. Its exciting causes are: Exposure to heat, especially moist, hot, foggy air; taking cold; debauchery and rheumatism. Headache from ironing or from suppression of menstrual or catarrhal discharges also calls for this remedy.

The nearest remedy, that we have to *Bryonia* here, is *Gelsemium*, which has headache with this soreness of the eyes on moving them.

Natrum Mur. has a headache, which feels like *the beating of little hammers*, with aggravation on moving the head and eyes.

With the occipital headache of *Bryonia* we should also compare *Petroleum*, which has *throbbing*, occipital headache.

Juglans Cathartica has occipital headache, with *pains of a sharp, lancinating character*.

Carbo Veg. and *Nux Vomica* has occipital pains, with *bilious attacks*.

On the external head, we find *Bryonia* developing an *oily perspiration, with a sour odor*.

A similar symptom referred to the face is found under *Natrum Mur.*

Bryonia is a *valuable remedy* in diseases of the EYES, but not when the external coats of the eyes are affected. It is to be thought of for *metastasis of rheumatism to the eyes*. The pains are violent and shoot through the eye-ball into the back of the head, or upward towards the vertex. They are aggravated by any motion of the head or eyes. There is also a sensation of tension, as if the eye-balls had been put on a stretch. *Antimonium Tartaricum* also has metastasis of rheumatism to the eyes. Now you know, from what I have said, that *Bryonia* is indicated in inflammation of the serous membranes with effusion. Hence, *Bryonia* ought, both symptomatically and pathologically, to be a remedy in glaucoma. The tension of the eye-ball is greatly increased. Hot tears flow from the eyes. Photophobia and diminution of vision are present.

Bryonia is also *useful after operations on the eye*, when *burning pains and vomiting* follow.

TEETH.—The toothache of *Bryonia* is of a rheumatic origin, and comes from cold. You will frequently find it occurring in teeth, showing no signs of decay, which would lead you to the conclusion that it is the nerve which is affected. More than one tooth may be involved, and *relief is momentarily obtained by firm pressure of the head against the pillow, or by the application of cold.*

Toothache in *children from decayed teeth, with relief from the application of cold water, finds its best remedy in Coffea.*

Kreosotum has neuralgia of the face, with burning pains increased by motion and by talking, especially in *nervous, irritable persons, whose teeth decay rapidly.*

MOUTH.—In aphthous sore-mouth, *Bryonia* may be useful. *The child seizes the nipple, but at once lets it go and cries.* When its mouth becomes moistened by the milk, however, it nurses well enough. We note here *the characteristic dryness of the remedy.*

URINARY ORGANS.—The urine of *Bryonia* is dark, almost brownish-red, without any deposit. This change in its appearance is due chiefly to the excess of *urochrome* or the yellow pigment or yellow colouring matter of the urine.

Bryonia has some action on the **FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS.** It is sometimes indicated in menstrual difficulties, when the flow is dark-red and profuse, but more especially is it useful, *when the normal flow has been totally suppressed*, and we have what has been termed *vicarious menstruation*, namely, hæmoptysis, hæmatemesis or epistaxis.

Senecio is to be thought of, if the patient has *cough, with bloody expectoration.*

Hamamelis, Ustilago and *Millefolium* come in for hæmatemesis.

Bryonia is indicated in the lying-in chamber. For years, I have been accustomed to using it for the so-called *milk fever*. I consider *it is indicated here more often than any other remedy*, because the symptoms of this affection correspond very strongly to those of *Bryonia*. The fever is not very marked; there is tension of the breast, with headache, tearing in the limbs and the patient is weary, and *wants to keep still.*

In threatening mammary abscess, *Bryonia* is often indicated, when there are sharp, stitching pains, tension of the breast, and *swelling of pale-red color.*

In incipient mammary abscess, you should compare first of all *Belladonna*, which is useful when *the symptoms are violent; areas of redness spread out in radii from the central point of inflammation.*

Phytolacca is an excellent remedy, when from the beginning the breasts show a tendency to clog. Especially is *Phytolacca* the remedy, if suppuration threatens. When the child nurses, pain goes from the nipple all over the body, streaking up and down the spine. The flow of milk is apt to be excessive.

Phellandrium Aquaticum is an excellent remedy, when pains course along the milk-ducts, between the acts of nursing.

Croton Tiglium is to be selected, when there is pain from the nipple through to the back, when the child nurses, as though the nipple were being pulled by a string.

SKIN.—*Bryonia* should be remembered in measles. Here it is indicated principally by the tardy appearance of the rash. There is a hard, dry cough, which makes the child cry. The little one doubles up, as if to resist the tearing pain, which the effort at coughing causes. There may be little or no expectoration. The eyes are inflamed. In other cases, the eruption suddenly disappears, when cerebral symptoms appear. The child is drowsy. Its face is pale, and there is twitching of the muscles of the face, eyes and mouth. Any motion causes the child to scream with pain. In other cases, instead of these cerebral symptoms, you have inflammatory diseases of the chest, such as bronchitis or, even, pneumonia.

In scarlatina, *Bryonia* is not often indicated, but when it is, you will find some one or all of these symptoms to guide you. The rash has not that smooth character, as observed under *Belladonna*. It is interspersed with a miliary rash. It comes out imperfectly, and the chest symptoms and cerebral symptoms, just mentioned, are present. Now, while all the senses are benumbed in these cases, there are no absolute hallucinations of the senses, as under *Belladonna*; the patients do not hear voices talking to them, as under *Anacardium*; they do not awake from sleep clinging to those about them, as with *Stramonium* or *Cuprum*.

When an eruption has been suppressed, and the brain is affected in consequence, you may also look to *Cuprum*, which is the remedy when the symptoms are violent. The child starts up during sleep. There are decided perversion of the senses, and the spasms characteristic of *Cuprum*.

Helleborus suits when the entire sensorial life is suspended, and the child lies in a profound stupor.

Zincum is to be preferred, if the child is too weak to develop an

eruption. The rash comes out sparingly. The surface of the body is rather cool. The child lies in a stupor, grating its teeth; it starts up during sleep. Dilated pupils, squinting and rolling of the eyes are also observed, and there is *marked fidgetiness of the feet*.

Ipecac. is to be thought of, when *the chest is affected* from the recession of the rash of measles, and when there is difficulty in breathing, cough, etc.

Tartar Emetic (or *Antim. Tart.*) ought to be given in preference to *Bryonia*, when the disease is *variola*.

Alumina is COMPLEMENTARY to *Bryonia* and is said to be the *chronic* of *Bryonia*.

It is ANTIDOTED by *Chamomilla*, *Nux Vomica*, *Pulsatilla*, *Rhus Tox.* and *Senega*; and it itself ANTIDOTES *Rhus Tox.*, *Rhus Venenata* and *Chlorine*.

LECTURE XXX.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—CONIFERÆ AND EUPHORBIACEÆ

CONIFERÆ

Abies Nigra.—STOMACH

Sabina Juniperus.—Abortion

Pinus Sylvestris.—Infantile atrophy

<i>Terebinthina</i>	{	KIDNEYS, BLADDER, ETC.
		MUCOUS MEMBRANES
		UTERUS
		Typhoid states.
		Renal DROPSY.

Compare : *Arsenicum*, *Camphor*, *Cantharis*, *Copaiva* and *Phosphorus*

Pix Liquida.—LUNG ; eruption

Compare : *Anisum Stellatum*

<i>Thuja</i>	{	NERVOUS SYSTEM
		SYCOSIS
		Syphilis
		Variola
		Marasmus

Compare : *Euphrasia*, *Kali Bichromicum*, *Mercurius*, *Natrum Sulph.*,
Nitric Acid, *Pulsatilla*, *Spigelia* and *Staphisagria*.

The large order of CONIFERÆ or CONE-BEARING PLANTS is the subject for our study to-day. From this order we obtain the different varieties of pine, hemlock and spruce, from which the various preparations of Turpentine have been obtained. The principal remedies of this group you will see in the schedule on the board. They are **Abies Nigra** or *Black Spruce* ; **Sabina Juniperus**, one form of the *Juniper*, from which the *Oil of Savin*, a well-known remedy for the production of abortion, has been taken ; **Pinus Sylvestris**, a variety of the *Pines* ; **Terebinthina**, or *Turpentine*, obtained from many of the *Pines* ; **Pix Liquida** or *Pitch* ; and **Thuja Occidentalis**, the *Arbor Vitæ* or *Tree of Life*.

ABIES NIGRA

This remedy is not an important one, but I cannot forbear mentioning one of its symptoms—one, too, that has been frequently confirmed. I refer to the symptom occurring in dyspepsia, which the patient describes, as *a feeling as though he had swallowed some indigestible substance, which had stuck at the cardiac orifice of the stomach*. This is the main symptom and the *keynote* of the drug. There are also present low-spiritedness, hypochondriasis, and constipation, incident to dyspepsia.

SABINA JUNIPERUS

I am obliged also to slight *Sabina Juniperus*, for want of time.

FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS.—You know of it as a remedy in the treatment of uterine disease, and as a drug to *prevent* impending abortion, *especially at the third month*. The symptoms indicating it here you will learn from the Professor of Gynæcology, Dr. Betts. I shall only say in brief that they are : Pain, which commences in the small of the back and goes around and through the pubes : drawing-aching pains—which are so common in abortion ; and *pains*, which run through *from the sacrum to the pubes*. This last symptom is *very characteristic of Sabina*. In addition to these pains, there is a bright-red clotted flow of blood, increasing with every motion. You may also use *Sabina* in post-partum hæmorrhage, when the placenta is retained, and the symptoms just mentioned are present.

TEREBINTHINA

Terebinthina or *Turpentine*, is a drug, which has been much abused by the old-school physicians, and has therefore been greatly neglected by the Homœopaths. In the revulsion from the misconceptions of the old-school physicians, we often avoid a drug altogether. All that I have time to say, concerning *Terebinthina* is, that *its main action* is on the KIDNEYS and BLADDER. When you find metritis, peritonitis, pneumonia, hydrocephalus, typhoid fever, scarlatina, or, in fact, *any serious disease of a low type*, with the following *renal symptoms*, *Terebinthina* comes in as your remedy : Dull pains in the region of the kidneys ; burning in the kidneys ; pains extending from the kidneys down through the ureters ; burning during micturition ; strangury and albuminous urine. The urine is characteristically *dark, cloudy and smoky-looking*, as though it contained decomposed blood, which in fact it

does. It also has the *odor of violets*, like *Cantharis*, *Copaiva*, *Osmium* and *Selenium*. The real pathological condition of the kidneys in these cases is not one of acute Bright's disease, nor one of croupous formation in the kidneys, but one of *renal congestion*, with oozing of blood into the pelvis of the kidney. The condition is not infrequently the result of living in damp dwellings. *When the above urinary symptoms are present, you may give Terebinthina with confidence, no matter what the patient's disease may be.*

Other symptoms characterizing these low states are : *Feeble heart*, in pneumonia ; *intense burning in the uterus*, in metritis with typhoidal symptoms ; *burning*, in peritonitis ; and *tympany*, from paresis of the bowels.

CHEST.—*Terebinthina* often acts powerfully on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. It produces burning in the air-passages, with thin expectoration, very difficult of detachment. It, also, is occasionally of use in humid asthma, with the urinary concomitants of the drug.

ABDOMEN.—Worms have been removed by *Terebinthina*. The child starts and screams out in sleep ; picks at its nose ; has a choking sensation ; and a dry, hacking cough. There may be even convulsions.

Alcohol favors the action of *Terebinthina*.

PIX LIQUIDA

Pix Liquida has but *two* symptoms, worthy of note. One proceeds from its action on the LUNGS. You may give it, with confidence, in *suppurative processes affecting the left lung, with pain at the third left costal cartilage*.

Anisum Stellatum also has the same pain, but here it is referred to the *third right costal cartilage*. The above symptoms of *Pix* and *Anisum* have stood the test of experience, over and over again.

Remedies having pains in the *left side of the chest*, which are here worthy of mention, are : *Myrtus Communis* (upper part), *Sumbul* (many pains), *Fluoric Acid*, *Oxalic Acid*, *Actea Racemosa* (under the nipple), *Lilium Tigrinum* (through the heart or through the mammæ to the back), *Kali Carb.* and *Sulphur* (through to the back), *Sarsaparilla* (from the back through to the chest), *Pulsatilla Nuttalliana* (on the left side, under the arm near the back), *Guaiacum* (stitches at or about the upper three ribs ; purulent sputum), *Theridion*, *Phosphorus* and *Silicea*.

Pix Liquida also causes an *eruption*, especially on the *dorsum of the hands*, which cracks, itches intolerably at night, and bleeds when scratched,

THUJA OCCIDENTALIS

The remainder of the hour will be devoted to *Thuja Occidentalis*, the last member of this group, and we shall consider it fully. The history of the introduction of this drug is somewhat novel. Dr. Hahnemann received in his office, on one occasion, a patient, who complained of some symptoms about the genital organs, which were, to say the least, suspicious. There was a thick, purulent discharge from the urethra, with burning on urinating. There were also small pimples, attended with itching, about the glans penis and some swelling of the parts. Dr. Hahnemann charged his patient with having contracted gonorrhœa. This was stoutly denied by the patient, who, by the way, was a theological student. However, on the principle prevailing in every court, to consider a man innocent, until he has been proved guilty, Dr. Hahnemann determined to give the young man no medicine, and directed him to come and report in three days. At the end of that time, he came back well. Dr. Hahnemann was puzzled. He questioned the patient closely, but found no cause. Then the young gentleman remembered, that as he was sauntering through a garden a few days before, he had picked some leaves of the *Arbor Vitæ* and had chewed them. This led Dr. Hahnemann to investigate the properties of *Thuja*, when he discovered, that the theological student had told him the truth.

Do not think, however, that *Thuja* has no other field of usefulness than in SYCOSIS, because it has several interesting actions on the system, especially upon the NERVOUS SYSTEM. While you must remember, that these nervous phenomena may rest on a sycotic basis, you should also know, that they may exist without the presence of any such taint. Dr. Grauvogl tells us of the *hydrogenoid constitution*, in which the poison of gonorrhœa acts most virulently. If one with this constitution contracts the disease, he is more apt to retain the constitutional taint. This constitution, we are told, may exist without any sycotic taint. In those, who are afflicted with it, vaccination is most injurious. When you find a patient suffering from vaccination, the virus being pure, you may set that patient down as belonging to the hydrogenoid constitution. We have two ANTIDOTES to these *bad effects of vaccination*: *Silicea*, which suits almost any of the symptoms, even convulsions, and *Thuja*, which is *especially suitable, if diarrhœa results* and the vaccine pustules are very large. It was on account of this last-named symptom that Dr. Boëninghausen recommended *Thuja* in variola. He gave it just as soon as the vesicles

began to turn into pustules, and he claimed to have thereby prevented scarring.

But to return to a study of the action of *Thuja* on the NERVOUS SYSTEM. The patient exhibits a manner, which is hurried and impatient. He talks hurriedly. His movements are unnaturally active and hurried. His temper is easily aroused. Even trifles make him angry and excited. Some of the gentler emotions also are awakened. For instance, music causes weeping and trembling of the feet. There is a form of mania or insanity, in which you will find *Thuja* the *only remedy*, and that is one in which there is the *fixed idea* in the patient's mind, that he is made of some brittle substance, and he will not permit himself to be approached, for fear that he will be broken. This is not the *Antimonium Crudum* condition. It is not an irritability of mind that drives any one and every one away, and will not permit one's self to be touched or even looked at, but it is a symptom that comes from some *fixed delusion* as to his bodily composition. Or he thinks, that his body and soul are separated, or that a stranger is by his side.

Another *singular characteristic* of *Thuja* is one, that was first met with in an old maid. She experienced *a sensation, as though a living child were in the abdomen*. This symptom has suggested the use of *Thuja* in *pseudo-cyesis* or false pregnancy.

Accompanying these symptoms of the nervous system indicating the drug in melancholia and other forms of insanity, we find many disturbances in the CIRCULATION, such as ebullitions of blood, pulsations all over the body and præcordial anxiety. The action of the drug on the nervous system is further shown in various forms of neuralgia. Thus, it is indicated in the form of headache, known as *clavus*, in which the patient has *a sensation, as though a nail were being driven into the vertex or into one of the frontal eminences*. *Thuja* may also be used in neuralgia, affecting either the head or the face, or both. The pains are of an intense stabbing character and are well-nigh unbearable. If the patient sits up, these pains almost drive him to distraction; they may even produce unconsciousness. He, therefore, maintains the horizontal posture. The pains seem to begin about the malar bones and eyes, and go back towards the head. They may be due to a suppressed eruption. This neuralgia reminds us of *Mezereum* and *Spigelia*, but we *distinguish* it from that of the last-named remedy, by the *direction* of the symptoms; in *Spigelia*, the pains *begin in the back of the head and come forward*.

After detailing to you these unique nervous symptoms, I pass to the application of the drug to SYCOSIS. Remember that these nervous phenomena may or may not have a sycotic basis. *Thuja* is a remedy, which tends to alter the sycotic constitution, to change the soil on which this poison grows. There are two distinct types of elements, which make up a disease; they are the elements of the disease itself, and those of the constitution in which it grows. The sycotic constitution to which I have referred, modifies every subsequent disease, and that, too, whether there be any urethral discharge or not.

MALE GENITAL ORGANS.—In gonorrhœa, you may use *Thuja*, when the discharge is rather thin and greenish, and there is scalding pain during urination. After urination there is a sensation, as if a few drops of urine ran down the urethra. Warts or condylomata may appear on the genitals, at the anus, about the perineum and upon the mucous surfaces. I have treated one case, in which wart formed itself on the centre of the tongue. This was speedily cured by *Thuja*. These warts may have a seedy look or they may be of a cauliflower shape. Cauliflower-like excrescences are especially apt to grow from the cervix uteri. In other cases, these warts are moist and ooze a glutinous, foul-smelling fluid.

Sometimes, we find ulcers about the genitals, and these have very much the appearance of syphilitic sores or chancroids; they may have a dirty, yellow base, with hard edges. *Very characteristic are such ulcers, if they seem to have originated from warts.* Sometimes we note fissures or furrows about the anus, on the perineum, scrotum or glans penis. These are deep and are covered with pus. There is sweetish-smelling sweat about the genital organs. The inner sides of the thighs are red and excoriated. The testicles are often involved, one or the other of these organs being drawn up, in consequence of contraction of the cremaster muscle. The testicle is swollen and aches, as if bruised. There may be balanorrhœa, that is, a purulent discharge from the inner surface of the prepuce and the sulcus behind the corona glandis.

In the **FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS**, we find the cauliflower-like excrescences, which I have already mentioned; fungous growths of venereal origin about the genitals; and condylomata, with thick, green, leucorrhœa, corresponding to the thin, greenish-yellow gleet of the male.

Again, if a gonorrhœal discharge be checked by injection, by cold or by any other influence, constitutional symptoms may arise, which will call for *Thuja*. *Especially is this remedy indicated, if the complication be articular rheumatism or prostatitis.* The hair dries and

splits at the ends; the scalp becomes scaly and covered with dry scurf. Iritis appears, accompanied by condylomata on the iris; the eye-lids are inflamed and become warty. Ozæna may be an additional complication, with a discharge, that is thick and green. The teeth decay at the root, the crowns being apparently normal. Other symptoms worthy of mention are: Pustules, which have considerable resemblance to those of *Tartar Emetic.*; chilliness during urination; nervousness and restlessness during both day and night; otorrhœa; foul breath; and hoarseness.

TISSUES.—*Thuja* has the *singular property* of *softening hard tissue—tissue naturally hard, as the nails.* Herein lies the explanation of the ability of the drug to remove warts; *it softens them and causes their absorption.*

EYES.—The drug has a *specific action in scleritis*, or in inflammation of the external coat of the eye-ball.

CHEST.—The cough of *Thuja* is *worse during the day*, seldom occurring at night. The sputum is like *old cheese.*

Thuja is a remedy in *scrofula* and *marasmus.* Such cases are not necessarily sycotic, but they may have just such constitutions, as favor the growth of this taint. The stools are watery, gurgling, forcibly expelled, and are daily worse after breakfast, and accompanied by much loud flatus; tinea ciliaris, with dry, bran-like scales; irregular and imperfect eye-lashes; children are pot-bellied; they scream on awaking, and are a long time remaining fully awake.

I propose now to devote the remaining moments of the hour to a consideration of the remedies similar to *Thuja* in the above-mentioned conditions. One of the nearest allies to *Thuja* is *Pulsatilla*, in that it has ozæna with thick, greenish discharge. In gleet, also, the remedies have the same discharge, it being thicker under *Pulsatilla*. Then, too, gonorrhœal rheumatism, gonorrhœal orchitis and gonorrhœal prostatitis, are just as characteristic of *Pulsatilla* as of *Thuja*.

Kali Bichromicum is useful in ozæna, occurring in sycotic constitutions, the discharge being yellowish or more often greenish. The nose feels unnaturally dry. Dark-greenish plugs are hawked up from the post-nasal space.

Nitric Acid resembles *Thuja* in the condylomata or warts. It is also of use in ulcers, when they are ragged in outline, and in enlarged tonsils, whether these affections be of syphilitic or of gonorrhœal origin. *Nitric Acid* also has moist fissure of the anus (which is also present, as you know, under *Thuja*), balanorrhœa and thin, greenish leucorrhœa. *Nitric Acid* has, however, to distinguish it from *Thuja*, *more aching*

pains in the bones, especially in those localities devoid of muscular tissue-covering, as along the tibia, and over the sternum and cranium.

Staphisagria suits *long filiform* condylomata. The system generally is depraved, as shown in sallowness of the face, dark rings about the eyes, spongy gums, yellowish-white skin and great debility. It is *especially indicated, when there has been previous mercurialization*. There is generally induration of one or the other testicle.

I would like to mention here *Jacaranda*. This is a South American plant, that was first proved by Dr. Muir. It is *an excellent remedy for balanorrhœa*, and for *red chancroid*, or *chancroid-like sores about the penis*. It has been proved conclusively to be a good remedy.

Corallium Rubrum is *an excellent remedy for the chancer-like sores*, that are *very red*.

Mercurius resembles *Thuja* in iritis, balanorrhœa, green urethral discharge and rheumatism. The *difference* lies here: In *Mercurius*, *sweating aggravates the symptoms*, as does also the *warmth of the bed*. *Thuja* has a symptom, which is not often met with, but which *saved a life* for Dr. Bœnninghausen, namely, *sweat upon uncovered parts of the body only*.

Sabina is useful for condylomata, which itch and burn, *especially in women*.

Euphrasia is called for, when the condylomata are *large and look like a cock's comb*.

Cinnabaris is an excellent remedy, when there is *a combination of syphilis and sycosis*. The figwarts are apt to be fan-shaped. There is a great deal of itching, especially about the joints.

Sarsaparilla is indicated, when there is a sycotic eruption, consisting of little spots scarcely raised above the skin, often scaling a little, but looking like the roseola of syphilis, itching intolerably and developing an aggravation in the spring; also, when a moist eruption appears on the scalp, the pus from which causes inflammation of any part, which it touches. Sycotic headache is also found under *Sarsaparilla*. The pain begins in the back part of the head and comes forward, and settles at the root of the nose, with swelling of the nose. Besides, there are moist eruptions about the genitals, or between the scrotum and the thighs.

Petroleum also has this last-named symptom; and in addition another, namely, membranous shreds about the anus.

The COMPLEMENT of *Thuja*, in these sycotic troubles, is *Natrum Sulph*,

EUPHORBIACEÆ

The members of the EUPHORBIACEÆ contain as acrid principle, which in some cases is oily in character and in others resinous; in the latter cases, the juice escapes from the plant as a milky fluid, which dries into a gum. These *oils* or *gums* have two properties. First, if applied to the skin, they all produce redness and vesication. These vesicles fill themselves with yellowish-white serum, and may even suppurate and form scabs of a honey-color. Secondly, they all act more or less intensely as *purgatives*, producing a watery diarrhœa, associated with colic, tenesmus, flatulence, burning, nausea and vomiting.

The medicines, which we derive from this order, are: **Croton Tiglium**, **Jatropha Curcas**, **Yucca Filamentosa**, **Euphorbium Officinatum**, **Euphorbia Corollata**, **Mercurialis Perennis**, **Hippomane Mancinella** and **Ricinus Communis**,

CROTON TIGLIUM, ETC.

Croton Tiglium produces a diarrhœa, with yellowish, watery stool, pouring out like water from a hydrant, often associated with nausea and vomiting. This nausea is of a very aggravating character, and is attended by faintness and loss of sight. Colic appears, and is better from warm drinks. The stool returns with any effort to eat or drink.

The nearest analogue to *Croton Tig.* is *Jatropha Curcas*, which produces a perfect picture of cholera Asiatica, with great prostration and simultaneous vomiting and purging. The vomited matters look like rice-water or the white of an egg. There are also cramps in the calves and coldness of the body.

The next similar drug is *Euphorbia Corollata*. This produces vomiting and purging, just like the previous remedy, with cold sweat all over the body. It has, more markedly than the other members of this group, a *peculiar mental state—the patient wants to die*.

Cascarilla or *Sweet Bark* has *abdominal symptoms relieved by warm drinks*, but it seems to be useful in a different class of cases from the foregoing remedies. We use it, when there are knotty stools covered with mucus, like *Graphites*, and associated with colic and burning, just like the other remedies of the group. *Cascarilla* also has frequent pale-red hæmorrhages from the bowels. These hæmorrhages do not consist of a simple oozing of blood, such as often follows a stool when hæmorrhoids are present, nor is it a hæmorrhage from the bowels from hepatic disease, but it comes directly from disease of the blood-vessels.

Yucca Filamentosa has a predominance of the bilious symptoms over the gastric and intestinal. It has frontal or temporal headaches, frequent flushing of the face, yellow or sallow face and tongue coated yellow or yellowish-white, taking the imprint of the teeth. There are also dull aching about the centre of the liver, poor appetite, distended abdomen, which is sensitive to the touch, colic or colicky pains, tenesmus with frequent passage of flatus and frequent watery or yellowish brown stools.

Now, let us study the action of these remedies on the SKIN. When *Croton Tiglium* is applied to the skin, it produces an erythema, soon followed by a group of vesicles, which are almost confluent, and which burn and itch intolerably. If the action of the drug is allowed to continue, these vesicles form a yellowish scab, much resembling that of crusta lactea or milk-crust, in which disease it may be indicated, especially when the bowels symptoms suit.

Hippomane Mancinella was first proved by Dr. Muir. Its power of producing vesicles has been utilized in scarlet fever. Its symptoms are these: Delirium; sore-throat, with inability to swallow, on account of the constriction in the throat and œsophagus; burning of the eyes, made worse by closing the lids.

Yucca produces an erythematous redness of the skin. In two provers it produced a burning and swelling of the prepuce, with redness of the meatus urinarius. An examination of Allopathic text-books will show you that, *Yucca* has been recommended for gonorrhœa.

Euphorbium Officinatum differs somewhat from the others. Like them, it produces an erythematous and vesicular eruption. Its chief value, however, arises from its action on the BONES. It is used in diseases of these structures, with burning pains, especially after the abuse of Mercury.

Ricinus Communis or Castor Oil, has the effect of increasing the quantity of milk in nursing women. It is here similar to *Urtica Urens*, which is an excellent remedy for absence of milk after confinement. Castor Oil, when abused, is ANTIDOTED by two remedeis, *Bryonia* and *Nux Vomica*. *Bryonia* is useful, on account of a specific relation to the symptoms of *Ricinus*, and *Nux*, on account of its relation to drastic remedies in general.

LECTURE XXXI.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—RANUNCULACEÆ

RANUNCULACEÆ

Aconitum Napellus
Helleborus Niger
Clematis Erecta
Pæonia Officinalis
Pulsatilla Pratensis
Hydrastis Canadensis
Staphisagria
Actea Racemosa (or *Cimicifuga*)
Actea Spicata
Radix Coptidis
Ranunculus Bulbosus
Ranunculus Sceleratus

To-day we have on the board the RANUNCULACEÆ, an order of plants containing many medicines. It receives its name from the different varieties of the *Butter-cup*. As a whole, the order seems to be characterized by acidity, and some of its members are slightly narcotic. From this order we obtain *Aconite*, *Actea Racemosa*, *Actea Spicata*, *Radix Coptidis*, *Ranunculus Bulbosus*, *Ranunculus Sceleratus*, *Hepatica*, *Pulsatilla*, *Hydrastis Canadensis*, *Clematis Erecta*, *Staphisagria*, *Helleborus Niger* and *Pæonia*. *Staphisagria* contains *Delphinine*. *Hydrastis Canadensis*, when fresh, is said to be *narcotic* as well as acid. It is used for its tonic action, and is said to cause, when abused, symptoms like those of *Sulphate of Quinine*, such as, a tight feeling, buzzing and ringing in the ears and reduction of the pulse. *Clematis Vitalba* is so caustic, that it has been used as a substitute for *Cantharides*. Similar properties belong to *Clematis Crispi*, on which the Spanish flies feed with avidity. *Clematis Viorna*, whose tough shoots are made into paper, is also a vesicant. We shall have time to study only the principal members of this order, and first of all let us consider *Aconite*.

ACONITUM NAPELLUS

Aconitum Napellus is the *Monk's Hood*. *Aconite* itself means "without dust." The plant has been so named from the botanical fact, that it grows on dry rocks, with scarcely enough earth about, to enable it to take root. This shows the hardness of the plant. It is called the

Monk's Hood, because of the shape of the flowers, which turn over and give the appearance of a hood, thrown over the head.

Aconitum Napellus contains a crystalline alkaloid, called *Aconitine*. It is found in largest quantity in the root. Several other active principles occur with it. They are of uncertain composition, and are difficult to isolate. In fact, commercial *Aconitine* practically always contains some of these substances. *Aconitine* and its related active principles are found in differing proportions in many of the members of the order. *Aconitic Acid* is said to occur in some of them, combined with *Calcium*. I have heard, that some of the inhabitants of Persia dry the tops of the *Aconitum Ferox*, and eat them with impunity. I cannot say how true this is, but it is known that this species of *Aconite* contains *Pseudo-aconitine*, which is less toxic than true *Aconitine*. It is also asserted (this, too, I cannot vouch for) that, in some parts of Switzerland, *Aconite* is grown in rows along the streets, and the tops are cut off and used as greens. Perhaps this illustrates the fact that, plants alter their properties under domestication.

When taken in poisonous doses, *Aconite* acts as a depressant to the CEREBRO-SPINAL NERVOUS SYSTEM. It produces a sensation of numbness, attended with pricking and tingling in the extremities, and even complete anæsthesia. It also affects the CIRCULATORY SYSTEM. After the first sensation of diffused warmth is experienced, there follows an intense internal heat and profuse hot sweat. At other times, the skin becomes covered with a miliary rash, which itches intensely. The pulse and respirations are greatly accelerated. Secondarily, the surface of the body becomes cool with cold clammy sweat, the pulse grows feeble, and death ends the scene.

Aconite does not at first impair the intellect and the emotions. In its action on the nerves it thus differs from *Cocculus Indicus*, which early disturbs consciousness. This drug, moreover, produces a complete motor and not sensory paralysis. It differs also from *Gelsemium*, *Conium* and *Nux Vomica*, which early destroy motor rather than sensory activity. As regards its symptoms of *collapse*, they resemble those of *Camphor* and *Veratrum Album*. But only *Veratrum* has the characteristic *purging and vomiting*, with *cold sweat on the forehead*. Both *Aconite* and *Nux Vomica* cause tetanic convulsions, but they are only partial in *Aconite*, and are accompanied by great muscular weakness.

Aconite produces two different sets of symptoms, entirely distinct in

their character, and as separate as though the drug were composed of two different substances, each developing its own symptoms. The *second* set of symptoms, that which is most thoroughly known, is the tendency of *Aconite* to develop *fever and inflammation*. This it does through its action on the sympathetic nervous system. We find it indicated in genuine inflammatory fever of the type called *synochal* or *sthenic* fever. These terms apply to a fever, which has about it no quality of weakness or asthenia.

FEVER.—The symptoms of the fevers calling for *Aconite* are these : There are usually dry heat of the skin and full, hard bounding pulse. This fever is always associated with *anxiety*. The *mental symptoms and those which are local*, Dr. Hahnemann has told us, are the true guiding symptoms in the selection of *Aconite*. It cannot be the remedy unless and until there are present anxiety, restlessness and fear of death. The sweat which follows this fever is usually *critical*, and gives relief to all the symptoms ; it is profuse, warm or even hot. It has been proved, that *Aconite* does not produce any alteration in the quality of the blood ; hence, you cannot expect it to be indicated in any form of fever in which there is a poison in the blood, destroying that fluid or impairing its corpuscles, altering its plasma or in any way changing its quality. The type of the *Aconite* fever is *sthenic* and *continuous*, and not intermittent or remittent. It has no symptom in its pathogenesis, which points to intermittency. Beginning with the initial chill or chills, the dry heat follows and continues until sweat brings relief. Then the fever is over, so far as *Aconite* is concerned. It has no typical return of these febrile attacks. Hence, you cannot give *Aconite* in intermittent fever. Then, again, it must be borne in mind that sometimes the fever is not the disease itself, but merely a symptom, which is necessary for the proper development of the disease. You should no more attempt to remove this fever, by the administration of *Aconite*, than you would attempt to remove a single symptom in any other disease. Hence, when fever is only a symptom, *Aconite* should not be given simply to control the heat or temperature. Take scarlatina, for instance. The fever here may run high, the skin may be hot and dry, and the pulse hard. Superficially, *Aconite* appears to be indicated, yet you know, with the other symptoms present, backache, vomiting, sore-throat and the existence of other cases of the disease in the neighbourhood, that scarlatina is developing. You know, by removing this fever, you take away a symptom, which is necessary for the proper

development of the rash, belonging to the disease. Therefore, *Aconite* is rarely to be thought of in scarlatina. There may be exceptional cases, when the fever is disproportionately severe and the characteristic mental symptoms are present, in which case *Aconite* may be administered, but nine cases out of ten would only be spoiled by its administration.

Again, occasionally a mistake is made in giving *Aconite* in typhoid types of fever, to diminish the pulse and control the temperature. *Aconite* has no relation whatever to typhoid fever. It is here given from mere symptom practice and not through any knowledge of pathology and symptomatology. Let me beg of you not to commence this practice; it will only lead you to alternation.

In traumatic or inflammatory fevers, *Aconite* must give way to other remedies, unless this restlessness or anxiety is present. One of these remedies is *Bryonia*, which has full, hard pulse, increased action of the heart, dry skin and aggravation of all the symptoms by motion. The patient lies perfectly quiet. He is not at all restless.

It is important that you are able to distinguish between *Aconite*, *Gelsemium* and *Apis Mellifica*, in febrile states. I will, therefore, give you in detail, the symptoms and conditions, which will make the selection of one or the other of these remedies certain. If I repeat what has already been said, the repetition will only serve to impress the distinction between these remedies more firmly on your minds.

Aconite typifies the synochal fever; *Gelsemium*, the remittent or intermittent; *Apis*, the intermittent or typhoid. *Aconite* causes decided chill, followed by dry, hot skin and full, hard, bounding pulse, followed later by a warm, profuse, critical sweat, with relief. *Gelsemium* causes partial chill, beginning in the hands or running up and down the spine, followed by general heat, most decided about the head and face. Sweat is gradual and moderate, but always gives relief. *Apis* causes a chill, which is followed by burning heat all over or heat in some places and coolness in others. The heat is felt particularly in the abdomen. The skin is hot and dry or alternately dry and moist. Sweat is absent or breaks out only in spells, soon drying off.

Under *Aconite*, the pulse is, as stated, full, hard and bounding. Under *Gelsemium*, it is full and flowing, but not hard—the so-called “water-hammer pulse.” Under *Apis*, it is accelerated, full and strong or fluttering, wiry and frequent. *Aconite* presupposes that, the blood is not qualitatively altered. *Gelsemium* admits of any change, which may favor depression. *Apis* tends towards toxæmia, with a typhoid type.

Aconite, therefore, is the remedy only when the fever is *sthenic*, such as arises from exposure to dry, cold winds; from exposure after overheating; from cooling suddenly when warm and sweating, etc. In bilious fever, it is indicated in the earlier stages, when the fever is *sthenic*, especially because it acts on the liver. It is also the remedy in inflammatory fever, whether traumatic or not, the type agreeing; it is particularly applicable to full-blooded, robust individuals, who readily suffer from sudden active congestions. It bears no relation to the intermitting type of fever, and, when given during such a fever, acts only by subduing the heart's action, and never curatively—hence never Homœopathically. Neither does it hold any relation to typhoid fever. *Gelsemium* is the remedy, when the fever develops under circumstances, which favor a paresis of motor nerves of both voluntary and involuntary muscles. It corresponds to that stage, in which the blood-vessels are dilated and full, but lack the firmness and resistance of a fully developed *sthenic* inflammation. Such a form of fever is accompanied by languor, muscular weakness, desire for absolute rest and drowsiness. Under such conditions congestions might still be arterial, as under *Aconite*, but they exhibit a *passivity*, which is sufficiently characteristic. The pulse is full, flowing, but not hard. So *Gelsemium* may be indicated in bilious fevers, the liver being passively congested. Again, it is applicable in typhoid form, but never after the languor and drowsiness belonging to relaxation, and consequent passive congestion of the brain, pass into great prostration and stupor.

Apis has an apparent resemblance to the *sthenic* fever of *Aconite* in its hot skin, strong pulse, etc., and this is especially so in the beginning of erysipelatous inflammations, or, still more, in inflammation of serous or synovial membranes. But the tendency of *Apis* is towards typhoid or towards effusions; *Aconite* never develops either. Thus, *Aconite* may suit the fever attending the initiation of a meningitis, pleuritis or synovitis; but its power ceases, when the *cri encephalique*, dyspnœa and dull percussion note, or the puffy, doughy swelling about the joint, announce the appearance of effusion. In its intermittent form of fever, *Apis* bears no resemblance to either *Aconite* or *Gelsemium*. Even in a rheumatic type—in which *Aconite* and *Apis* may both appear—the resemblance is only superficial; for, *Apis* either develops an erysipelatous inflammation or causes burning stinging pain and an exquisite soreness—all referable to the blood-vessels.

In its lower forms *Apis* deserts *Aconite*, and completely supersedes

Gelsemium. It is indicated in genuine scarlatina, in diphtheria and in typhoid fever. There is a tendency to defibrination of the blood, and lastly to decomposition of the fluids. In such cases, the anxious restlessness of *Aconite* and the irritability or drowsiness of *Gelsemium* are replaced by a *fidgety restlessness and stupefaction*. The excitement and delirium of *Aconite* and the semi-conscious muttering of *Gelsemium* are changed into low, muttering delirium and unconsciousness. Arranging the respective symptoms according to the tenets and requirements of the Organon, we have each remedy *characterized* as follows: *Aconite*—anguish; despair; restless tossing about during the fever; fears he will die; throws off the clothes; pulse full, hard, bounding; skin hot, dry; all symptoms end in copious sweat. *Gelsemium*—irritable; sensitive; children sometimes wakeful; nervous; even threatened with convulsions; or drowsy; eye-lids heavy; look, as if intoxicated; want to remain perfectly quiet. Chill up and down the back, followed by fever with increased drowsiness; pulse full, flowing. Sweat moderate, gradual, but giving relief. *Apis*—fidgety restlessness; wants to sleep, but so nervous, cannot; or low, muttering delirium; sopor. Chill begins in the knees or abdomen at 3 P.M.; heat, with dry skin or occasional transient spells of sweating; desire to uncover; great oppression of the chest; skin hot in some places and cool in others. Pulse accelerated and strong; or, as debility shows itself, wiry and frequent, intermittent or imperceptible.

Belladonna comes in, as another concordant remedy to *Aconite*. This drug, as we shall see in the future, does not act primarily on the vaso-motor nerves or sympathetic ganglia; hence, it does not control the calibre of the blood-vessels. It acts primarily on the cerebro-spinal nervous system, and we, therefore, find it indicated in *fevers which begins with symptoms of the brain and spinal cord*, or in fevers which have commenced with the *Aconite* type, but have, by *extension*, involved the brain. Thus, we often find *Belladonna* following *Aconite* well. Remember that, *Belladonna* requires the presence of brain symptoms, such as, starting from sleep, throbbing headache, hot head and cold body and extremities.

Veratrum Viride takes the place of *Aconite* in fever marking the onset of pneumonia, when there is great arterial excitement and engorgement, as indicated by full, rapid pulse, labored and difficult breathing, or later, nausea on rising, faintness, slow pulse and coldness.

When synochal fever *fails to yield to Aconite*, the best remedy then is *Sulphur*. The symptoms, that will lead you to the selection of this remedy, are these : Despite the administration of *Aconite*, the dry heat persists ; either no perspiration shows itself or, if any, it is simply transient. The patient, at first sleepless and restless, becomes drowsy and answers questions slowly or permits an interval to elapse between your question and his reply, as if not fully comprehending. The tongue becomes dry and the speech a little thick. The patient gives evidence of falling into a typhoid state, owing to the continued exhaustion from this heat.

Ferrum Phosphoricum, of which I have already spoken more than once, should be distinguished from *Aconite*. It acts upon the blood-vessels, producing a sort of *semi-paralytic state*, in which they become dilated, as in the second stage of inflammation. The pulse is full and rather soft ; not hard or tense, as with *Aconite*. It is indicated in congestions of any part of the body, when the discharges from that part are blood-streaked. This may be applied to dysentery, to hæmoptysis, or to secondary pneumonia.

Arsenicum Album, like *Aconite*, causes intense fever, with anxiety restlessness and fear of death ; but the fever and inflammation of *Arsenic* are such as belong to intense local disease, to inflammation progressing to the destruction of the part, to fever of a typhoid type, with putrid discharges, etc.

Aconite may be used in inflammatory affections of the BRAIN. You must, however, distinguish between an idiopathic cerebral inflammation and one arising from deep-seated disease. *Aconite* can have but little influence over tuberculous meningitis. But, in *meningitis or cerebral congestion from lying with the head exposed to the direct rays of the sun, especially when asleep, it is the best remedy, here being superior to either Glonoin or Belladonna*. But *Glonoin and Belladonna are preferable in sunstroke, from exposure under ordinary conditions*. *Aconite* may further be indicated in sunstroke, when the great heat has had a paralyzing effect on the circulation. At first the heart works harder. It then begins to lose its force, and beat from 120 to 130 beats per minute.

Amyl Nitrite causes a similar picture. The face is flushed ; the eyes protruding ; there are roaring in the ears, vaso-motor paralysis and paralysis of the heart, secondary to reduced pressure in the capillaries. *Aconite* may also be used, when cerebral congestion results from a fit of anger, —

You may use *Aconite*, in affections of the EYES. It is of service in *conjunctivitis*, following surgical operations or resulting from a foreign body in the eye. It is also indicated in inflammatory affections of the eyes, arising from exposure to dry, cold winds. There is a great deal of heat, dryness and burning in the eye. The eye feels, as if full of sand and is exceedingly sensitive. The pains are so intense, that the patient wishes to die; he declares, that he cannot stand them. The eye-ball feels, as if forced out of the orbit and aches; this aching is worse, when the affected part is moved or touched. Photophobia is intense. The pupils are contracted, and there is a blue circle around the cornea, and violent aching in the eye-balls, as in *episcleritis*. Even glaucoma may demand *Aconite*, when, in addition to the symptoms above enumerated, there are pains extending down the face, as in *tic douloureux*, especially after exposure to intense cold or to cold winds or in rheumatic patients. If, however, *Aconite* does not relieve promptly, you must resort to other measures at once, as this disease may destroy the eye-sight in an incredibly short time.

Sulphur is indicated in *conjunctivitis*, from irritation of foreign bodies, when *Aconite* fails.

Spigelia has many pains similar to those of *Aconite*, especially in the left eye; but, its inflammation is *less general* than in the case of *Aconite*.

You will recall, that I said *Aconite* had two distinct types of action. We have first considered the second and better-known type; let us now study the other, which is very different from the former. The symptoms of this type belong more to the CEREBRO-SPINAL NERVOUS SYSTEM.

First, we shall speak of the symptoms of the MIND itself. We find *Aconite* useful for mental disease or hysteria, when there is particular aversion to excitement, especially to busy streets. The patients dare not cross these streets, because of fear that something will happen to them. This symptom is perfectly normal under some circumstances, but when extreme, denotes over-excitement of the brain, common enough in hysterical patients. They are anxious. They show an intolerance of music. They can bear no sounds—so sensitive are the ears. They imagine, that some part of the body is deformed, *e. g.*, a limb displaced, lips too thick or features distorted. They imagine, that they do all their thinking from the stomach. Sometimes such patients, during attacks of illness, have "spells," in which they predict the hour of death. You may note this symptom in puerperal fever.

Argentum Nitricum and *Coffea* also have this symptom—prediction of the hour of death, the latter especially in *child-bed*.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—Furthermore, *Aconite* causes paralysis—a paralysis, which may easily be remembered from two or three subjective symptoms: Paralysis accompanied by *coldness*, *numbness* and *tingling*. Unless there is *tingling* in the affected part, we seldom find *Aconite* indicated. Even paralysis of both legs—paraplegia—may yield to *Aconite*, with this characteristic *coldness of the limbs and tingling*. We may also use *Aconite* in various forms of local palsies, as facial paralysis, when associated with the above-mentioned symptoms, and *when traceable to exposure to dry, cold winds*. But this paralysis is never of organic origin.

Sulphur is the main ANTIDOTE, when paralysis results from overdoses of *Aconite*.

Cannabis Indica and *Staphisagria* should be remembered in paralysis, with tingling in the affected parts; *Rhus Tox.*, *Sulphur* and *Causticum* are preferable later, especially in paralysis from cold.

The neuralgia, for which *Aconite* is the remedy, is caused by exposure to dry, cold winds. *Especially is it indicated, when there is violent congestion of the affected part*, which is usually the face. The face will be red and swollen. The pains drive the patient almost to despair. There is usually *tingling* in the affected part. You may here compare *Spigelia*, which is indispensable in *left-sided prosopalgia*, with *severe burning, sticking pains*. The patient exhibits *intense excitement and great intolerance of the pains*.

Colchicum is likewise indicated in left-sided prosopalgia. The pains are associated with *a paralytic weakness of the muscles*, but lack the severity of those of *Spigelia*, and the excitement and intolerance of pain—which characterize that remedy—are wanting under *Colchicum*.

Amyl Nitrite may be needed, rather than *Aconite*, in prosopalgia with *much local congestion*.

Aconite is a very important remedy in the treatment of affections of the HEART. The symptoms indicating it in these cases are numerous and important—necessarily so, since *Aconite* disturbs the blood-flow so markedly, and in addition, exerts a special action on the heart and its nerves. There are congestions to both heart and lungs, palpitation with anxiety, cardiac oppression and even syncope. The palpitation is worse when walking. Lancing stitches occur, and prevent the patient from assuming an erect posture or taking a deep inspiration.

Attacks of intense pain extend from the heart down the left arm, and are associated with numbness and tingling in the fingers.

In hypertrophy of the heart, *Aconite* is indicated by this *numbness and tingling in the fingers*. It is in *uncomplicated* hypertrophy of the heart only, that you should give this remedy. In hypertrophy from valvular disease, it may do great harm. You should here compare *Aconite* with *Arnica*, *Aurum Met.*, *Rhus Tox.* and *Cactus Grandiflorus*. *Kalmia* and *Rhus Tox.* also, have numbness and tingling in the left arm, with heart disease.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—*Aconite* may be used in the *first stage of pneumonia*, when the fever is high and has been preceded by a chill. Symptoms of engorgement of the lungs are present. The cough is usually hard and dry, and rather painful. The expectoration is serous or watery, and a little blood-streaked, but *never* thick and blood-streaked. The patient is necessarily full of anxiety.

Veratrum Viride, as already indicated, competes with *Aconite* in the incipency of pneumonia. It acts admirably when the pneumonic engorgement is severe, with violent excitement of the heart, as indicated by *rapid full pulse*, *nausea*, *faintness on rising* and *tongue red down the centre*.

Bryonia comes in to take the place of *Aconite*, especially when *hepatization has commenced*. The cough is still hard and painful and is associated with thicker expectoration. The anguish is now traceable to *oppression of breathing*, and not to the fever; the patient *prefers to lie still*, rather than to toss about.

Aconite may also be indicated in pleurisy, in the very beginning, before there is any exudation; there are *sharp stitches on either side of the chest*, with *chills followed by febrile action*. *Aconite* is to be thought of here particularly, when the trouble has arisen from a checked perspiration or confinement from the fresh air.

In croup, you should give *Aconite*, when the trouble has arisen from exposure to dry, cold, north-west winds. The patient is aroused from sleep, with long suffocating attacks. The cough is of a hard, dry, barking character, and may be heard all over the house. There are *great difficulty of breathing*, *anxiety* and *high fever*.

Spongia is to be used, when the breathing becomes *sawing*. The cough is still barking, harsh and rasping. It is especially indicated in *light-complexioned blue-eyed children*, when the trouble is worse before midnight

Hepar should be given, when the cough is worse towards morning and on uncovering, and is associated with rattling of mucus in the chest.

Sambucus is called for, when there is spasm of the glottis. The breathing is of a wheezing, crowing character, and is worse after midnight and from lying with the head low.

In hæmoptysis calling for *Aconite*, the blood is bright-red. The trouble is always associated with anxiety, and fever is invariably present. In hæmoptysis, you may compare with *Aconite* the following remedies :

Millefolium, which has hæmoptysis, with profuse flow of bright-red blood, but without fever.

Ledum for hæmoptysis of drunkards or persons of a rheumatic constitution. The blood is bright-red and foamy.

Cactus Grandiflorus for hæmoptysis, with strong throbbing of the heart and a sensation of constriction, as of a band about the chest. It has, however, less anxiety and less fever than has *Aconite*.

STOMACH.—*Aconite* is frequently of use in ABDOMINAL diseases, especially if they be inflammatory. You may use it in gastritis or gastric catarrh, when the trouble has been caused by exposure, by the checking of an acute eruption or by sudden chilling of the stomach from drinking ice-water. There is pressure in the stomach, as if a cold stone lay there, persisting even after repeated vomiting. Compare also *Colchicum*, *Arsenicum*, *Elaps*, etc. You may also give *Aconite* in inflammatory colic, when the pains force the patient to bend double, yet are not relieved by this or any other position. This symptom is invaluable in the beginning of inflammatory processes within the abdomen, and also in some cases of ovarian dysmenorrhœa. *Colocynth* may be compared here. This drug lacks the inflammation, however, and finds relief in bending double and from pressure.

ABDOMEN.—*Aconite* may be used in dysentery, especially if the disease occurs in the autumn, when warm days are followed by cold nights. There is high fever, which is associated with great thirst, good deal of colicky pains and restlessness. The stools are scanty, bloody and slimy, and are evacuated with much tenesmus. In this disease, *Aconite* is followed very well by *Mercurius*

The diarrhœa of *Aconite*, is of inflammatory origin. It usually appears in summer, as the result of indulgence in cold drinks or from checked perspiration. The stools are watery, slimy and bloody.

Cholera infantum calls for *Aconite*, when the stools look like chopped spinach, and the inflammatory symptoms already mentioned are present.

You should also remember *Aconite* in incarcerated hernia, when inflammation has started in the strangulated bowels, with burning pain in the affected part. There are also vomiting of bile, great anxiety and cold sweat.

URINARY ORGANS.—*Aconite* has relieved incipient nephritis, whether true Bright's disease or not, when the patient complains of *sharp, cutting pains, going in a circle from the renal region around to the abdomen over each ilium*.

Coming now to the FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS, we sometimes find *Aconite* indicated in dysmenorrhœa, supposed to result from thickening of the peritoneum over the ovaries, and in suppression of the menses, due to anger or fright. The characteristic *colic*, which I have described a few minutes ago, is present.

During pregnancy, *Aconite* may be administered for *certain mental symptoms*, such as *fear of death, excitable temperament*, etc. It may also be used for impending abortion, caused by fright or anger.

During labor itself, it may be given, *when the pains are unnaturally violent, rapid and frequent*. The patient complains that she cannot breathe—that she cannot bear the pains. She is *restless and anxious*, and *the body is covered with a hot sweat*.

In the so-called “milk-fever,” *Aconite* is to be given, *when the mammary glands are hot and swollen, and the skin hot and dry*. These symptoms are associated with *restlessness and anxiety*.

Suppression of the lochia is an indication for *Aconite*, when the trouble is *caused by exposure or by some violent emotion, provided high fever, thirst and anxiety are present*. The *mammæ* are lax, and the abdomen is distended and sensitive to touch.

Aconite is not often indicated in puerperal fevers, because they are generally of septic origin, but for *one form of “child-bed fever” it is the only remedy, capable of subduing the whole affair within a few hours*. The nurse, perhaps, has carelessly exposed the patient after a hard labor, or she has bathed her with too cold water or has thoughtlessly changed her clothing without the necessary precautions, and *the following symptoms result*: High fever; eyes glaring and wild; sharp, anxious expression; abdomen distended and sensitive to touch; *mammæ* lax and without milk. When you have this symptom-picture, you may *confidently* give *Aconite*.

SKIN.—While *Aconite* is not called for in scarlatina, still it may be used during that disease, *after the stage of desquamation, when the child catches cold and acute Bright's disease results*. The child starts up

from sleep in perfect agony, with cold sweat on the forehead and with cold limbs. Dropsy is also present.

In SKIN diseases, *Aconite* is sometimes indicated. It is not a remedy for scarlatina, but you will sometimes find it useful in so-called scarlet-rash, with high fever, *anxiety* and other appropriate symptoms.

In measles, *Aconite* is called for *early in the case*, where there are high fever; redness of the conjunctivæ; dry, barking cough; restlessness and itching, burning of the skin. It precedes *Pulsatilla*, and may be relied upon so long as the high fever lasts. The rash is rough and miliary.

Gelsemium differs, in that it causes more drowsiness and desire to remain quiet.

NOSE.—In acute coryza, you will find *Aconite* indicated, when the nasal mucous membrane is dry and hot and when there is most violent throbbing headache, better in the open air. Or, the coryza may be fluent and hot, with frequent sneezing. The muscles all over the body feel sore, so that sneezing forces him to support his chest. There are fever, restlessness and the accompanying symptoms. All these are provoked—not by damp weather, and not, as some teach, by exposure to any sort of atmosphere capable of producing cold, but by cold, dry winds or checked sweat.

You may compare *Nux Vomica*, in colds caused by cold weather. The nose is stuffed and dry, and the throat feels rough, as if scraped.

Belladonna is to be given, if the head is intensely hot, the throat red and the tonsils swollen.

China is useful, if there is headache from suppressed coryza, with pains worse in the open air, instead of better, as under *Aconite*.

Sulphur is the proper remedy, when *Aconite* has been abused

LECTURE XXXII.

RANUNCULACEAE (*contd.*)

ACTEA RACEMOSA

We have in the Homœopathic Materia Medica *two varieties* of the *Actea*, namely, **Actea Racemosa** (or *Cimicifuga*) and **Actea Spicata**. The last-named of these may be dismissed in a very few words. It acts upon the JOINTS, especially upon the *smaller joints*, as those of the hands and feet. It is useful in *rheumatism* affecting these parts, especially if *the hands and wrists* are involved.

Actea Racemosa acts upon the CEREBRO-SPINAL NERVOUS SYSTEM, and especially on the MOTOR NERVES. It seems to have a decided influence over the nerves distributed to the muscles, producing a perfect picture of myalgia.

Actea Racemosa is also *valuable* by reason of its reflex nervous symptoms. It has neuralgia on any part of the body, as a reflex symptom from uterine or ovarian disease. One of its most important symptoms arising from this cause, is *a sensation of heat on the top of the head*—just behind the centre. Other symptoms, which you may note about the head, are feeling as if the top of the head would fly off, sharp lancinating and neuralgiform pains in and over the eyes, and supra-orbital pains shooting up to the top of the head. These symptoms indicate *Actea Racemosa* in some of the *diseases peculiar to women* and in *diseases of the eye* proper. In any disease of the eye, *when pains of the above-named character are present*, *Actea* is one of the first remedies to be considered.

Spigelia has similar pains. Under this remedy *the neuralgia comes and goes with the sun*; that is, it starts in the morning, *reaches its height at noon* and subsides in the evening. The *Actea* pain is *worse at night*, rather than during the day. The *Spigelia* pain begins *in the back of the head and comes forward, settling over one or the other eye*. This remedy also has a sensation, as if the eye-ball were enormously large. But when this latter symptom is traceable to uterine displacement, *Actea* is preferable.

Cedron is an *invaluable* remedy in neuralgiform affections, when the

pains involve the supra-orbital nerve and the eye, and are *worse on the left side*. The eye burns, as if it were on fire. *The pains recur regularly at the same hour each day.*

Another remedy to be mentioned in this connection is *Kalmia Latifolia*, which has *supra-orbital neuralgia*, *worse on the right side*.

HEAD.—*Actea* may also be used for headache, attended with a feeling, *as if the patient were going crazy*. Especially is it of value, when *uterine symptoms* are present.

It is also called for, when there is *pain in the left infra-mammary region*, dependent upon *uterine disturbances*.

We come now to the action of *Actea* on the FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS. It is indicated in labor or in threatened miscarriage, *when the pains fly across the abdomen from side to side* (*Lycopodium*, from right to left; *Ipecac*, from left to right and associated with *nausea*). The pains seem to double the patient up. It may also be used in *the early months of pregnancy*, for those *pains in the abdominal walls*, which so distress the patient.

When there is a great deal of soreness in the abdomen, the local application of a solution of *Hamamelis* is a *good remedy*.

The labor-pains of *Actea* seem to be associated with fainting spells or with crying out in agony, so severe are they.

In after-pains, it is useful *only when they are intense*, when the patient is exceedingly sensitive and cannot tolerate them, and when they are *worse in the groin*.

Actea may also be used in puerperal mania. *The patient declares that she will go crazy* and her every action apparently indicates, that she is keeping her word. She tries to injure herself. She is suspicious. Her talk is nonsensical, and yet *she seems to be conscious of what she is doing* and she says she cannot help it. Sometimes she has visions of rats, mice, etc. These symptoms may also indicate the drug in *delirium tremens*.

Here you may compare *Lachesis*, which has *awaking from sleep and springing from bed, not only with superhuman strength, but in great terror*.

Arsenicum often follows *Lachesis*, when the patient is *afraid to be left alone*.

Calcaria Ostrearum has *visions of rats and mice, as soon as the patient closes her eyes*.

Another symptom that we find indicating *Actea* in labor is *rigors*

or *nervous chills* in the first stage of labor. *Gelsemium* also is useful in this condition.

LUNGS.—*Actea Racemosa* does not cause phthisis, yet it may be one of the first remedies indicated *when the disease is not of hereditary origin, especially if the trouble has been brought on by exposure, or in any case in which the well-defined cough of Actea is present.* This cough is *dry and teasing, worse at night, with little or no sputum, and usually associated with pleurodynia.*

In pleurodynia, associated with tuberculosis, you will find *Guaiacum* to be a remedy, that rarely fails.

HEART.—You may use *Actea* in angina pectoris, when the pains radiate all over the chest, and are associated with cerebral congestion and unconsciousness. The face is livid, and the left arm feels, as if bound tightly to the body.

SPINE.—Another use that we may make of *Actea*, is in that condition known as spinal irritation. *Especially is it indicated, when the upper and lower cervical vertebræ, particularly the latter, are sensitive to pressure:* hence, the patient will not lean back in her chair, because of the uneasiness which it produces. This symptom of *Actea* is usually reflex from uterine irritation.

We have several remedies, similar to *Actea*, in spinal irritation. One of these is *Natrum Mur.*, which also produces sensitiveness between the vertebræ. The main distinction between it and *Actea* is, that under it the patient *finds relief from lying flat on the back, and that, too, even when there is uterine displacement. Another indication, calling for Natrum Mur., is a partial paralysis from weakness of the spine. Especially is it indicated, when these symptoms arise from grief, anger, etc.*

Physostigma or the *Calabar Bean*, develops a perfect picture of spinal irritation. It produces all sorts of burning and twinging sensations referable to the spinal column, with numbness of the feet and hands and other parts of the body, crampy pains in the hands, and sudden jerking of the limbs on dropping off to sleep. The muscles of the back become rigid, and even a tetanic condition may ensue

Agaricus Muscarius also produces a perfect picture of spinal irritation, with *well-marked tingling or formication in the back, itching or burning of the skin*—as if frost-bitten, twitching of the muscles, *especially of the eye-lids, and sensations in different parts of the body, as if needles of ice were being thrust into the skin.*

This spinal irritation may develop a partial paralysis, in which case

we have two remedies to fall back upon. The first of these is *Zincum Metallicum*. This produces a perfect picture of irritable spine, with *aching in the back at about the last dorsal vertebra, worse from sitting*, than from either walking or lying. Accompanying this symptom there is *weakness of the legs, especially at noon, when the patient is hungry*. You should also remember that, the spinal symptoms of *Zincum* are made worse by wine.

The second remedy is *Cocculus Indicus*. This we use in females with weak spine, when there is *paralytic aching in the small of the back*. The patient feels, as if she could scarcely walk. Along with these symptoms, there is also *an empty, gone feeling in the abdomen, which feels as if it were a hollow cavity*.

Among men, we do not find these symptoms present, except as a result of sexual excesses, in which case *Nux Vomica* is the remedy.

Cobalt is of use for spinal irritation from sexual excesses, when there is *backache, worse when sitting, with weakness in the legs*.

RANUNCULUS BULBOSUS

<i>Ranunculus Bulbosus</i>	{	SEROUS MEMBRANES
		MUSCLES
		Effects of Alcohol
		SKIN

Compare with : *Aconite, Arnica, Cactus, Bryonia, Rhus Tox., Arsenicum* and *Mezereum*.

We have two varieties of RANUNCULUS to consider to-day. These are : *Ranunculus Bulbosus* and *Ranunculus Sceleratus*. Both of these plants possess a sap or juice, which is exceedingly irritating to the skin. When applied locally, it produces erythema, followed later by an eruption, which is at first vesicular in its character and attended with burning, smarting and itching. If the symptoms continue, by reason of the intensity of the action of the drug, ulceration and even gangrene of the parts may follow, the gangrene being associated with fever and delirium. This is an extreme picture, yet it is one which may follow the prolonged use of some of the species of RANUNCULUS.

We shall now consider *Ranunculus Bulbosus*. First, as to its action

on SEROUS MEMBRANES : We may think of *Ranunculus Bulbosus* in inflammation of the serous membranes, particularly of the *pleura or peritoneum*, when there are *acute, stabbing pains*, accompanied by an effusion of serum into the serous sac. Accompanying this effusion we find great anxiety, dyspnoea and distress, caused partly by the accumulation of fluid, and partly by the anxiety, from the pains themselves. Now these are the symptoms not commonly known among physicians, yet you will find that here *Ranunculus* will serve you as well as *Apis*, *Bryonia* or *Sulphur*, or even better than these, if the pains are of the character just described.

The second heading in our schema is MUSCLES. We find *Ranunculus* acting here as a curative agent. It is especially indicated in *rheumatism of the muscles*, particularly in *muscles about the trunk*. *Intercostal rheumatism yields far more quickly to this drug than to any other*. There is usually a great deal of soreness to touch and the muscles have a bruised feeling, as if they had been pounded. I know that *Aconite*, *Arnica* or *Bryonia* is often given when *Ranunculus* is indicated.

The rheumatic pains of *Ranunculus* are worse in damp weather, and particularly from a change of weather or change of temperature. Even a rheumatic headache, having this aggravation, may call for *Ranunculus*.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—*Aconite* may be the remedy in pleurodynia, when there is *high fever* (which is not often), especially if you can trace the trouble to *exposure to cold, after being overheated*.

Ranunculus Bulbosus may also be used in the case of persons, who are subject to *stitches about the chest, in every change of weather*.

Again, it may be used for sore spots remaining in and about the chest after pneumonia. The characteristic sensation attending the *Ranunculus* soreness is a *feeling of sub-cutaneous ulceration*, which is purely subjective. This symptom is also characteristic of *Pulsatilla*.

Again, *Ranunculus* may be used for pains about the lungs, from adhesions after pleurisy.

DIAPHRAGM.—We may find it indicated also in diaphragmitis, when there are sharp, shooting pains, from the hypochondria and epigastrium through to the back.

Another remedy, that I have found of service in this latter disease, is *Cactus Grandiflorus*, which is an excellent remedy for sharp pains in the diaphragm, particularly if there is a feeling, as though a band

were tied around the waist, marking the attachments of the diaphragm to the borders of the ribs.

You should remember *Ranunculus Bulbosus* as a remedy for the bad effects of excesses in drink—in hiccough, and even in epileptiform attacks and delirium tremens.

SKIN.—*Ranunculus Bulbosus* is useful in herpes zoster or zona. Vesicles appear on the skin and are filled with serum. Sometimes, these vesicles have a bluish-black appearance. There is marked burning. Especially is *Ranunculus* indicated, when the trouble follows the course of the supra-orbital or intercostal nerves, and is followed by sharp stitching pains. Here you may compare *Rhus Tox.*, *Arsenicum* and *Mezereum*.

Ranunculus may also produce pemphigus. Large blisters form, which burst and leave raw surfaces.

Again, you may use *Ranunculus* in eczema, attended with thickening of the skin and the formation of hard, horny scabs.

Here it is similar to *Antimonium Crudum*, which has also horny excrescences or callosities on the soles of the feet.

The ulcers, which *Ranunculus* causes, are flat, and are attended with a great deal of stinging pain. The discharge is ichorous.

NOSE.—Lastly, we may mention the action of *Ranunculus* on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. It is one of the remedies, useful in hay fever. You will find that, there is smarting in the eyes; the eye-lids burn and feel sore; the nose is stuffed up, especially towards evening, with pressure at the root of the nose and tingling, crawling sensation within its cavity. Sometimes this sensation attacks the posterior nares, causing the patient to hawk and swallow, and endeavor in every way to scratch the affected part. *Arsenicum* and *Silicea* also have this symptom. You will notice, too, that there is with this hay fever, hoarseness, general muscular soreness, and very likely sharp stitching pains, in and about the chest. The neck of the bladder may be affected, producing some burning on urinating.

Ambrosia Artemisiæfolia should be compared in hay fever. The provings by Dr. E. E. Holman contain the following: Stuffed sensation in the nose and chest; oppressive pain in the left chest—must sit up to breathe comfortably; worse in the evening until midnight; awakes suddenly with pertussis-like cough; face dark-red; eyes congested, smarting, watery; nose red, swollen; watery coryza.

Sulphur does not follow *Ranunculus* well.

RANUNCULUS SCELERATUS

<i>Ranunculus Sceleratus</i>	{	TONGUE, etc.
		SKIN

Compare with : *Natrum Mur.*, *Arsenicum*, *Taraxacum* and *Rhus Tox*

Ranunculus Sceleratus is more irritating in its action than is *Ranunculus Bulbosus*. In its action on the SKIN, it produces vesicular eruption, with thin, yellow, acrid discharge—something like that of *Ranunculus Bulbosus*. It also develops more markedly large, isolated blisters. When these burst, an ulcer is formed, the discharge from which is very acrid, making the surrounding parts sore.

MOUTH.—In stomacace, and sometimes even in diphtheria or in typhoid fever, you will find *Ranunculus Sceleratus* indicated by the presence of *denuded patches on the tongue*, the remainder of the organ being *coated*. Thus, we have the condition, known as *mapped tongue*. *Natrum Mur.* has this symptom, and so have *Arsenicum*, *Rhus Tox.* and *Taraxacum*. But none of these remedies have the same amount of *burning and rawness* that *Ranunculus Sceleratus* has. The *acridity* of the drug differentiates it from all others.

NOSE.—Like *Ranunculus Bulbosus*, *Ranunculus Sceleratus* may be indicated in ordinary catarrhs, with sneezing, fluent coryza, pains in the joints and burning on urination.

LECTURE XXXIII.

RANANCULACEAE (contd.)

HELLEBORUS NIGER

<i>Helleborus Niger</i>	Sensorial depression	{ Sweet Spirits of Nitre, Phosphoric Acid, Opium
	DROPSIES	{ Apis, Digitalis, Zincum (BRAIN), Terebinthina

I propose considering first to-day, *Helleborus Niger*. This is also termed the *Christmas Rose*, because it blossoms in mid-winter. It has a dark-brown root, which contains two active principles, *Helleborin* and *Helleborein*. The latter is said to be the poisonous constituent of the plant. It is an active cardiac poison, and also causes violent purging, vomiting, abdominal pains, and finally collapse. This purgative action resembles *Veratrum Album*, and the collapse *Camphor*, *Carbo Veg.*, *China*, etc. *Veratrum Album* has not the apathy of *Helleborus*; *Carbo Veg.*, has cold feet and cold knees—rarely unconsciousness; *Camphor* has most prominently the coldness, sometimes with an internal feeling of heat, impelling the patient to throw off the clothes. The *Helleborin* is either inoperative or, according to some authors, exerts a narcotic influence and produces paresis of both sensation and motion.

The action of *Helleborus* has been marked out for you on the board. It blunts the **SENSORIUM**, producing sopor, typhoid symptoms, paralysis of muscles, collapse, and lastly dropsies. Before going any further, I wish to say that, by *collapse* I mean not a simple weakness, but a condition, in which there is a positive diminution of temperature, so that the thermometer, instead of registering $98\frac{1}{2}^{\circ}$ registers 96° or thereabouts, according to the intensity of the collapse.

In its action on the **SENSORIUM** we find that, *Helleborus* blunts or depresses sensorial activity. This condition is exhibited in a variety of

symptoms ; for instance, we note *diminished power of the mind over the body* ; the patient is slow in answering questions, as though he did not comprehend what was asked of him ; he sees imperfectly or does not seem to comprehend what he sees ; hearing is imperfect ; taste is absent, or nearly so ; he has the desire to work or to occupy himself, but lacks the muscular strength to do so. So you see that, *all the senses are benumbed* by the action of *Helleborus*. Even what has been termed the *muscular sense* is affected by it. *Muscles do not obey the will readily, unless the mind is strongly exerted*. If, for instance, the patient is holding anything in his hand, and you speak to him, and so divert his mind, the muscles in action relax and he drops what he is holding. Even the heart-muscle does not escape these paretic effects, so we have slow action of that organ. The patient feels a heaviness, or weight over the entire body. There is a pressing headache of a stupefying character. Sometimes, there is a sensation, as though the contents of the head were bulging at the forehead and eyes. *Belladonna* is thus not the only remedy, that has the sensation as though the brain were being pushed through the forehead. *The face is expressive of the stupidity, under which the patient is laboring*.

We may find *Helleborus* indicated in TYPHOID FEVER or in other conditions, in which this sensorial depression, with the symptoms already enumerated, is present. In these cases, you will also note the following symptoms : There is *a dark soot about the nostrils* ; the nostrils are dry ; the tongue is yellow and dry, with red edges ; the breath is horribly offensive ; and drinks roll audibly into the stomach. The fever accompanying these symptoms is *more marked in the afternoon*, from 4 to 8 P. M. The face is at times pale and almost cold, and the pulse faint, weak, and almost imperceptible. There is also meaningless picking at the lips or clothing.

In this sensorial depression, *Helleborus* is similar to *Phosphoric Acid*, *Sweet Spirits of Nitre* and *Opium*. Like *Phosphoric Acid*, it has sensorial depression, apathy and perfect indifference. The patient is wholly indifferent as to his fate ; he cares not whether he lives or dies. The *difference* between the two drugs is, that under *Phosphoric Acid* there is *drowsiness, from which the patient is easily aroused*, and then is perfectly conscious ; this is not the case with *Helleborus*, which has *a condition more nearly approaching the stupor of Opium*. *Phosphoric Acid* lacks the *complete muscular relaxation* belonging to *Helleborus*. It also has not so markedly *black soot about the nostrils*,

Sweet Spirits of Nitre or *Nitri Spiritus Dulcis* is a remedy recommended by Dr. Hahnemann in those cases of typhoid fever, when the *key-note* to the whole case is *sensorial apathy*, there being, of course, no other symptoms present to indicate any other remedy. The patient seems to be in a sort of torpor, from which he may, by exertion, be aroused, but he falls back immediately into the same indifference. In these cases, Dr. Hahnemann dissolved a few drops of the *crude drug* in half a glassful of water and administered it every two or three hours, until reaction was manifested or some other drug indicated. You will find that, *Sweet Spirits of Nitre* and *Phosphoric Acid* differ from *Helleborus* in *degree* only—*Sweet Spirits of Nitre* having apathy in the *lowest degree*, *Phosphoric Acid* coming next, while *Helleborus* has it *most marked*.

You will recognize at once *Opium*, the last drug on the list, as similar to *Helleborus*. The *cerebral congestion*, however, is *more profound* under *Opium*. The *breathing* is *loud and stertorous*—a symptom not marked in *Helleborus*. Then, too, the *face* is *dark, brownish-red* or *often blue*; under *Helleborus* it is *pale*, and often *co'd* or at least *cooler* than natural, and, at times, *livid* and covered with a cold sweat. In like manner, the *pulse* will help you to discriminate between these two remedies, it being *full and slow* under *Opium*, and *small, weak and almost imperceptible* under *Helleborus*.

Arnica is also to be thought of as a remedy producing this *drowsy, stupid state*, from which the patient may be *temporarily aroused*.

Hydrocyanic Acid and *Cina* have the symptom, *drinks roll audibly into the stomach*. *Cina* has it in *whooping cough*, but when it occurs in *approaching paralysis of the lungs and brain*, *Hydrocyanic Acid* is the *best remedy*. *Phosphorus* has it in *typhoidal conditions*. *Cuprum* also has gurgling in the *œsophagus* when drinking, especially in *cholera Asiatica*.

In muscular exhaustion, you may compare *Helleborus* with: *Muriatic Acid*, *Opium*, *Gelsemium*, *Saponin*, *Conium*, *Curare* and *Kali Carb*.

BRAIN.—Next, we find *Helleborus* called for in meningitis, when *exudation has taken place*. You have present all or some of the symptoms of *sensorial apathy* already mentioned, showing you the depressed condition of the system. In addition, you have shooting pains in the head. If the patient is a child, it will, of course, be unable to describe this last symptom, but you will notice by the sudden screaming or crying out, that it has these sharp, shooting pains. The child bores its head into the pillow; the head is hot and the *forehead wrinkled into a frown*, from contraction of the *corrugator supercilii* muscles. There

is *automatic motion of one arm and one foot*. This automatic motion may recur at regular intervals. I remember one case in which, every three minutes, the child's head was jerked to one side and the arm thrown up over the head; it would then utter a half-pitiful cry and become quiet again. In the *Helleborus* child, *the eye-balls are drawn upward*, so that you can scarcely see the cornea; the face becomes flushed, and then gradually turns pale. When offered a drink of water, the child seizes the proffered glass with avidity, as though it were very thirsty; this it does, not only on account of the thirst, but also because of the nervousness. The bowels are usually constipated or, if there is any stool, it is white, scanty and jelly-like. The urine is dark, scanty and loaded with albumen.

We can readily conceive that *the summer-complaint* may demand *Helleborus*, if these symptoms are present. In addition, we may have sore-mouth, salivation, rubbing of the nose, etc.

The nearest remedy to *Helleborus* in tuberculous meningitis is *Apis*. This drug *has more of the cri encephalique and more excitement and irritability than Helleborus*, which has, characteristically, *more sensorial depression*. In *Apis*, we often find spasms of the flexors, so that the big toes are drawn upward. This symptom has not been noticed under *Helleborus*.

Digitalis is very similar to *Helleborus* in dropsies of the brain. Both remedies cause great depression of the sensorium, both are suited to post-scarlatinal dropsy, and both cause meningitis with effusion. *Digitalis* is to be chosen by *the scanty, albuminous urine*, and by its characteristically *slow pulse*, which may be even slower than the beating of the heart. In addition to these symptoms, there may be a cold sweat on the surface of the body.

Zincum is useful in cases, where one of the exanthemata has been checked or has not developed properly. The child is so enervated that, it has not sufficient strength to develop an eruption. It arouses from sleep, as if in fear; it has *constant fidgety motion of the feet*.

Other forms of DROPSY, in which *Helleborus* is indicated, are general dropsy or anasarca, and especially *ascites*. Here you may give *Helleborus*, *when the trouble has arisen from post-scarlatinal nephritis*. The urine is dark and scanty, or smoky from the admixture of decomposed blood. On standing it deposits a sediment, looking like *coffee-grounds*. The stool contains *jelly-like mucus* and is *passed with much straining*.


The nearest remedy here is *Terebinthina*, which cures dropsy

dependent on congestion of the kidneys, as indicated by *dull aching in the renal region* and by *the smoky-looking urine*.

In dropsies, compare also *Arsenicum* and *Apocynum*.

As illustration further of the depression of *Helleborus*, I may mention its *successful employment in a case of shock from a blow on the head*. *Arnica* had failed, and the patient became drowsy; one pupil was larger than the other; the patient answered questions slowly, as if comprehension were imperfect; and one leg was dragged in walking. The pulse was scarcely fifty per minute, and the patient in general was worse from 4 to 8 P. M. *Helleborus* cured that case.

STAPHISAGRIA

<i>Staphisagria</i>  <i>Colocynthis.</i> <i>Causticum.</i>	{ 1. BLOOD Sycosis Scurvy 2. Loss of fluids 3. ORGANS	{ Similar to : <i>Nux Vomica</i> <hr/> <i>Mercurius</i> <i>Thuja</i> <i>Cistus Canadensis</i> <hr/> <i>Colocynthis</i> <i>Chamomilla</i>

Staphisagria is indicated in patients, who appear *pale and are worn out and exhausted*, especially as regards their NERVOUS SYSTEM. Both BRAIN and SPINAL CORD are weakened under its influence. The FACE is rather sunken, the NOSE is peaked and pointed, and the EYES are sunken and surrounded by blue rings. MENTALLY, the *Staphisagria* child is rather *impetuous and irritable*, reminding one strongly of *Chamomilla*; while the adult *Staphisagria* patient is *hypochondriacal*. There may be one of several causes producing this last-named mental state. First, sexual excesses; it is called for in these hypochondriacal moods *after masturbation or self-abuse*, and also when this mental state occurs in *young men and young women*, as a result of *permitting the mind to dwell too much on sexual subjects*. Owing to his bad habit the boy becomes apathetic and gloomy, and has this complexion and sunken face, that I have described. He rather *prefers solitude* and is *shy of the opposite sex*. Locally, there is to be noted *irritability of the prostatic portion of urethra*. This state of affairs *usually follows onanism or self-abuse*; it is *seldom the result of excessive sexual intercourse*,

Platina was recommended by Dr. Grauvogl as a drug capable of curing spasms or convulsions, emaciation, and that train of symptoms which follows pre-pubic abuse of the sexual organs.

Still another remedy, *Caladium*, is to be thought of, when, from self-defilement or masturbation, the glans penis is as flabby as a rag. The prepuce, when it is withdrawn behind the glans penis, remains there, not having contractility enough to replace itself. Nocturnal emissions occur, either without dreams or with dreams that are foreign to sexual subjects.

Other remedies indicated in this condition are *Dioscorea*, *Gelsemium*, and that well-known group to which I have already referred in a previous Lecture—*Nux Vomica*, *Sulphur*, *Calcarea Ostrearum* and *Lycopodium*. Among the new remedies *Bromide of Potassium* or *Kali Bromatum* has been suggested. I have seen it to do good, when there were mental depression and weakness of the legs after self-abuse.

OVARIES.—In the female—in whom masturbation or self-pollution is not so common—we find ovarian symptoms resulting from this vicious habit. *Staphisagria* becomes the remedy, when these organs are in a state of irritability, especially in nervous, excitable women. It may also be used in women of this class, when these symptoms occur in the prolonged absence of their husbands. When *pruritus vulvæ* is also present, *Caladium* often helps.

MIND.—*Staphisagria* has another set of mental symptoms, of a different type from those just mentioned. The patient is easily excited to anger, sensitive to the least impression, and takes offence at every little meant or unmeant insult.

We find *Staphisagria* indicated in what I have already termed a mental colic, that is, crampy pains in the abdomen following a fit of anger—just as we found present under *Chamomilla* and *Colocynth*.

Chamomilla is called for in these cases, when hot face, red cheeks and hot perspiration are associated with the colic; and *Colocynth*, when the severe pains cause the patient to double up for relief. *Staphisagria* is here COMPLEMENTARY to *Colocynth*, stepping in to complete the cure when *Colocynth* is insufficient.

We find *Staphisagria* indicated also in diseases of the SKIN and of the BONES. This drug has long been used as a local wash to destroy lice or vermin. You may use it internally, when an eczematous eruption appears on the skin. This may occur on any other part of the body, but it is especially apt to be found on the head and face. The eruption is usually dry, and formed of very thick scabs, and itches

violently, this last symptom being an indication for the local application of *Staphisagria*: The peculiarity of this itching is, that when scratching stops it in one place, it goes to another. At other times, these scabs are moist, and are yellowish in color and very offensive, even breeding lice. Thus you see *Staphisagria* is suited to crusta lactea or eczema capitis.

TEETH.—Again, this drug may be indicated in children, who are weak and broken-down as the result of a syphilitic or sycotic inheritance. In such children, you almost always find the teeth decaying rapidly. The milk-teeth are scarcely full-grown before they become black in creases or spots and crumble away. In this respect, *Staphisagria* rivals *Kreosotum*, which is one of the best remedies for premature decay of the milk-teeth, when they first become yellow, then dark and finally decay. In *Thuja*, as you will remember, the teeth decay at the edges of the gums.

Next to these remedies you may think of *Antimonium Crudum*, and in other cases still, *Chamomilla* and *Coffea*.

GUMS.—In the *Staphisagria* patient, the gums are unhealthy, swollen, spongy and bleed easily when touched by food or by the finger, this condition being associated with painful swelling of the sub-maxillary glands. It is especially indicated after the abuse of *Mercury*.

EYES.—*Staphisagria* is useful in children, suffering from inflammation of the eyes, particularly of the eye-lids, with hardened stytes.

For those little cystic tumors, which form in the eye-lids, midway between the inner and outer surfaces, *Graphites* is the best remedy. *Baryta Carb.* also cures chalazæ or tarsal tumors.

EARS.—The *Staphisagria* children have an eczematous eruption, composed of yellow scabs in and about the EARS. The exudation from these is bloody, and seems to cause rawness of the skin. Still further, we find *Staphisagria* affecting the bones. It causes swelling of the periosteum, with subsequent suppuration.

SYCOSIS.—It also produces fig-warts or condylomata on the SKIN; these are usually pediculated. This symptom places *Staphisagria* among the sycotic remedies. Thus, we find it a suitable companion of *Thuja*, being preferable to that remedy when there are present the form of eruption already mentioned, the crumbling of the teeth and the pediculated condylomata.

In some cases, we find it indicated in syphilitic ulceration after the abuse of *Mercury*, the discharge being thin and acrid. An examination with the probe reveals diseased bone beneath.

We have several remedies similar to *Staphisagria* in BONE affections, whether of syphilitic or scrofulous origin. One of them is *Stillingia*. This is of great use in syphilitic affections of the long bones, such as the femur, tibia, humerus, etc., and in *peri-ostitis* or in *ostitis*, the pains being worse at night and in damp weather. In addition to this, you will almost always find an excoriating coryza, the well-known syphilitic ozæna.

Another remedy is *Mercurius*. Still another is *Kali Hydroiodicum*, especially when there is a combination of syphilis and Mercury in the case.

Strontiana Carb. is more suited to the scrofulous constitution. It is indicated in *ostitis*, particularly of the femur, with ulcers, which discharge more or less broken-down bone. With the BONE trouble there is apt to be a profuse, exhausting diarrhœa, almost like that accompanying hectic fever.

Other remedies are *Aurum Muriaticum* or *Chloride of Gold* and *Platinum*, which are useful for either caries or necrosis.

Gettysburg Salt, which owes its effectiveness to the *Lithium Carbonate* it contains, is useful especially in caries of the vertebræ and of the hip-joint.

JOINTS.—Another use of *Staphisagria* is found in its application to gout. It is not so useful for the acute paroxysms, as it is when gout becomes systemic, and the *sodium urate*, instead of being eliminated by the kidneys, is deposited in the various joints and organs of the body, producing *arthritic nodes*.

It is also indicated in arthritic ophthalmia. The eyes burn and feel very dry, notwithstanding which there are smarting and profuse lachrymation. The pains go from the eyes into the teeth.

In these gouty affections of the EYES, *Colocynth* is also a good remedy.

Upon the STOMACH *Staphisagria* seems to produce a relaxation, so that the organ appears to hang down, and is flabby and weak. This same symptom you will find under *Ipecacuanha* and *Abrotanum*. In *Staphisagria*, there is a desire for brandy, wine or something stimulating. Such patients are subject to colic, which greatly resembles that of *Colocynth*.

ABDOMEN.—You must also remember *Staphisagria* as a remedy in colic, following operations about the abdomen. It is also efficacious when an incised wound—whether inflicted by the surgeon or by accident—is unduly sensitive.

In diarrhœa in children, *Staphisagria* is indicated, when the disorder is associated with a peculiar form of *stomacace*; the tongue and gums are white and spongy, while there are cutting pains before and after stool, with a great deal of tenesmus of the rectum during stool and escape of flatus, which is usually hot and smells like rotten eggs (here being similar to *Chamomilla*), stool being renewed by any attempt to take food or drink.

In its action on the FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS, *Staphisagria* causes prolapsus uteri, and this prolapsus is *almost always associated with flabby condition of the stomach*. The whole abdomen—both contents and parietes—*feels as if it would drop*, so relaxed is it. If you investigate thoroughly, you will find that *disappointed love or permitting the mind too much to dwell on sexual subjects has favored this relaxation*. The leucorrhœa, which accompanies this condition, is *yellow and excoriating*.

LECTURE XXXIV.

RANANCULACEAE (contd.)

PULSATILLA PRATENSIS

Pulsatilla	{	1. BLOOD-VESSELS
		2. MUCOUS MEMBRANES
		3. SYNOVIAL MEMBRANES
		4. ORGANS

Compare with : *Bryonia*, *Nux Vomica*, *Antimonium Crudum*, *Ipecacuanha*, *Sulphur*, *Sulphuric Acid*, *Arsenicum*, *Colchicum*, *Kali Bichromicum*, *Caulophyllum*, *Ignatia*, *Actea Racemosa*, *Helonias*, *Hamamelis* and *Sepia*.

To-day we shall study *Pulsatilla*. The species which we shall consider is the *Pulsatilla* of Dr. Hahnemann, the *Pulsatilla Pratensis*, and not the American plant, the *Pulsatilla Nuttalliana*. There is some little difference in the action of the two drugs. The "*Pratensis*" has been better proved. The concordant remedies of this drug are almost without number. The reason for this is, that it is a well-proved remedy, and one, too, that is often indicated. Its COMPLEMENTARY remedies are *Kali Mur.*, *Kali Sulph.*, *Silicea*, *Sulphuric Acid* and *Lycopodium*.

Its ANTIDOTES are *Chamomilla*, *Coffea*, *Ignatia* and *Nux Vomica*.

The relation of *Pulsatilla* with *Sulphuric Acid* calls for particular notice. The latter remedy follows the former in gastric troubles. *Pulsatilla* is also ANTIDOTAL to *Sulphuric Acid*. When this *Acid* has been used or abused for the cure of the appetite for liquor, *Pulsatilla* has been proposed as the remedy best-suited for the diarrhæa, which ensues.

Pulsatilla Pratensis is a pretty little flower, belonging to the ANEMONE. It has been called the *Wind Flower*, and its name is in keeping with its symptoms, as they are as fickle as the wind. *Changeableness of the symptoms is characteristic of the drug*. This is especially marked in the *hæmorrhages*, which apparently stop and in a few hours return. It is also true of the *diarrhæa*, the *stools continually changing their character and appearance*—at one time being green, at another mixed with yellow, and at still another slimy. The mental symptoms, too, are of the same *fickle nature*, the patient now being irritable, then tearful, and again mild and pleasant. These are some of the illustrations of the changeableness, that I have described.

MIND.—*Pulsatilla* seems to be especially adapted to the female

organism, although it affects men as well as women. It is one of those remedies, which we are apt to select by *the predominance of the mental symptoms*. It is *especially indicated* in *patients of a mild, tearful disposition*, having a rather slow, phlegmatic temperament. They are never irascible, although at times peevish. Thus, in the case of a child with some gastric ailment, *Pulsatilla* may be used when it is peevish, pale, chilly, and satisfied with nothing. This is not however, exactly the *Nux Vomica* condition, nor is it like *Chamomilla*, both of which remedies have decidedly *more violence with their anger*.

The *Pulsatilla* woman is rather *mild, tearful and easily discouraged*. Sometimes she is full of anxiety, with forebodings of some impending disaster. This anxiety comes from the epigastrium, and is very likely to be associated with indigestion. It is often accompanied by chattering of the teeth, palpitation of the heart and flushes of heat. These are the main mental symptoms of *Pulsatilla*. *They are present, more or less, in every disease in which it is the remedy*.

In these mental symptoms you should compare *Sepia*, which, you will recall, has a similar mental state; but it differs from *Pulsatilla* in the presence of *irritability and anger*. There is also *indifference to her household affairs, to which she was formerly much attached and attentive*.

Natrum Muriaticum also has tearful, lachrymose disposition, similar to that of *Pulsatilla*, but *consolation* under *Natrum Mur.* aggravates, while under *Pulsatilla* the patient *seeks consolation*.

Stannum Metallicum, likewise, has this tearful disposition. The patient is very much discouraged, or is tearful over his *chest symptoms*. He fears that, he will go into a decline.

The *Ignatia* patient is sad, but she *hides or smothers her grief from others*.

CHLOROSIS.—*Pulsatilla* is *especially suitable for chlorotic or anæmic women*, when they complain *constantly of a feeling of chilliness*, but in spite of this chilliness, they find relief for many of their symptoms in the open air. *They cannot tolerate a close room*. The pains, from which they suffer, seem to be accompanied by chilliness. This chilliness is more marked, the more decided the pains are. The mental symptoms, already mentioned, are present. Especially is *Pulsatilla* the remedy *when chlorosis has been complicated by the abuse of Iron and Quinine*. Chlorotic patients, coming to you from Allopathic hands, after *Iron* and *Quinine* have failed to relieve, show that these remedies are not suitable to the cases. They will find their first, if not their only remedy, in *Pulsatilla*.

TISSUES.—You will frequently find this hint of service to you in practice, not only in chlorosis, *but in other affections as well*, when they arise, not so much from local disease, as from a general defective state of nutrition; the whole system is worn out; every tissue is relaxed. The woman suffers from mal-position of the uterus. The menses are late and scanty, dark, clotted or changeable in character. *Pulsatilla* does not always cure after the abuse of *Iron*, but it stands in the same relation to this substance that *Nux Vomica* does to the abuse of drastic purgatives, and *Camphor* to *Cantharides*.

CIRCULATION.—To understand how these phenomena of *Pulsatilla* are caused—whether in women, where they are most frequently met with, or more exceptionally in men—you must remember that the drug acts upon the VASCULAR SYSTEM, especially upon the RIGHT HEART and upon the VEINS and CAPILLARIES. Thus we find that, whatever weakens the venous portion of the circulation, whatever retards the return of blood to the heart, must, of course, provoke just the class of symptoms for which *Pulsatilla* may be indicated. We know, for instance, that a warm, closed room will provoke these symptoms. If a person sits in a closed room, or in one where the temperature is too high, the veins will become tortuous, and there will be some oppression about the chest and retardation of the heart's action. When these symptoms occur in a disease, they suggest *Pulsatilla*. It acts on the *right heart* more than on the left; consequently, despite the chilliness, which arises from the anæmia, the open air acts as a stimulus to the venous circulation, and this improves the symptoms depending upon the sluggish flow of blood. You will find many symptoms throughout the entire body calling for *Pulsatilla*, when there is this disturbance in the venous circulation.

In the CHEST, there is a *feeling of soreness*, referred to either the right or the left sub-clavicular region, or to the apex of one or the other lung. *This soreness is felt, when the patient lies on the affected side* or *It seems to involve the muscular structures presses against the chest.* about the shoulder, and even down the arm of the affected side. This symptom indicates venous congestion, or, at least, sluggish circulation through the upper part of the lung. It has been a *valuable symptom* to me and to many physicians in the *incipiency of tuberculosis, especially in women* of the *Pulsatilla* temperament. Along with this soreness in the lung, there may be some cough, with expectoration. Although there may be no symptoms, indicating the positive existence

of tuberculous infiltration, we will have other symptoms, indicating the onset of the disease. *Pulsatilla* has several times relieved these cases.

Then, too, we have *Pulsatilla* indicated in *varicose veins*, whether occurring on the limbs or about the testicle (varicocele). The affected parts are bluish and annoy the patient by the soreness and stinging pains in them.

The epistaxis of *Pulsatilla*, is of a passive character. The flow comes steadily, but it is not bright-red and does not come in gushes, as it does in epistaxis dependent upon arterial lesions. It often occurs vicariously, taking the place of the menses. The same is true of the blood-spitting or hæmoptysis, which is either associated with this soreness or passive congestion of the chest or is dependent upon suppressed menstruation.

Pulsatilla has an important analogue, namely, *Hamamelis* in these venous symptoms. Before *Hamamelis* was proved, *Pulsatilla* was the only remedy we could depend upon in the class of symptoms enumerated. *Hamamelis* is the *preferable drug* in varicose veins, unless constitutional symptoms call for *Pulsatilla*, especially in the case of *varicocele*. Varicocele has been cured by *Hamamelis*, applied externally and taken internally. The great characteristic of this drug, and that which makes its choice certain, is *soreness of the affected part*. It is a soreness, which is not exactly the bruised feeling of *Arnica*; it is not the sensitive soreness of *Lachesis*; nor the stinging soreness of *Apis*; but *it is that sore feeling, which belongs to venous congestion*. You may apply *Hamamelis* successfully in any condition in which that is present. I have often made use of the drug in pregnancy, when varicose veins appeared over the abdomen, and when the patient could not make any motion without experiencing a sore, bruised feeling. *Hamamelis* is not the panacea, which druggists would have us believe. It does not cure everything, sprains, etc., but it *does cure* the class of symptoms I have mentioned.

Another concordant remedy of *Pulsatilla* is *Lilium Tigrinum*, which, like the former, affects the right heart, producing engorgement of the veins, relief in the open air, scanty menses, and taste of blood in the mouth. But it differs from *Pulsatilla*, in the decided tendency to *prolapsus uteri*, with bearing-down, relieved by supporting the abdomen or by crossing the limbs; and in the mental state, which is one of *irritability and restlessness, with constant desire to hurry*. Furthermore, when *Lilium* is indicated, a *sharp pain, extending from the left nipple through the chest to the back*, is apt to be present,

Another analogue is *Sepia*, which has many of the *Pulsatilla* symptoms. *Sepia*, also, is indicated in anæmia and chlorosis, and it also has the mild, tearful temperament, but there is a *difference* in the mental symptoms. With *Sepia*, there may be *irritability*, or at times *vehemence*. Besides, the *Sepia* patient has *complete aversion to her usual house-hold duties*.

Let us now consider the action of *Pulsatilla*, on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. This is easily remembered. It produces a catarrhal inflammation of the mucous membranes, which ends in the production of *bland yellow* or *yellowish-green mucus*. You have here an *indication*, which you may apply to *any* mucous membrane.

EYES.—Conjunctivitis calls for *Pulsatilla*, when the discharge is thick, *yellow* or *yellowish-green and bland*; hence, it is not indicated in the beginning of the disease, but *later* in its course, when the symptoms have matured. It is *an invaluable remedy in ophthalmia after measles, in purulent ophthalmia* and in *ophthalmia neonatorum* (whether these troubles are of gonorrhœal origin or not), when the discharge is of the character just described. Its analogue here is *Argentum Nitricum*, which has precisely the same series of symptoms in a *more marked degree*, and is to be used *after the failure of Pulsatilla*. The latter in turn, sometimes serves as an *intercurrent* to spur on the action of *Argentum Nitricum*.

Mercurius Corrosivus is suitable in cases, which, despite the use of *Argentum Nitricum*, threaten to *ulcerate and perforate the cornea*.

These are not by any means the only EYE symptoms of *Pulsatilla*. Dr. George S. Norton of New York, published in HAHNEMANNIAN MONTHLY, some years ago, a paper on the uses of this remedy in diseases of the eye, which covered some six or eight pages. In addition to the conjunctival inflammation just noticed, *Pulsatilla* causes obscuration of vision, with vertigo and nausea, diplopia, starry apparitions, circles of fire, etc. (these generally being reflex symptoms); pustules on the cornea, with very little dread of light, but with lachrymation, worse in the open air; pressing, stinging pains in the eye; swollen lids; styes, relieved when in the open air; margins of the lids inflamed and swollen, but not excoriated.

In ophthalmia, with very little photophobia, it resembles *Graphites*, but has not the cracks along the edges of the eye-lids.

Pulsatilla is also *an excellent remedy in small central corneal ulcers*, with no vascular supply, especially when occurring in *scrofulous subjects*.

It may still further be used in lachrymation from disease of the lachrymal duct, "dacryo-cystitis" or "lachrymal fistula," when the symptoms just enumerated are present, and for *lachrymation worse in the wind*.

NOSE.—*Pulsatilla* also affects the nasal mucous membrane, developing here symptoms which indicate it in *the advanced stages* of a cold. It *should not be given in the beginning of a cold*, unless the temperament and other symptoms decide, because sneezing and serous excoriating discharge are not characteristic *Pulsatilla* symptoms. But, when you find a nasal catarrh *ripened*, that is, when the nasal discharge is *thick, muco-purulent, yellowish or yellowish-green—and not in the least excoriating*—you have a perfect picture of *Pulsatilla*.

In chronic nasal catarrh you may give *Pulsatilla*, if the discharge is of this character. You *must give the drug frequently and persistently, in order to cure*. In addition to the symptoms already enumerated, there is still another symptom, namely, loss of taste and smell. There is a remedy, known as *Cyclamen*, which is very similar to *Pulsatilla* in its symptomatology. It seems to be suited to nasal catarrh, when there are loss of taste and smell, and this thick discharge, just like that of *Pulsatilla*; but it has, in addition, *spasmodic sneezing and aversion to the open air*.

Penthorum Sedoides is useful in the *incipiency* of coryza, when there is *rawness in the nose and throat*. The patient complains of a constant wet feeling in the nose, but without coryza. Later, there is a formation of thick, purulent discharge, just as in *Pulsatilla*.

Spigelia is *one of our best remedies for catarrh of the posterior nares*. The symptoms indicating it are profuse discharge of mucus through the posterior nares; nasal mucus passes off only through the posterior nares. This drug has accomplished some good cures in the hands of Dr. Aug. Korndorfer, who also recommends *Theridion* for this affection.

Hydrastis is also suited to post-nasal catarrh. The discharge is of a thin, watery character, and is attended with a great deal of burning and rawness, together with a sensation as of *a hair in the nostrils*.

Pulsatilla is *an invaluable remedy in affections of the EARS*. In otitis externa you may use it, when the external ear is hot, red and swollen, and there are darting, tearing, pulsating pains, which are worse at night.

In otitis media also it is useful, when there is *a profuse, thick, yellow or yellowish-green discharge from the ear*.

Pulsatilla is *one of our leading remedies in catarrhal otitis*. There

is deafness, with a feeling, as if the ears were stopped up, with rushing noises in the ears, isochronous with the pulse. *Silicea* is the nearest remedy to *Pulsatilla* in otorrhœa.

Belladonna and *Mercurius* have a deeper action than *Pulsatilla*, acting on the cellular tissues.

Chamomilla is similar to *Pulsatilla* in the ear symptoms, but the *pains are more violent and are attended with red cheeks; the patient cannot bear pain.*

Plantago Major is to be thought of, when *earache is associated with toothache.*

Tellurium causes catarrh of the middle ear, which may penetrate into the cells of the mastoid process and establish an abscess there, or may even involve the internal ear or the brain. Pus forms in the middle ear, and finally, perforating the membrana tympani, escapes externally. The resultant discharge is *thin and acrid, causing blisters wherever it touches and smells like fish-brine.*

In catarrh of the THROAT, you will find *Pulsatilla* sometimes—though not frequently—the remedy. It would be here indicated by the appearance of the parts. There are a marked redness of the tonsils and a varicose condition of the blood-vessels of the parts, and the fauces have a dark-red or purplish hue. There are also stinging pains in the throat (here reminding you of *Apis*), worse usually from swallowing saliva or after eating food.

Leaving the pharynx we next come to the STOMACH, where we find *Pulsatilla* indicated in catarrhal conditions. The tongue is coated with a thick, rough, white fur. The mouth feels dry, and yet there is not much thirst—*thirstlessness* being a characteristic of the remedy. There are also nausea, and sometimes vomiting, the vomited matters consisting either of food or mucus, and also of bile. The food vomited may have been that eaten a long time before—thus showing the weak digestion of the remedy. There is a feeling of fulness and heaviness in the stomach after eating, sometimes associated with a feeling of rawness in the stomach, as from ulceration. The latter is merely a subjective symptom, and is a common sensation in *Pulsatilla*. Usually there is diarrhœa, with slimy or watery stools, worse after mid-night. Attending these gastric symptoms is *heartburn* and sometimes, though rarely, water-brash. When water-brash calls for *Pulsatilla*, there is a putrid taste in the mouth in the morning, better after drinking. The patient craves for lemonade. He may complain that his mouth is dry,

yet it seems to contain plenty of mucus. Other symptoms experienced are : Feeling of a weight in the epigastrium an hour after eating, relieved by eating again ; feeling in the œsophagus, as if food were lying there (also *China*, *Abies*) ; throbbing in the epigastrium ; much flatulence, which moves about, causing pinching pains and rumbling, worse on awaking or just after supper. Now, these are the symptoms calling for this remedy in gastric catarrh. What are the exciting causes ? First of all and most important, *Pulsatilla* is called for when *the trouble has arisen after partaking of fatty food or of pastry*. It is also indicated in gastric catarrh, arising from a *mixed diet*, as turkey, vegetables, coffee, etc., especially if *eaten at night* ; also after chilling the stomach with ice-cream or ice-water, especially if the stomach is *warm*. In still other cases it may be indicated *after getting wet—especially after getting the feet wet*, when suppression of the menses ensues.

Let us now differentiate this remedy from the others commonly used in these dyspeptic symptoms. The *most important remedies* besides *Pulsatilla*, having *aggravation from eating fatty food*, are *Ipecac.*, *Thuja* and *Carbo Veg.* *Arsenicum* and *Carbo Veg.* have *aggravation from eating ice-cream*, and *Nux Vomica* and *Ipecac.* from *partaking of a mixed diet*, or *aggravation from eating at night* ; in this condition you may think also of *Cinchona*. In *desire for lemonade*, compare *Secale*, *Calcarea Ostrearum*, *Cyclamen*, *Sabina* and *Belladonna* ; in *nausea at the thought or smell of food—particularly if rich or fat*—*Sepia*, *Arsenicum*, *Coçculus* and *Colchicum* ; and in *vomiting of food long after eating*, *Mephitis*, *Sulphur* and *Kreosotum*.

Bryonia produces a catarrh of the stomach, with white-coated tongue, putrid taste in the mouth, and a feeling as of a heavy load in the stomach. It may also be indicated in gastric catarrh, brought on by chilling the stomach, although it is *more suitable when the trouble has been brought on by the heat of summer weather*. *Bryonia* usually, however, has *constipation as an accompanying symptom*, or if it has diarrhœa, it has not this yellowish-green or watery stool. Instead of this, the stools are papescent and have a putrid odor, like old cheese.

Nux Vomica resembles *Pulsatilla*. Both are serviceable in catarrh of the stomach, arising from over-eating or from a mixed diet. Especially is *Nux* indicated *after indulgence in alcoholic drinks*. Dryness of the mouth, with little or no thirst, and uncomfortable feeling about the stomach, are found under *Nux Vomica*. The bowels are constipated. Comparatively speaking, we may say that, *heartburn* is

more characteristic of *Pulsatilla* and water-brash more characteristic of *Nux Vomica*. The mental symptoms of the two remedies differ widely, and they should be easy to distinguish on this account.

Antimonium Crudum resembles *Pulsatilla*, but the tongue under this remedy is coated white—as though it had been white-washed. Vomiting predominates over the other symptoms. A slight quantity of food excites nausea and vomiting. It is an excellent remedy in children.

Ipecacuanha is a first-class remedy in these gastric catarrhs, caused by chilling the stomach with ice-water or by eating pastry, confectionery or other indigestible substances. Usually the tongue is clean. It seldom has the thick coating belonging to *Pulsatilla* or *Antimonium Crudum*, and nausea predominates over every other symptom.

Arsenicum is COMPLEMENTARY to *Pulsatilla*, when gastric catarrh arises from chilling the stomach with ice-cream or ice-water. There is vomiting immediately after eating or drinking.

ABDOMEN.—Under *Pulsatilla*, there is a sensation as of a stone in the epigastrium. You will find a similar symptom under *Abies Nigra*, which has been successfully used in gastric troubles, when the patient experiences a sensation as of a hard-boiled egg in the stomach, after eating.

You may use *Pulsatilla* in constipation, occurring in pregnant women, or following the abuse of *Cinchona* and its preparations. The stools are large, with much urging and backache, or they are insufficient, and finally consist of nothing but yellow mucus. You may also use it for diarrhœa, when the stools are of a greenish-yellow color or are very changeable. The trouble is usually caused by partaking of a mixed diet late the night before, and the symptoms are apt to be markedly worse after midnight.

Here you should compare *Iris Versicolor*, which is one of the best remedies we have for cholera morbus, coming preferably at 2 or 3 o'clock in the morning, with vomiting of food and sour and bilious matters, accompanied by purging. It differs from *Veratrum Album* in the absence of coldness and symptoms of collapse.

URINARY ORGANS.—In cystitis or catarrh of the BLADDER, we find *Pulsatilla* indicated, when there is frequent urging to urinate from pressure on the bladder—as if the bladder were too full. There is pain in the urethra. The urine itself is often turbid, from the admixture of mucus. Clinically, we have not found *Pulsatilla* a first-class remedy in cystitis, but we have found it almost always the remedy in cystic symptoms accompanying pregnancy. It yields to *Cantharis*, *Equisetum* and *Dulcamara* in cystitis.

Gonorrhœa frequently calls for *Pulsatilla*, when the discharge is thick, bland and yellow or yellowish-green. There are usually pains in the groins when this drug is indicated, and I have noticed, too, pains going across the hypogastrium from side to side—a symptom that has sometimes been produced by overdosing with *Pulsatilla*. After giving it a few times in these cases, the patient returns, complaining of this aching across the lower abdomen. *This symptom occurring thus, calls for the lengthening of the intervals between the doses or else for its stoppage altogether.*

In suppression of gonorrhœa, *Pulsatilla* is often indicated, if orchitis, or rather epididymitis, ensues. The testicle is retracted, enlarged and very sensitive to the touch, and the skin of the scrotum is dark-red. There are, moreover, sharp dragging pains, following the course of the spermatic cord. *Unless some other symptoms contra-indicate it, Pulsatilla will restore the discharge and relieve the distressing pain. But the patient must be kept quiet, and the scrotum must be supported in a suspensory.* In some cases, I have used hot water locally as an adjuvant. While it seems to increase the swelling, it relieves the pain.

In some of these cases, there appears to be an absence of symptoms of a subjective character. All you can observe is, that the testicle is swollen and exquisitely sore to the touch. The gonorrhœal discharge has almost, if not entirely, ceased. In these cases *Hamamelis* is your remedy.

Clematis is an excellent remedy for gonorrhœal orchitis, when the testicle is indurated and is as hard as a stone.

Rhododendron also is an useful remedy, when the orchitis becomes chronic and the testicle is indurated—exactly like *Clematis*. Under *Rhododendron*, however, the testicle tends to atrophy. There is also a feeling in the gland, as if it were being crushed.

MALE GENITAL ORGANS.—In induration of the TESTICLE, you may compare at your leisure *Conium*, *Arnica*, *Staphisagria*, *Spongia* and *Aurum Metallicum*, besides the remedies already mentioned.

You may give *Oxalic Acid*, when there are terrible neuralgic pains in the spermatic cords, worse from the slightest motion, and even on thinking of them.

Ustilago and *Hamamelis* also cause neuralgia of the testicle.

Mercurius is called for, when the glands are swollen, and when what little discharge remains is greenish, and when there is phimosi.

Pulsatilla is of use in enlargement of the PROSTATE. It is indicated by the mechanical symptom, *fæces*, when they escape, are small and flat. Over and above, the urine spurts or gushes.

out suddenly in a small stream, and with each spurt there is a cutting pain, felt especially in the region of the bladder.

Hydrocele, especially the *congenital form*, may yield to *Pulsatilla*.

JOINTS.—Next, let us study *Pulsatilla* in its relations to the **SYNOVIAL MEMBRANES**. *Pulsatilla* has not an affinity for the true serous membranes, as we found under *Aconite* and *Bryonia*, but it acts on the synovial sacs, which are slightly different from the pure serous membranes. The remedy is indicated in rheumatism of the joints, and in gouty, gonorrhœal and traumatic synovitis. The joint is, of course, swollen and the pains are of a sharp, stinging character, and are accompanied by a feeling of soreness or of sub-cutaneous ulceration about the affected joint. The pains in these joint-inflammations are usually *erratic—now here and now there*. The tearing pains in the joint force the patient to move the affected part. Pressure relieves. These tearing pains often extend down the limb and are accompanied by jerking, probably through irritation of the muscular nerves, and are relieved by slowly moving about. I dwell upon these pains, because they so frequently call for *Pulsatilla*. They are usually worse from warmth and are relieved by cold. They are worse in the evening.

Pulsatilla rivals *Apis* in synovitis, but the latter drug has more effusion than the former, and is indicated when there is a *great deal of œdema about the joint*.

Ledum and *Lac Caninum* have pains, worse from warmth. In the former they *travel upwards*; in the latter they *shift from one limb to the other and back again*.

In rheumatism with erratic pains, you may compare *Kali Bichromicum*, *Sulphur* and *Bryonia*.

Kali Bichromicum is called for in gonorrhœal rheumatism. The pains are better in a warm room.

Chamomilla has stitching pains, jumping from place to place, worse in the knees and ankles, but they are accompanied by numbness and a sense of weakness. The temperament is totally unlike that of *Pulsatilla*.

By reason of its action on the **DIGESTIVE ORGANS**, *Pulsatilla* becomes of value in gout or in the gouty diathesis, especially when the trouble has been brought on by indigestion. If the disease persists despite its use, *Colchicum* follows it well.

HEAD.—Now, let us consider the action of *Pulsatilla* on the various **ORGANS**. We have already studied the mental symptoms of the drug. We have yet to speak of its headaches. These we may summarize as being mostly

frontal and supra-orbital. They are generally of uterine, neuralgic, rheumatic or gastric origin. They are aggravated by mental exertion and by warmth. They are usually worse in the evening, although the gastric symptoms are worse in the morning. When of rheumatic origin, the pains are sharp and seem to go from the head into the face and almost drive the patient mad—so severe are they. In other cases, they may be erratic, wandering from one part of the head to the other.

In some cases, the headache accompanies menstrual suppression. The head is hot. The pain in the head is better in the open air and is often accompanied by nose-bleed.

In these headaches, you should compare *Pulsatilla* with the following remedies :

Ranunculus Bulbosus, headache on the vertex, as if the head were being pressed asunder, worse in the evening and on going from cold to warm air, and *vice versa*.

Ranunculus Sceleratus, gnawing in the vertex in a small spot.

Cocculus Indicus, pain in the occiput, as if it were opening and shutting.

Spigelia, sensation as if the head were open along the vertex.

Carbo Animalis, feeling on the vertex, as if pressed asunder ; must hold it together.

Veratrum Album, pressure on the vertex, with pain in the stomach ; headache relieved by pressing the vertex and aggravated by motion.

Menyanthes, compressive headache in the vertex and sensation when ascending steps, as if a weight pressed on the brain, better from pressure, and accompanied by cold hands and feet.

Phellandrium, pain as from a weight on the top of the head, with aching and burning in the temples and above the eyes, which are congested ; eyes water ; can bear neither light nor sound.

The EYE symptoms of *Pulsatilla*, and some of those of the EAR, have already been considered. We shall now proceed with the remaining EAR symptoms. *Pulsatilla* has long been known as a remedy for otitis externa or inflammation of the external auditory meatus. The pains are very severe, as indeed they must be from the confined nature of the canal, surrounded as it is by bone. The external ear is swollen and red. The pains are usually worse at night. The trouble may end with otorrhœa, which has the character already described.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—We come next to the action of *Pulsatilla* on the FEMALE ORGANISM. It is here *Pulsatilla* has won its laurels,

We find it indicated in *girls at the age of puberty*, when the menstrual flow has not established itself normally or has not appeared at all. It is especially at this time that you may find *soreness of the apices of the lungs* calling for *Pulsatilla*, and you know that unless you remove this symptom and establish the menstrual flow, your patient will have some form of phthisis. When the menses are established, they are apt to be *too late and too scanty*. The flow is *fitful* in its character—now coming on and now stopping, now appearing as dark clotted blood, and again as an almost colorless watery flow. It is preceded by menstrual colic. The pains are of a crampy, griping character, and so severe that the patient can hardly bear them. She almost smothers if the room is close. Besides, she has well-marked *Pulsatilla* temperament.

Amenorrhœa may call for *Pulsatilla*, when it occurs during the ordinary period of menstruation or as *a result of wet feet*, and when *nose-bleed acts vicariously for the menses*. In some of these cases *a single dose will bring on the menstrual flow*, while in others you are obliged to give the drug repeatedly.

During pregnancy, you may find use for *Pulsatilla*. Soreness of the uterus and of the abdominal walls may call for it as well as for *Hamamelis*. Then, again, *it may correct mal-positions of the fœtus in utero, if the cause is not mechanical*. Now, I know that in making this statement I am venturing on debatable ground. I do not mean to say that, *Pulsatilla* will make the fœtus turn around. But I do mean to say that, *Pulsatilla* will act on the muscular walls of the uterus and stimulate their growth. Sometimes the uterus in its growth during pregnancy develops more on one side than another. Hence, there is irregularity in its development, and the fœtus must assume an irregular position. *Pulsatilla*, by altering the growth of the uterus, permits the fœtus to assume its proper position.

During labor, *Pulsatilla* is called for, when *the pains are slow, weak and ineffectual*. Then, again we may find the pains spasmodic and irregular, and they may even excite fainting—as in *Nux Vomica*. The patient feels, as if smothering, and calls on you to open the windows.

Again, *Pulsatilla* may be called for after labor, when the placenta remains adherent. In these cases it will not only bring about release of the placenta, but *will so tone up the uterus* as to avoid post-partum hæmorrhage. *Cantharis* and *Gossypium* are also useful in this condition.

Again, *Pulsatilla* is many times the remedy in a simple case of retained placenta, which allies it with *Sepia*, *Sabina*, *Secale* and *Caulophyllum*.

Pulsatilla may also be used for after-pains, the temperament agreeing. These pains, however, call more frequently for *Chamomilla*, *Caulophyllum* and *Xanthoxylum*. The last two remedies are particularly useful.

Cuprum Metallicum is a good remedy for severe crampy after-pains in the *multiparæ*, that is to say, in women who have borne many children.

Pulsatilla may also be used for scanty or suppressed lochia.

It may also be indicated as frequently as *Hamamelis* in *phlegmasia alba dolens* or milk-leg.

The MAMMARY GLANDS are affected by *Pulsatilla* before, during, or after pregnancy. It is indicated when mechanical irritation—as, for instance, carrying school-books—excites the flow of milk. After labor you may still give this remedy, when the breast is swollen and painful, and the flow of milk scanty or absent, the patient being gloomy and tearful.

In this connection, I may mention several remedies that are more important than *Pulsatilla*. I think that *Urtica Urens* is the best remedy for the non-appearance of milk without any other symptoms, there being no apparent reason for the agalactia.

Still another remedy is *Ricinus Communis* or Castor Oil. This has, when used externally, developed milk. It may also be successful, when given internally in a low potency.

Agnus Castus is useful in agalactia, when the mind is greatly depressed.

Causticum is called for in agalactia in women of a rheumatic diathesis. The face is usually sallow and the patient gloomy and depressed.

In its relation to diseases of women, *Pulsatilla* has a great many allies. First of all, we may mention *Actea Racemosa* or *Cimicifuga*. This remedy resembles *Pulsatilla*, because it acts on the uterus. Both remedies favor normal labor. Here *Actea* is probably the superior of the two. It also resembles *Pulsatilla* in its action during labor, being indicated for labor-pains which are very distressing. The symptoms, however, are not intermittent, but rather continuous, and as to temperament, we find *Actea Racemosa* differing from *Pulsatilla*. For instance, it is indicated in a high degree of nervousness, both during labor and out of labor, during which the woman has an intensely apprehensive mood. She has a dread or fear of something about to

happen, and this haunts her from day to day. At other times she has a dread of undertaking anything—even ordinary work. *Actea Racemosa* is also indicated in any deviation from normal in the position of the uterus, *when there are sharp cutting pains across the hypogastrium from side to side*. It is also to be used for *neuralgia reflex from uterine irritation*, and that, too, whether it be the nerves of the head, chest or limbs that are involved.

Another remedy to be compared with *Pulsatilla* is *Caulophyllum*. This is a remedy that we have not had many years, and yet it is so useful that we would not now be able to get along without it. Its *main characteristic is intermittency of pains*. If they are neuralgic and reflex from uterine disorder, they are intermittent in character. They are usually sharp and crampy, and appear in the bladder, groins and lower extremities. During labor *Caulophyllum* is indicated, *when there is extreme uterine atony*. The pains may be as severe as ever, yet there is apparently no expulsive effort. It is often indicated *in nervous women, in whom pain seems to be intolerable*. The pains are spasmodic and fly about from place to place—now in the groins, then in the abdomen, and next in the chest—never going in the direction of the normal pains. The patient seems to be exhausted. There is great exhaustion of the whole system. She can scarcely speak at times—so weak is the voice. These are the symptoms, which indicate *Caulophyllum*. It has been used here by most physicians in the *lower potencies*, although *all potencies* may be used. It may also be indicated *during the last weeks of pregnancy*, when the patient *suffers from false labor-pains*, these consisting of painful bearing-down sensation in the hypogastrium. I have known a single dose to stop them, after they had lasted for hours.

I have next to speak of *Helonias Dioica* or the *False Unicorn*, one of the order of LILACEÆ. This is one of the new remedies, and it is one which has proved itself worthy of a place by the side of the well-tried *Pulsatilla*. It is *serviceable* in the females, who are *run down as to their nervous system*, who are *easily fatigued by any work*, and who complain of a *tired backache*, this tired feeling extending into the limbs. They seem to feel better when they are working than they did when they commenced to work. Now, this is not *Rhus Tox.* condition. It is not due to a limbering up of stiff joints, as under the latter remedy. The reason for the symptom is, that some of the languor passes off as the patient continues her labors. The backache is usually

situated in the lumbar region—just over the site of the kidneys, or it may appear lower down and affect the sacral region. Pain in either of these locations may accompany uterine disturbances. You will find also that *Helonias* is useful for suppression of the menses (here it is closely akin to *Pulsatilla*), when the kidneys are congested. It seems, as if the monthly congestion, instead of venting or letting out itself as it should through the uterine vessels, has extended to the kidneys, giving rise to albuminuria. The urine is scanty and turbid. Then, again, you will find *Helonias* called for *after confinement, when there is a tendency to prolapsus and other mal-positions of the uterus*. The patient complains of heaviness and dragging in the pelvic region. There is a sensitiveness, which has been expressed as *consciousness of the existence of a womb*. You know that, we are not conscious of our internal organs. They move and perform their respective functions *without any sensation*. *The minute our sensations tell us that we have a stomach or a liver, that minute we begin to have disease there*. Accompanying these symptoms of prolapsus and of uterine over-sensitiveness there is apt to be too long-lasting *lochia*, if I may use that term. To be more exact, I should say that there is a sanguineous discharge, which continues for weeks after confinement. I can recall a case, which I treated last winter. It was that of a lady, who gave birth to a very large child, and suffered afterwards from prolapsus uteri. I gave her several remedies without relieving her, so that at the end of three months she was still uncured. About that time she began to complain of tightness across the chest, with cough and some little bloody sputum. Her mother had died of phthisis after giving birth to twins, so I feared serious lung affection. *Phosphorus* did her no good; *Nux* did her no good. I then studied up the case more thoroughly. She told me in the course of her narration that, she felt as though there were a heavy weight over the chest on the sternum, and a feeling as though the chest had been gripped in a vise, with the sore feeling which followed. This annoyed her when she awakened at night. These were the symptoms, which had been noticed only in the male provers of *Helonias*. Nevertheless I gave that drug, and it entirely removed both the chest symptoms and the prolapsus. Then, again under *Helonias* you will frequently find a tendency to inflammation of the vulva and vagina, with formation of pus. You may also use it in ulceration of the cervix uteri. With this there is a leucorrhœa, which has a bad odor, and every little exertion tends to produce a flow of blood. With these symptoms there is almost always persistent

itching about the genitals with or without formation of blisters or sores. We know little or nothing, concerning the value of *Helonias* during labor.

A drug to be placed by the side of *Helonias* is *Senecio Aureus*. This drug causes inflammation of the mucous membranes. Hence, it is useful when there is a tendency to catarrh of the nose, throat and lungs—particularly in women. It is *especially suited to nervous, excitable women, who suffer much from sleeplessness*, traceable to uterine irritation—as from prolapse or flexion of the uterus. The patient suffers from scanty menstruation and she is apt to be tearful. There is dry teasing cough, with stitching pains in the chest and blood-streaked sputum. The bladder sympathizes with the uterine disease. There is much pain at the neck of the bladder, causing burning and tenesmus. *After the onset of the menstrual flow, the chest and cystic symptoms become modified or cease*, thus showing how intimately they are related to the irregularity in the menstrual effort.

Another drug is *Aletris Farinosa*. This is one of the most bitter substances known. It is closely allied to *Senecio* and *Helonias*. In Allopathic parlance it is a “tonic.” It is *especially useful in women, who in addition to uterine trouble and leucorrhœa, have extreme constipation*, great effort being required to effect an evacuation from the bowels. There is great accumulation of frothy saliva. *Aletris is a remedy also for weakness of digestion*; food distresses the patient and lies heavily in the stomach.

Cyclamen is very similar to *Pulsatilla*. They are both suited to chlorotic and anæmic women, and they both have some trouble with the digestion and intolerance of fatty foods. The menstrual colic and the menstrual irregularities are almost identical in the two drugs. The same kind of melancholy is common to both. *Cyclamen* may be distinguished from *Pulsatilla* by the following symptoms: Generally, but not always, there is *more thirst* with the *Cyclamen* patients. The *Pulsatilla* patients *feel better in the open air*, the *Cyclamen* patients *do not*. The *Cyclamen* patients suffer from a peculiar kind of torpidity, both of mind and body, with languor. They cannot think. They are better when aroused and forced to exercise—something like *Helonias*. *When they get up in the morning, they feel so heavy and languid, that they feel, as though they could scarcely go through the day's duties, but when they once get to work, they go on tolerably well until night-time*. That is *Cyclamen*, and it is very much like *Helonias*. They suffer too, from

dulness of the senses with flickering before the eyes. You will often find this in weak anæmic women. They see various colors before the eyes—very much as under *Santonine*, *Conium*, *Kali Bichromicum*, etc. Sometimes they have half-sight. The indigestion with which they are troubled has this to characterize it : *Formation of flatus which causes colic at night, forcing the patient to get up and walk about till the flatus passes and gives relief.*

It yet remains for me to speak of *Hydrastis Canadensis*. This is a remedy which acts even more powerfully on the mucous membranes than does *Pulsatilla*. It causes catarrh of the mucous membranes of the nose, stomach, bowels, bladder, uterus and vagina, the discharge however, being more acrid than it is under *Pulsatilla*, and of a thick, yellow or bloody appearance; in uterine affections *Hydrastis* is indicated for *prolapsus uteri*, *with ulceration of the cervix*. The leucorrhœa is watery at times and at other times thick, yellow and excoriating; this condition being associated with gone, weak feeling at the pit of the stomach and well-marked palpitation of the heart. The tongue is moist, and coated with a dirty-yellow color and takes the imprint of the teeth. The face is sallow and the eyes are sunken and surrounded by dark rings. The bowels are apt to be constipated, the stools being coated or inter-mixed with mucus.

Lastly may be mentioned *Lilium Tigrinum*, which helps in uterine complaints, when there are *sharp pains across the abdomen from one ilium to the other*; in addition, there are marked bearing-down pains, making the patient cross her limbs. She places her hand over the vulva to support the viscera.

Pulsatilla cures a FEVER with these symptoms : The head is hot and the lips are dry. *The patient is constantly licking his lips to moisten them, yet he does not wish to drink.* It may also be used in intermittent fever, after abuse of *Quinine*, when thirst appears at 2 or 3 o'clock in the afternoon; then comes chill without thirst, and anxiety and oppression from venous congestion of the chest. The patient is sleepy, yet he cannot sleep. There may be moaning or lachrymation during the hot stage. Sometimes one hand is hot and the other cold. At the end of the fever there may be general or partial sweat.

In TYPHOID type of fever you may think of *Pulsatilla*, when there is *relapse from indiscretion in diet.*

Pulsatilla acts on the LARYNX, causing hoarseness, which *comes and goes capriciously*. Such a hoarseness frequently marks the termination

of a "cold", and this remedy may prevent its becoming chronic. It also cures purely nervous hoarseness appearing with every emotion.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—In the CHEST, we again have symptoms of a catarrhal nature. Bronchitis with thick, yellow expectoration; or dry, tickling cough from irritation in the trachea, worse in the evening and on lying down, with dry air-passages or a scraped, raw feeling. Occasionally there is dyspnœa or constriction of the chest.

I warn you not to select *Pulsatilla* for a loose cough, unless you are sure that all the symptoms of the case call for it. It often tightens such a cough without curing it.

Blood-spitting has already been mentioned. This may be vicarious or it may belong to incipient consumption. In the latter case, there may be added soreness in the chest, worse under the clavicles, burning in the chest, especially in the region of the heart and stitches in the sides of the chest.

Pulsatilla Nuttalliana has sharp pains below the left arm-pit near the back.

In dry night-cough compare *Hyoscyamus*, *Conium*, *Actea Racemosa*, *Laurocerasus*, *Bryonia*, *Belladonna*, *Phosphorus*, *Spongia*, etc.

SKIN.—*Pulsatilla* is indicated in measles, but I think it is often given in the wrong place. It is indicated when the catarrhal symptoms are prominent, and we have coryza and profuse lachrymation. The cough is usually dry at night and loose in the daytime. The child sits up in bed to cough. It may also be used when there is earache, otitis media or diarrhœa, as its complication. Do not give *Pulsatilla* in the beginning, when the fever is high. You should begin the case either with *Aconite* or *Gelsemium*. The eruption may come out to its full extent or it may have a dusky appearance.

Kali Bichromicum is to be used in cases of measles, when, instead of simple catarrh of the eyes, you have pustules developed on the cornea. The throat is swollen, and pains go from the throat into the ears; the salivary glands are swollen, and there is catarrhal deafness.

Kali Carb. is called for, when pneumonia or broncho-pneumonia supervenes after measles.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—In neuralgia, *Pulsatilla* is indicated, when the pains, are jerking, erratic and paroxysmal, and as they continue they become more and more unbearable.

Spinal irritation is also an indication for the drug. The neck, and in fact the whole body, feels as stiff as a board. The small of the back

feels, as if tightly bandaged. There are pains in the sacral region, worse on sitting and when bending backward. The joints feel weak, as if they would become readily dislocated. Rest relieves these symptoms, hence the patient is better after sleep.

In backache, worse from sitting, you may think of *Zincum*, *Cobalt.*, *Sepia*, *Cannabis Indica*, *Agaricus*, *Berberis*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Valeriana*, etc.

SLEEP.—The *sleep symptoms* of *Pulsatilla* are *very characteristic*. The sleep is restless, with frequent waking and troubled dreams; on waking the patient is dull and listless.

In sleep symptoms, *Pulsatilla* and *Nux Vomica* differ very much. While the former is *wide awake and full of ideas in the evening*, *Nux* is *sleepy in the evening*. The *Nux* patient awakes at 3 or 4 o'clock in the morning, *feeling rested*. Then he goes to sleep again and awakes at the usual time, feeling a great deal worse.

Cocculus has *sleeplessness from pure mental activity*. Ailments—such as vertigo, headache, faintness, convulsion, etc.—*follow very slight deprivation of sleep*.

Sulphur has the peculiar *cat-nap* sleep symptom, namely, *the slightest noise at night awakes the patient*.

LECTURE XXXV.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—RUBIACEÆ

RUBIACEÆ

Cinchona
Ipecacuanha
Coffea
Rubia Tinctoria (or *Madder*)
Galium (A red dye)
Mitchella
Gambier

To-day, gentlemen, we have before us an order of plants, from which we derive three very valuable drugs—**Cinchona**, **Ipecacuanha** and **Coffea**. This order also gives us *Gambier* (a drug not used in our *Materia Medica*) and **Mitchella**, besides several dyes, as the famous *Madder* and *Galium*.

From the fact that these dyes are *red*, the order derives its name.

The first drug on the board is *Cinchona*, frequently—although improperly—called *China* in our Nomenclature. We shall now proceed with its consideration.

CINCHONA RUBRA

Cinchona

Ipecac., *Arsenicum*, *Ferrum Met.*, *Veratum Album*,
Carbo Veg.
Phosphoric Acid, *Phosphorus*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Bryonia*,
Pulsatilla
Nux Vomica, *Podophyllum*, *Eupatorium Perf.*, *Natrum*
Mur.
Chininum Sulph., *Aranea Diadema*
Lachesis, *Cornus Florida*, *Eucalyptus*
 > *Pulsatilla*, *Arsenicum*, *Ipecac.*, *Veratrum Album*
 < *Selenium*, *Digitalis*

Cinchona

Loss of vital fluids
 ANÆMIA
 Ill-effects of sudden or acute diseases
 Hæmorrhage
 FEVERS : malarial, intermittent and hectic
 DIGESTIVE ORGANS
 Rheumatism
 Neuralgia

Cinchona is certainly a wonderful drug—wonderful in the many varieties of its species, wonderful in its composition and wonderful in its effects. It also has a historical value to the Homœopathists, as being the drug which led Dr. Hahnemann to the discovery of the Law of Cure and enabled him to establish Homœopathy as a fixed science. It is not a little singular that the natives of Peru—especially in the early days—would not permit the *Cinchona* tree to be touched, as they believed it to be poisonous and under the charge of special gods. They were, therefore, greatly astonished, when Europeans became engaged in the occupation of stripping the bark from the trees and exporting it to Europe. The *Cinchona* industry has now grown to such an enormous extent as to demand certain restrictions in its gathering and exportation, lest the species become extinct. New trees are being continually planted, so that there is no danger of extermination of the drug.

There are several varieties of the *Cinchona* Bark, of which, however, I can mention but three, namely—the pale bark, the Calisaya or yellow bark and, lastly, the red bark or *Cinchona Rubra*. There are some thirty other species known.

A physician in the West—the value of whose experiments I am inclined to doubt—claims to have discovered in *Cinchona Rubra* a certain specific against intemperance or the thirst for liquor. He gives the bark in appreciable doses, and claims that in a time varying from one to four weeks, it will cure the most confirmed inebriate of his pernicious appetite.

In publishing the accounts of his observations in the journals, he says that he was led to his discovery on treating an “old sot”, who had never known a sober day until he had chills and fever, which was cured by the red bark.

Cinchona contains a number of alkaloids, which are closely related chemically; in fact, many of them are isomeric. They are associated with various organic acids, peculiar to the group.

The most important of the *Cinchona alkaloids* are given below :

Quinine, $C_{20}H_{24}N_2O_2$
 Quinidine, $C_{20}H_{24}N_2O_2$
 Cinchonine, $C_{20}H_{24}N_2O$
 Cinchonidine, $C_{20}H_{24}N_2O$
 Quinamine, $C_{20}H_{24}N_2O_2$
 Quinic Acid, $C_7H_{12}O_6$
 Cincho-tannic Acid
 Quinovic Acid, $C_{24}H_{38}O_4$

It now remains for us to study the general effects of *Cinchona*, before we proceed with our consideration of its symptomatology.

It has been determined that, a solution of *Quinine* of one part to ten thousand acts destructively on the bacteria and infusoria. Thus, it will destroy the poisons that propagate many of the contagious diseases, as puerperal fever, scarlatina, etc. You may make use of this property when going from one case of puerperal disease to another, for if you bathe your hair and whiskers in a solution of *Quinine* in bay-rum, this will destroy all danger of carrying the contagion, and will not prove a source of annoyance to yourselves. On the contrary, it will aid the growth of the hair and beard.

Quinine and its Salts, when topically applied to a denuded surface or to a mucous membrane, act as decided irritants.

Quinine also has a toxic action upon all protoplasm. It is particularly active in preventing amœboid movement, which, as you know, is possessed by the leucocytes. This is one reason why Allopathic physicians have used it to prevent inflammation. *Quinine* also inhibits enzyme action, thus retarding tissue-metabolism. That is one explanation of its tonic effect. You will see, however, that this property of retarding waste is still more marked in *Coffea*.

Quinine also acts upon the HEART substance, weakening that structure. Thus, there is impaired CIRCULATION.

Another effect of *Quinine* is, that large quantities injected sub-cutaneously destroy the oxygenating power of the blood. Furthermore, it has the ability to reduce hyperpyrexia. This appears to be accomplished mainly by a direct action on the heat-producing foci.

It also tends to act on the SPLEEN, producing congestion, inflammation and enlargement of the viscus.

There is still one other property of *Quinine*, which it may be well

to remember, and that is its power of abolishing reflex action when taken in large quantities.

Now, let me give you the symptoms of CINCHONISM, that is, the symptoms which follow the excessive use of *Cinchona Bark* or of *Quinine*. You will find prominent among these symptoms *an increase of appetite*—from stimulation of digestion. Soon nausea and vomiting appear, and even diarrhœa may be added to the gastric disturbances. Then the head becomes affected. There is a peculiar sensitiveness to external impressions—to noises, to bright lights or to anything that is apt to render the patient irritable. There is experienced a peculiar form of headache, which is characterized by dull aching and at other times by throbbing in the head. There are well-marked *ringing* or *roaring sounds in the ears*—a very characteristic effect of *Cinchona*. Vertigo still further complicates the case. If the use of the drug is still persisted in, deafness follows.

In other cases, there appears a sort of *Cinchona* intoxication, which is not unlike that produced by Alcohol. This is followed by delirium, dilated pupils, then complete stupor with difficult respiration and finally convulsions—these convulsions arising from anæmia of the nerve-centres and not from congestion, as is the case with *Belladonna*. In extreme cases collapse and death from paralysis of the heart end the patient's life. These, then, are the general effects of *Cinchona*, when that drug is given persistently in ever-increasing doses and at short intervals. They may vary in severity, from a simple ringing in the ears to all the symptoms of complete poisoning.

Dr. Hahnemann has taught us that, *Cinchona* is *useful only when debility or ANÆMIA comes from loss of vital fluids*. In the Allopathic school it is used in all forms of debility, given either alone or in combination with *Iron* or *Sherry Wine*. But, as I have said before, we have learned from Dr. Hahnemann that it is *useful only in the anæmia, which results from the loss of vital fluids*. Hence, you may use it for the results of hæmorrhage—whether it be from the MOUTH, LUNGS, or UTERUS. You may use it *when long-lasting diarrhœa has exhausted the patient*. It may even be used when the condition has proceeded further than a simple debility, and that horrible disease known as *hydrocephaloid* has developed.

In such cases, when *Cinchona* is the remedy, the child has these symptoms: After violent or long-lasting cholera infantum, it becomes drowsy; the pupils may be dilated, the breathing is very rapid and

superficial; the diarrhoea may have ceased, or the movements may be involuntary; the surface of the body is rather cool, especially the prominent features about the face; thus, the ears, nose and chin are cold. In just such cases as this, *Cinchona* will—if there is any vitality remaining—restore the patient to health.

If it should fail, you may still fall back on *Calcarea Phosphorica*—a similar but more deeply-acting drug.

In applying *Cinchona* to the debility resulting from sexual excesses, remember that it is only curative for the debility resulting from the excessive loss of semen. If there are constitutional troubles, it is worse than useless.

Now, let us pause and study the relation, which *Cinchona* bears to other drugs applicable to debilitated and anæmic conditions.

Ferrum is indicated in pure anæmia, with an appearance of plethora.

Arsenicum is the remedy for debility resulting from overtaking of the muscular tissues, such as follows prolonged exertion, climbing mountains, etc.

Phosphorus is preferably indicated in prostration, which is very sudden in its onset, when the NERVOUS SYSTEM is exhausted. Hence, we may have to use this drug in a variety of diseases—in scarlatina, in measles, in diphtheria, and, in fact, in any disease in which the NERVOUS SYSTEM seems to have sustained a sudden shock or blow. This is not a *Cinchona* case, remember.

Phosphoric Acid is somewhat different from *Phosphorus*. It is to be thought of in debility of nervous origin, when it is not connected with any pain, except, perhaps, a simple burning in the spine or in the limbs. The mind is rather apathetic and the patient is inclined to be drowsy and sleepy. The characteristic of this sleepiness is, that he is easily aroused from it and is wide awake.

Zincum is good when the brain becomes affected in the course of nervous diseases, scarlatina or summer complaint of infants. Especially it is useful in scarlatina, when the child has not sufficient strength to develop an eruption.

CIRCULATION.—You may use *Cinchona* for hæmorrhages, and here you can scarcely do without the drug. The hæmorrhage may come from any orifice of the body; the blood is apt to be dark and clotted; the flow is so profuse as to have almost produced exsanguination of the body; there is coldness of the face—of the whole body, in fact; the features show the presence of collapse; there is gasping for breath; the patient demands

to be fanned. Now, this fanning is desired, not for the purpose of cooling the patient, but is called for because of the instinctive demand for more oxygen, which the fanning produces by changing the strata of air about the patient's head. *Cinchona* is frequently called for in *ante-partum* and *post-partum hæmorrhages*; in such cases you do not give it in a single dose, but *repeatedly, at short intervals*, until the consequences of the hæmorrhage have been removed.

There is another condition in which I would recommend *Cinchona*, and that is, *when retained placenta is attended with hæmorrhage*. *Pulsatilla* does no good here. I know that it has been recommended in these cases to take away the after-birth by manual interference, but it has been my practice to administer *Cinchona* until the tonicity of the uterus is restored, and then remove the placenta.

The nearest remedy to *Cinchona* in these symptoms is *Ipecacuanha*, which is useful when there is profuse *bright-red flow of blood*, usually accompanied by nausea, and sometimes by very hard, labored breathing. Sometimes there is coldness of the surface of the skin, which is covered with cold sweat. It is *one of our best remedies in the hæmoptysis of incipient phthisis*.

Belladonna is useful, when the hæmorrhage is of *bright-red blood*, coagulating rapidly, and *feeling hot to the parts over which it flows*.

Trillium controls hæmorrhage, when the flow is either *bright-red or dark*, and occurs in *women, who flood after every labor*.

Millefolium is suited for a *profuse, bright-red flow, unattended with pain*; it is much like *Aconite*, but it lacks the restlessness, anxiety and fever of that remedy; it has, also, *continuous flow after an injury*.

Sabina is to be used, when the flow is *bright-red with clots*, and is worse from any motion. The hæmorrhage is *attended with pain*, extending from the pubes through to the sacrum, and with pains in the legs.

Carbo Vegetabilis is to be given, when there is a *continuous dark, passive hæmorrhage*. The patient *wants to be fanned*. The skin is cool and bluish, and the pulse rapid and weak.

Secale is said to be *best-adapted to thin, scrawny women*. The flow of blood is passive; it is attended with tingling in the limbs. Although the surface of the body is cold, *the patient persistently expresses her desire to be uncovered*.

Erigeron is said to be useful in profuse hæmorrhage similar to that of *Sabina*, but associated with irritation of the bladder and rectum.

Hamamelis is suited to *passive venous hæmorrhages*, especially when the part, from which the flow of blood proceeds, feels sore and bruised.

Acalypha Indica is useful in *hæmoptysis*, after fits of dry coughing.

Cinnamonum, profuse hæmorrhage from a strain or mis-step.

Cyclamen, profuse hæmorrhage, with dizziness and obscured vision—as from a fog. This is often different from the natural syncope, resulting from excessive or sudden bleeding. For it may follow even slight losses of blood in women of a delicate build, whose weakness is cerebro-spinal.

You may also compare *Ledum*, *Vinca Minor* and *Phosphorus*, if the hæmorrhage is caused by *uterine polypi*.

HEAD.—When reaction has been established after hæmorrhage, you may still give *Cinchona*, if there is headache with violent throbbing of the carotid arteries. This is not a *Belladonna* symptom. It is here an indication of anæmia, whereas under *Belladonna*, this symptom is indicative of hyperæmia.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—It is a general characteristic of *Cinchona* to produce a *nervous erethism* with its symptoms of debility—a fact, which allies it more with *Arsenicum* than the torpid *Carbo Veg*. The mind is over-active, although lacking endurance. Ideas crowd on the mind in unwelcome profusion, preventing sleep. On closing the eyes, he sees persons and figures. The surface of the body is sensitive to the touch. This susceptibility is more *imaginary* than real. If the patient has a slight pain he feels it unbearably, and he dreads the slightest attempt to approach him lest you touch him, yet firm pressure or rubbing relieves. He exhibits a similar sensitiveness to a draught of air, which always makes him worse. These hints are appropriate to neuralgic and other pains. *Arnica* has this fear of being approached in gout; *Spigelia* has an actual sensitiveness of the whole surface, the least touch sending a sudden shock through the entire frame.

EYES.—You may have to use *Cinchona* to cure asthenopia, but only when it occurs as the result of hæmorrhage or loss of vital fluids. An examination with the ophthalmoscope shows the disk to be pale and anæmic. The pupils are apt to be dilated; the eyes ache on attempting to use them—as in reading or writing, and objects appear blurred.

STOMACH.—We now come to the study of the action of *Cinchona* on the DIGESTIVE ORGANS. It is very useful for dyspepsia occurring especially after loss of vital fluids. Digestion is so weak that the stomach cannot tolerate any food at all. Should the patient's supper come to him later than

usual, he is sure to suffer in consequence. The stomach is distended with flatus, but belching relieves only momentarily or not at all. The least food or drink taken increases this symptom, so that after taking but a small quantity, he feels full, as though he had eaten an enormous meal. He complains often after eating, of a sensation as of a lump in the mid-sternum—as though food were lying there. This is situated higher up than is the hard-boiled egg sensation of *Abies Nigra*. *Pulsatilla* also has the same sensation in the same locality. This state, when *Cinchona* is the remedy, is often the result of loss of vital fluids, drinking tea to excess, and beers, fruits, etc. The appetite is often voracious, when not capricious; thirst for cold water; drinks little and often; longs for acids, brandy, sweet-meats; buzzing in the ears.

Aconite has anxiety, relieved by very cold water or ice. *Veratrum Album* desires ice-cold water. The following also crave cold water: *Arsenicum*, *Bryonia*, *China*, *Phosphorus*, *Plumbum*, *Pulsatilla* and *Scilla*...

Cinchona is an excellent remedy in the gastric troubles of children, who are continually asking for dainties, but who reject substantial kinds of food. On awaking in the morning, they are cross and irritable. They have a bad taste in the mouth and a white-coated tongue.

ABDOMEN.—*Cinchona* is useful in some diseases of the BOWELS, especially when associated with marked tympany. The abdomen is enormously distended; when you percuss it, it gives forth a sound almost like that caused by striking the tense head of a drum. It is particularly when this tympany occurs early in the disease that *Cinchona* does good; then this symptom shows early debility. Later in the course of the disease, when it results from decomposition *Cinchona* is less valuable, and you must resort to such remedies as *Carbo Veg.*, *Terebinthina*, *Colchicum*, etc.

The diarrhœa of *Cinchona* is very characteristic. The stool is lenteric in character. It is worse at night and after eating. This is attended with rapid exhaustion and emaciation. In appearance, the stools may be yellow, watery or brown and very offensive. *Cinchona* is one of our best remedies for diarrhœa, occurring in hot weather after eating fruits.

The nearest allies to the drug here are *Ferrum Metallicum*, *Arsenicum Album*, *Phosphoric Acid*, *Oleander*, *Iris Versicolor* and *Podophyllum*.

Arsenicum and *Ferrum* both have profuse lenteric diarrhœa, coming on during or after eating.

Phosphoric Acid differs from *Cinchona* in that, while the stools are frequent and copious, they are not attended with much debility,

Iris Versicolor is indicated in summer diarrhœa. The stools are copious and are associated with vomiting. The patient is worse at about 2 or 3 o'clock, in the morning. It differs from *Veratrum Album* in the absence of coldness.

Podophyllum is to be used for profuse gushing diarrhœa, coming on in the morning, or more during the day than at night. The stools may contain undigested food, and often, in children, deposit a mealy sediment.

The *Oleander* diarrhœa is also lenteric. The patient passes in his stool the food, which he had eaten the day before.

FEVER.—*Cinchona*, as you all know, is a valuable remedy in the treatment of chills and fever. It is useful either in fevers of the *tertian* or of the *quartan* type. The chill is unaccompanied by thirst, but there is thirst either before or after the chill. During the chill the patient sits as near as possible to the fire or wraps himself warmly in blankets; but the warmth thus obtained does him no good. The chill is followed by long-lasting heat, during which the patient desires to uncover. He is then usually without thirst. His face is fiery-red, and he is often delirious. The sweat which follows is profuse and debilitating, with intense thirst. The apyrexia is, by no means, free from symptoms. The face is sallow, dingy yellow, from bilious complications; the spleen is enlarged, and there are aching, sore feeling in the splenic region; and either total loss of appetite or canine hunger. The feet become œdematous, sometimes from disturbance in the composition of the blood, but mostly from interference with the hepatic and splenic circulations. Sleep is greatly disturbed, and the patient, as soon as he closes his eyes, sees figures, etc., before him.

The *Sulphate of Quinine* or *Chininum Sulph.* has these same symptoms, with this in addition: The chills, recur with clock-like regularity, usually at 3 A.M., with blue nails, and pain in the dorsal vertebræ. But both drugs may be indicated in an anticipating type of fever. The heat is accompanied by excessive thirst and red face. The tongue is yellow down the centre, with pale edges. The heat gradually breaks into a sweat, which relieves. The patient is very weak between the periods.

Cinchona and its preparations have been so much abused in the treatment of intermittent fever that, it is necessary to differentiate them carefully from their concordant remedies.

First of all may be mentioned *Cornus Florida*. This drug has sleepiness long before the chill; the patient feels chilly, but is warm

to the touch; the heat is associated with drowsiness and is followed by profuse sweat.

Menyanthes is excellent when the chill predominates, with icy-coldness of the tips of the fingers; in fact, all peripheral parts of the body get cold.

In *Capsicum*, the chill begins in the back, with thirst. The patient feels better from heat applied to the back and from wrapping up—just as under *Ignatia*.

Eupatorium Perfoliatum is useful, when the chill comes in the morning or in the morning of one day and in the afternoon of the next; the usual time, however, is 9 o'clock in the morning. The chill is often preceded by thirst and bitter vomiting. The drinking of water makes the patient chilly. The fever is usually followed by very slight sweat.

Lachesis may be used after the abuse of *Quinine*, when the chills return in the spring. There is much *loquacity* during the hot stage, when he often makes speeches.

Canchalagua is indicated in *spring ague*, with severe chill; the hands are puckered up, like a washer-woman's.

Eucalyptus is a remedy, which has been highly recommended in malarial fevers, but I must say to you that, I know little or nothing about it.

Ipecacuanha is useful in intermittent fever, when the type has been spoiled by *Quinine*. You can obtain no clearly-defined picture of the case. Everything is confused. *Ipecacuanha* seems to have the property of developing the symptoms and of curing the case, or it provides you with sufficient data to enable you to select the appropriate remedy. The characteristic symptom of *Ipecacuanha* during the paroxysm is short chill, followed by long fever. Usually we find gastric symptoms, with a preponderance of nausea.

Sepia is also to be thought of, in cases that have been spoiled by *Quinine*, or by bungling administration of Homœopathic remedies. One of the peculiarities of *Sepia* fever is, that both the upper and the lower limbs remain cold during heat, and the face looks yellow.

Another remedy, which may be utilized for the removal of the bad effects of *Quinine*, is *Arsenicum Album*. It is called for, when the paroxysms occur more or less periodically. Thirst is great. The spleen is swollen. Dropsical symptoms appear. Paroxysms of neuralgia appear in the face and recur regularly. *Arsenicum* may be indicated, when

almost any form of disease assumes the malarial type. In these cases you will find the ordinary remedies of no value whatever.

Still another remedy in severe cases is *Carbo Veg.* This is especially of service after the abuse of *Quinine*, when there is thirst during the chill, when the body is icy-cold—and especially is this coldness noticed from the knees down—and when there is lack of reaction. You will be surprised to see how nicely an apparently hopeless case will rally under one or the other of these remedies.

There is a constitution developed by the marsh miasm, for which it is necessary to use deep-acting remedies. Foremost among these stands *Aranea Diadema*. This drug is suited to persons who may not have any distinct type of fever, but who suffer at every cold or damp change in the weather. The symptoms seem to be ill-defined. At one time they feel dyspeptic, at another they ache all over; but in all cases the constitutional taint is at the bottom of the whole trouble. *Aranea Diadema* will so change the type of constitution that, the patient will escape any further injury when exposed to dampness. *Malaria Officinalis* should be compared in this condition.

In some cases you will have to use *Ferrum Metallicum*, as an antidote to *Quinine*, especially when we have the masked anæmia, peculiar to this drug. The face is easily flushed and the blood-vessels throb. The spleen is enlarged, and dropsical symptoms are manifested mostly about the feet.

Cinchona—to return to that drug—is also of essential service in the treatment of hectic types of fever, such types of fever as indicate a long-lasting suppurative process. The surgeon is called upon to employ this drug very frequently, when, after emptying an abscess, symptoms of hectic fever develop. The cheeks are red. The patient is excessively nervous, the nervous irritability being greatly disproportionate to the patient's strength. He is so greatly prostrated by the fever, that he can scarcely raise his head. Diarrhœa adds to his weakness. Copious night-sweats also exhaust him. Along with *Cinchona* in this connection you must place in your mind its analogues, which are chiefly *Arsenicum Album* and *Carbo Veg.* You will often meet with a severe case in which *Cinchona* runs its course, and no longer produces improvement. You will then have to select either *Arsenicum* or *Carbo Veg.*, according to the symptoms of the case.

Carbo Veg., as well as *Cinchona*, is to be remembered as a remedy to prevent collapse following the opening of a cold abscess, such as

occurs in spinal caries. The symptoms of the two remedies are almost identical, and your choice between them may be difficult, unless you find other symptoms in the case, pointing distinctly to one or the other drug.

Psorinum, like *Cinchona*, is useful in some cases of night-sweats. It is indicated when *profuse sweats occur after acute illnesses*, as typhoid fever, etc. The patient is very despondent, *hopeless of recovery*; remains weak, with trembling of the hands and weak back and joints. *Sulphur* is very similar.

LUNGS.—Another form of suppurative trouble, in which you may use *Cinchona*, is in *suppuration of the lungs*, particularly in *drunkards*, when the trouble is associated with *hectic fever*.

You may also be called upon to use *Cinchona* in disorganized states—either of the external tissues or of the lung substance. In the latter case, the remedy is indicated by *the hectic symptoms and by the fetid breath*. Here *Cinchona* vies with *Arsenicum*, *Secale* and *Lachesis*.

Do not confound the fœtid breath just mentioned, with that arising from certain forms of bronchitis, in which the sputum is retained a long time and undergoes decomposition in the lungs. While the patient is breathing quietly, you can notice no extraordinary odor. As soon as he gives a *deep cough*, the *breath becomes horribly offensive*. This kind of cough calls for *Capsicum*, and, perhaps *next in importance*, for *Sanguinaria Canadensis*.

JOINTS.—You will find *Cinchona* often indicated in inflammatory rheumatism, *not in the beginning* of the disease, but *later when the fever has become intermittent in its character*. The joints still remain swollen. The characteristic pains in these cases are *jerking and pressing*. The patient will not permit you to approach, crying out with pain if you touch the affected parts—so exquisitely sensitive is the surface. *Chininum Sulph.* or *Quinine Sulphate*, is also useful in a similar condition.

Cinchona is also a *neuralgic remedy*. It is *especially suited to neuralgia of the infra-orbital nerve* on either side, when the *symptoms are typical in their return*, and when the *slightest touch or draught of cold air makes the patient worse*. If the neuralgia is of *malarial origin* *Cinchona* is increasingly indicated.

You may here compare *Cedron*, which is applicable to *malarial neuralgia, usually supra-orbital*, when the *attacks return with clock-like regularity*.

LIVER.—In jaundice, you should use *Cinchona*, when the surface of the body and the sclerotica are yellowish. The liver is swollen and sensitive to

the touch, and there is a feeling in the right hypochondrium, as of sub-cutaneous ulceration. The stools are whitish, and are accompanied by foetid flatus or else there is diarrhoea. It is *especially indicated in jaundice arising from sexual excesses, from loss of animal fluids, from abuse of Alcohol and from gastro-duodenal catarrh.*

The ANTIDOTES to *Cinchona* are *Arsenicum Album*, *Ipecac.*, *Carbo Veg.*, *Lachesis*, *Pulsatilla*, *Ferrum Metallicum* and *Veratrum Album*. The indications for most of these have already been given you.

Cinchona and *Morphia* are *antagonistic in brain symptoms.*

Cinchona and *Belladonna* are *antagonistic in heart symptoms, temperature, etc.*

LECTURE XXXVI.

RUBIACEAE (contd.)

IPECACUANHA

<i>Ipecacuanha</i>	{	<i>Bry., Puls., Nux V., Cinch.,</i>
↓		<i>Ant. Crud., Tabacum,</i>
↓		<i>Ars., Ant. Tart., Veratr. Alb.</i>
<i>Cuprum Met.</i>		and <i>Lobelia Inflata</i>
		> <i>Tabacum, Ars. and Nux V.</i>

Ipecacuanha Cephalis is a small shrub growing in Brazil. It is bitter, acrid and nauseous, and possesses a peculiar odor, which, in some persons excites sneezing and even asthma. In many cases, the conjunctivæ are injected, with puffiness under the eyes, profuse coryza and tension over the eyes.

Ipecacuanha contains as its active principle a substance called *Emetin*, which gives to the drug its property of producing vomiting. It also contains an *Acid*, called *Ipecacuanhic Acid*, and a small quantity of a foetid volatile oil. The latter constituent probably has something to do with the action of the drug on the pneumo-gastric nerve and its consequent use in the treatment of asthma. *Ipecacuanha* is easily studied. It acts upon the NERVES (especially the pneumo-gastric) and MUCOUS MEMBRANES. It has been employed by Allopathic physicians as an anti-spasmodic, in asthma and in pulmonary catarrhs. In the latter class of troubles it is used to provoke vomiting, and, of course, gives temporary relief.

Ipecacuanha seems to have special affinity for the mucous membranes lining the BRONCHIAL TUBES and ALIMENTARY CANAL. One of the most prominent features of this drug is its property of producing nausea and subsequently vomiting. So prominent is this symptom that, you will find it present in almost all the cases in which *Ipecacuanha* is required.

Studied more particularly, *Ipecacuanha* is found suitable for patients who are easily irritated, full of desires, but know not for what. If a child, the patient cries and screams almost continually. As an adult, he is irritable and morose, holding everything in contempt.

HEAD.—Thus, you will find *Ipecacuanha* indicated in headaches. These are of *rheumatic origin*. The characteristic sensation is a pain, as if the head or bones of the head were bruised or crushed, this feeling seeming to go down into the root of the tongue. This headache is accompanied by nausea and vomiting. *Ipecacuanha* may also be used in *unilateral sick headaches, with deathly nausea*. In these cases, the face is usually pale, blue rings surround the eyes, and the expression about the mouth betrays the intensity of the nausea. Now, these symptoms are not so necessarily present in the adult, as they are in the child. You see the corners of the child's mouth drawn, and a line extending from the alæ of the nose to the corners of the mouth, giving to the child an expression of nausea, and at once suggesting to your mind such remedies as *Ipecacuanha*, *Antimonium Tartaricum* and especially *Æthusa Cynapium*.

In that bursting headache of *Ipecacuanha*, compare *Veratrum Album*, which has that bruised feeling here and there in the brain. There is still another drug, which has this symptom, and that is *Ptelea*.

STOMACH.—The gastric symptoms of *Ipecacuanha*, in addition to those already mentioned, are such as would call for the exhibition of this drug after indulgence in rich food—such as pastry, pork, fruits, candy, ice-cream, etc. Nausea is constant with all complaints; vomiting of bile; vomits just after eating (like *Arsenicum*); vomits after eating rich or indigestible food; vomiting of mucus; morning sickness. The tongue is usually clean—a symptom which differentiates *Ipecacuanha* from *Nux Vomica*, *Pulsatilla*, *Antimonium Crudum*, etc. Distress in the stomach; it feels relaxed, as if hanging down (like *Staphisagria*, *Theine*, *Lobelia* and *Tabacum*).

These gastric symptoms of *Ipecacuanha* should be compared with those of three other remedies, the most important of which is *Pulsatilla*. You will at once recognize the similarity of the two drugs. They are both useful for gastric disturbances caused by indulgence in mixed diet, pastry, ice-cream, pork, fatty food, etc. *Pulsatilla* may be considered the better remedy of the two early in the attack, when the stomach still contains the food which disagrees, while *Ipecacuanha* is better when the stomach is empty and the effects only of the indulgence

remain. The *best distinction* between the two remedies, however, lies in the condition of the *tongue*. In *Ipecacuanha*, the tongue, as above-stated, is *clean* or *only slightly coated*, whereas in *Pulsatilla* the tongue is *almost always foul, white or yellow*, with a very disagreeable taste in the mouth.

Arsenicum Album must follow or supplant *Ipecacuanha*, when an actual catarrh of the stomach (or gastritis) has been produced by *indigestible food, especially after sudden chilling of the stomach with ice-cream or ice-water*. There are vomiting, burning pains in the stomach, diarrhœa, restlessness, etc.

Antimonium Crudum, like *Ipecacuanha*, is suitable for gastric catarrh, following a mixed diet of pastry, etc. *The tongue is thickly-coated white—as if it had been white-washed*.

Ipecacuanha may be indicated, when, in the case of children, indulgence in rich food has produced convulsions. It may even be useful in the convulsions of teething children, or convulsions following suppressed eruptions, cold, etc. They are of the rigid, tetanic form. Sometimes the rigidity alternates with flexing of the arms and jerking of the arms towards each other.

ABDOMEN.—Colic may occur, and this is of a griping character. Either the pain is situated about the umbilicus, as though a hand were tightly clutching the intestines; or the colic consists of cutting pains, which shoot across the abdomen from left to right. The stools are either green, as in diarrhœa of infants, or they are yellow and liquid, and covered with mucus and blood. Sometimes they have a fermented appearance, and look like molasses. That is as good a comparison as I can give you; the stool looks just like molasses, when it is frothy. At other times the stools are black, from admixture of bile. Some of these diarrhœas are associated with tenesmus, indicating catarrh of the lining membrane of the *bowels*.

Ipecacuanha is frequently indicated in the *commencement* of *cholera infantum*. You will find pallor of the face present, with blue rings around the eyes; the fontanelles are still open, showing *defective nutrition*; the child may have nose-bleed, with the pale face; it is drowsy, with starting and jerking of the muscles during sleep. The child is subject to frequent attacks of nose-bleed. The condition already simulates that of hydrocephaloid. You *must* not think, because *Ipecacuanha* is associated so closely with stomach symptoms, that it cannot be indicated in this reflex cerebral state. You will find nausea and even

vomiting usually present. The child eats or drinks and vomits what it has taken, almost immediately afterward. Particularly is *Ipecacuanha* indicated in these cases as a remedy preceding the exhibition of *Arsenicum Album*. *Arsenicum*, as already indicated, is COMPLEMENTARY to *Ipecacuanha* in these abdominal affections.

In some of these cases of gastro-intestinal troubles in children *Ipecacuanha* and the other remedies, just mentioned, will sometimes fail you. Then it will be well for you to bear in mind the following remedies, which, though infrequently indicated, may prove themselves to be of *inestimable value*.

Oenothera Biennis, the *Evening Primrose*—commonly seen in the fields and waste places—is *an invaluable remedy in exhausting, watery diarrhæa*. It does not act, as has been suggested, as an astringent, by its *Tannic Acid*, but is a genuine Homœopathic remedy, producing and curing diarrhœa. The evacuations are without effort, and are accompanied by nervous exhaustion, and even by incipient hydrocephaloid.

Gnaphalium causes a *watery, offensive morning diarrhœa*, which recurs frequently during *the day*. The provers were children, and well had they portrayed a very common group of cholera infantum symptoms. They had rumbling in the bowels, colicky pains, and were, at the same time, *cross and irritable*. The urine was scanty, and the appetite and taste were lost. A writer in the HOMŒOPATH mentions having used this drug very successfully, and Dr. Hale refers to it in his THERAPEUTICS.

Geranium Maculatum is also a *successful baby's remedy*. Dr. Hale devotes eight pages to *Geranium* and other astringents, dividing their action according to his rule of primary and secondary symptoms, and deducing thence two propositions for use in practice. The provings, brief though they are, help us in the choice of the drug; *constant desire to go to stool, with inability for some time to pass any fecal matter, then the bowels move without pain or effort*; mouth dry; tip of the tongue burning. The Allopaths use *Geranium* as an astringent.

Paullinia Sorbilis has been suggested for diarrhœa, which is *green and profuse*, but *odorless*.

Opuntia comes to us recommended by so careful an observer—Dr. Burdick—that, although I have not used it, I do not hesitate to present it anew. Nausea in stomach and bowels; feels, as if *the bowels were settled down into the lower abdomen* (confirmed in adults). In infants, we may perhaps look to this drug, when the *lower part of the*

abdomen is the seat of disease, as this seems to be its *characteristic seat of attack*.

Nuphar Luteum causes a yellow diarrhœa, worse in the morning, either painless or with colic. It has been employed for diarrhœa during typhoid, and indeed seems to cause nervous weakness. Whether it will be of service for infants remains to be seen. We should look to it when *Gamboge*, *Chelidonium*, etc. fail, and when *exhaustion* is a prominent attendant.

Kali Bromatum has been given successfully several times in cholera infantum, when there were *great prostration*, *cool surface* and *symptoms of hydrocephaloid*. Compare *Cinchona* (incipient hydrocephaloid, following prolonged or oft-repeated diarrhœic discharge), *Calcarea Phos.*, *Carbo Veg.*, *Veratrum Album*, *Camphor*, etc.

NOSE.—Returning now to *Ipecacuanha*, we should note another effect of the drug, which is just as characteristic as its action on the bowels, namely, its action on the mucous membrane of the RESPIRATORY TRACT. Thus, it may be used in coryza. The nose feels, as if stuffed up; there is often epistaxis, loss of smell, nausea and some catarrh of the bronchial mucous membrane.

You may compare here *Allium Cepa*, which is *an excellent remedy for simple nasal catarrh*, when the nasal secretion is watery and acrid and the lachrymation mild. There are rough, raw feeling in the throat, and cough provoked by tickling in the larynx. I may say in qualifying these symptoms of *Allium*, that *although it quickly stops the nasal catarrh, it frequently seems to drive the trouble to the chest*. *Phosphorus* appears to stop this action of *Allium Cepa*.

Euphrasia is very similar to *Allium Cepa* in nasal catarrh. Here, however, we have *excoriating lachrymation* and *bland nasal discharge*.

Arsenicum Album often follows *Ipecacuanha*, in the catarrhs of *fat, chubby children*. The nasal discharge is apt to be watery, hot and burning, causing redness and excoriation of the upper lip. Besides, there is *violent and spasmodic sneezing*.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—Affecting prominently, as *Ipecacuanha* does, the PNEUMO-GASTRIC NERVES, we should expect it to be useful in affections which involve these nerves, such as asthma, in which disease it is indicated, when there is a *sensation as of constriction of the chest*, worse from the least motion. When the patient coughs, you hear the rattling of mucus in the chest, yet none is expectorated. Especially will you find this kind of asthma calling for *Ipecacuanha* in stout persons of lax fibre, either

adult or child, who are particularly sensitive to a warm moist atmosphere.

Very similar to *Ipecacuanha* in asthma, is *Arsenicum Album*, which often follows it well either in catarrhal or nervous asthma.

Cuprum Metallicum is useful in asthma, when the spasmodic element predominates. The face gets blue; there is constriction of the throat; and the patient almost goes into convulsions.

Another drug closely allied to *Ipecacuanha* is *Lobelia Inflata*. This has, with the asthma, a weak sensation in the epigastrium, spreading up into the chest, nausea, profuse salivation and a feeling as of a lump in the stomach.

Ipecacuanha is one of the best remedies we have for broncho-pneumonia or capillary bronchitis in infants, especially if caused by the kind of weather I have described. There is a great accumulation of mucus in the chest. The examining ear hears râles all through the chest, both anteriorly and posteriorly. The cough is spasmodic and usually attended with vomiting of phlegm. There may be fever and *Ipecacuanha* still be indicated. The child may have difficulty in breathing, from the marked accumulation of mucus in the chest. In such cases, I have used the remedy in all potencies, that is to say, from the third to the twenty thousandth, and I have been well satisfied with its action. When *Ipecacuanha* is indicated, the stage for giving *Aconite* has passed, because exudation has begun. If you adhere to the principles of Homœopathy, you will not give *Aconite* and *Ipecacuanha*, in alternation. After giving *Ipecacuanha*, you will notice that the mucus does not adhere so firmly to the walls of the bronchial tubes, but it becomes less tenacious and is raised more readily.

Let me warn you that, there are two or three changes of symptoms, which will call for concordant remedies. One of these changes calls for *Antimonium Tartaricum*, and that is when the cough grows less and less frequent, the quantity of mucus in the chest not diminishing in amount. The infrequency of the cough is not a good symptom, although the mother will think so. The chest is so filled with mucus that, the child cannot cough. He grows more and more drowsy. In giving *Antimonium Tartaricum* in these cases, give it in frequent doses, until the cough increases.

Another change calls for *Phosphorus*. This should be given, when the inflammatory symptoms increase, the substance of the lungs becomes more and more involved and pneumonia supervenes. Then *Ipecacuanha*

ceases to be the remedy. Any one, who practises in the colder parts of the country, will find these catarrhs frequent, and with *Aconite*, *Ipecacuanha*, *Antimonium Tartaricum* and *Phosphorus*, he can manage the great majority of his cases.

Still other remedies may be needed. In some cases *Antimonium Tartaricum*—though apparently well-indicated—*fails to control* the symptoms. Then we may have recourse to *Sulphur*, which produces in the healthy a catarrh of the bronchial mucous membrane, with loud râles all through the chest, particularly in the left lung. *Especially is it indicated when there is atelectasis*. I have used *Sulphur* with great success in just such cases.

Another remedy is *Terebinthina*, which I have used *when the child was drowsy, and the lungs seemed to be all clogged up*. The urine is apt to be scanty and dark, from the admixture of blood. *Terebinthina must be given repeatedly*.

Still another remedy is *Lycopodium*, which affects more markedly the right lung. Loud râles are heard all through the affected part. The expectoration is thick and yellowish, and there is *fan-like motion of the alæ nasi*.

We may be called upon to give *Ipecacuanha* frequently in whooping cough, by virtue of the spasmodic character of the cough and the action of the drug on the pneumo-gastric nerve. You will find in addition to the symptoms already mentioned, that *spasmodic convulsive symptoms are present*. During the cough the child *stiffens and becomes rigid*, from tonic spasm of the extensor muscles, and loses its breath and turns pale or blue in the face. Finally *it relaxes and vomits phlegm, which of course relieves*. While *Ipecacuanha* is of excellent service here, you are reminded of two other drugs, which are similar.

One of these is *Cina*, which I must ask you to remember as being something more than a mere worm remedy. This remedy is useful in whooping cough, with the same kind of rigidity that I have described for *Ipecacuanha*, but there is in addition *a clucking sound in the œsophagus, as the child goes out of the paroxysm*. If, in addition to this symptom, you also have *grinding of the teeth*, *Cina* is certainly a better remedy than *Ipecacuanha*.

Cuprum Metallicum is the COMPLEMENT of *Ipecacuanha* in spasmodic affections and in whooping cough. It is *especially indicated in convulsions from worms, and during the course of whooping cough*. Spasms of the flexors predominate.

In FEVERS, we may use *Ipecacuanha*, especially in those of an *intermittent* type. It is *one of the best drugs to give when your case is mixed up*. It is *particularly indicated*, when there is a *short chill, followed by long-lasting fever with nausea and vomiting, especially after the abuse of Quinine*.

URINARY ORGANS.—*Ipecacuanha* is an excellent drug for *hæmaturia*—for hæmorrhage from the kidneys—when the trouble is attended with *nausea, oppression of the chest, hard breathing and cutting pains in the abdomen*.

EYES.—In some cases, those who work in *Ipecacuanha* are affected with a violent inflammation of the conjunctiva. Now, this fact led Dr. Jousset to apply the drug in the treatment of ophthalmia, and he claims *many cures with it*, in the intense conjunctivitis of scrofulous children. There are tearing pains in and about the eyes and copious lachrymation. Tears gush forth every time the lids are separated (*Apis, Conium, Merc. Cor. and Rhus Tox.*). When however, there is *marked keratitis*, he *prefers Apis*.

MIND.—In closing, let me give you the *Ipecacuanha* temperament. Studied as a Homœopathic remedy, you will find it indicated in *patients who are full of desires, they know not for what. The child cries and screams continually. The adult is irritable and morose, holding everything in contempt*.

Bismuth seems to hinder the action of Ipecacuanha.

Opium increases its action on the BRONCHIAL MUCOUS MEMBRANE.

COFFEA ARABICUM

Coffea is extensively used as a beverage. Its alkaloid, *Caffein*, is identical chemically with several others, such as *Theine*, the active principle of *tea*, and is related chemically to the purin bodies, *xanthin, uric acid*, etc.

Caffeine lessens the amount of urea excreted in the urine. It is useful when there is an extra drain on the system—*particularly after hard work in hot weather* at which time the system is doubly exhausted by the fatigue and the heat combined. Then a cup of *coffee is a very good thing*. So, too, it may be used *after loss of sleep, when fatigue is more marked than it is after labor*.

Other things being equal, *coffee* is not so useful for the young as for the old. A man in active business life or one who works hard all day, or an elderly man in whom waste is out of proportion to repair, finds *great benefit from coffee*. In fact, it is almost instinctive on the

part of workmen to fall back on *coffee* as a beverage, because it gives them *what their food will not*—a certain amount of strength and an antidote to the wear and tear of labor.

The effects of *Caffeine* on the system bear a certain resemblance to *Strychnia*. It seems to excite reflex action, and if persistently given, tetanus as well. It produces sudden starting from the slightest touch of the surface of the body (like *Strychnia*), and increased susceptibility to all external impressions. This increased “excito-motor” action explains many of its symptoms. *Violent emotions*—whether of pleasure or of pain—*produce symptoms*. Patients experience *sudden joy, and they are at once sick from the excitement*. They *awake at night, without any desire whatever to return to sleep*.

Coffea also produces an ecstatic state of MIND. Here it finds a concordant remedy in *Cypripedium*. *Especially* is the latter remedy indicated in children, who awake at night from sleep and are unnaturally bright and playful and evince no desire to go to sleep again. Such symptoms are *often preliminary to some brain affection*, which the timely use of *Cypripedium* may avert.

Moreover, *Coffea* has *fear of death*, thus allying it with *Aconite*; this *fear usually being present with the severe pains*. *All pain in the Coffea patient is intolerable*. Even a slight pain causes great complain and crying and whining.

BRAIN.—*Apoplectic congestion* may be cured by *Coffea*, particularly if *an excited state of the mind* has been the cause of the excessive fulness of the cerebral blood-vessels. So, too, an animated conversation—in which the party interested becomes greatly warmed up and has *cerebral congestion*—will call for *Coffea*. This remedy is of value, however, *only in the beginning of these cases*; then it is “all-sufficient.” But, if the trouble goes on to effusion—not inflammatory effusion, but effusion of serum by oozing through the distended capillaries—you *must have recourse to Bella-donna, Bryonia* or some other remedy more adapted to effusion than is *Coffea*.

SKIN.—*Coffea* is also a remedy in *eruptive diseases, when the eruption keeps the patient awake* on account of the excessive itching and burning of the skin; the patient scratches even until the parts bleed. This symptom is due, in the *Coffea* case, to the *hyper-sensitiveness* of the skin.

TEETH.—*Coffea* is often indicated in the *toothache of children* and of *nervous people*. Sometimes you will be led to give *Chamomilla* in these

cases. You find the mental symptoms indicating that drug, yet it does no good, or it affords but partial relief. You may give *Chamomilla* when the face is red, when the child cannot bear the least pain and is cross and irritable, and when *cold water in the mouth relieves for an instant*. But if *cold water relieves permanently*, *Coffea* is the remedy.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—The senses are *all too acute* under *Coffea*, not only the sense of touch but that of sight and of hearing also. Under the stimulating influence of this remedy the patient may see fine print with a degree of distinctness altogether unnatural. Distant noises seem to be magnified.

Coffea has a condition almost the reverse of the hyperæsthetic state. It results from the secondary or depressant action of the drug.

In its effect upon the CIRCULATION, at first it seems to increase the frequency of the pulse, showing that there is increased action of the heart. This is followed later by cardiac depression, with palpitation and irregular pulse. It *must be remembered* that this increased frequency of the pulse is not attended with an increase of force, as under *Aconite*, *Bryonia* and *Baptisia*. So you see that the stimulation is not genuine. On the contrary, it weakens the heart-muscle, so that after awhile, if this drug be given long enough, or if *coffee be indulged in as a beverage to excess*, *the heart exhibits a tendency to dilate*.

ABDOMEN.—We find *Coffea* also indicated in *diarrhœa*, particularly that occurring among house-wives—those who have a great deal of care and trouble in the management of the household.

Remember also the use of *Coffea* for *fatigue, arising from long journeys, especially during hot weather*.

I wish to mention two or three other drugs analogous to *Coffea*, that have recently been proved. *Piper Methysticum*, also called *Kava Kava* and *Awa Samoa*, is largely used in Polynesia as a beverage. It has also been proved as a medicine. Its effects seem to be something like those of *coffee*, for it produces at first a feeling of buoyancy or tension, as though every nerve were *strung* up to its highest pitch. The prover feels that he can work hard without fatigue. If these effects reach their extremes, there is a feeling of mental tension as though the head were large, almost full to bursting. There is dizziness also—dizziness on closing the eyes or on directing the attention to any object. The vessels of the brain, and particularly those about the base of the brain, feel full, as if ligated (that is the symptom given

in the language of the prover). Thus far you see it is somewhat similar to *Coffea*. But the secondary action quickly follows the use of *Piper*, and this reverse effect is characterized by what we may call *brain-fag*. The brain feels tired on awaking, as one feels after being out late at night and losing considerable sleep, or after a hard night's study. There is heavy, dull aching in the head, which is worse from reading, thinking or any use of the mind. The mental symptoms, be they those of excitement or of depression, are *relieved by diversion of the mind*. Further than this, *Piper* seems to produce *convulsions*, and it has *cured* them. The spasms simulate those of catalepsy. The mind is tired and yields to the least pressure. There is over-sensitiveness to all external impressions.

LECTURE XXXVII.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM— SCROPHULARIACEÆ

SCROPHULARIACEÆ	{	<i>Digitalis Purpurea</i>	{	<i>Myrica Cerifera</i>
		<i>Gratiola Officinalis</i>		<i>Spigelia</i>
		<i>Leptandra Virginica</i>		<i>Kalmia</i>
		<i>Euphrasia Officinalis</i>		<i>Helleborus</i>
		<i>Verbascum Thapsus</i>		< <i>China</i>
		<i>Linaria Vulgaris</i>		

From this order of plants we obtain **Digitalis**, **Gratiola**, **Leptandra Virginica**, **Euphrasia**, **Verbascum** and **Linaria**. These drugs are not all thoroughly proved, but those that are well-known are sufficiently distinct to be easily remembered. *The most important member of the group is Digitalis Purpurea.*

DIGITALIS PURPUREA

Digitalis contains among other ingredients two substances—one known as *Digitalin*, the other as *Digitoxin*. The latter is found in larger quantity than the former. *Digitalin* has been proved separately from the *Digitalis*. Its symptomatology, however, is, like most other active principles, very nearly identical with that of the original drug.

STOMACH.—*Digitalis* produces, very early in the proving or in poisoning-cases, among other symptoms *the most distressing nausea and vomiting*. This emesis is often accompanied by a deathly faint, sinking sensation at the pit of the stomach. The surface of the body is often cold, and sometimes covered more or less with cold sweat. The pulse is irregular. These early symptoms of *Digitalis* remind one of several other drugs, notably, *Antimonium Tartaricum*, *Tabacum* and *Lobelia*. It is probable

that these drugs and *Digitalis* all cause this nausea and vomiting by affecting the base of the brain, acting there upon the pneumo-gastric nerves as they leave their origin. Such symptoms as this deathly nausea and vomiting might suggest the use of *Digitalis* in the vomiting attendant upon cerebral disease—in meningitis, for instance, whether the meninges of the cerebrum alone, or of the cerebrum and spinal cord combined, were involved in the inflammation.

The drug may even be used in the nausea and vomiting of pregnancy and in the incipency of abortion. One of the provers—a pregnant woman—took an overdose of *Digitalis*, and in consequence, was seized with this same deathly nausea and a flow of blood from the vagina.

We may also study *Digitalis* in its action on the HEART. Through irritation of the pneumo-gastric nerves, we have inhibition of the heart's action. As a consequence of this effect of the drug, the pulse becomes slow. Arterial tension is greatly increased, probably owing to the action of the drug on the vaso-motor centre, which is supposed to be at the base of the brain: the pulse is, therefore, primarily slow and strong. In addition to the effect of the drug on nervous structure, we must remember that it also affects MUSCULAR TISSUE, both of the striated and non-striated varieties. Thus, it causes weakness of the cardiac tissues. This weakness varies in intensity from simple weakness to complete paralysis of the muscular fibre. Consequently, we may very soon have added to these other symptoms, weakness of the pulse. Every little extra exertion—such as that incurred while rising from a sitting to a standing posture—increases the rapidity of the pulse, but the force of the beat is diminished. This quick pulse may become irregular and even intermittent. With this view, then, of the physiological action of the drug, you may understand the following symptoms of the heart and respiration connected therewith.

But first let me here give you a *word of caution, respecting the use of Digitalis in heart affections. The tendency of this drug, like that of Lachesis and Arsenicum Album, is downward. You must not use it, therefore, indiscriminately or carelessly, but only when you are guided to its selection by the symptoms of the case or you will certainly make your patient worse. In organic diseases of the heart, Digitalis must be used with extreme caution, because it may hasten the period when nature is no longer able to compensate, by hypertrophy of the heart-muscle, for the interference in the circulation. Nature thus may be*

compelled to give out. Then the heart yields to the pressure of the blood within its cavities and begins to dilate; and we shall have the train of symptoms which I intend to describe to you shortly, as belonging to *Digitalis*. *The warning is particularly applicable to the use of the drug in large doses. Given thus it may relieve for a time, but it only hastens the fatal end.* With this word of warning I now proceed to give you in detail the heart symptoms of *Digitalis*.

The HEART feels as though it stood still, and this sensation is attended with great anxiety. There is a sort of indescribable uneasiness in the cardiac region, which may be expressed as a sense of oppression or tightness about the heart, or as an uneasy feeling, with weakness and numbness in the left arm. There is a feeling of goneness or sinking at the epigastrium. This is sometimes relieved by eating, but often comes on worse after eating, particularly after breakfast. There are sharp, sticking pains in the region of the heart. Sometimes there is choking when trying to swallow, from reflex spasm of the glottis. *The PULSE is slow, often slower than the beating of the heart.* In these cases the heart beats so imperfectly that, some of its pulse-waves are not transmitted appreciably to the radial artery at the wrist. Any movement—such as rising from a chair, getting out of bed or increasing the speed in walking—increases the rapidity of the pulse, but causes no increase in the force of its beat. The irregular distribution of the blood, caused by these alterations in the heart's functions, is exhibited in a variety of symptoms. In extreme cases, for instance, we find even cyanosis, which suggests *Digitalis* as a possible remedy for cyanosis neonatorum. The child turns blue and falls into a syncope on the slightest motion, or else it becomes deathly sick, as you see from the expression of the face and from the involuntary gagging. If you can feel the pulse, you will find it irregular both in rhythm and volume; the surface of the body is cool. The borders of the lips are blue or purple. The child is blue around the eyes. The veins, wherever they show through the skin, are seen to be dark.

Other and more common illustrations of the irregular distribution of the blood may be shown in the SLEEP. The patient's sleep is uncomfortable and restless. He dreams a great deal; he starts up from sleep dreaming that he is falling from a great height. Sometimes he awakes with an anxious or distressed feeling, which he may be unable to locate, but which results from the cardiac affection. Mentally, the *Digitalis* patient, besides being anxious, has those gloomy forebodings

incident to heart disease. He has an apprehensive feeling, ill-defined it is true, yet none the less terrible. He is apt to be sad and depressed, as well as anxious. The respiration is, of course, affected by this action of the heart. We frequently find the breathing deep, sighing and slower than normal. This symptom is almost pathognomonic of heart affection. There is often a desire to take a deep breath, but an attempt to do so seems to result in only half-filling the lungs, which do not expand to their full capacity. This is often attended with dry cough, which seems to be excited by deep inspiration. The deeper he attempts to breathe, the more likely is he to cough. This is altogether a bronchial symptom, and comes on from an over-filling of the blood-vessels there. Suffocative spells with painful constriction of the chest, as if internal parts of the chest were grown together, are not uncommon. Sometimes, these attacks force the patient to sit up in order that he may breathe. If these cardiac symptoms are present, you will find *Digitalis* indicated in several varieties of diseases starting remotely from the heart, and yet depending for their existence either directly or indirectly upon the disease of that organ.

DROPSY.—In almost all the affections, in which *Digitalis* may be used, there is present either *a slow pulse* or *a feeble pulse, becoming irregular or quick*. For instance, dropsy may call for *Digitalis*. This dropsy is not of renal origin. You would hardly think of *Digitalis* in dropsy resulting primarily from a liver or kidney disease, but *in that form occurring primarily from cardiac debility*, it is at times an invaluable remedy.

Digitalis may be used with profit in a number of forms of dropsy. You may give it *in anasarca when the surface of the body is bluish*, rather than of the alabaster-like appearance, characteristic of renal dropsies. Local dropsies, too, are present. Thus, you will find *Digitalis* indicated in *hydro-pericardium*, and even *hydro-thorax* and *ascites*, if they are connected with heart disease. In dropsies of the chest, there is a remedy that is often forgotten, and that is the *Sulphate of Mercury* or *Mercurius Sulphuricus*. Especially is this remedy useful when the chest-dropsy occurs from heart or liver disease. When the drug acts well it produces a profuse watery diarrhœa, with great relief to the patient. A very common form of dropsy calling for *Digitalis*, is infiltration of the tissues of the SCROTUM and PENIS. We may even use *Digitalis* in *hydrocele*, when the cardiac symptoms calling for the remedy are present. The urine is often suppressed or very scanty.

This deficiency in the renal secretion depends upon disordered circulation, and not upon primary disease of the kidneys. The urine may be dark-red or albuminous.

We find *Digitalis* causing some LIVER symptoms, which are worthy of notice. I think, however, that *Digitalis* has no direct action on the hepatic cells: it does not appear to affect the bile secretion directly. But in jaundice, in which the primary trouble is a cardiac disease of the type already mentioned, with ashy-white stools, *Digitalis* certainly acts admirably. The liver is enlarged and feels sore, as if bruised. Objectively examined, it is found to be somewhat indurated. With this symptom we have jaundice. The taste is bitter, or at other times, sweetish. The tongue may be perfectly clean, or it may be whitish-yellow. The pulse is slow—even slower than the beating of the heart. Drowsiness may supervene, and even increase to stupor. The stools are of the character above mentioned. The urine is high-colored, from admixture of the bile pigment. The jaundice calling for *Digitalis*, is not that which follows retention of bile or is caused by catarrh of the duodenum or by some obstruction of the biliary ducts, but it is due to an actual functional imperfection of the liver—that organ not taking from the blood the elements which go to form the bile.

A remedy, which here compares favorably with *Digitalis*, is *Myrica Cerifera*, which has the following symptoms: First, despondency, which depends upon the disordered condition of the liver. The symptoms of *Myrica* are similar to those of *Digitalis*, because in each case the jaundice is due to the imperfect formation of bile in the liver, and not to obstruction of the flow. But the two remedies are very different in their absolute effects on the system. With *Digitalis*, the jaundice is traceable to the condition of the heart. With *Myrica*, the case seems to be functional rather than organic. For some reason the bile is not properly formed, and therefore its elements remain in the blood. The heart is affected secondarily, slowness of the pulse thus being produced. The symptoms calling for *Myrica* are these: Despondency; dull, heavy headache, worse in the morning; the eyes and sclerotic have a dirty, dingy, yellowish hue, the lids themselves being abnormally red; the tongue is coated a dirty-yellow. Weak, sinking feeling in the epigastrium after eating. The patient is weak and drowsy, and complains of muscular soreness and aching in the limbs. The pulse is slow, but intensified. The stools are ash-colored. The urine is dark and turbid. You recognize at once the resemblance to *Digitalis*;

but it is more superficial in its action than is that remedy, and would not be suitable for so violent a case as the latter.

In heart affections, you may compare *Digitalis* with a number of remedies, notably, with *Kalmia*, *Arsenicum Album*, *Helleborus* and *Conium*.

Kalmia Latifolia is a drug which belongs to the order ERICACEÆ, along with *Rhododendrom*, *Ledum Palustre* and other remedies. *It is a valuable remedy in rheumatism, when it affects the chest.* The pains in the *Kalmia* affection of the heart are sharp, taking away the breath; the patient almost suffocates—so severe are they. The pains shoot down into the abdomen or stomach; the pulse is slow—almost as slow as that calling for *Digitalis*. *Kalmia* is especially useful when gout or rheumatism shifts from the joints to the heart, especially after external applications to the joints. I refer here especially to the application to the joints, of substances, that are not Homœopathic to the case. If you were giving *Arnica* internally and applying it locally—and if it were the indicated remedy—there would be no danger of metastasis. But, if some one were to apply the tincture of *Aconite* to the affected joint, there would be danger of the inflammation travelling to some more vital part. The *Kalmia* rheumatism, unlike that of *Ledum*, usually travel downward, thus following the direction of its pains.

Helleborus is similar to *Digitalis* in the slowness of the pulse. The respiration is also slow and the temperature of the body is greatly diminished, often being as low as 95° or 96°F. There is generally cerebral disease.

Spigelia also must be compared with *Digitalis*. It has the following symptoms: Sharp pain shooting through the heart to the back, or radiating from the heart and down the arm or over the chest and down the spine; great oppression or anxiety about the heart; palpitation of the heart, worse from any movement of the arm or body; thrilling or purring sensation felt over the cardiac region (this is just such a thrill as you feel when stroking a cat's back, when the animal is purring); blowing sound over the heart. You will find *Spigelia* indicated when these heart symptoms accompany other affections, for instance, neuralgia, particularly if it affects the left side of the face, commencing in the occiput and settling over and in the left eye. That is the *Spigelia* headache. Its aggravation follows the course of the sun. It commences in the morning, reaches its acme at noon, and diminishes towards night. You may also use it in ciliary neuralgia

with these accompanying sympathetic symptoms of the heart. Sharp pain shoots through the eye-ball and radiates in all directions almost driving the patient mad. At other times there is a sensation, as if the eye were being squeezed in a vise, or as if it were enormously enlarged and were being pushed out of the head. It is *one of the chief remedies to be thought of in iritis, with excessive pain*. I wish also to mention a symptom for *Spigelia*, that the late Dr. Jacob Jeanes confirmed many times, and that is *intermittent pulse*. He prescribed this remedy as *an intercurrent*, in many varieties of diseases, when the pulse assumed this character.

Convallaria Majalis presents heart symptoms, associated with uterine symptoms ; soreness in the hypogastrium ; pain in the sacro-iliac synchondrosis, extending down the leg. Itching of the meatus urinarius and vulva.

Another remedy is *Magnolia Grandiflora*, which has sadness ; nervousness ; weak heart, with sensation of constriction in the cardiac region ; worse on walking fast ; and at times the sensation, as if the heart stopped beating.

It will not be unprofitable for us next to study the action of *Digitalis* on the BRAIN. It causes symptoms, which are very much like those of meningitis—even meningitis with effusion or of hydrocephalus, and also of cerebro-spinal meningitis. *The symptoms, from which you will have to decide, are these* : There is throbbing headache, which is referred to the forepart of the head ; delirium, which may be so violent as to simulate mania ; decided errors in vision ; bright balls of fire appear in the field of vision, or, like *Santonine*, objects appear of various colors, as yellow or green. Still later, as the trouble progresses, mental confusion increases and amaurotic congestion of the retina takes place ; the pupils become dilated and fail to respond to light, and finally coma appears. There is great general prostration with coldness of the body, which is covered with a cold sweat. Even in these forms of cerebral diseases, when *Digitalis* is to be your remedy, *the pulse comes in as your chief guide*. If the symptom, buzzing in the ears, should suggest *Cinchona*, I entreat you *not to give it after Digitalis*, for Dr. Hahnemann tells us that, although there is a similarity in the cerebral symptoms and in the weakness, yet the two drugs are *inimical*.

Lastly, we shall speak of the action of *Digitalis* on the URETHRA and (MALE) GENITAL ORGANS. *Digitalis* produces a catarrhal irritation of the BLADDER, particularly about its neck. There are strangury and fre-

quent urging to urinate, especially when the patient is standing or sitting; pressure on the bladder, not relieved by urinating. The patient may also have frequent urging to urinate at night. The urethra is inflamed, so that we have burning in the urethra with purulent discharge, thick in character and bright-yellow in color. Now, if you combine these symptoms with another one, namely, that the glans penis becomes inflamed with copious secretion of thick pus over its surface, you have a perfect picture of *Digitalis* in gonorrhœa. *This form of the trouble, Digitalis will cure—whether the pulse be slow, fast, soft, weak or what not.* Often, too, when *Digitalis* is indicated in this trouble, you will find the prepuce puffed up and infiltrated with serum. Let me say, in passing, that if the prepuce becomes indurated, *Digitalis* will do no good, but *Sulphur* will.

The nearest remedy to *Digitalis* in gonorrhœa is *Mercurius*. This is a good remedy for gonorrhœa, associated with inflammation of the prepuce, but with less œdema and more dark-purplish swelling of the parts, with phimosis or paraphimosis.

Mercurius Corrosivus is good in these cases, when the glans has a dark-red or gangrenous appearance.

In the beginning of these cases of paraphimosis, we may give *Colocynth*, which will sometimes relieve the spasm and enable the prepuce to be drawn forward over the glans.

Petroselinum is to be thought of as an *intercurrent remedy* in gonorrhœal affections, when the neck of the bladder is involved, and there is sudden urgent desire to urinate. It seems, as if the patient can hardly retain his urine until he gets to a convenient place.

Digitalis also produces violent erections, even chordee. It is one of our best remedies for involuntary seminal emissions during sleep, even without dreams. The emissions are followed by great weakness.

LINARIA VULGARIS

This drug acts powerfully upon the SYMPATHETIC NERVES. It may be serviceable in fainting of cardiac origin, when the patient faints dead away without apparent cause. *Linaria* has repeatedly produced this symptom. It is true that, there is some difficulty in confirming such a symptom as this, because, in most cases, the patient quickly returns to consciousness without recourse to any remedy. But, if a patient, who is

subject to frequent attacks of fainting of this kind, is not only relieved, but is cured by taking this drug, you know that this is the result of the remedy.

It also has some action upon the BLADDER, causing and also curing enuresis, with painful urging to urinate.

VERBASCUM

Verbascum is to be thought of as a remedy for catarrhs or colds, when they are associated with neuralgia of the left side of the face, which appears periodically, generally twice a day, the same hour in the morning and afternoon of each day. It is described as a dull pressure on the malar bone as from a finger, with tension of the cheek and numb feeling. It is worse from every change of temperature, especially a change from warm to cold. There are considerable coryza and lachrymation present.

Verbascum has a peculiar cough, which is characteristically laryngeal and tracheal. It could be produced only in a hard unyielding tube, like the larynx or trachea.

The cough is hollow, hoarse, barking or trumpet-like, and is associated with hoarseness, the voice itself being deep and hard—a sort of *basso profundo*. It bears some resemblance to *Drosera*, *Spongia* and *Sulphur*.

GRATIOLA

Gratiola is useful in *diarrhœa*. It produces and cures a profuse yellowish, gushing, watery diarrhœa—comparable to water rushing from a hydrant. This diarrhœa is very common in summer, and seems to have as its exciting cause *excessive drinking of water*, whether it be cold or not. It is concordant with *Croton Tiglium*, *Elatarium*, *Podophyllum* and several other drugs.

LEPTANDRA VIRGINICA

Leptandra Virginica is a drug, which acts prominently on the LIVER. Locally, we find dull aching in the right hypochondrium, in the region of the gall-bladder, and also posteriorly, in the posterior portion of the liver. This aching is often accompanied by soreness. At other times, the congestion is great enough to produce burning distress in and

about the liver. This often spreads to the stomach and abdomen. As accompanying symptoms, we find drowsiness and despondency, which belong to liver affections of this character, and also diarrhœa, in which the stools are *black—almost as black as pitch*. These stools are accompanied by burning, distressing, colicky pain at the umbilicus. In other cases, we have vomiting of bile with this burning distress, and occasionally clay-colored stools. The tongue is coated yellow or more frequently black or dark-brown, and *black down the middle*. With these symptoms present, *Leptandra* may be indicated in bilious and typhoid fevers.

Leptandra resembles *Mercurius*. The main distinction between them is that, *Mercurius* almost always has, characteristically, *tenesmus continuing after stool*. *Leptandra* has not this symptom, although it may have griping colicky pains after stool.

Iris Versicolor should also be mentioned here. This drug irritates the whole alimentary tract; hence, there are burning, serous diarrhœa, even rice-water discharges, cramps and vomiting. In *cholera morbus*, coming at 2 or 3 A.M., it is superior to *Veratrum*. It also produces inflammation of the pancreas. *Leptandra* acts more on the liver; if the stools are not black, they are watery, muddy and worse in the morning after beginning to move.

EUPHRASIA OFFICINALIS

Euphrasia is particularly of use to us as a medicine acting on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, especially the CONJUNCTIVA and the NASAL mucous membrane.

It has long been known as a remedy in affections of the EYES. First, it produces an inflammation of the eye-lids—a blepharitis. The eye-lids become reddened and injected, particularly on their inner surface. They become puffed, red or even dark-red; ulceration takes place, giving us a discharge which is thick and excoriating. The tears themselves are profuse and excoriate the cheeks. There is marked photophobia—the patient cannot bear sunlight. But even more objectionable to him is artificial light. It has been urged by some physicians that, it is splitting hairs in attempting to differentiate between aggravation from sunlight and that from artificial light. I cannot see where this objection has any force, for sunlight and artificial light are very different in their compositions.

Belladonna has aggravation from artificial light, and *Aconite* from sunlight.

In conjunctivitis, *Euphrasia* is sometimes indicated in scrofulous cases. Little blisters or phlyctenulæ form on or near the cornea; the discharges from the eyes are acrid and purulent, and a film of mucus seems to collect over the cornea, causing difficulty in vision. This blurred sight is relieved by wiping the eye or by winking.

We find *Euphrasia* also indicated in conjunctivitis of traumatic origin, when the above symptoms are present. *Arnica*, which is more of a remedy for bruises, has no application to this acrid discharge or to the formation of these little blisters; so, when these form after an injury, *Euphrasia* is the preferable drug.

Although *Euphrasia* affects principally the superficial structures of the eye, we find it indicated in rheumatic iritis. If you examine the eye, you will find that the iris reacts very tardily to light, and the aqueous humor is cloudy, from the admixture of the products of inflammation. The pains are burning, stinging, shooting in character, are worse at night, and are attended with this acrid lachrymation.

NOSE—*Euphrasia* is indicated in coryza, which is perfectly bland, with lachrymation, which is excoriating.

If we compare it with its concordant remedies we will find, beginning with the eye symptoms, that it is a close ally of *Mercurius Solubilis*. Both remedies have this well-marked blepharitis and conjunctivitis coming from cold. But under *Mercurius*, the discharge is thinner than under *Euphrasia*; moreover, *Mercurius* has marked aggravation from the heat of the fire and in damp weather.

Next, we find *Euphrasia* similar to *Arsenicum Album*. Both have the acrid discharge and the formation of phlyctenulæ on the cornea, and both are indicated in scrofulous cases. But *Arsenicum* has more marked burning—burning like fire, especially after midnight. This symptom is frequently—though not always—relieved by the application of hot water. Nor have we in *Euphrasia* the marked restlessness we have in *Arsenicum*.

Another similar drug is *Rhus Toxicodendron*, which has profuse gushing tears, excoriating the cheek; profuse purulent discharge from the eyes. But the pus is thinner under *Rhus*, than it is under *Euphrasia*, *Rhus* more often attacks the right eye; *Euphrasia* attacks either eye. *Rhus* has pains in the rheumatic iritis, darting from the eye through to the occiput, with a great deal of restlessness, agony and tossing about at night and relief from motion and applied heat.

In studying the coryza, we are accustomed to associate *Euphrasia* with *Allium Cepa*. We make this *differentiation* between the two remedies: *Allium Cepa* has *excoriating coryza* and *bland lachrymation*; *Euphrasia*, on the other hand, exhibits *bland coryza* and *acid lachrymation*.

There is still one other application we may make of *Euphrasia*, and that is in paralysis of the third pair of nerves, causing *ptosis*, especially when caused by catching cold, in rheumatic patients. The allies here are *Rhus Toxicodendron* and *Causticum*, both of which have exactly the same symptom. This gives you very nearly the precise position of *Euphrasia* in the treatment of catarrh of the eyes and nose.

SYCOSIS.—We may also make use of the drug in the treatment of condylomata. It is useful in broad, flat condylomata of the anus, of course of sycotic origin. Usually there is some oozing of moisture about them.

LECTURE XXXVIII.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—LEGUMINACEAE

<i>Baptisia Tinctoria</i>	{	<i>Gelsemium</i>
		<i>Rhus Tox., Bryonia</i>
		<i>Arnica, Muriatric Acid, Lachesis, Arsenicum</i>
		<i>Album</i>
		<i>Ailanthus</i>

I have selected for our study today a member of the LEGUMINOUS plants, namely, *Baptisia Tinctoria* or the *Wild Indigo*. *Baptisia* is a drug which has a short history, but an exceedingly interesting one. Our Journals are replete with glowing accounts of cures of typhoid conditions made with it. *Baptisia* causes, in general, the changes in the blood, both quantitative and qualitative, which are exhibited in typhoid fever. *The offensive exhalations, and the mental and nervous phenomena which it develops, are characteristic of this disease. Baptisia is suitable to all stages of typhoid, early or late.* Its symptoms I will divide into two classes: First, those which indicate the remedy *early* in typhoid affections, and, secondly, those which call for it *late*. The drug may, of course, be indicated even if all the following symptoms are not present in any one case. But I shall give you the characteristic symptoms of the remedy and *unless several of these are present, it would not be proper to give Baptisia.* These symptoms are as follows: Excitement of the brain, just such as precedes delirium; wild, wandering feeling; the patient cannot confine his mind to any one subject; restlessness, constant desire to move from place to place; and disturbed sleep. The patient awakes at 2 or 3 o'clock in the morning, and then is so restless that he tosses about and is unable to sleep any longer. During sleep, his dreams are of the most extravagant character. He dreams that he is chained to the bed, or that he is swimming in a river or undergoing some ordeal which makes a great demand on his strength. He may suffer from nightmare, from which he awakes with a sensation as though the room were insufferably hot, making breathing almost impossible. If he still has strength, he

goes to the open window to get air. Now, this is not a true asthma—it is not due to a spasmodic contraction of the bronchioles. There is a fulness of the chest, causing this oppressed feeling. One prover described the symptom, not as a true difficulty of breathing, but as a feeling as though he had not strength to lift his chest.

MIND.—The patient makes frequent errors as to his own person, supposing at times that he is double or that his body is scattered about and that he must toss about the bed to collect the pieces. Now, these evidences of nervous excitement are accompanied by excessive prostration; the back and limbs ache; the back feels stiff; the patient feels tired and bruised all over; he complains of the bed feeling too hard; this makes him restless, and he tosses about the bed to find a softer spot; weakness develops, progressing so far that he becomes unable to walk; he suffers from an indescribable weak or faint feeling, with or without vertigo.

FACE, EYES & TONGUE.—The **FACE** is hot and flushed, and has a heavy, besotted look, as in the case of one intoxicated. The **EYES**, also, are heavy and stupid in appearance. The **TONGUE** is at first white or slightly yellowish; frequently too, the papillæ are raised and project through this whitish or yellow coating. The edges of the tongue are of a deep-red color.

HEAD.—There is a dull, heavy headache, with the sensation, as if the head would be pressed in; sometimes the pressure in the forehead seems to go down into the root of the nose. Again, the patient complains of a sensation, which he describes “as though the skin of the forehead were being pulled back towards the occiput.” This is evidently due to tonic contraction of the occipito-frontalis muscle. At other times the patient simply describes the sensation as though the skin of the forehead were tense or tight or drawn. These symptoms of the head are often accompanied by a numb, tingling feeling in the forehead or scalp. At other times the head feels enormously large.

FEVER.—The *typhoid type of fever is very characteristic of Baptisia*, it being one of the few remedies which actually produce this type of fever. There is always an increase of temperature. The pulse is usually accelerated, in direct proportion to the intensity of the fever. *Even in the early stages of typhoid fever, you may find Baptisia indicated by the abdominal symptoms, slight sensitiveness in the ileo-cæcal region, and yellow putrescent stools.* These, then, are the symptoms calling for the *early exhibition of Baptisia in typhoid fever.*

I can say confidently that, if you select the drug on its Homœopathic

indications as just outlined, you will succeed in aborting a large percentage of typhoid states. I say this despite the assertions of many other physicians, who have argued to the contrary. *The properly-selected drug will abort typhoid fever.* The disease need not run its course, as prominent old school authorities claim it must necessarily do.

Later in the course of the disease—during the second or third week, you will find Baptisia indicated when the prostration is profound. The patient is in a stupor. He falls asleep while answering questions. His face is now dark-red in color and has, more marked than ever, this heavy, besotted look. The tongue has changed its yellow or white coating to one which has a brown streak down the centre, the edges of the organ still remaining red. *All the exhalations and discharges from the patient are exceedingly offensive.* The teeth are covered with sordes, having an offensive odor. The breath is fœtid. The stools are yellowish or dark, and are horribly putrid. The urine and sweat are both offensive. So you see, *Baptisia* applies to cases in which there is an evident decomposition of vital fluids and rapid disintegration of tissue.

To give *Baptisia* its legitimate position among other typhoid remedies, it will be necessary to compare it with those nearest like it in symptomatology. The first of these remedies, to which I shall call your attention, is *Gelsemium*. This usually precedes *Baptisia*, when there are malaise and muscular soreness, and the patient suffers from chills and “creeps”, which go down the back. This is on the *first day*, remember. In the afternoon comes the fever with accelerated pulse, this being full and flowing—not tense and resisting, as under *Aconite*. *The fever is usually associated with drowsiness*; the face is red in color, uniformly suffused; and even as early in the case as this there may be *prostration*. *Gelsemium* causes paralysis of the motor nerves, hence there must be *weakness of the muscles*. By the next afternoon, if the fever rises despite *Gelsemium*, you may change to *Baptisia*, provided the above-mentioned symptoms develop. The reason why I dwell on the relations of these two drugs is, because of the great similarity of their symptoms. Both of them have this intense muscular soreness and prostration; both have drowsiness and nervous excitement, with prostration; both have this feeling of expansion, as though the head or some part of the body were enormously enlarged; and both have the afternoon exacerbation of the fever. The relation between the two drugs is one of *degree* or *intensity*. *Gelsemium* is the *milder-acting drug* of the two.

Another remedy which is not unlike *Baptisia* is *Rhus Tox.* Like *Baptisia*, *Rhus* has restlessness, brown tongue and soreness of the muscles. I must confess that, the distinction between the two remedies is not always easy. Formerly, *Rhus* held an undisputed sway in almost all diseases which threatened to assume a typhoid type, whether the disease was diphtheria, scarlatina, peritonitis or pneumonia. Now, this honour is shared with *Baptisia*. The main differences between the two drugs, briefly given, are these : *Rhus* has restlessness, caused more by rheumatoid pains than by muscular soreness alone. The tongue, under *Rhus*, has a red, triangular tip, which is not noticed under *Baptisia*. Delirium is of a low, muttering character under *Rhus*, unaccompanied, so far as I know, by these delusions respecting personal identity. Neither are the putrid discharges of *Rhus Tox.* quite so offensive as those of *Baptisia*. If diarrhœa progresses to a severe type under *Rhus*, the stools are watery, sometimes bloody and involuntary. Besides, the *pneumonic symptoms*, which often complicate typhoid fever, are more prominent under *Rhus*.

Arnica claims a relationship with *Baptisia*. It is similar to the latter remedy in the stupor, in the intolerance of the bed (the patient complaining that it feels too hard) and in the falling asleep while answering questions. *Arnica*, I think, is more suitable when there is a tendency to apoplectic congestion, and when the stupor is so profound that both stools and urine are passed involuntarily. The intensity of the involvement of the brain is shown by the loud, snoring respiration. Then, too, in *Arnica* we find *suggillations*, sometimes called ecchymoses.

Lachesis also comes forward as similar to *Baptisia*. You will recognize the resemblances between the two remedies in the offensiveness of the discharges, in the putridity of the exhalations and in the excessive prostration. I believe that, I have seen apparently hopeless cases react under the benign influence of this remedy. As an animal poison, I think it penetrates more deeply than *Baptisia*, and, in consequence, should be called for in worse cases. It may be distinguished by the following symptoms : Trembling of the tongue when attempting to protrude it ; the tongue catches on the teeth during the act. When he succeeds in getting it out, it hangs there tremblingly, and he may not even have sense enough to draw it in again. *Hæmorrhages* are frequent in the *Lachesis* patient. Blood may escape from almost every orifice of the body. The lips crack and ooze a dark or blackish blood. Dark blood escape from the bowels. This, after standing a while, deposits a sediment, which looks like charred straw. In severe cases there is marked

intolerance to light pressure. Even when the sensorium appears to be perfectly benumbed, the patient resists the slightest touch about the neck. In still worse cases, you will have to *distinguish* it from *Baptisia*, when there are *approaching cerebral paralysis, dropping of the lower jaw and involuntary discharges.*

Muriatic Acid bears some resemblance to *Baptisia* in the great prostration, in the decomposition of fluids and in the low form of delirium. But, the general character of its symptoms is not sufficiently similar to those of the other remedy to make a distinction difficult. The *Muriatic Acid* *weakness is so great that, the patient is unable to make the slight exertion required to maintain the head on the pillow; he therefore, slides down to the foot of the bed.*

ABDOMEN.—Now, a word about *Baptisia* in diseases other than typhoid fever. In such affections, it is indicated by the symptoms already mentioned. In dysentery, you will have to give it, when the discharges are offensive, bloody and are attended by tenesmus, but with a significant *absence of pain*, showing an alarming depression of vitality.

LUNGS.—*Baptisia* comes into play in the treatment of phthisis. It is especially useful during the *later stages* of the disease in relieving the fever, *particularly when it increases in the afternoon*, with slight drowsiness, thick speech and bewilderment of mind.

THROAT.—*Baptisia* has proved itself *one of our best remedies* in diphtheria, when it has assumed a *typhoid type*. Some of the symptoms, already mentioned, will be present. The mouth is excessively putrid. The membrane is dark and exhibits a gangrenous tendency. Sometimes, early in the disease, you will observe this characteristic: *The patient can swallow only liquids.* Give him milk and he will drink it. Give him solid food and he rejects it at once.

Ailanthus is to be compared with *Baptisia* in typhoid conditions, in scarlatina and in diphtheria. It produces even *more profound stupor* than the latter remedy. There is a well-marked, *excoriating, watery discharge from the nose*, making the upper lip sore. The rash, if any exist, is of a *livid purplish hue*, thus denoting the poisoned state of the blood.

I wish to impress upon you the need of correlating properly in your mind *Gelsemium, Baptisia, Rhus Tox.* and *Lachesis*. These remedies present so many distinct clinical picture, which, when recalled in time of necessity and used according to their symptomatic indications, form a *quartette invaluable in the treatment of disease.*

LECTURE XXXIX.

THE VEGETABLE KINGDOM—SOLANACEÆ

SOLANACEÆ	<i>Belladonna</i>	}	Mydriatic and Acro-narcotic
	<i>Hyoscyamus</i>		
	<i>Stramonium</i>		
	<i>Solanum Nigrum</i>	}	
	<i>Tabacum</i>		
	<i>Dulcamara</i>		
	<i>Capsicum</i> —Acrid		

The drugs composing this group of remedies present great symptomatic similarity. The first three remedies on the list are continually in use, even in an average practice. There is scarcely a symptom of one of them which cannot be found under one of the others. The resemblances are, in fact, perplexingly similar.

I have arranged the remedies on the board, not botanically, but rather according to their medicinal relations. For instance, the first four on the list attack prominently the brain and have narcotic properties; they are, therefore, placed in one group. Then, we have **Tabacum**, which also has narcotic properties, but which acts also on other parts of the body besides the brain. Next comes **Dulcamara**, which contains a small quantity of *Solanine*, and is only slightly narcotic. A large quantity of this drug would be required to develop the soporific effects, which can be obtained from **Stramonium** or **Hyoscyamus**. Lastly, we have **Capsicum**, which is decidedly irritant or acrid. Placed on the skin, it produces blister or acts as a counter-irritant. It has possibly some narcotic effects, but it differs almost entirely from the other members of the group.

The resemblances between the first three members of the group are so great—in fact, the drugs are so nearly “*idem*” that *it is not well to follow one with the other*. There are some symptoms of *Belladonna* and *Hyoscyamus* which are opposite, not so much in the phraseology by which they are expressed—for they may read almost exactly alike, but

in fact they are the results, acting in opposite directions; consequently, they sometimes serve to antidote each other. Especially is this true of the skin symptoms.

BELLADONNA

<i>Belladonna</i>	{	SPHINCTERS contract	
		NERVES	Irritates the centres
			Irritates, then paralyzes the peripheries
			Disturbs the CIRCULATION; worse in the BRAIN
			Disturbs the CIRCULATION; FEVER
		Ailments	{ Violent, sudden Usually with brain symptoms
		Inflammation	
		Hyperæmia, with tendency upward	
		BRAIN-cells	

Belladonna or the *Deadly Nightshade*, was known to the medical world as early as 1500 A.D. The Venetians named the plant "*Herba Bella donna*," from the circumstance that the ladies used it distilled in water, as a cosmetic to brighten the eyes and flush the cheeks. The plant, especially the leaves, yields the well-known alkaloid *Atropine*; the root, too, contains *Atropine*, although in variable proportions. *Belladonna* is intensely poisonous to man, though herbivorous animals may eat it with impunity.

Studied as a poison, *Belladonna* causes the following symptoms: Eyes dry and injected; face red, turgid and hot; skin scarlet or studded with papillæ, all but identical with those in scarlatina; violent congestion, especially of the head; mouth and throat distressingly dry; this last sensation extends downwards, compelling frequent swallowing and suffocative spasms of the fauces and glottis. Thirst is violent, yet water aggravates; there are vertigo, confusion, hallucination and finally stupor. The pupils are so markedly dilated, that the iris is hardly visible.* There are jactitation of the muscles and convulsions. Such poisoning cases are not uncommon in Europe, where the plant is

* *Belladonna* dilates the pupil by stimulating the sympathetic; *Physostigma* contracts it by stimulating the third cranial nerve; *Gelsemium* dilates it by paralyzing the third cranial nerve.

native and where its berries have been mistaken for cherries. In this country, too, it has been taken accidentally, and also employed in attempts at suicide. To ANTIDOTE it, use the stomach-pump, emetics of hot *mustard-water* and *strong coffee* without milk or sugar.

Belladonna as a Homœopathic remedy is almost as old as the art itself. Our symptomatology from provings and poisoning cases enables us to employ the drug with mathematical certainty, so far as its selection is concerned. But like all polychrests, it is abused by hurried and careless practitioners, and so is often given when its resemblance to the cases under treatment is only superficial and partial. *Of all drugs, it has the power of producing opposite effects most markedly.*

Belladonna has been so often mentioned in the preceding Lectures of this course, in comparing it with other drugs, that you are already somewhat familiar with it. For this reason, many of the symptoms of the drug may be passed over in brief review. But, first of all let me tell you something of *the general character of Belladonna*. It seems to be *best-suited to rather fleshy and phlegmatic persons of a plethoric habit, who are subject to congestions, especially of the head*. This is something like the constitution of *Calcarea Ostrearum*, but *Belladonna* has not the *pallor* of that remedy. The *Belladonna* patients are *pleasant and jolly enough when well, but they become exceedingly irritable and overbearing when ill*. This pleasant sociability which makes them so companionable, seems to be converted into the opposite condition, when they are afflicted with disease. It is also suited to *precocious children, with big head and small body, who may be scrofulous, with a tendency to swelling of the lips and enlargement of glands*. They learn things rapidly; sleep is unnatural; the head is hot and the cheeks red; they scream out during sleep. *Belladonna*, when it is to be used for children, demands the presence of some cerebral symptoms. There must be some irritation of the brain, as shown by jerking of the limbs, irritability and fretfulness or even some absolute meningeal inflammation.

A peculiarity of *Belladonna* is its faculty of exciting *constriction of the circular fibres of blood-vessels, contraction of sphincters, etc.* This universal quality of *Belladonna* is exemplified in the constriction of the THROAT, worse from liquids; constriction of the ANUS, which, with tenesmic urging and pressing in the RECTUM, suggests the drug in dysentery; spasmodic constriction of the OS UTERI, retarding labor; and ineffectual or frequent urging to urinate, with scanty discharge.

The diseases in which *Belladonna* is indicated is *acute, sudden and violent*. The very rapidity of the onset of the trouble should at once suggest *Belladonna*. For example, a child is perfectly well on going to bed. A few hours afterwards, it begins to scream out during sleep, and is soon aroused with violent symptoms, such as jerking of the limbs, irritation of the brain, restlessness, inability to lie still and ceaseless motion, especially of the arms. All these symptoms suggest *Belladonna*.

Again, if *inflammations* come *suddenly* and are *violent* or almost *overwhelming* in their intensity, *Belladonna* is suggested. We may think of it in *abscess*, when *pus develops with lightning-like rapidity*—whether it be an abscess of the tonsil, a boil or any other kind of abscess. Hence, we find it indicated in phlegmonous erysipelas, which quickly, goes on to suppuration. The affected parts become greatly swollen. Pus works its way through the tissues between the various muscles. *The very suddenness of the attack suggests Belladonna*. The pains are quite consistent with this character of the drug. They come suddenly and last a greater or less length of time, and then cease as suddenly as they began. So much for the general character of *Belladonna*.

MUSCLES & JOINTS.—*Belladonna* acts on the MUSCULAR TISSUE and on the JOINTS. It is *one of our best remedies in acute and chronic rheumatism*. The pains are cutting and tearing—running along the limbs like lightning. The joints are swollen, red and shining; streaks of red radiate from the inflamed joint; rheumatic fever, with pains attacking the nape of the neck, shoulders and upper arms. It is *one of the best remedies in rheumatic stiff-neck*, caused by cutting the hair, getting the head wet or sitting with the head and neck exposed to a draught.

The action of *Belladonna* on the BRAIN *must* be understood before we proceed further. In reviewing the symptoms of the drug, it seems to me that it does not develop positive inflammation of the meninges, but rather the collateral symptoms of the inflammation only. Thus, *Aconite* causes an absolute inflammation of the meninges, with an increase of exudation; *Bryonia* causes inflammation, with an exudation of leucocytes and blood-plasma, constituting complete inflammation. But *Belladonna* seems rather to provoke *congestion* only. The surcharged blood-vessels seem to have ruptured, producing little reddish spots or ecchymoses in the tissues, thus exciting a congestive irritation of the brain beneath the membrane. If exudation follows this congestive irritation, the exudate is serous, and is just the kind

that results from venous congestion. It is not the inflammatory exudation, rich in plasma, which is pictured under *Bryonia*, *Apis* and *Sulphur*.

Nevertheless, *Belladonna* produces so many collateral symptoms of cerebral irritation, that we find its use indispensable in this condition. In the first place, it causes congestion of the head. In its milder form, this may be simply a feeling of heat about the head, the feet being cold. At other times and in more violent forms, we find the face red and the whites of the eyes somewhat injected. The patient complains of a severe throbbing headache. He may be either drowsy or very wakeful. Frequently these latter symptoms alternate, that is, at times the patient is drowsy and falls into a heavy slumber, awaking later with a start and crying out or giving some other evidence of cerebral irritation, such as jerking of the limbs and twitching of individual muscles. As this form of irritation advances, we find the eyes very red, the whites of the eyes looking almost like raw beef. The carotid arteries throb so violently that their pulsations are plainly visible to the naked eye. This congestion proceeds to an inflammatory irritation. We find intense throbbing in the head, with sharp shooting pains, making the patient scream or cringe, so violent are they. These pains come almost like a flash and disappear as suddenly as they came. At first the patient cannot sleep. He is in the unfortunate predicament of being *sleepy, yet unable to sleep*. As the symptoms advance, especially in children, there is boring of the head into the pillow; the head is thrown backward and there is rolling of the head from side to side. Some squint is noticed. The pupils are dilated. There is grinding of the teeth. The face is now bright-red or else the congestion is so violent as to make it almost purple. If the patient is a child, whose anterior fontanelle has not yet closed, you can feel it tense and bulging, above the convexity of the skull, throbbing and thumping with each pulsation of the heart. Convulsions often ensue, particularly in children, and these convulsions are very violent, distorting the body in every conceivable manner—opisthotonos predominating. The urine is either scanty or suppressed. Now, the various symptoms, subjective and objective, which belong to this condition are: First, jerking in sleep or even when awake; on closing his eyes the patient is very apt to see abnormal visions. These usually disappear on opening the eyes. At other times, he has a sensation as though he were falling; the patient, if a child, suddenly arouses from sleep, clutches at the air and

trembles as if from fear. Sometimes this symptom is due to dreams; at other times, it comes from severe pain in the head, which, by its intensity, wakens the child in great alarm. At still other times, it results from the sensation, as if the child were falling.

Sometimes we find the patients with this cerebral irritation lying in a stupor. They can scarcely be aroused, and when aroused, they are always violent, tossing about, striking those near them and tearing their clothes. All these are evidences of cerebral excitement, which, if not due to actual cerebral inflammation, at least approach that condition.

In inflammation of the brain or its membranes, *Belladonna* must give place to other drugs when exudation takes place, whether the meningitis be simple or tuberculous. There is very little relation between *Belladonna* and tuberculous meningitis. Tuberculous meningitis is slow in its course. Thus, we have suggested at once *Sulphur*, *Calcarea Ostrearum*, *Apis* and other remedies deeper and slower-acting than *Belladonna*. Then again, when exudation has taken place, as indicated by the persistence of the rolling of the head and sudden shrieking we know that we must resort to other remedies, principally to *Apis*. *Bryonia*, too, often comes in after *Belladonna*, when the face is flushed red or is alternately red and pale. The slightest attempt to move the child makes it shriek with pain. The pupils do not react readily to light. The child moves the mouth as though it were chewing or sucking. The resemblances between the two remedies are so great as to make a selection often perplexing. Both remedies have haste in drinking water, both have crying out with pain, both have aggravation from motion and both have constipation. At times you will find it very difficult to distinguish between the two.

FEVERS.—To separate *Belladonna* from *Aconite* is easier. The fevers caused by the two drugs are distinguished in the following manner: *Belladonna* does not produce fever primarily from its action on the sympathetic nervous system; *Aconite* does do this. *Belladonna* acts secondarily on the sympathetic and primarily on the cerebro-spinal nervous system, hence is of use only when that system is involved, which in children occurs very early in the case. In adults, it is apt to commence as a fever, cerebral symptoms ensuing; thus *Belladonna* becomes the remedy. In the beginning of fever, *Aconite* is preferable when there is violent anguish of mind, with restlessness, tossing about, fear of death, dry, hot skin, full, bounding pulse, some hallucinations, some crying out in sleep and some muttering or foolish talk, which

belongs to the fever. These *cerebral symptoms result from the high temperature* and not from direct inflammation of the brain. But suppose this case goes on until the *brain becomes involved*. The skin *becomes so hot that it almost burns the examining hand, or, if you raise the bed-clothes, a hot steam seems to come forth from the patient*. That is the kind of heat that belongs to *Belladonna*. At other times *hot sweat, particularly about the head and face*, accompanies this heat. You see the sweat standing out in beads on the forehead, and if you feel it, you will find that it is hot. This is not at all characteristic of *Aconite*. The two remedies may be, further *distinguished* by the fact that, *Belladonna* has *jerking in sleep, hallucinations, visions and courting of death rather than fear of it*. This is often the case in rheumatic fever. The whole system seems to be involved, producing general fever with pain in the joints, flying about from place to place. This fever is almost always associated with profuse sour sweat, which gives no relief whatever. The patient seems to soak everything about him with the sweat, and the more he sweats the less sign is there of improvement. *Aconite* does no good here, but *Belladonna* does.

When the fever has subsided somewhat, and the sweat still continues, *Mercurius* is the proper remedy to follow.

In TYPHOID types of fever, *Belladonna* is indicated sometimes *in the beginning* of the disease. It is indicated in the stage of excitement—*when the congestion of the brain predominates*. We find furious delirium, with screaming out and violent efforts to escape from the bed or the house. The face is red, either a bright or deep-red, bordering on purple; the pupils are dilated and the eyes injected. The patient is full of fear, imagining that all sorts of accidents are about to happen to him. The urine is scanty, and when passed it is usually a bright deep-yellow, with or without sediment. The feet are apt to be cold. The patient now falls into a heavy, snoring sleep; this is not a quiet sleep, for there is apt to be some evidence of cerebral irritation, such as, jerking of muscles, twitching of limbs and crying out. No matter how profound the sleep may be, it is *never* a perfectly quiet stupor; if it is, *Belladonna* is *not* the remedy. You will see from this that *Belladonna* is indicated, *not from any changes in the brain caused by the poisoned blood, but from changes resulting from congestion or inflammation*. When the disease has gone so far as to cause alterations in the fluids of the body, *Belladonna* is decreasingly indicated as these changes advance. Then you should have recourse to such remedies as *Hyoscyamus*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Lachesis* and others.

Sometimes we have a condition differing from the one already described, in which *Belladonna* may be the remedy. *The face is pale*, instead of red. Now, this indication is just as characteristic of *Belladonna* as is the red face. It is usually associated with irritation of the brain and starting in sleep. It occurs usually in summer complaint, during dentition, and in colic and in similar diseases.

The pulse is either full and hard, as under *Aconite* or it is slow. It is slow, when the cerebral congestion is great enough to cause some pressure on the brain. Here, again, you find an illustration of the alternating effects of *Belladonna*. The pulse may be rapid for a while, and then it becomes slow, and so alternates.

HEAD.—The headaches of *Belladonna*, are *nervous and congestive*. The vertigo also is congestive; the patient feels, as if he would pitch forward; or he suddenly falls backward unconscious. The nervous headaches are semi-lateral, *right-sided*, worse from 4 P.M. to 3 A.M., worse from lying down; the brain feels, as if it were swashing about. The headache is worse from light, noise or *any jarring*. Vomiting; can't keep quiet; fidgety. The congestive headaches are of *a throbbing character*, with aggravation from inclining the head towards the part of the brain most markedly congested. The pains are often of a stabbing, shooting character, driving the patient almost wild. When the whole head is affected, the patient sits up with the head supported, so as to keep it from bending; accompanying the headache there is generally a red face and violent throbbing of the carotid arteries. The mind is often affected; the patient becomes delirious, wild and excited, and has all sorts of hallucinations.

EARS.—We have already seen how *Belladonna* may be indicated in inflammation of the brain. It is also *a valuable remedy in inflammation of other parts of the body*. For instance, we find it to be the *best*, though by no means the only remedy, in otitis media or inflammation of the middle ear. This disease will perplex you at times. The symptoms are very severe. The child puts its hands to its head, and you may erroneously presume the trouble to be there. The pains are digging, boring and tearing in character; they are necessarily so on account of the anatomical relations of the parts affected. They come suddenly, and are very violent. They seem to shoot into the other ear or into the head, with buzzing and roaring in the ears. Now, if you examine the ear, you will find the membrana tympani bulging outward, its blood-vessels very much injected; in fact, it presents a highly

inflamed appearance. There is rapid formation of pus, which seeks to escape either by bursting the membrane, by the Eustachian tube or through some internal part. In case, it takes the latter course, it produces alarming, if not fatal symptoms. *It is your duty to recognize this disease early, while there is still a chance of saving the ear. Belladonna is believed to be our best remedy for the disease in its early stages; later, we have other remedies indicated, such as Hepar and Tellurium.*

Tellurium causes inflammation of the middle ear, with rupture of the membrana tympani and pouring out of pus, which may, at first be bland, but soon becomes very offensive, having an odor like that of herring-brine.

In inflammations of the EYES, as in conjunctivitis or scleritis, we find *Belladonna* indicated by the suddenness of the attack, by the severity of the pains and by the violence of the symptoms. There is great intolerance of light. The eye feels, as if enormously swollen. The conjunctiva is bright-red. These symptoms give you a perfect picture of *Belladonna*. It seems to attack the right eye more than the left. It is the intense congestion, which guides us to the selection of *Belladonna* in eye affections; the same remark applies equally, to neuralgias, in and about the eye.

Spigelia has many eye-pains like those of *Belladonna*, but they are left-sided and lack the intense congestion.

Amyl Nitrite is similar to *Belladonna*, being indicated when the eyes and face are red.

Paris Quadrifolia is excellent, when there are pains, as if the eyes were drawn back by strings; the eye-balls feel too large (like *Spigelia*).

Prunus has a crushing pain, or sensation, as if the eyes were pressed asunder, or sharp piercing pains through and around the eye.

GLANDS.—The parotid gland is inflamed by *Belladonna*, especially on the right side; there are stitches, extending into the ear; the gland is swollen, hot and red; the orifice of Steno's duct is painful, as if abraded; the saliva is thick, gluey, yellowish and tenacious; mucus coats the mouth and throat, with a thick, tenacious layer; the tongue is white and fissured.

Belladonna produces inflammation of the THROAT. The *Belladonna* tongue is usually bright-red, the papillæ are enlarged or elevated, giving it a resemblance to the strawberry (and hence it has been called the strawberry tongue). At times, you will find the dorsum of the tongue

coated with a thin white layer, through which the enlarged red papillæ show. But, as the case advances, this coating peels off, leaving a bright-red, highly inflamed tongue.

The THROAT is a *prominent point of attack* in the *Belladonna* proving. The inflammation which it develops there, is of a very common kind. Looking into the throat, you will find the FAUCES inflamed and bright-red, the TONSILS, particularly *the right one*, enlarged, with a tendency of the disease to extend towards the left. All these symptoms have the same *rapidity of progress* that we noticed with the *Belladonna* symptoms elsewhere. There is great contraction of the FAUCES and GLOTTIS, so that any attempt to swallow is followed by sudden constriction of the throat and ejection of the food through the nose and mouth. The patient makes an attempt to drink, and the moment the water touches the fauces it is ejected and escapes in any way it can. The patient seems to be worse from swallowing fluids, more so, in fact, than from either saliva or solids. The TONSILS rapidly suppurate; the GLANDS in the neck, externally, are commonly involved, and are to be felt as hard, but very sensitive, kernels in the neck.

Sometimes you will find a pearly-white exudate on the fauces, which is seen to be mucus and not fibrin. There is, therefore, strictly speaking, no resemblance between the *Belladonna* inflammation and that characteristic of diphtheria or membranous croup, so that when *Belladonna* is administered in diphtheria, it *must be indicated on other symptoms* than those belonging to the membrane. The general character of diphtheria is that of blood-poisoning, while *Belladonna does not poison the blood*. When you give *Belladonna* in diphtheria, therefore, *be certain* that it is the remedy or you will lose valuable time. It may, occasionally, be the remedy in the early stages, when *the violence of the attack* calls for it.

Let me here remind you that *Lycopodium* affects the *right* tonsil, that it produces high temperature, crying out during sleep and awaking from sleep cross and irritable. These symptoms we found under *Belladonna* also; so *be sure* when you give the latter remedy, that *Lycopodium* is not the one that is indicated.

Then, again, you should think of *Apis*. *Apis* is a *magnificent remedy* in diphtheria. The exudate is more on the *right* tonsil; the throat is bright-red and rosy; the tongue is red and the fever very high; the skin is dry and hot, the pulse accelerated and the patient very restless.

But, in tonsillitis or quinsy, *Belladonna* stands at the head of the list of remedies. Here it far exceeds *Apis* in its therapeutic value, because it directly attacks the parenchyma of that organ. On the contrary, the inflammation caused by *Apis* is superficial, only involving the mucous surface.

In throat diseases, *Belladonna* forms an interesting little group with *Hepar*, *Mercurius*, *Silicea* and *Sulphur*. When, in spite of the exhibition of *Belladonna*, pus forms in the tonsil, as indicated by rigors and chills and by sharp, lancinating pains with throbbing, you should change from that remedy to *Hepar*. Even then you may be able to prevent abscess-formation.

You should change to *Mercurius*, if pus has already formed. The tonsil is enlarged and encroaches on neighbouring parts and the breathing is labored. When pus has thus shown itself, *Mercurius*, given low and repeatedly, will cause a quick-breaking of the abscess, relieving all the symptoms. If you give *Mercurius* at first, you will greatly lengthen the course of your case.

Sometimes you must have recourse to *Silicea*, when the abscess has discharged and refuses to heal. Pus keeps on forming and grows dark and foetid, and disagreeable to the taste.

In some of these cases *Silicea* fails; then you should interpolate a few doses of *Sulphur*, which generally has the desired effect. It may be also necessary to have recourse to *Fluoric Acid*.

There is another remedy that has been used to some extent, namely, *Amygdala Amara*. The drug causes a dark-red injection of the fauces, uvula and tonsils, with sharp pains, causing considerable difficulty in swallowing; sometimes they are so severe as to make the patient cry out. If these symptoms are present, the drug may be used in diphtheria. I have myself cured cases of this disease with *Amygdala Amara* alone, when there were present this dark-red color of the throat, the sudden sharp pains and marked general prostration. *Amygdala* also develops the prostrated, tired feeling, which is incident to the first days of diphtheria.

ÆSOPHAGUS.—*Belladonna* is of use in œsophagitis, with sense of constriction; there are painful swallowing and breathing. *Veratrum Viride*, *Rhus Tox.* and *Arsenicum* are also remedies sometimes indicated in œsophagitis.

STOMACH.—In GASTRIC symptoms, *Belladonna* is called for when there are cramp-like pains in the stomach, worse during a meal; stitching pains; must bend backward and hold the breath; burning. These gastralgic pains always go through to the spine. Pressure is a prominent gastric

symptom: it is worse after eating and comes also at times when walking.

Calcarea Ostrearum has pressure as of a stone, worse from motion.

Chininum Arsenicum has caused and cured pressure in the solar plexus, with tender spine just behind it.

Bismuth has gastralgia, going from throat to the spine, relieved by bending backward. It thus closely simulates the *Belladonna* case, but lacks the extreme nervous and febrile excitement; *Bismuth* is inclined to be cold, with pale face, although the pain may be accompanied by anxiety and restlessness.

In inflammation about the ABDOMEN, we sometimes find *Belladonna* the remedy; for instance, in peritonitis, whether accompanied by metritis or not, and whether or not it is of puerperal origin. The symptoms which call for it are: Commencing tympanites; the abdomen is swollen like a drum, and very sensitive to touch, so much so, in fact, that the patient wants all the bed-clothing removed. The least jarring in the room makes her worse. For instance, if you should unexpectedly kick your foot against the bed in walking near her, you cause her to wince and complain bitterly of pain. You will also notice the pungent heat, of which I have already spoken. The abdomen feels extremely hot to your hand. On raising the bed-clothes there appears to issue forth the hot steam, to which reference has already been made. There is marked cerebral irritation. The lochial discharge is apt to be scanty or suppressed.

Tilia Europea is a drug, that I feel certain, has not received due credit from the profession. It is useful in puerperal metritis, when there is intense sore feeling about the uterus; there is also marked bearing-down, with hot sweat, which gives no relief.

A remedy very commonly used by Allopaths is *Terebinthina*. Now, the symptoms which this drug has actually produced are: Bearing-down in the uterine region; burning like fire about the hypogastrium; burning on urinating; dark, cloudy, muddy urine. In these cases, the tongue is apt to be dry and red.

For this feeling of soreness in the uterus, Dr. Jeanes used a preparation of honey with salt, *Mel Cum Sale*. He used it in the third or sixth attenuation. His key-note for the selection of the drug was a feeling of soreness in the hypogastric region extending from ilium to ilium. This is an important indication in uterine displacements and in the commencement of metritis.

URINARY ORGANS.—Under *Belladonna*, the URINE is yellow and clear; turbid with red sediment or profuse. There may be involuntary urination in sleep. This latter suggests the use of the drug in children. It will not often disappoint you when the other symptoms concur. There is not a true atony present, but a relaxation of SPHINCTERS and an over-action from the loss of balance of the LONGITUDINAL MUSCULAR FIBRES. There is a feeling in the BLADDER as of a ball rolling there (also *Lachesis* and perhaps *Lycopodium*); tenesmus of the bladder; strangury; dark, turbid and fiery-red urine; frequent desire to urinate, with scanty discharge of urine. In enuresis with actual relaxation, look to *Plantago Major*, *Causiticum*, etc. *Belladonna* may have to be followed in these cases by *Calcarea Ostrearum*, *Sulphur* or *Silicea*. *Kreosotum*, is indicated in enuresis, especially when the patient urinates while dreaming of the act. *Hyoscyamus* should also be considered.

We have next to speak of the action of *Belladonna* on the SKIN. It causes at first an erythema—a bright, scarlet-redness of the skin; the skin becomes exceedingly sensitive to the touch. Sometimes, this erythema consists in a uniform blush over the entire surface of the body, such as we have in the Sydenham variety of scarlatina. At other times, it has an erysipelatous appearance, coming, as it does, in streaks which start from some central point and radiate in all directions, the color usually being very bright, the swelling rapid with early involvement of the cellular tissue beneath the skin, and in some cases rapid formation of pus, which burrows deeply into the cellular tissue. Thus you have a true picture of phlegmonous erysipelas. With these symptoms you do not often find development of vesicles or pustules. Instead of this, you find the surface smooth, shining and tense. Pains are violent and sharp. They are of a lancinating and stinging character, and are usually associated with great deal of throbbing, particularly if the deeper parts are involved in the inflammation.

If the erysipelas should attack the face, it almost always begins on the right side, with a tendency to extend towards the left. There is almost always a tendency to cerebral irritation. The younger the patient, the greater is this tendency manifested. Do not confound this cerebral irritation with metastasis of erysipelas to the brain. It is a simple irritation caused either by the amount of fever, by the severity of the pain or by the poisoning of the blood, or possibly all three; but it is not a true metastasis. If metastasis should take place, *Belladonna* may still be called for. If, however, *Belladonna* fail in these cases, we have other remedies; for instance, *Lachesis*,

when cerebral metastasis fails to yield to *Belladonna*, and when the face is of a purplish or bluish hue rather than of the bright- or deep-red of *Belladonna*. The patient is weaker, the pulse more rapid and lacking in force, and there is more drowsiness than we find under *Belladonna*.

Still another concordant remedy is *Crotalus*, which is very similar to *Lachesis*—so similar, indeed, that I cannot give you any points of distinction between the two.

Cuprum is to be thought of for this metastasis, if the patient is threatened with convulsions. There are vigorous contractions of the flexor-muscles.

Ailanthus suits when there is profound stupor and the face is livid and mottled. *Apis* and *Sulphur* also come within this sphere.

Returning now to the erythema of *Belladonna*, we learn that when the condition becomes general, it suggests the employment of the remedy in scarlet fever. In this disease, it is indicated, first of all, by this bright rosy hue of the whole body; secondly, by the irritation of the brain and this of an active kind, the symptoms ranging from a simple starting from sleep or twitchings of individual groups of muscles to the most violent delirium with shrieking and jumping out of bed. The rash itself must be of the smooth kind. *Belladonna* does not cause a miliary rash. Vomiting is violent. *Belladonna* produces vomiting just as severe as that of *Ipecacuanha*; particularly is it indicated in cerebral vomiting. Throat symptoms are prominent. There is bright-red swelling of the throat, the tonsils are glistening, the tongue has the strawberry appearance, or if it is coated, the coating is thin and the elevated papillæ show through. The pulse is full, strong and accelerated, and there is great restlessness, as you might expect. You may have swelling of the glands, particularly of those about the neck. You may have suppression of urine or copious urination. Either of these conditions is incident to the *Belladonna* case. The drowsiness or sleep is not that of clearly marked coma. There is not the sleepiness or stupor that is developed by poisoned blood, in which condition the brain is so imperfectly supplied with oxygen, that it loses its activity. That is not the *Belladonna* condition. The *Belladonna* sleep may be profound; the patient may snore; he may sleep "as heavy as a log," but the sleep is not quiet and passive. He cries out in his sleep, the muscles twitch, the mouth is in constant motion as if chewing, and there is grinding of the teeth. In fact, there are almost always present symptoms, showing that there is irritation of the brain of an active

character. When the patient is aroused from sleep, he is violent, looking around the room wildly and striking at those about him. When, however, the disease from its very onset is of a malignant type, or when it becomes so despite *Belladonna*, you cannot but change too soon to some other remedy. You must at once select another, such for example as *Lachesis*, *Rhus Tox.* or *Hyoscyamus*.

Lachesis has, in these cases, many symptoms similar to those calling for *Belladonna*. We find in both remedies, crying out during sleep, restlessness, irritability on awaking, strawberry tongue, redness of the whole surface of the body, suppressed urine, sorethroat and vomiting. But wherein do they differ? They differ in the very essence of the disease. In the case of *Lachesis*, the disease is *adynamic* and the blood-poisoning is profound. The cerebral symptoms do not develop to a *Belladonna furore*, but there is *more stupor*. The skin-eruption has not the bright erythematous hue of *Belladonna*, but it is *either pale, purplish or bluish*. It is apt to be irregular, coming out imperfectly. The throat shows you not only enlarged glands externally, but also swelling of the connective tissue all around—in the tissue about the fauces as well as in them. The affected parts are rather of a purplish color. If there is a tendency to the formation of pus which is offensive, *Lachesis* is even better-indicated.

Rhus Tox., often precedes *Lachesis*, particularly, when *cellulitis* is a complication and before it has assumed that purplish hue. The inflammation is of a low type. The rash is of the *miliary variety* (also *Hyoscyamus*, *Stramonium*, *Bryonia* and *Lachesis*).

Returning again to *Belladonna*, we find that it sometimes fails in cases of the Sydenham variety of scarlatina, although the symptoms seem to call for it. The remedies to be thought of in this case are these :

Sulphur, which, just as strongly as *Belladonna*, produces a smooth erythema of the entire surface of the body, and may in fact, sometimes be indicated in the beginning of the case.

Calcarea Ostrearum, which is COMPLEMENTARY to *Belladonna*, often completes what that remedy only partially cures. So in scarlatina, we find it indicated when the rash comes out under *Belladonna*, but begins to pale off. The face becomes pale and bloated. The cervical glands are swollen. The urine is scanty or even suppressed, and the brain symptoms suggestive of *Belladonna* may be present.

And *Lycopodium*, which comes in when the child grows stupid and yet still awakes screaming in affright, is cross and strikes its attendants,

Another action of *Belladonna* on the SKIN is the production of boils or abscesses. You may give it in mastitis or inflammation of the mammæ. It is here indicated by the *violence of the symptoms*, by the *radiating redness*, by the *throbbing* and *tendency towards suppuration*. *The same symptoms call for it in abscess of any kind and in any situation*. Even a bubo—which is specific in its character—may call for *Belladonna*, if the symptoms are of *the violent character* already mentioned, and it will here do good service for the time being. We also find it *the remedy for boils, that recur in the spring*.

ABDOMEN.—*Belladonna* may be used successfully in *the summer complaint of very young infants*. We find it to be the remedy when there is crying or screaming, hour after hour, without any assignable cause. We find it also indicated in *indigestion of infants, associated with sharp pains, suddenly screaming out and bending backward*—not forward as under *Colocynth*. Sometimes, the transverse colon is so distended that it protrudes like a pad in the umbilical region. This symptom sometimes occurs in lead colic. Then, too, we find *Belladonna* indicated in diarrhœa. It is *particularly suited to a dysenteric diarrhœa*, that is, a diarrhœa from cold with enteritis, the discharges being associated with considerable *tenesmus* (for you must remember that *Belladonna* has great affinity for sphincter muscles), *the discharges being slimy and bloody*. In summer complaint, the stools are yellowish or green, and contain lumps looking like chalk, consisting no doubt of fat and casein.

You must remember *Belladonna* as COMPLEMENTARY to *Chamomilla* in this colic and diarrhœa of infants.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—In neuralgia, *Belladonna* is indicated when *the pains come on suddenly, last a longer or shorter time, and then as suddenly disappear*; the pains are lancinating, burning, tearing and shifting. They are worse from motion, light, noise or the slightest jar and from lying down; and are better when sitting up. In facial neuralgia or prosopalgia *the right side* is mostly attacked, especially the infra-orbital nerves, and the face is hot and red. In sciatica, *the pain is worse in the hip-joint at night, compelling change of position*. All these pains, as well as the fevers are apt to show exacerbation at 2 or 3 P.M. and *again at 11 P.M.* The power of this drug to excite neuralgic pains in any of the spinal nerves has led to its recommendation in *the atrocious pains, which mark the beginning of locomotor ataxia*.

In neuralgia, compare *Aconite*, *Amyl Nitrite*, *Cactus Grand.*, *Verbas-*

cum, *Platina* and *Ferrum Carbonicum*. The last-named has vascular excitement, red face, etc., which are very similar to *Belladonna*.

Belladonna is very often called for in the treatment of convulsions. *Epilepsy* is readily modified by it, and at times cured. So is that dreaded disease, *puerperal eclampsia*. And *spasms of children during dentition*, from repelled eruptions, etc., keep the remedy in almost daily demand. In all these cases, the cerebral symptoms are prominent. Hot head, flushed face, throbbing carotids, starting from sleep in terror, etc., foam at the mouth having an odor of rotten eggs. The convulsive movements may be a combination of *emprostotonos* and *opisthotonos*; or the patient, usually a child, becomes suddenly rigid, stiffens out, with fixed, staring eyes. In *puerperal cases*, the woman is unconscious, and each pain re-excites spasm. Between them she tosses, about, moaning and crying or lies in a deep sleep. In *teething children*, the gums are swollen and the mouth is hot and dry.

In *epilepsy*, we should remember *Absinthium*, which causes congestion of the cerebral meninges and the medulla oblongata and even produces a fibrinous exudate under the dura mater. Hallucinations are terrible; brilliant eyes; *epilepsy*, followed by obtuse state of the mind, a dazed condition. *Epileptic vertigo* or momentary unconsciousness. *Artemisia Vulgaris* is botanically similar to *Absinthium* and helps in *epilepsy occurring after fright*, and when numerous attacks follow one another rapidly. Great restlessness is characteristic of *Absinthium*, *Artemesia*, *Cina*, *Chamomilla* and other members of the order COMPOSITÆ.

In ailments during DENTITION, compare: *Kreosotum*, child worries all night; must be patted and tossed all night; teeth decay rapidly. *Colchicum*, stools changeable; convulsions during teething, reflex from abdominal irritation. *Cina*, convulsions, face pale, child stiffens out; restless. *Dolichos*, gums intensely sensitive; seem to itch. *Æthusa*, swollen, red gums; vomiting of curdled milk, followed by stupor, etc.

Glonoin is similar to *Belladonna* in child-bed; *Chamomilla* in children, cross, face red, hot sweat. *Opium*, dark-red face, sopor, especially after fright.

We come now to speak of the action of *Belladonna* on the FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS, upon which the drug has a decided action. It causes constant and violent bearing-down, worse on lying down and relieved by standing. *Sepia* is opposite to this, and *Aconite* has bearing-down, worse from rest and relieved by motion.

Under *Belladonna*, the menses are early and copious, bright-red, and attended with cramp-like tearing pain in the back, arms, etc.; throbbing headache; most intensely painful congestive dysmenorrhœa; bearing-down; cutting pain from behind forward or *vice versa*; menstrual flow, which, without any apparent cause, is offensive; lochia offensive, without apparent cause. Uterine hæmorrhages; blood pours out and feels hot; uterine hæmorrhage, with bearing-down in the back; leucorrhœa, with this bearing-down; spasmodic contraction of the os uteri, which feels hot and very tender; pain in the back, as if it would break. Labor-pains come and go suddenly; pains violent, but ineffective.

Belladonna may be used during labor, when the os does not dilate on account of a spasmodic condition of the cervix. The labor-pains are violent and cause great distress, and yet the child does not advance. The examining finger finds that the os remains rigid and spasmodic. A few doses of *Belladonna* will usually be sufficient to correct the trouble. *Gelsemium* should be remembered in rigidity of the os uteri.

On the RESPIRATORY TRACT *Belladonna* has some action. It causes cough, from tickling in the larynx, as from dust; face red, eyes sparkling; cough dry, hacking, coming in very violent attacks; cough, with dryness and tightness in the upper part of the chest, worse just after lying down in the evening and at night. The mechanical concussion of this cough is more severe than the existing cause warrants, which is in keeping with the violence of the drug's action. The sputum is composed of blood-tinged mucus. Larynx sore and hot internally, worse from pressure. Burning in the chest; sticking pains from coughing and motion, but not affected by breathing. Pains are worse under the right clavicle. Pressing in the chest and between the scapulæ, with dyspnoea, while walking and sitting.

Calcarea Ostrearum also has cough, just after lying down.

Phosphorus differs from *Belladonna* in having the irritation lower down in the respiratory tract. It has more rawness, and the larynx is sore, worse from talking or pressure thereon. In *Belladonna*, it is only sore from pressure.

Under *Causticum* the cough is tickling; the voice is almost gone; there are soreness and rawness of the trachea, but not of the chest. Besides, under *Causticum* cough is relieved by drinking cold water.

Rumex has dry, spasmodic cough from tickling in the supra-sternal fossa, aggravated by the least cool air or by deep inspiration.

With *Cepa* the cough causes a feeling, as if the larynx would split ; it makes the patient cringe ; excoriating coryza.

Luchesis has cough, from tickling lower down than in the *Belladonna* case, and aggravated by the slightest pressure of the clothing.

Belladonna acts in MUSCULAR TISSUE and also in the JOINTS. It is one of our best remedies both in acute and chronic rheumatism. The affected joints are swollen, red, shining and often have red streaks radiating from them along the limbs. It is one of our best remedies for stiff-neck, caused by cutting the hair, getting the head wet or sitting with the head and neck exposed to a draft. *Bryonia*, *Nux Vomica* and *Guaiacum* are nearly related in this affection.

Belladonna is COMPLEMENTARY to *Calcutta Ostrearum*. *Belladonna* is ANTIDOTED by *Coffea*, *Nux Vomica* and *Opium*. *Hyoscyamus* ANTIDOTES its abuse in skin affections and cough.

LECTURE XL.

SOLANACEAE (*contd.*)

DATURA STRAMONIUM

Stramonium stands between *Hyoscyamus* and *Belladonna*. It excites the SENSORIUM and *perverts its functions*. The SPECIAL SENSES are also affected. Thus, there is double vision. Objects appear double or oblique.

MIND.—The mental symptoms are as follows : The mania or delirium is of a wild character, the face being of a bright-red ; the eyes have a wild and suffused look, although they are not so thoroughly congested as under *Belladonna*. The hallucinations terrify the patient ; he sees objects springing up from every corner ; animals of every kind and grotesque creatures arise and terrify him. The patient, if a child, cries for its mother even when she is near. The eyes are open and the pupils widely dilated. If an adult, he is decidedly loquacious in his delirium. At times, he manifests a merry mood in his loquacity, and at others he has the horrors. At one moment he will be laughing, singing and making faces, and at another praying, crying for help, etc. He often has photomania or desire for light. He seems to have great fear of the dark. Sometimes he insists upon it that, he is conversing with spirits. Again, the mania assumes a silly character. He talks in a foolish and nonsensical manner, and laughs at his own attempts at wit. The loquacity differs considerably from that of *Lachesis*. In *Stramonium*, the loquacity consists of a simple garrulity, whereas in *Lachesis*, it is a jumping from subject to subject. During the delirium of *Stramonium*, as under many narcotics, the patient frequently attempts to escape.

Agaricus seems to stand between *Stramonium* and *Lachesis*, having some resemblance to both.

A condition simulating that of hydrophobia, sometimes calls for *Stramonium*. In this state, any bright object causes furious delirium, spasm of the throat and horrible convulsions. The delirium, especially in typhoid conditions, is excessive and seems to exhaust the patient completely.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—The spasmodic motions of *Stramonium* are characterized by *gracefulness rather than angularity* ; they are more gyrotory

than jerking. Especially is this condition noted in young children, when there is a non-appearance of the eruption during one of the exanthemata. *Stramonium* acts better on children and young infants than does *Belladonna*. Take, for instance, a case of measles. There is hyperpyrexia, with marked coldness of the extremities. The rash does not come out properly ; the child is hot ; its face is bright-red ; it tosses about, crying out in a frightened manner as soon as it falls asleep ; it knows no one ; its movements, though convulsive, are not jerking and angular. This is a case for *Stramonium*.

Similar to *Stramonium* in these cases, is *Cuprum Metallicum*, which has, like the former remedy, aggravation on arousing from sleep, and also this same terror. It is characterized by *the violence of its symptoms*. The abnormal movements are decidedly *angular*. *The face is apt to be of a bluish color*. It is *especially indicated when the rash has been repercussed and these violent cerebral symptoms appear*.

Another similar remedy to *Stramonium* is *Zincum Metallicum*. This, too, has crying out in sleep and awaking from sleep terrified. There is considerable evidence of *debility*, the child being so weak that it has not sufficient strength to develop an eruption.

Another nervous affection which yields to *Stramonium* or is at least modified by it is *nervous asthma* ; the patient can scarcely draw in the breath on account of the spasms ; there is aggravation from talking.

Stramonium is also indicated in locomotor ataxia. *The patient cannot walk in the dark or with his eyes closed. If he attempts to do so, he reels and staggers.*

Mental abnormalities as to shape, seem to be characteristic of the Stramonium patient. For instance, he imagines that he is very large or that one arm is very large. Sometimes he feels, as if he were double, or that he had three legs—instead of two. These errors as to shape and size in the *Stramonium* patient bring to mind several other remedies, particularly *Baptisia*, which, however, does not in the least resemble *Stramonium* in other symptoms. It is to be remembered that both of these remedies have these *illusions as to shape*. The *Baptisia* patient feels that he is double, or, what is more characteristic, that his body is scattered about, and he must try to get the pieces together. Other remedies have this symptom ; we find it under *Petroleum* and *Thuja*. Under the latter remedy the patient imagines that he is *made of glass*, and he walks very carefully for fear that he will be broken. These symptoms may indicate the drug in typhoid fever.

Let me add here another *mental feature* of the *Stramonium* patient, viz., during delirium he frequently attempts to escape, as under all other narcotics.

SKIN.—In erysipelas, with involvement of the brain, you may find *Stramonium* indicated when the disease assumes an adynamic type. The symptoms are very much like those of *Rhus Tox.*, but you can distinguish it from the latter by the violent cerebral symptoms—the delirium, the restlessness, and the screaming out, as if terrified. And yet with all these symptoms there is *little or no fever*.

Stramonium may also be called for in the incipency of scarlatina, when the rash fails to appear and the brain suffers; but it has less fever and throat symptoms than has *Belladonna*. There may be *suppression of urine*, which is especially characteristic of this drug, if it is free from pain or other discomfort.

As in all remedies that irritate the brain, we find grinding of the **TEETH**. We may also find stuttering, which, by the way, has been compared to the spasmodic urination of children, when the least excitement will cause them to pass urine in little jets; in a similar way are the words *jerked out*. Particularly does the patient find it difficult to combine vowels with consonants.

Another remedy for stuttering or stammering is *Bovista*.

The **TONGUE** of the *Stramonium* patient is red or whitish and covered with fine red dots, and is dry and parched. In some cases, it is swollen and hangs out of the mouth.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—*Stramonium* may excite a decided *nymphomania*, during which the woman—though very chaste when in her normal condition, becomes exceedingly lewd in her songs and speeches. She may become very violent in her manner. Often these symptoms occur in women before menstruation, in which case *Stramonium* acts most admirably. The menstrual flow is apt to be very profuse, showing that it is the high degree of congestion that produces the nymphomania. There is a strong odor about these women, reminding one of the odor of animals in the rutting season.

ABDOMEN.—I would also like to call your attention to the diarrhœa, which *Stramonium* cures. The stools are very offensive, smelling almost like carrion. They are apt to be yellowish. They may or may not be dark, but the offensiveness is the most important symptom.

Absence of pain is characteristic of *Stramonium* excepting in abscess, particularly when it affects the left hip-joint, in which case it may be so intense as to throw the patient into convulsions.

The **ANTIDOTE** for *Stramonium*-poisoning is lemon-juice.

HYOSCYAMUS NIGER

Botanically, and in a measure, therapeutically, *Hyoscyamus* is similar to *Belladonna*. This interesting drug, though innocuous to some animals, is poisonous to fowls and has therefore received the name of *Henbane*.

MIND.—*Hyoscyamus* seems to be especially adapted to acute mania—to mania without any evidence of absolute inflammation, to mania which has for its key-note *extreme excitation of the sensorium*. The patient, under such circumstances, has many strange notions, all arising from these abnormal impulses. He imagines, for instance, that he is about to be poisoned. Possibly he will refuse your medicine, declaring in angry tones that it will poison him. Or he imagines that he is pursued by some demon or that somebody is trying to take his life. This makes him *exceedingly restless*. He springs out of bed to get away from his imaginary foe. The senses, too, are disturbed. Objects look too large or else are of a blood-red color. Sometimes objects appear, as if they were too distinct; that is, they have an unnatural sharpness of outline. The patient talks of subjects connected with everyday life, jumping from one subject to another pretty much as in *Lachesis*; all this time the face is not remarkably red, possibly it is only slightly flushed. The pupils are usually dilated, sleep is greatly disturbed, the patient lies awake for hours. As the mania advances, he seems to lie in a sort of stupor, and yet it is not a real stupor, because the slightest noise rouses him into all these forms of violent mania. Every little impression causes excitement of the sensorium. Accompanying these symptoms we find characteristic debility—this debility showing itself in the great prostration on every attempt to move or walk about, and in paralysis of one or more muscles following the maniacal attacks. As the sensorium becomes more and more depressed, he answers questions slowly or else gives irrelevant answers. Sometimes he will be in a stupor, from which he can be readily aroused and will answer your questions quite correctly, but he will relapse into the stupid state immediately. With this there is a sort of adynamic condition of the brain resulting from this prolonged over-excitement, and in this condition we still find delirium, but the patient is greatly prostrated, stool and urine pass involuntarily, the pulse is no longer full and accelerated, but it is quick, rapid and without volume, and irregular. Stupor is now complete, sordes appear on the tongue and

around the teeth, the lungs are engorged, not from pneumonic process, but because of hypostatic congestion. Associated with this, we have snoring-rattling during breathing. The mouth is opened, the lower jaw dropped, and the patient lies quietly with occasional twitching of groups of muscles. This condition will soon be followed by death, unless relief can be obtained. At other times, we find the delirium returning anew and the symptoms take another form. The patients are silly and laugh in a flippant manner. Sometimes, for hours at a time, they will have a silly, idiotic expression of the face. Again, they become exceedingly lascivious, throw the covers off and attempt to uncover the genital region. The abnormal movements accompanying these symptoms are rather *angular*; they are not at all of the gyratory character significant of *Stramonium*.

Still another form in which the cerebral symptoms of *Hyoscyamus* may appear, particularly in women, is *jealousy*, and also the effects of powerful emotions, as disappointed love, fright and other emotions that are more or less exciting and at the same time depressing.

BRAIN.—Coming now to inflammation of the brain or meninges, we find *Hyoscyamus* sometimes indicated when we have present some of the symptoms already enumerated, and, in addition to these symptoms, *relief from shaking the head or sitting with the head bent forward*. Here it is exactly opposite to *Belladonna*. The patient complains of pulsating waves through the head.

CHEST.—We have a cough quite characteristic of *Hyoscyamus*. This cough comes from elongation of the uvula, the result of relaxation or inflammation. The uvula hangs down and rests on the root of the tongue, causing irritation and the consequent cough. This cough is worse when lying down, the patient having almost *complete relief when sitting up*. It is usually worse at night, and also after eating and drinking and from talking.

There are two or three remedies to be compared with *Hyoscyamus* here. One of them is *Rumex Crispus*. This is a *splendid remedy for tickling cough, from an annoying tickling in the supra-sternal fossa*. The patient wants to breathe warm air. Anything which disturbs the temperature of the respired air excites the tickling, and hence the cough. The tickling may extend down into the chest and still *Rumex* be indicated.

Natrum Muraticum also has a *dry cough from elongated uvula*.

There is another remedy which has the same symptom and one

which has been confirmed, too. It is *Mentha Piperita*. It is inferior to *Rumex*, however. I have heard it said that eating apples will relieve this kind of cough.

SLEEP.—*Hyoscyamus* is also to be considered as a remedy for insomnia or sleeplessness. It is useful in the sleeplessness of children, when they twitch in sleep, cry out and tremble, and awake frightened.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—It is also a valuable drug in convulsions. It is one of the most reliable remedies we have for epileptic convulsions, that is, if there is no other remedy indicated. In the *Hyoscyamus* convulsion we find the patient twitching and jerking. These angular motions, that I have described, seem to be provoked by eating. Especially is this to be noted in children; the child will wake up from sleep hungry; the face is apt to be of a deep-red color—almost on the purple, during the paroxysm. There are also frothing at the mouth and biting of the tongue. These symptoms are almost always followed by profound sleep. Convulsions that are puerperal in origin also call for *Hyoscyamus*, which may readily be separated from *Belladonna* and *Stramonium* by the prominence of nervous agitation, reflex excitability, etc.

In epilepsy, compare *Cicuta Virosa*, which has shocks from the head down, staring eyes, screaming, red face, limbs greatly distorted, respiration greatly impeded. Trembling before and after the spasm and great weakness afterwards. See also *Ænanthe Crocata*.

We have *Hyoscyamus* indicated also in chorea. The patients are very weak with tottering gait. They seem to have abnormal impressions of distances. They reach for something that seems to be just within their grasp, when, in reality, it is on the other side of the room.

Stramonium is also a remedy to be thought of in chorea, particularly if the brain is affected. The child awakes from sleep with a scream. It sings and laughs without reason.

Still another remedy is *Veratrum Viride*, which is particularly indicated when there is great congestion in the nervous centres, and the pulse is much over-excited.

Now, let me speak of the FEVERS of *Hyoscyamus*. I have already given you the symptoms which would indicate the drug in TYPHOID FEVER. We have to see how we may apply it in the treatment of fevers with skin symptoms, as scarlatina. *Hyoscyamus* is indicated in scarlatina, although not very frequently; yet it may be called for in cases that have been spoiled by *Belladonna*. The rash is of a miliary type

and is dark or dark-red in color. It is rather scanty, too, from partial repercussion. There are also picking at the bed-clothes, crying out in sleep and stupor, all denoting the alarming progress made by the disease.

Stramonium is indicated in scarlatina, when the symptoms are violent—something like those we have seen in *Belladonna*. The face is very red, the rash seems to be scattered over the surface, the prostration is excessive, and the skin is apt to be very dry and hot—without as much of the hot sweat as we have found under *Belladonna*. If sweat does come, it does not relieve.

Now, let us compare the three remedies, *Belladonna*, *Stramonium* and *Hyoscyamus*, one with the other. In general, we find that *Belladonna* causes more congestion or inflammation of the brain—*Stramonium*, congestion with more sensorial excitement—and *Hyoscyamus*, more nervous irritation and less of congestion and inflammation than either of the others.

The type of the delirium in *Belladonna* is wild; there is a desire to escape; the patient bites and strikes; the face is red and the eyes suffused, with violent throbbing of the carotids. He either complains of these hallucinations on closing the eyes, or he stares at one point with eyes wide open. Then, too, there is sleepiness with inability to sleep. If there is stupor, it is rather the result of the congestion and inflammation of the brain, and is attended with some symptoms of irritation, so that the patient, when aroused, is violent or he alternates between delirium and stupor, there being no evidence of serious blood changes.

Hyoscyamus has a similar desire to escape; the patient attempts to bite and strike those about him; he has the same desire to uncover, but he lacks the violent throbbing of the carotids and intensity of the redness of the face and suffusion of the eyes. The *Hyoscyamus* patient has a particular aversion to light and has especially marked this fear of being poisoned or of being betrayed. Lying quietly in the bed, he suddenly sits up and stares around, as if looking for some one whom he expected to see in the room. At a word from the nurse, he lies down again and goes off into a sleep. He may expose his sexual organs. His wakefulness is very different from that calling for *Belladonna*. He is nervous, whining, crying and twitching.

Phosphorus stands nearest to *Hyoscyamus* in this desire to uncover the person. But *Veratrum Album* is also closely allied in nymphomania.

Hyoscyamus is used very extensively in insane asylums for acute non-inflammatory mania. You will always find these patients weak; the pulse often lacks volume; they either have no appetite whatever, or else an enormous appetite. *Eating is at once followed by an aggravation of the symptoms.* Allopathic physicians use very largely the alkaloid *Hyoscyamine*. This is very similar to *Kali Bromatum*, having the power of exciting the sensorium without inflaming the brain. Thus, we find *Kali Bromatum* indicated in the acute mania of children, when they arouse from sleep with screams and imagine that some one is going to hurt them. The patient may also have the insane impression that, he is to be murdered or that his honor is at stake, or that those in his house dislike him and intend to do him harm.

Hyoscyamus is indicated in these cases particularly, if they are *puerperal* in their origin. We also find these symptoms of *Hyoscyamus* in TYPHOID FEVERS. The tendency, you will see, is *to run into a low type of disease*; it is more of an *adynamic remedy* than *Belladonna*. In typhoid fever, you should compare *Phosphoric Acid*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Lycopodium* and *Lachesis*. But all of these, excepting perhaps *Phosphoric Acid*, act more powerfully than *Hyoscyamus* and hence follow *Hyoscyamus* well, the latter being insufficient.

Belladonna may be indicated in *the beginning of the disease* when there is the wild and furious delirium. *Hyoscyamus* comes in *later* when the stupor becomes more marked; when the patient picks at the bed-clothes or at his fingers in a somnolent sort of way and occasionally reaches out as if grasping for something in the air. You will find the tongue, in such cases, dry and red; speech, of course, is difficult; and, as the case progresses, we have the sordes on the teeth with involuntary stool and urine and dropping of the lower jaw. I would like to say here, *by way of caution*, that in some instances, although a case for *Hyoscyamus* is clearly made out by these symptoms, yet it does not always act. I cannot tell you why. I can see no cause, except that the drug does not act deeply enough. In such cases, I usually look up *Lachesis*, *Lycopodium*, *Muriatic Acid* and *Arsenicum*.

In fevers of this type, *Stramonium* differs from *Belladonna* and *Hyoscyamus*. The patient sees objects which seem to rise in every corner of the room and move towards him. He has a mania for light and company, which is just the opposite of *Belladonna*, is excessively loquacious, and laughs, sings, swear and prays almost in the same breath. The desire to escape is present; there is sudden spasmodic

lifting of the head from the pillow and then dropping it back again; he awakes from sleep in fright and terror, not knowing those around him; the motions that he makes are quite graceful and easy, although they may be violent. At times, the body is bathed in a hot sweat, which does not give any relief to the patient. The desire to uncover is similar to that of *Hyoscyamus*, but it is more an *uncovering of the whole body* rather than of the sexual organs. The tongue is often soft, taking the imprint of the teeth; screaming in sleep, often with hiccough; the face is usually bright-red, but not as deeply congested as in *Belladonna*.

LECTURE XLI.

SOLANACEAE (*contd.*) AND GLONOIN

TABACUM

Tabacum contains several active ingredients, the most important of which is *Nicotine*. Ever since smoking was an *art*, attempts have been made to get rid of this *Nicotine*. Every one acknowledges that it has a serious effect on the body. There are three groups of symptoms, which may follow the use of tobacco. *The primary symptoms* are the well-known gastric symptoms—*deathly nausea and vomiting*. The patient is deathly pale, does not care whether he lives or dies. Sometimes, cold sweat breaks out on the body. *The secondary effects* are more remote, coming months or even years after using the weed, and these are dyspepsia, amblyopia and also some symptoms of the heart.

HEART.—These symptoms of the HEART I would have you remember. If they are not caused by tobacco, *Tabacum* will be a *very valuable remedy* in their cure. I refer especially to *dilated heart*, when these symptoms are present: There are frequent pallor, with lividity of the face; diarrhœa, alternating with constipation; palpitation when lying on the left side; *muscæ volitantes*, tinnitus aurium and dry cough, which is *cardiac* in its origin; paroxysms of suffocation, with tightness across the upper part of the chest; feeble and irregular pulse; pains like those of angina pectoris shoot from the heart down the left arm, or up into the neck, and involve different plexuses of nerves; the extremities are cold and covered with a clammy sweat. Another symptom that may come as a secondary symptom of tobacco, is neuralgia of the face. This symptom, when thus caused, is curable by *Sepia*, as is also the dyspepsia.

Impotence also follows tobacco, and often yields to *Lycopodium*.

The tertiary effects of tobacco include apoplexy.

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—Tobacco, in its effect on the GASTRIC ORGANS, very much resemble *Hydrocyanic Acid*, *Veratrum* and *Camphor*. For instance, we find it indicated in cholera, *when the nausea and cold sweat persist after Veratrum, Secale or Camphor has stopped the diarrhœa*. This *nausea* is accompanied by *burning heat about the abdomen, rest of the body being cold*. *The patient persists in uncovering the abdomen*.

I would remark here that *this kind of sickness suggests Tabacum in renal colic or in strangulated hernia.* There are this deathly nausea and sickness, with slimy stool, from irritation of the bowels.

The resemblance to *Hydrocyanic Acid* is found in asphyxia. The latter drug acts upon the medulla oblongata, and hence, upon the heart through the pneumogastric nerves. Consequently, the symptoms you would expect it to produce, are those of the heart and lungs. We find it producing convulsions, with drawing at the nape of the neck, from irritation at the base of the brain. Along with this, respiration is irregular or gasping, and there is great distress about the heart, with *repeated weak spells and coldness and blueness of the surface of the body.* It is well to remember this fact in *uræmic convulsions*, when the medulla is affected. *Hydrocyanic Acid is then our only hope.*

Tabacum is used as an ANTIDOTE to the bad-effects of *Cicuta Virosa.*

The *primary effects of tobacco* are generally relieved by *Ipecac.*

Nux Vomica is indicated for the bad taste in the mouth and the headache worse in the morning, from excessive smoking.

It is said that *Plantago Major* produces a distaste for tobacco. I have seen one or two patients, who, after taking it, supposed they had contracted a dislike to tobacco.

DULCAMARA

Dulcamara or the "Bitter-sweet" contains a small quantity of *Solanine*—a much smaller quantity, in fact, than any other member of the group. The tender leaves and twigs have been used for the preparation of the tincture. Several accounts of poisoning from the berries of the *Dulcamara* have been recorded. The symptoms thus produced are hard, griping pains in the bowels, followed by unconsciousness and spasms which are tetanic, and are accompanied by hot, dry skin, trismus, loud rattling breathing, and, in one case, death.

The ordinary symptoms produced by the drug are not so severe. We find as the very central point around which all the other symptoms of the drug group, this one: *Aggravation from cold, damp weather, or from changes from hot to cold weather—especially if these changes are sudden.* Thus, we find *Dulcamara* useful in rheumatism made worse by sudden changes in the weather; twitching of the muscles of the eye-lids or mouth whenever the weather becomes damp; dry

coryza, sore-throat, with stiffness of the neck ; colic from cold, especially with diarrhœa at night ; earache, when it returns with every such change in weather.

Dulcamara has a marked influence on the NERVOUS SYSTEM ; but here again its use in practice is often *based on the above aggravation*. We have the tongue paralyzed in damp weather, with impaired speech ; hyperæmia of the spinal cord with the paretic state belonging to that disease when caused by lying on damp, cold ground, and intensified by every return of damp weather. It is also indicated in paralysis of the bladder, aggravated by damp weather.

LUNGS.—It is also of use *in incipient paralysis of the lungs in old people, especially if the symptoms are aggravated by change in the weather*.

Dulcamara has a specific influence on the lining membrane of the BLADDER, causing catarrh of that organ. The urine is very offensive, and is loaded with mucus.

It also exerts a marked action on the SKIN. Thus, it develops a bright-red eruption on the surface of the body. Here and there, there will be large wheals, which may be white or red, and along with these there is usually burning and itching.

It is indicated in *urticaria traceable to gastric disorder, when there is relief from cold air*.

The COMPLEMENT of *Dulcamara* is *Baryta Carb.*, which also has aggravation in cold weather, especially in scrofulous children.

CAPSICUM ANNUUM

Capsicum possesses few, if any, of the narcotic properties of the SOLANACEÆ, but it has, highly marked, the irritating properties of the group in high degree ; but little of the drug is required to produce this irritation. It is eliminated from the body through the kidneys, producing strangury with burning, when passing water. This drug *acts best in persons of lax fibre, rather stout in build, who do not respond readily to medicine* because they are of lax fibre, and also because of impaired digestion.

The *Capsicum* patient has weak digestion or weak STOMACH, hence the whole man is weak. Such patients are *irritable and easily angered*. This is true of either adults or children. *They are worse from the least draft of air, even though this air be warm*. They are clumsy in their motions.

They are subject to chills and FEVER. The chill commences in the back. Although the patient is thirsty, yet drinking causes shivering.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—The *Capsicum* patient is subject to *catarrhal asthma*, with *red face* and *well-marked sibilant râles*. He coughs, and a successful cough raises phlegm, which relieves the asthma.

Capsicum has a symptom of the CHEST not often met with in practice, and that is *very offensive breath during the cough*. This may be noticed in a case of bronchiectasis or chronic bronchitis, with dilatation and formation of false pockets in the bronchial tubes.

It also has a well-marked action on the EAR, especially on the middle ear. It is of use in rupture of the membrana tympani from disease, when there is soreness or inflammation of the mastoid process of the temporal bone.

For abscess of the mastoid process, the preferable remedies are *Aurum* and *Nitric Acid*.

For chronic suppuration of the middle ear you may think of *Silicea*.

Capsicum is of importance in diseases of the THROAT. It is indicated in diphtheria or in gangrene of the throat, when there are burning blisters in the roof of the mouth and when there is an odor from the mouth like that of carrion. The throat feels constricted, as if spasmodically closed. The patient is *worse when not swallowing*, and in extreme cases greatly prostrated. The most similar remedy here is *Cantharis*.

Capsicum is also indicated in elongation of the uvula.

ABDOMEN.—In dysentery, it is indicated when the stools are frequent but small, and attended with violent tenesmus and burning in both rectum and bladder. The stools are bloody and slimy, and contain shaggy pieces. There is thirst, and yet drinking causes shuddering.

GLONIN

<i>Glonoïn</i>	{	1. BLOOD
		2. Trauma
		3. Convulsions

Glonoïn or *Nitro-glycerine* is considered in this part of the course of Lectures, on account of its symptomatic resemblance to *Belladonna*. It is a very easy drug to study. Though its main point of attack is the BLOOD it does not affect the quality of that fluid so much as it does its CIRCULATION. It acts very quickly and very violently. The *key-note* to the whole symptomatology of the drug is expressed in this one sentence :

A tendency to sudden and violent irregularities of the circulation. With that for our foundation, we can easily work out the other symptoms. The symptoms which are traceable to the irregularities in the circulation are these: Very characteristic, indeed, is a *throbbing headache*. The pain may be in the whole head, or it may be in the forehead, vertex, occiput or any one part of the head. This throbbing is not a mere sensation—it is an actual fact. It really seems as though the blood-vessels would burst—so violent is the congestive action of the drug. The throbbing is synchronous with every impulse of the heart. The blood seems to surge in one great current up the spine and into the head. The blood-vessels externally become distended. The external jugulars look like two tortuous cords, the carotids throb violently and are hard, tense and unyielding to pressure. The face is deep-red. This throbbing is either associated with dull, distressing aching or with sharp violent pains.

BRAIN.—We find *Glonoin* applicable to *sunstroke*, indicated either by the symptoms already mentioned or by symptoms which show that the prolonged congestion has produced depressing effects upon the **BRAIN**. The face becomes rather pale, the pulse, which was at first full, grows soft and feeble and the respiration labored. There is not as much pressure about the chest as about the medulla oblongata, thus interfering with the nerves of respiration. The eyes are often fixed. The patient may even be unconscious. *Glonoin*, then, we find to be *our best remedy for the bad effects of heat*—whether the trouble arises from the direct rays of the sun, from hot weather or from working in the intense heat of a furnace—as in the case of foundrymen and machinists. These effects of the sun or heat are not confined to the head alone, but may involve the whole body. Thus, we note oppression of breathing, with palpitation of the heart and nausea and vomiting, with white-coated tongue. This nausea is not gastric in origin but *cerebral*, as under *Rhus Tox.*, *Belladonna* and *Apomorphine*. The appetite is gone; there is no desire for food; there is a horrible sunken feeling in the epigastrium, and often, too, diarrhoea. All these symptoms call for *Glonoin*.

Still other effects of this congestion are found in the **EYE**. The eyes feel, as if too large and protrude as though bursting out of the head. *Glonoin* is indicated in *eye diseases arising from exposure to very bright light*, as in the case of one obliged to work at a desk beneath a hot, bright light—as a bright Argand burner. If you should examine such an eye with the ophthalmoscope, you will find the blood-vessels of the retina distended or, in extreme cases, apoplexy of the retina.

Again, the effects of the increased blood-pressure under *Glonoin* may be noticed in the symptoms of the MOUTH. For instance, there is difficulty in conversation from diminished power of the tongue, this due to pressure on the cerebral centres. Wine aggravates all these symptoms. Sometimes the congestion is so great as to make the patient frantic; he tries to escape—to jump out of the window.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—Another effect of the cerebral congestion is convulsions. *Glonoin* is an admirable remedy for the convulsions coming on during labor—*puerperal convulsions*. The face is bright-red and puffed, the pulse full and hard, and the urine albuminous. The patient froths at the mouth; she is unconscious. The hands are clenched, the thumbs being in the palms of the hands. At other times, the hands are stretched out as under *Secale*, and the patient is unconscious. I think that *Glonoin* is one of the best remedies we have for the congestive form of *puerperal convulsions*—that form which is announced by rush of blood to the head, especially if there is *albuminuria*. It is also invaluable in congestion to the head from suppressed menses.

MIND.—The MENTAL symptoms traceable to this congestion are syncope or sudden fainting, the face being pale or often livid, black spots before the eyes, sudden onset of unconsciousness, *well-known streets seem strange to the patient*. This last symptom is one decidedly dangerous. It may be the forerunner of an actual attack. A person who is subject to apoplectic congestion is suddenly seized in the streets with one of these attacks and does not know where he is. *Glonoin* is the remedy for him.

Another remedy for this *loss of location* is *Petroleum*.

Glonoin is also useful for the bad-effects of fear. I mentioned that briefly when speaking of *Opium*. There is horrible apprehension and also sometimes the fear of being poisoned. This last symptom places it alongside of *Hyoscyamus*, *Lachesis*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Kali Bromatum* or *Bromide of Potassium* and *Baptisia*.

INJURIES.—Another use of *Glonoin* is its application to *trauma*. It has been found an excellent remedy for pains and other abnormal sensations, following some time after local injuries. Long after the reception of an injury, the part pains or feels sore or an old scar breaks out again; then *Glonoin* seems to relieve.

Natrum Sulphuricum should be compared, especially after head injuries.

It is necessary for you to remember the *distinctions* between *Belladonna* and *Glonoin*, because they meet in the congestions and inflammations of the brain in children and old persons. They divide the honours in these diseases, because each has a number of confirmed cures. We have the *cri encephalique* in *Glonoin* which is not so marked under *Belladonna*, so it would seem that the *Glonoin* case is more *severe* than that of *Belladonna*. The symptoms which would help you to *differentiate* the two drugs are these—first, *Glonoin*: The head symptoms are worse by bending the head backward; worse in damp weather; worse from the application of cold water, which may even cause spasms; better from uncovering; better in the open air; sometimes the patient is obliged to get up and walk about despite the soreness that jarring causes. A very marked symptom—which anticipates puerperal convulsions, and which is an early symptom in congestion of the brain from suppressed menses, and a prominent symptom in the bad-effects of the heat of the sun, is *a feeling as if the head were enormously large*. The head seems, as if it were expanding. Although that symptom is found under *Belladonna*, it is not so characteristic of that drug as of *Glonoin*.

Now, *Belladonna* has relief from bending backward, from sitting up with the head quiet. *Belladonna* usually has *relief from covering the head*, while *Glonoin* has *relief from uncovering*, although the latter symptom is of less importance than the others.

The best ANTIDOTE to *Glonoin*, that I know of, is *Aconite*.

LECTURE XLII.

LYCOPODIACEÆ

LYCOPODIUM CLAVATUM

<i>Lycopodium Clavatum</i>	{	1. CONSTITUTION	
		2. BLOOD	(a) Fevers
			(b) Ebullitions ; pulse
			(c) Varices
			(d) Typhoid
			(e) Scarlatina
			(f) Diphtheria
		3. LIVER	
		4. DROPSY	
		5. Catarrhs	
		6. KIDNEYS	

Lycopodium or *Club Moss* is a member of the LYCOPODIACEÆ, so called from their resemblance to a wolf's foot. It has long been used in pyrotechnic displays, for the production of artificial lightning and in legerdemain.

In legerdemain it is used as a coating to the hand, after which that member may be dipped into water and removed from thence perfectly dry.

As a medicine, it was considered wholly inert by members of the Allopathic school of practice and was used only as a drying powder by nurses. Nevertheless, in the experience of some it was found that quite severe symptoms followed the use of this powder. Others, on the contrary, used it for months and years and declared it to be positively inert. Now why was this? The *Cryptogamia*, unlike other plants, instead of seeds, have spores, which are sometimes arranged under the leaves, as in the case of *Lycopodium*. Now, these spores have a hard, shell-like covering, within which we find a small quantity of oily substance, which is the active part of the spore. As long as the *Lycopodium* used, consisted of unbroken spores it was inert; when, however, these were ruptured, it became active and symptoms followed its local application.

In the preparation of *Lycopodium*, great care should be taken to see

that all the spores are broken. When thus prepared, we have in it a truly valuable medicine which Dr. Hahnemann proved for us, and one, too, which we need in practice almost every day. I love to extol the virtues of this remarkable drug, for Dr. Hahnemann, with his infallible *Law of Cure*, rescued it from its ignominious use as an infant powder, and elevated it to the highest rank among the anti-psorics.

In order that you may understand the symptomatology of the drug. I have arranged the schema which you see before you on the board.

First of all, we will study the general character of the drug. *Lycopodium* affects profoundly THE VITAL FORCES, causing a series of symptoms that indicate it as *invaluable* in brain-fag, typhus, scarlatina, etc., *when the BRAIN symptoms point to an alarming paralytic state.*

We find it indicated most frequently in *emaciated persons, who are muscularly weak*; the MIND, however, is *well-developed*. Particularly this is noticeable in *children*. They are precocious and unusually obstinate. The emaciation is noticed particularly *about the upper part of the body and neck*. There is a predisposition to liver troubles, and also to affections of the lungs; the face is often pale and sallow, the eyes being sunken and surrounded with dark bluish circles. Often, too, the face is furrowed with creases and wrinkles, indicating deep-seated disease. The face readily flushes—the cheeks become red. This is often so in the evening and after eating. As to temperament, the *Lycopodium* patient is rather *impatient and irritable, and easily made angry*. At other times, sadness or tearfulness is marked. When sick, such patients are apt to become domineering and rather imperious in manner; or to consider themselves of great importance and those about them of no importance, so they order others about with an angry, vehement manner. As to the intellectual part of the mind, we find *the memory always weak*. Thus, we find the drug often indicated when there are *frequent mistakes in speech. The patient forgets words or syllables*. He cannot read, for the meaning of certain words is confused; he cannot find the right word while speaking, but if the subject is very important, so as to call forth his utmost energy, words flow with ease. Compare *Sulphur, Lachesis, Fluoric Acid and Silicea*.

All the symptoms are *aggravated from 4 to 8 P.M.* *Lycopodium* is not the only remedy that has this. It is also found under *Sabadilla, Nux Moschata* and *Helleborus*. *Helleborus* bears some relation to *Lycopodium*, not only because of its aggravation from 4 to 8 P.M., but also because of the arousing effect of directing the will to the work.

FEVER.—The changes made in the BLOOD by *Lycopodium* are not numerous. In febrile states, we sometimes find it indicated by chill coming at 3 or 4 o'clock every or every other afternoon; this chill being followed by sweat without intervening heat; or the case may be characterized by chill (coming at this hour) and sour vomiting, with or without heat.

The PULSE in *Lycopodium*, is not very characteristic. In the provings, the pulse is changed very little, except that it is slightly increased in frequency towards evening. The arms feel numb, heavy and weak, relieved by using them.

Next, I have to notice varicose VEINS. *Lycopodium*, by reason of its action on the liver, tends to produce swelling or enlargement of the veins, particularly those which are more or less imperfectly supplied with valves; so we have *varices* characteristic of *Lycopodium*; varices in the legs, particularly the right; varices of the genital organs; the labia are swollen by varicose veins; this latter condition occurring during pregnancy, being a symptom which calls for *Lycopodium*, also *Carbo Vegetabilis*.

So, too, we often find nævi modified by *Lycopodium*. Now, do not suppose that every nævus is curable by medicine, for such is not the case. It is, however, your duty to cure them by medicine when you can. For this purpose, *Lycopodium* is one of the remedies. Still another remedy, and one, too, which is *better than any other*, and has also produced nævi, is *Fluoric Acid*.

So, too, carrying out a similar line of symptoms, you will find *Lycopodium* indicated in bleeding piles—piles which contain a far greater quantity of blood than the size of the vein involved would warrant; also in piles, which do not mature, but which, from partial absorption of their contents, remain as hard bluish lumps.

Then, again, in erectile tumors—which have now an increase and then a decrease of the amount of blood in them—*Lycopodium* may be useful.

Lycopodium must have some effect on the BLOOD and on the NERVOUS SYSTEM, because of its general use in TYPHOID STATES. It is *not*, however, the remedy in the beginning of TYPHOID FEVER, but when the disease has gone on, despite your treatment, to a state which is very alarming. The patient becomes stupid, lies with dropped jaw, half-open eyes, the conjunctivæ being coated with a glazing of mucus and directed into vacancy. Passes urine involuntarily. Again, about the *fourteenth day*

of the fully-developed fever, when the rash belonging to the disease does not appear and the patient sinks into an unconscious state, with muttering delirium, picking at the bed-clothes or grasping at flocks, distended abdomen, great rumbling of flatus, constipation, sudden jerking of the limbs here and there, breathing, snoring and rattling, pulse rapid, intermitting; involuntary urination or retention of urine; if the urine is passed in bed, it leaves a reddish, sandy deposit in the clothing. Here is a *condition of non-reaction*, which must end fatally—unless quickly remedied; *Lycopodium* often does it.

These indications are very similar to those calling for *Calcarea Ostrearum*. *Calcarea Ostrearum* has been found to be the remedy in this stage of typhoid fever, *when the rash does not appear*. But *Calcarea* may have either constipation or diarrhoea. *Lycopodium* always requires constipation. *Calcarea* has more hallucinations. The patient sees visions when he closes his eyes; he cannot sleep; although he may be fully conscious, yet he is continually frightened by some imaginary object. In such cases *Calcarea* develops the rash and brings the patient out of this precarious state.

In *Hyoscyamus*, the urine leaves streaks of red sand on the sheet. The distinction between this remedy and *Lycopodium* in impending cerebral paralysis, is chiefly *one of degree*—the *Lycopodium* being the *deeper-acting* of the two. Further, it has this more pronounced afternoon aggravation and less nervous irritability, etc.

In these typhoid conditions, we have an indication for *Lycopodium* in the tongue. The tongue seems swollen and the patient cannot protrude it or when the patient does put it out, it *rolls from side to side like a pendulum*. Almost always, too, the tongue is dry and has blisters on it. These are symptoms enough to warrant you in the choice of *Lycopodium*.

In scarlatina, *Lycopodium* is not indicated by its power to produce an eruption and fever similar to those of scarlatina: it is called for, rather, in those cases which do not take a normal course, but which go on to a fatal issue by reason of the constitution. You are guided here by the typhoid symptoms just mentioned and also by another symptom which anticipates these and leads you to *Lycopodium* long before such serious symptoms appear. I refer to the *condition of the child after sleep*. The child wakes cross and irritable, kicking the clothes off and striking every one about it, or it raises up terrified and clings to its mother, as if for protection against some object of alarm.

Although this symptom may seem insignificant, it is not so by any means. It is *the beginning of mischief, and if not checked, stupor and impending cerebral paralysis will follow*. Here it resembles *Cuprum*, *Belladonna*, *Stramonium* and *Zincum*, all of which remedies have arousing from sleep as if frightened. The *element of irritability* and the *absence of symptoms* characteristic of the other drugs will lead you to *Lycopodium*.

Related remedies having more of the element of irritability, are *Chamomilla*, *Arsenicum* and *Kali Carbonicum*.

Lycopodium is often needed when *the child becomes suddenly obstinate; breathes rapidly in sleep; worries, cries; muscles become flabby; it is unable to walk any more*.

We may make another use of this symptom. Sometimes children have a disease called *gravel*, in which lithic acid is passed in so large quantity in the urine as to cause pain on passing water. They awake from sleep screaming out with pain and kicking at all around them. Here *Lycopodium* is indicated by *both the subjective and the objective symptoms*; here it is related to *Sarsaparilla*, *Zingiber*, *Pulsatilla*, *Arnica*, *Prunus Spinosa*, etc. These should be, therefore, compared in *ischuria*.

Often, too, when *Lycopodium* is indicated in *scarlatina*, you will find that *one or the other parotid gland is inflamed and discharging purulent matter*.

Probably *the very best remedy* in the *Materia Medica* for parotitis accompanying *scarlatina* is *Rhus Tox*. The next best is *Calcarea Ostrearum*, and next to that *Lycopodium*. *Lachesis* is only indicated when *the swelling is purplish and the pus is not laudable, but thin, excoriating and ichorous*.

Lycopodium is often overlooked in diseases of the EYE. Nevertheless it is here *a very useful remedy*, although indicated principally in cases that have become *chronic*. You may use it in granular lids, which are dry and smarting, in retinitis pigmentosa and even in cataract. It will also cure *styes, especially occurring near the inner canthus*.

THROAT.—In diphtheria, *Lycopodium* is to be thought of, *when the diphtheritic deposit is most copious on the right side of the throat, with a tendency to spread towards the left*. There is a constant desire to swallow, amounting almost to spasm of the throat, with violent stinging pains. The patient is *worse from swallowing drinks, especially cold drinks*. You will often find *the symptoms aggravated from 4 to 8 P.M.* The

cervical glands are swollen. Generally, when *Lycopodium* is the remedy in either scarlatina or diphtheria, *the nose is invaded by the disease*. The patient cannot breathe through his nose. The tonsils are very much swollen, as is also the tongue, so that he is obliged to open the mouth and protrude the tongue in order to get breath. Sometimes, after you have given *Lachesis*, the membrane goes to the right side. Then *Lycopodium* comes in as a *substitute*.

Arum Triphyllum and *Nitric Acid* are very similar in diphtheria of the nose. *Phytolacca*, dark-red throat, worse on the right side, but there is *inability to swallow hot drinks*.

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—Next, we come to the action of *Lycopodium* on the LIVER. *Lycopodium* acts very strongly on this organ, producing quite a number of symptoms. First, beginning with the mouth, we find the tongue coated, sour, or exceptionally, putrid taste in the mouth in the morning on arising; violent hunger, almost amounting to canine hunger; yet a few mouthfuls of food seem to produce fulsomeness, as though the patient were full up to the throat, quickly followed by hunger again; distress in the stomach *immediately after eating—not some little time after*, like *Nux Vomica*; cannot bear the pressure of the clothing about the waist—here being somewhat like *Lachesis*; but it is *distinguished* from *Lachesis* in that the latter has the sensitiveness *all the time*—but *Lycopodium* only *after a meal*. The region of the liver is very sensitive to touch. Sometimes there is a feeling of tension there, and this *feeling of tension* is a subjective symptom which leads you to the choice of *Lycopodium* in chronic hepatitis, when abscesses have formed. The diaphragm is very apt to be affected in this state. There is a feeling as though a cord were tied around the waist. There is marked collection of flatus. Possibly that is the reason why a small quantity of food fills the patient up. This flatulence *tends upwards rather than downwards*; rumbling of wind in the splenic flexure of the colon, with distension of that portion of the intestinal tract. There is great fermentation in the intestines, this being followed by the discharge of flatus, and even by diarrhœa. The bowels are usually constipated, however with ineffectual urging to stool. After stool, there is a *feeling as of a great quantity remaining unpassed*.

Now these symptoms, *especially if associated with ascites*, will lead you to the choice of *Lycopodium* in that disease known as cirrhosis of the liver.

Lycopodium, in these gastric and hepatic symptoms, has many

analogues, one of which is *Nux Vomica*. *Nux* may be distinguished from it by the following : Although *Nux Vomica* has sour taste in the mouth, aggravation in the morning and fulness after eating, yet *the immediate distress is more prominent under Lycopodium*. In the accumulation of flatus, of the two remedies *Nux* has *more pressure downwards*, giving frequent urging to stool and pressure on the bladder. Both remedies have prominently constipation, with ineffectual urging to stool. The difference between the two remedies is this : *Nux Vomica* has this ineffectual urging from its fitful action ; under *Lycopodium* it arises from contraction of the sphincter ani.

Sulphur is also similar in the accumulation of flatus and in the sour and bitter taste ; but the characteristic place for the accumulation of flatus in *Sulphur* is in the sigmoid flexure, and is referred by the patient to the left groin.

Momordica Balsamica is another remedy that has incarcerated flatus in the splenic flexure. *Cepa* has pain in the region probably due to the same cause.

Raphanus is also to be thought of in cases with accumulation and retention of flatus. Dr. James B. Bell of Mass., one of our most eminent surgeons, performed an operation on the abdomen. The patient was decidedly tympanitic, and yet he passed no flatus whatever, although the bowels moved. That symptom is under *Raphanus*. Dr. Bell gave that remedy and the patient recovered.

Next, we come to the DROPSIES curable by *Lycopodium*. We find the remedy indicated in dropsies, particularly in the lower half of the body. The upper part of the body is emaciated, the muscles of the arms and chest are shrunk, the abdomen is distended, and the legs swollen and covered with ulcers, from which serum continually oozes. Now, there are three remedies which may be given when ulcers form on the legs in dropsy. They are *Rhus Tox.*, *Lycopodium* and *Arsenic*. The cause of the dropsy indicating *Lycopodium* is liver disease. It has also been used successfully for hydropericardium in heart disease, after the failure of *Arsenic*.

NOSE.—We next come to the catarrhs of *Lycopodium*. *Lycopodium* may be thought of in catarrh affecting the nasal mucous surface, particularly when the nose is stuffed up and the child cannot breathe. The child starts up from sleep rubbing its nose.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—You may also think of it in bronchial catarrh, whether the larger or smaller tubes are involved, when there is

accumulation of mucus, as indicated by râles, rattling breathing cough and dyspnoea and waving of the alæ nasi.

It may also be given in hectic fever with suppuration of the LUNGS, particularly when the right lung is worse than the left.

It is also useful in pneumonia, when the hepatization is so extensive that the patient has *great difficulty in breathing*, and *there is alternate contraction and dilatation of the alæ nasi*. It may also be employed in typhoid-pneumonia, the symptoms agreeing, and also for the bad effects of mal-treated pneumonia—*particularly if suppuration of the lungs impends*.

MUSCLES & JOINTS.—I come now to the action of *Lycopodium* in the MUSCULAR and FIBROUS TISSUES. It weakens the muscles and so becomes of use in delicate persons, whose muscles are poorly-developed. The arms feel weak and heavy, but that this weakness is *mainly functional* is shown by the fact that *the patient, when he tries to use them, finds that he can work quite well with them*. The limbs easily go to sleep, with numbness and formications. These sensations accompany rheumatism, neuralgia, etc. *Lycopodium* is found effective in *chronic rheumatism and gout*, when the pains are *worse from damp weather and relieved by slow motion and warmth*, and the characteristic gastric and urinary symptoms are present. *The right side is principally the seat of trouble*.

In diseases of the KIDNEYS, we find *Lycopodium* indicated for a trouble to which I have already referred—the presence of lithic acid in the urine, and also in renal colic affecting the right side.

There is one symptom for *Lycopodium* that I would yet like to add—a symptom not uncommon in typhoid fever, pneumonia and scarlatina, and that is *coldness of one foot, while the other is warm or even hot*. This symptom may appear insignificant on paper, but I can assure you that *it is of inestimable value in practice*.

Sulphur also has coldness of one foot, but it is usually the left foot that is affected.

Lycopodium is COMPLEMENTARY to *Lachesis*.

LECTURE XLIII.

THE UMBELLIFERÆ & BERBERIDACEÆ

THE UMBELLIFERÆ

The UMBELLIFERÆ are an order of plants which have a marked action on the nervous system, developing in some cases symptoms akin to hysteria. They also affect the glandular system, producing either engorgement or atrophy of glands. They all act on the mucous membranes, producing catarrh, and some of them act upon the skin, developing pustular eruptions. The remedies obtained from this order are as follows--

Conium Maculatum
Cicuta Virosa
Oenanthe Crocata
Phellandrium Aquaticum
Petroselinum
Asafoetida
Ammoniacum Gummi

We will now proceed to consider the one first-mentioned on the list.

CONIUM MACULATUM

Conium Maculatum acts as a depressor of the CEREBRO-SPINAL NERVOUS SYSTEM. It develops a *paretic state*, which spreads from below upwards, the lower part of the body giving out before the upper. When the drug is taken in poisonous doses, we find at first a difficulty in walking, as though the legs could not be moved. As the action of the poison increases, other and more vital organs are involved. The lungs are attacked; there is dyspnœa; the pulse is irregular, showing the fitful action of the heart-muscle. Up to this time, the mind is perfectly clear. Finally unconsciousness ensues, and the patient dies from paralysis of respiration.

We may utilize *Conium* in those *exhausted states of the system resulting from old age*. It may also be used after severe diseases—as

diphtheria and typhoid fever, and for the sequelæ of that vice of vices—masturbation. In the paralyses of *Conium*, sensation is but little involved. Its analogues here are *Gelsemium* and *Cocculus*, which produce functional motor paralysis and are *prominent remedies* in post-diphtheritic paralysis.

MIND.—In the treatment of the effects of sexual excesses, we find *Conium* of great utility by reason of its *mental symptoms*. It produces a perfect picture of *hypochondriasis*. *The patient is melancholic, averse to society, yet fears to be alone.* *Conium* may also be given when this mental condition arises from *celibacy*.

Zinc Oxide is here very similar to *Conium*. The latter is a *depressing remedy*, while the former is *irritating as well as weakening*.

HEAD.—You may use *Conium* in vertigo, when it is the result of cerebral anæmia and when it is characterized by exacerbations on turning over in bed. It is often associated with a numb feeling in the brain, as if that organ were stupefied.

EYES.—Acting as *Conium* does upon the GLANDULAR SYSTEM, we would expect it to be a scrofulous remedy. It is indicated in scrofulous ophthalmia; a characteristic symptom calling for it in this trouble being *intense photophobia* disproportionately severe to the degree of inflammation present. In addition to this, there are ciliary neuralgia and prosopalgia, usually on *one side*, and worse from cold, under the influence of which the cheek becomes of a dark-red color and swells.

Conium affects the wax in the EARS, increasing it in quantity and making it a dark color—something like chewed-up paper. The *proper treatment* in these cases is to remove the accumulation of wax by careful syringing, and then give *Conium* to prevent its formation anew.

Conium does not act very prominently on the CHEST. However, we find it useful in consumptives when they find it *impossible to expectorate the sputum; they must swallow it again.* It is especially useful for tormenting night-cough, from tickling as from a dry spot in the larynx, which is relieved as soon as the patient sits up in bed. There is scarcely any cough during the day.

Conium weakens the HEART, causing the pulse to be one moment full and regular and the next soft, weak and irregular. This symptom is not an uncommon indication for *Conium* in aged people.

GLANDS.—The use of *Conium* in glandular diseases and in malignant forms of tumors comes from its power of producing enlargement of the

glands, adenomata. The glands affected are of a *stony hardness*. These indurations are quite common in the mammæ, in the testicles, and in the uterus. Usually, there is little or no pain; although, sometimes, there may be darting pains. *Conium* is indicated in the *beginning* of scirrhus. It is also indicated after contusions or bruises when *induration* is the result.

There is an inflammation of *Conium*, which closely simulates that of malignant disease. In the mouth it gives us a picture of *noma*; the tongue and mucous surfaces are swollen, with offensive discharge; the parts have an ashy, grayish hue, and may even be gangrenous. There is great difficulty in swallowing, with spasm of the throat.

In CANCER of the stomach, there is vomiting of blood and of a grayish-black substance, which is made up of decomposed blood and broken-down gangrenous tissue.

URINARY ORGANS.—*Conium* causes chronic cystitis, with intermittent urination. *The urine flows and stops. It flows better when standing.* This symptom of the drug I have utilized in the treatment of *enlargement of the prostate in old people.*

Conium is COMPLEMENTARY to *Nux Vomica* in constipation, especially when there is *faint feeling after stool.*

AMMONIACUM GUMMI

Ammoniacum Gummi is a gum obtained from a very large tree growing in Arabia. It has gained quite a reputation as a cure for diseases of the EYE. I have used it successfully in *asthenopia*, when *the eyes smart and burn, especially if used at night by artificial light.* The eyes become injected, and often throb, especially in the inner canthus of each eye. It thus stands between *Belladonna*, which is used for *affections of the eyes from overwork*, when there is great congestion, and *Ruta*, which is indicated for *irritability of every tissue of the eye from overwork or from using the eyes on fine work.*

ASAFÆTIDA

Asafætida is a gum having a decided alliaceous or garlicky odor. It is especially useful in two classes of diseases: First, in nervous diseases developing a perfect type of hysteria; it acts upon the muscular fibres, producing a reverse peristaltic action in the œsophagus and intestines. Thus, it causes a sensation, as though a ball started in the stomach

and rose into the throat; this being provoked by over-eating, by motion or by anything that can excite the nerves. It produces a *bursting feeling, upwards, as though everything in the abdomen were coming out at the mouth*. This is common in colic from hysteria, after belching of wind of a strong rancid taste, and is associated with an empty, gone feeling in the stomach at 11 A. M., like *Sulphur*.

The *second* action of *Asafætida* is upon the BONES. It produces periosteal inflammations, resulting in ulcers, especially upon the *shin-bones*. A characteristic of these ulcers is an *intolerance of all dressings*. The parts around are exceedingly sensitive to the application of even charpie.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—We find *Asafætida* curing hysteria, arising from the *sudden suppression of discharges*.

Asafætida produces inflammations of the EYE. Thus, it may be indicated in iritis after the abuse of *Mercury*, especially when it is of *syphilitic origin*, with burning, throbbing pains and soreness of the bones around the eyes. The nearest remedy here is *Aurum*, which has relief by warmth. *Asafætida* has relief from pressure on eye-ball itself, which *Arum* has not.

PHELLANDRIUM AQUATICUM

Phellandrium Aquaticum we find to be indicated in headache, which involves the nerves going to the eye. There is a crushing feeling on the top of the head, with burning of the eyes and lachrymation.

Phellandrium also causes sharp pains in the course of the lactiferous tubes, when the child nurses.

PETROSELINUM

Petroselinum comes into use in URETHRAL diseases, especially in gonorrhœa, when the inflammation has travelled back, and the patient complains of pain at the root of the penis. There is a sudden irresistible desire to urinate and itching deep in the perineum.

ÆTHUSA CYNAPIUM

Æthusa Cynapium is a frightful poison, having narcotic properties, as well as paralyzing effects. The principal use we make of the drug arises from its action on the STOMACH. It produces a *deathly nausea and sickness, with vomiting*. In the case of a child the vomit

consists of curdled milk, which is often green. After vomiting, the child falls back exhausted and goes to sleep. It awakes hungry, eats and vomits again. The face is pale and there are dark rings about the eyes. The analogue here is *Antimonium Crudum*, which differs from *Æthusa* in having a white-coated tongue. *Calcarea Ostrearum* or *Calcarea Acetica*, has vomiting of curdled milk, and the child is apt to have *diarrhœa* with sour-smelling stools.

CICUTA VIROSA

Cicuta Virosa, another member of the order, when taken in any quantity produces congestion at the base of the BRAIN and in the medulla oblongata. At first, the patient is rigid, with fixed staring eyes, bluish face and frothing at the mouth and unconsciousness. Next, there passes a shock or series of shocks, from the head through the body. The jaws are locked, and the patient bites the tongue. These spasmodic symptoms are followed by profound exhaustion. These symptoms indicate *Cicuta* in epilepsy, spasms from worms and also in some forms of puerperal spasms.

We notice, too, that *Cicuta*, in addition to these symptoms, develops phenomena which resemble the remote effects of concussion of the brain. The pupils are dilated; there are vertigo and headache, and sometimes epileptiform convulsions.

Cicuta also attacks the SKIN, producing a pustular eruption, with yellowish honey-colored scabs, particularly about the mouth, and matting the whiskers. It has even cured two cases of epithelioma, when the cancerous growth was covered by these honey-colored scabs.

BERBERIDACEAE

Of this order we have time to study but two drugs, namely, **Berberis Vulgaris** and **Podophyllum Peltatum**.

BERBERIS VULGARIS

Berberis Vulgaris belongs to this order, along with *Caulophyllum* and *Podophyllum*. It contains an alkaloid called *Berberina*, which is also found in *Hydrastis Canadensis*, *Zanthorrhiza*, *Menispermum Canadense*, *Coptis Root*, etc. Some chemists have even asserted that what is sold as *Muriate of Hydrastine* is not *Hydrastine* at all, but *Muriate of Berberine*.

This *Berberine*, when given in large doses to animals, produces restlessness, convulsive trembling, thirst, diarrhœa, and finally, paralysis of the posterior extremities. Man is far less readily poisoned by it than are the lower animals. In the old school it is used as an anti-periodic and also as a bitter tonic.

Berberis Vulgaris acts more on the KIDNEYS and BLADDER than on any other parts of the body; next to these the LIVER, and lastly, the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. It also affects the VITAL POWERS and damages nutrition, as shown by the sunken face and excessive prostration.

URINARY ORGANS.—First of all, we will consider the KIDNEY symptoms as *the most important*. Just as I would recommend *Digitalis* for several diseases when *the heart symptoms* decide for it, so would I recommend *Berberis* in certain affections, as peritonitis, metritis, etc., when marked by the *Berberis kidney symptoms*. We find in the renal regions, sticking, digging, *tearing* pains, worse from deep pressure, for they are evidently in the kidneys themselves. These tearing pains extend down the back and into the pelvis along the course of the ureters. There is a sort of tensive, pressive pain across the small of the back, which feels stiff and numb; pains of a sticking or tearing character radiate from the kidneys down into the small of the back. Another symptom which seems to be peculiar to *Berberis*, is a *bubbling feeling*—as if water were coming up through the skin. It is a peculiar symptom, and one that may point very strongly to *Berberis*, as *the remedy*.

Coming next to the BLADDER, we find here very marked *cutting*, which extends down the urethra, and *burning pain* even after urinating. The *urine* itself presents marked characteristics. We find it yellow, turbid and flocculent. Sometimes there is a whitish sediment, later becoming red and mealy. With these urinary symptoms are the *tearing pains* just mentioned. Now, whenever you have these renal and vesical symptoms, *you must think of Berberis*, whether the trouble be inflammation of the uterus, of the bowels, of the peritoneum or of any other part of the body. The face is usually expressive of deep-seated disease, being sunken and worn-looking. General prostration is great.

ABDOMEN.—Sometimes the same condition obtains in LIVER affections, and you find very characteristically *sticking pain under the border of the false ribs on the right side*. These pains seem to shoot from the hepatic region down through the abdomen. These symptoms may well be indicative of gall-stone colic.

The stools of *Berberis* are accompanied by violent burning in the anus, as if the surrounding parts were sore; frequent or constant desire for stool. These symptoms have suggested the use of *Berberis* in *fistula of the anus*.

In fistula, compare *Silicea*, *Sulphur*, *Ignatia* and *Calcarea Phos.*, the last especially when lung symptoms are present, as the result of an operation for removal.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—You may also use *Berberis* in complaints of females, when the leucorrhœa or menstrual difficulty is associated with the *peculiar urinary symptoms* of the drug.

Berberis is to be studied alongside of *Pareira Brava*. The difference between the two drugs is this: In the latter drug the pains go tearing down the thighs (while in the former they seldom go further than the hips) and the patient is unable to urinate, unless he gets down on his hands and knees. Urine ammoniacal.

We may also use *Berberis* in diseases of the JOINTS, when accompanied by the tearing and burning pains and the bubbling sensation just mentioned. It is also a very useful drug in rheumatism or gout, when the characteristic urinary symptoms are present. This places it by the side of *Lithium Carb.*, *Benzoic Acid*, *Calcarea Ostrearum* and *Lycopodium*.

Lithium Carb., is especially called for in cases of chronic rheumatism connected with heart lesions. It is also useful for the removal of gouty nodes. The urine looks turbid and may deposit mucus or reddish sediment. There is pain in the heart, worse before, during and after urination, or at the time of the menstrual discharge. Also, distressing cardiac pain particularly felt or augmented from bending forward or on bending over the bed in the morning.

Benzoic Acid is useful in gout and in rheumatism with urinary symptoms, when the urine smells strong, like that of the horse.

Calcarea Ostrearum has very offensive urine, with a white instead of a turbid deposit.

Lycopodium is useful in rheumatism or gout, when the urine contains a lithic acid deposit.

PODOPHYLLUM PELTATUM

Podophyllum Peltatum is the *Mandrake* or *May Apple*—a plant that grows to the height of some two or three feet, with leaves spread out

like an open hand. It is found mostly on the borders of woods. The parts used in medicine are the *roots* and *fruits* of the plant. When applied externally, *Podophyllum* produces a rawness of the skin, resembling intertrigo. If the powdered plant gets into the eyes it produces a severe inflammation and even a perforating ulcer of the cornea.

The *central point of attack* of the drug, however, is in the ABDOMEN. Shortly after it is taken, there follow diarrhœa, colicky pains, the well-known morning stool pouring out like water from a hydrant, preceded by retching and vomiting and spasmodic contraction of the stomach, making the child scream out—a diarrhœa such as would make us think of *Sulphur*, *Dioscorea*, *Bryonia*, *Natrum Sulph.* and a few other remedies. The stools are renewed immediately by eating, like *Chinu*, *Argentum Nitricum*, *Croton Tiglium*, etc.

In addition to its intestinal action we find it acting on the LIVER, and here is the *main use* that is made of the remedy. It is indicated in the *torpid* or *chronically congested liver*. The liver is swollen and sensitive, and friction over the right hypochondrium relieves this sensation. The face and sclerotica become tinged yellow. There is bad taste in the mouth, evidently arising from the degeneration of food in the intestinal tract. The tongue is coated yellow or white, and takes the imprint of the teeth. The bile may become inspissated in the gall-bladder, forming gall-stones; thus, we find *Podophyllum* indicated in that tormenting disease—the bilious colic. The stools are of the nature already mentioned; or they are constipated and clay-colored, showing the absence of bile. These symptoms of *Podophyllum* much resemble those of *Mercurius*. They have won for the drug the name of *Vegetable Mercury*. It is much less injurious, however, than is *Mercury*.

In constipation of bottle-fed babies, *Podophyllum* will sometimes relieve. The stools are dry and crumbling. Here it impinges upon *Alumina*, *Opium* and *Magnesia Mur.*

Of the remedies having the symptom, *the tongue takes the imprint of the teeth*, *Mercurius* stands at the head of the list. Next to that we have *Podophyllum*, and then *Yucca Filamentosa*, and finally, *Rhus Tox.*, *Stramonium* and *Arsenicum Metallicum*.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—*Podophyllum* also produces prolapsus recti with the diarrhœa. The rectum protrudes before stool (*Nux Vom.*—after stool), especially in the morning. *Podophyllum* also seems to have the power of producing and curing prolapsus of the uterus, with the attendant symptoms of bearing down in the hypogastric and sacral regions, worse from

motion, and neuralgia in the right ovary, extending down the anterior crural nerve, backache, retarded menses, thick transparent leucorrhœa and often co-existing with these, prolapsus recti.

As concordant remedies to *Podophyllum* in this prolapsus, we have *Nux Vomica* and *Sepia*, the indications for which I have already given you in a former Lecture.

THROAT.—Very few would think of *Podophyllum* as a remedy for tonsillitis, and yet it has some very clear-cut indications in this affection. The trouble is apt to start in the right side and extend to the left, like *Lycopodium*. There is great dryness of the throat, aggravation from swallowing liquids and in the morning, with pain going into the ear.

TEETH.—*Podophyllum* is a valuable remedy during dentition. It does not seem to act on the brain, yet it causes reflex cerebral irritation—whether this be from the abdominal symptoms alone or from the teeth. The symptoms which indicate it in addition to those already given, are *moaning and whining during sleep*—not crying out with a sharp, sudden noise, as under *Belladonna*, but a sick cry; the child grates its teeth; the head is thrown back and rolled from side to side.

Next we find *Podophyllum* indicated in FEVERS, usually of a remittent type, particularly in *bilious remittent fever*. The drug does not produce many characteristic symptoms during the chill, but during the fever the patient is *sleepy* and sometimes delirious.

LECTURE XLIV.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM

THE ELECTRICAL RELATION OF MINERAL DRUGS

I propose now to begin the study of the drugs obtained from the MINERAL KINGDOM. I have placed on the board (*see next page*) for your study the elements, arranged in order according to some of their relations, just as we find them in Chemistry. I wish to explain here the general idea of the relation of drugs, and especially of those belonging to the MINERAL KINGDOM. If you consult Chemistry you will find that the elements hold to each other *an electrical relation*. They hold to each other *a relation of polarity* as positive electric and negative electric. Certain of these elements are emphatically *negative*, and others are just as positively *positive*. Some of the elements, as *Gold*, *Silver*, etc., hold a middle relation, being rather *neutral*. These I have placed at the neutral point of the magnet. The advantage of this method of study will be seen as we proceed. The negative electrics are known to be *conductors of light*, the positive *conductors of heat*. The extreme effects in this respect are noticed at either pole, diminishing as we approach the curve of the magnet. Another fact, which is well worth knowing is this general statement: *The electro-negatives act on the bowels in the morning, and the chest in the afternoon; that is, they act upward on the body during the day*. Exactly *the opposite* holds true with the electro-positive. These act on the *chest in the morning, and on the bowels in the latter part of the day*. Most of you are acquainted with the morning diarrhœa of *Sulphur*, which hurries the patient out of bed. You know how the asthma of that remedy increases in the afternoon. Taking the remedies at the other extreme, we have the *Kali Salts* as examples; you know that they have *aggravation of their chest symptoms in the forenoon*, and of *their bowels symptoms in the afternoon*. This is, of course, a very general statement, but it may be of great use to you in enabling you to differentiate between drugs. Let me illustrate. You have a case of scrofula and you are obliged to decide between *Sulphur* and some *Salt of Lime*. You will be astonished to see how similar are many of the symptoms of these two drugs. The very fact of the diarrhœa

Electro -

Electro +

Oxygen
Ozone
Nitric Ac.
Amyl Nitr.

Sulphur
Selenium
Sulph. Ac.
Carboneum Sulph.

Fluoric Ac.
Iodine
Spongia
Bromine
Chlorine
Muriatic Ac.
Cyanogen

Carbo Veg.
Carbo An.
Graphites
Petroleum
Cosmoline
Silicea

Phosphorus
Phosphoric Ac.
Arsenicum Alb.
Arsenicum Iod.
Tellurium
Antimon. Crud.
Antimon. Tart.

Aurum
Argentum
Mercury
Thallium
Cuprum

Antozone

Hydrogen

Ammonium
Kalium
Natrum
Lithium

Calcarea
Baryta Carb.
Strontiana Carb.

Zincum
Magnesium
Cadmium
Alumina
Plumbum
Stannum

Ferrum
Manganum
Niccolum
Cobaltum

Platina

Iridium

Palladium

Indium
Rhodium

Osmium

coming in the morning or afternoon, insignificant as it may appear under other circumstances, serves as a differentiation between these two drugs. Now, in making this statement, I do not mean that solely because *Sulphur* produces a morning diarrhoea, that it must always be the remedy when that symptom is presented; but I do mean that when you are compelled to decide between two remedies having opposite directions in action, this relation becomes of great importance. As you approach the remedies or chemicals at the neutral point of the magnet, you will find these effects less marked, until finally, they are unnoticeable.

There is another fact, which we may learn from this arrangement of drugs. You notice that here we have *Oxygen* and *Sulphur*. They are chemical elements, which are placed near together in Chemistry, and are similar not only as chemicals but also as medicines. Next on the list we have *Nitrogen*, which is used in medicine in the form of *Nitric Acid*. Below this we have a list of remedies which constitute a group in Chemistry known as the HALOGENS; they consist of *Fluorine*, *Fluoric Acid*, *Iodine*, *Bromine* and *Spongia*. The latter drug is placed here not as a chemical substance, but as a drug which owes its medicinal properties to the *Iodine* and *Bromine* which it contains. It is of practical value to remember these drugs in this connection, because they are not only chemically similar, but they are also similar as medicines. Moreover, this grouping of remedies enables you to keep in mind a group of remedies from which you may choose one to suit your case. I have introduced CYANOGEN here, because it holds important chemical and medicinal relations to the HALOGENS. Below we have the CARBON group, *Carbo Veg.*, *Carbo Animalis*, *Anthrakokali*, the *Diamond* and *Graphites*. I have also placed in this group *Petroleum* and *Cosmoline* or *Petroleum Jelly*, two oily substances, rich in *Carbon*, and having many resemblances to the pure *Carbons*.

In a future lecture, I shall give you the characteristics which belong to all the CARBONS, so that you can say, "Here is a patient who needs some preparation of *Carbon*, which shall it be?" This you determine in the same way as you selected one of the HALOGENS. Next, we have a group composed of *Phosphorus* and its *Acid* and *Arsenicum*. Below, we have *Tellurium*, *Antimonium Crudum* and *Antimonium Tartaricum*, which is similar enough to the *Sulphide* to be placed alongside of it. This group of drugs possesses many similarities. *Phosphorus* and *Arsenic* are continually placed in contrast in the physician's mind, and it is often difficult for him to decide which he shall give.

The ANTIMONY preparations are similar in form and isomorphous with *Sulphur* and *Selenium*. There is another fact which we may borrow from Chemistry, and that is that *substances of similar crystal-line structure have similar medicinal effects*. These substances often replace each other in Chemistry. I give you these facts so that you may have a rational conception of drugs, not only as mere individuals, but also as consistent with Nature and with themselves. Here below we have the noble metals, *Gold* and *Silver*. Then we may go up on this side tracing the drugs through the same relation as we did on the other. Every one knows how closely related, chemically and medicinally, are *Barium* and *Strontium*. This relation is very much like that of similarity in origin. *They are not apt to follow one another well*. Here are *Sulphur* and *Sulphuric Acid*. Suppose, you are going to decide between them and suppose it to be a perplexing case. You say, "I will give *Sulphur*, and if he is not better to-morrow, I will give *Sulphuric Acid*." That is a *bad practice*. It would be rather much better to say that, "I will give *Sulphur* to-day and *Calcarea* to-morrow." Why? Because they are similar drugs, but entirely foreign in their family relations and origin. Why do I dwell on these two relations? Because I want you to *distinguish between that which is the same and that which is similar*. *Ignatia* and *Nux Vomica* are too much as though they were the same thing. *Ignatia* and *Zinc* are concordant remedies, which are similar but which are not identical. You note that I have placed *Hydrogen* above all the POTASH Salts. You notice that there is placed *Antozone*. *Ozone* is negative oxygen, and *Antozone* is positive oxygen. *Ozone* exists in the sea-air and how many times do you send your patients to the sea-shore for relief? We may derive a hygienic fact from this statement: "If I have a patient who is something of a *Sulphur* patient, I would think that sea-air would do him good, because sea-air is rich in *Ozone*, and *Ozone* in a general way suits his condition. On the other hand, if he belongs more to the '*Salt*' class of drugs I would not send him to the sea-shore. I would rather send him where *Antozone* exists, as in fogs." We will now proceed to study the drugs derived from the MINERAL KINGDOM. The remainder of the hour I will devote to the consideration of *Selenium*. To-morrow we will study the *king of remedies—Sulphur*.

SELENIUM

Selenium	{	<i>Arum Tri.</i>	<Cinch.
			<Wine.
		<i>Caust., Carbo Veg., Phos., Spong.</i>	<Ign.
		<i>Sulphur.</i>	<Puls.

Selenium is isomorphous with *Sulphur* and resembles it both chemically and medicinally. We find it producing very little effect on the blood and lymphatic vessels, but it acts on the NERVOUS SYSTEM. We often find it the remedy in nervous diseases. It seems to produce a *weakness or general debility involving all parts of the body*. This debility is expressed by *easy fatigue from any exertion or labor*. If the patient sits up a little too late at night or exerts his mind a little too much, he is exhausted the whole of the next day and is thereby unfitted for either mental or physical work. *Particularly is he weakened from hot weather*. It is evident that *the hot weather weakens him*. This is further shown by the fact that, *he becomes stronger as the sun sinks and the temperature with it*. He is *sluggish* on account of this debility. *He wants to sleep from sheer exhaustion, and yet he is always worse after sleep*. He cannot bear any nervous exhaustion, consequently he is made worse by seminal emission, whether voluntary or involuntary. As a result of the seminal loss, the next day he is irritable, suffers from mental confusion, headache, almost paralytic weakness of the spine, involuntary escape of prostatic fluid, dribbling of semen during sleep, and after stool and urination. Now, you will notice at once the resemblance of the drug to *Sulphur*. Both have bad effects of mental exhaustion and loss of sleep, and both have involuntary emissions and prostatorrhœa. The distinction lies in the fact that, *Selenium* has more of the *relaxation*. Here you find two substances suitable in similar conditions, and yet the shade of difference is sufficient to enable you to know which one is the more useful for your case. Both have impotence. With *Sulphur*, there is *more coldness and shrivelling of the genital organs*. With *Selenium*, there is *more of this total giving up or relaxation*, so that semen dribbles away involuntarily.

We may be called upon to use *Selenium* for the *sequelæ of typhoid fever*. When the patient begins to walk about, there is such a great debility of the spine that he fears that he will be paralyzed. Again,

you see the great similarity between *Sulphur* and *Selenium*. *Sulphur* is invaluable in the exhaustion, consequent upon protracted diseases. This again we have in *Selenium*. In *Selenium*, however, such characteristic *Sulphur* symptom—as flushes of heat on the least motion, is lacking. Over and above, *Sulphur* has more of that gone, weak feeling in the forenoon, which is not marked under *Selenium*.

HEAD.—We find *Selenium* also indicated in headache of nervous origin. The pain is of a stinging character, and is usually situated over the left eye, and it is worse from the heat of the sun. Notice again, how hot weather influence the *Selenium* patient. The headaches return quite periodically every afternoon, and are increased by any strong odor, as the odor of tube-roses, musk, etc. This headache is evidently nervous, because it is associated with profound melancholy and profuse flow of clear limpid urine. You will often find this symptom in hysterical patients. Other remedies, however, have it in a more marked degree—as, for instance, *Gelsemium*, *Ignatia*, *Lac Defloratum*, *Moschus*, etc.

Again, another indication of the nervous origin of this headache is seen in the fact that the patient is worse from drinking tea and from certain acids, notably lemonade. Even tamarind-water aggravates. Here again we have resemblances to *Sulphur*, in the periodical return of the headache. With *Sulphur*, however, it does not return every afternoon, but every week ; nor has this remedy the aggravation from tea, although it has from coffee.

You will find both remedies indicated in the headache of drunkards and of those who have been guilty of debauchery. The *Sulphur* headache is worse from all forms of alcoholic drinks. The *Selenium* headache is sometimes improved by brandy, as are also the gastric symptoms. You will find that the patient has a longing for brandy. Now, this is not the drunkard's craving. It is the result of a peculiar weakness in the stomach, in which there is a feeling, as if the patient wanted something to stimulate him, and brandy is desired, as it has a temporary palliating effect. The same symptom you will find under *Staphisagria* and *Hepar Sulphur*, both of which have that great relaxation and dragging or want of tone in the walls of the stomach and consequent insufficiency in the secretion of the gastric juice.

ABDOMEN.—*Selenium* comes to us well-recommended, in a peculiar form of constipation, though it failed me in one case in which I used it. The constipation for which it is indicated is one purely due to atony of the

INTESTINAL TRACT. Peristaltic action is almost *nil*, so that fæces become impacted. The fæces are hard and dry from absorption of their moisture, and require removal by artificial means, yet *Selenium* is said to tone up the rectum and prevent the recurrence of this symptom. The same symptom is found under *Alumina*, *Opium*, *Plumbum* and *Bryonia*, but these are probably not indicated so often during convalescence.

We sometimes find although not often, that *Selenium*, like *Sulphur*, is indicated in *chronic affections* of the LIVER. *Especially is it called for in enlargement of the liver with loss of appetite, particularly in the morning; there is white coating on the tongue, thus separating it at once from Sulphur.* Then, too, with loss of appetite, *Sulphur* has *increase of thirst*, which is *lacking in Selenium*. There are sharp stitching pains in the hepatic region, worse on any motion and worse on pressure and also sensitiveness of the liver. Now, if there is a *peculiar fine rash over the hepatic region*, *Selenium* is the *only remedy* you can think of to suit your case.

Another peculiarity of *Selenium*, which qualifies its symptoms, is the character of the SLEEP. The patient sleeps in cat-naps. He awakes often in the night or is easily aroused by any slight disturbance. He *awakes at precisely the same hour every morning*, before his usual rising time, when all his prevailing complaints are worse. Here again it resembles *Sulphur*. These *cat-naps* are characteristic of *Sulphur*. The true *Sulphur* sleeplessness is this: The patient is aroused from sleep, and is then wide awake, and is not ready to fall asleep again. He has *not* however, this periodical hour of awaking each morning, which calls for *Selenium*.

Another resemblance between the two drugs you will find in affections of the SKIN. *Selenium* is useful in skin diseases, particularly when there is *itching in the folds of the skin*, as between the fingers, and about the joints—*particularly the ankle-joint*. The itching may also occur in small spots and is associated with *tingling*—here again showing involvement of the nervous system. The hair falls off, not that of the head, the eye-brows and whiskers, but of other parts of the body. You will find on the scalp an eczematous eruption, which oozes a serous fluid after scratching. Here, again, it bears a striking resemblance to *Sulphur*, but is distinguished from that remedy, if the patient is o'd enough to describe his case, by this *tingling in spots*.

Selenium has a very marked action on the LARYNX and LUNGS. Several animals were poisoned with *Selenium*. It produced inflammation

of the lining membrane of the larynx and congestion of the lungs with exudation into the pulmonary substance. Post-mortem examination showed the mucous membrane to be congested, with dark purplish spots here and there through it. Oozing of blood and frothy serum followed the incision of the knife. I have used *Selenium* successfully in the *hoarseness of singers*—particularly when the *hoarseness* appears as soon as they begin to sing. It may also be used when hoarseness appears after long use of the voice. There is frequent necessity to clear the throat by reason of the accumulation of clear starchy mucus. These symptoms point suspiciously towards incipient tubercular laryngitis. Here *Selenium* is grouped with *Arum Triphyllum*, *Spongia*, *Causticum*, *Carbo Veg.* and *Phosphorus*.

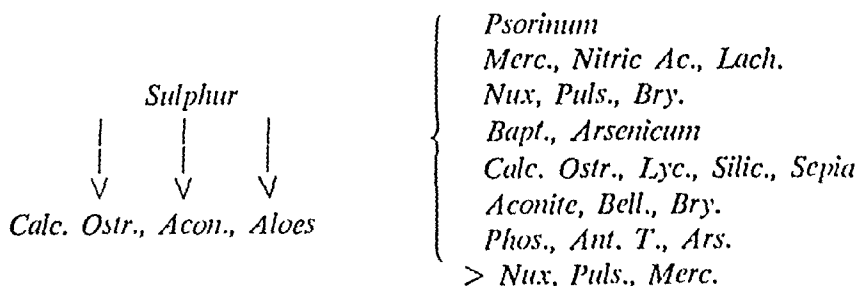
Arum Triphyllum has entirely different effects, but it bears a strong symptomatic resemblance to the throat symptoms of *Selenium*. It is also useful for the hoarseness of singers and orators, but it is *especially indicated* when the voice suddenly gives out during use. For example, the patient is talking in a sort of monotone, when the voice suddenly breaks and goes up to a higher key.

The ANTIDOTES to *Selenium* are *Pulsatilla* and *Ignatia*. *China* and *wine* are INIMICAL to it. "The debility caused by *Selenium*," so says Dr. Hahnemann, "is very much increased by the use of *Cinchona*." Now, the emaciation caused by *Selenium* is very similar to that of *Cinchona*. We have debility and emaciation from loss of animal fluids—a condition also found under *Cinchona*; yet the two drugs are INIMICAL.

LECTURE XLV.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

SULPHUR



Sulphur is an element with which you are all familiar. You must be careful, if you want to prepare the medicine yourself—that you obtain it perfectly pure. The sublimed *Sulphur* that you buy in the shops is very impure. It contains some of the oxygen acids of *Sulphur*, some *Selenium*, and often, too, *Arsenic*. When chemical substances are associated in this way in Nature, it is a fact that they must be related medicinally. There is also a relation between the plant and the soil in which it grows. Thus, *Belladonna*, which grows in lime earths, is related medicinally to *Calcarea*. The *Agaricus* will never grow where there is coal. Hence, you will find no relation between *Agaricus* and the *Carbons*. *Cistus Canadensis* grows where there is mica, consequently you will expect some relation between that drug and *Magnesium*.

Sulphur may be said to be the central remedy of our *Materia Medica*. It has well-defined relations with nearly every drug we use. The great utility of *Sulphur* arises chiefly from this peculiarity—it is our mainstay in defective reaction. When the system refuses to respond to the well-selected remedy—it matters not what the disease may be, whether, it is a disease which corresponds characteristically with the symptomatology of *Sulphur* or not—it will often be the remedy to clear up the case and bring about reaction, and will either itself cure the case or pave the way for another drug which will cure. This sterling quality of *Sulphur* arises from its relation to what Dr. Hahnemann called *psora*. Dr. Hahnemann taught what is practically true, that when a disease is suppressed (and

a disease is suppressed when it is driven from the surface to the interior of the body), there is formed a constitution or dyscrasia which will afterwards modify every abnormality from which the patient may suffer. For instance, an eruption on the skin is dried up or is driven in by some external application. Afterwards (it may be some time), another disease appears, not necessarily as a skin affection, however. Pathologically, it may be entirely different from it. For instance, as the result of exposure to cold, the patient contracts pneumonia. This condition due to the suppression of the eruption so modifies the disease, that it is not curable until that same eruption is re-established on the skin. Then you will be amazed to see how promptly the remedy that before refused to act, now cures the case. Many times has Sulphur restored such suppressed diseases, and in this fact lies its wide application in practice. Particularly is it applicable after the suppression of itch.

Sulphur is especially adapted to persons of rather light complexion, who are easily angered, although dark-complexioned persons may also yield to its influence, if they exhibit Sulphur symptoms. It is one of our mainstays in the treatment of the negro. Whether this is owing to the rapid growth of scrofula in that race or not, I cannot say. It is also suited to persons, who are subject to skin affections, particularly to those who have harsh, rough skin, which very readily breaks out with eruptions of various descriptions—varying from a simple erythema to a positive eczema. There is apt to be also an offensive odor from the body. This odor may arise partly from uncleanness—for the typical Sulphur patient is not very fond of water. Bathing aggravates his complaints. There is, moreover, a positive distaste or dislike for water. This peculiar disagreeable odor or exhalation from the skin is not removed by washing; hence, you must consider it to be for the most part an abnormality arising from impure excretions from the skin. The patient is rather of coarse fibre. His hair is harsh and coarse. There is craving for alcoholic drinks, especially those of the coarser type, as beer, ale, whiskey, etc.

The patient walks rather stooped from weakness of the spine. Then, too, as I have already said, he fails to react to the apparently indicated remedy.

In defective reaction, Sulphur does not stand alone. I have already spoken of the value of Psorinum in this connection. Cuprum should also be thought of. We also have Laurocerasus in chest affections,

particularly in diseases of the lungs, which do not respond to treatment; *Valeriana* and *Ambra Grisea* in nervous diseases; and *Carbo Veg.*, particularly in abdominal affections and in the collapse which is marked by cold breath, cold knees, etc.

Now, let me speak of the action of *Sulphur* on the CIRCULATION. In almost every instance in which it is the remedy you will find deranged circulation. It seems to act more prominently on the venous circulation, producing a sort of *plethora*. But this is not a true plethora. It is the result of irregularities in the distribution of the blood, by which certain parts of the body become congested. These congestions, generally speaking, are such as occur particularly from abdominal troubles, especially fulness of the portal system—a very common trouble now-a-days. Especially is *Sulphur* indicated in plethora that has arisen from sudden cessation of an accustomed discharge, particularly a hæmorrhoidal flow. For example, piles have suddenly stopped bleeding and fulness of the head, with distended blood-vessels, fulness of the liver, etc., show that congestion of these parts has resulted. *Sulphur* will, in these instances, ease the congestion and restore the accustomed discharge. Then you may proceed with *Sulphur* or with some other remedy, according to the indications of the case, to cure this abnormal discharge in the proper way.

The congestion of the HEAD, for which *Sulphur* is indicated, is accompanied by roaring in the ears, indicating that there is congestion about the auditory nerves—redness of the face, worse in the open air and better in the warm room, and heaviness and fulness almost to bursting. The patient feels worse when he stoops.

Sulphur is frequently indicated in congestion of the CHEST with or without hæmoptysis. There is great difficulty in breathing. The patient feels oppressed and wants all the doors and windows opened. These symptoms are accompanied with violent palpitation of the heart, resulting from the endeavor of that organ to compensate for the increased supply of blood to the thoracic cavity.

If I may be allowed to use the expression, there is too much blood in the HEART. The blood rushes into that organ and is not removed by its contraction rapidly enough. This is a very common symptom indicating *Sulphur*, and especially calls for it when the patient is disturbed at night with sudden rush of blood to the heart, with violent palpitation, gasping for breath, feeling as if the patient would suffocate if fresh air is not obtained. These symptoms may also be experienced

during the day from ascending a height or from exercise, where the heart is called upon to do extra work. Often the patient feels, as if the heart were too large for the thoracic cavity—a symptom also belonging to *Glonoin*, *Eupatorium Perfoliatum* and *Grindelia Robusta*.

As further evidence of the irregular distribution of the blood in *Sulphur*, we have *redness of the various orifices of the body*—a very strong characteristic of the remedy. *The lips are of a rich red color*. This symptom often indicates *Sulphur* in pneumonia, scarlatina, dysentery and anæmia. *Redness of the ears* may be noticed even when the rest of the body is not abnormal in color. With this last indication, *Sulphur* has often prevented earache in children; and with this indication it has often prevented erysipelas. We also find this *redness along the borders of the eye-lids*, giving them an appearance, as if they had been painted with vermilion. We find *redness at the anus, with soreness of the part*—a symptom which is particularly useful in the diarrhœa of children. *The child screams with pain when the bowels are moved. That symptom alone may frequently lead you to decide that Sulphur is the remedy*. The same is also true of the vulva, which is found to be red.

Another and very common expression of the irregularity in the circulation is *flushes of heat*—not only the flushes of heat that occur at the climacteric for which *Sulphur* is so frequently indicated, but the flushes of heat which may occur in any disease and do occur during convalescence. The *flush* is followed by more or less moisture, which gives relief. To be purely characteristic of *Sulphur*, this must be associated with other symptoms, such, for instance, as sensation of heat on the top of the head. *The feet, in such cases, are apt to be cold* and the patient complains of weak feeling in the epigastrium, especially *in the forenoon from 10 to 12*. While you often cure flushes of heat with *Sulphur* when this symptom is absent, you never fail if you have *the heat on the top of the head, cold feet and sinking feeling in the epigastrium*. In the flushes of heat at climaxis, you may also think of *Lachesis*, *Sulphuric Acid*, *Nitrite of Amyl* and *Kali Bichromicum*; and in the weak, faint feeling at 11 A.M., *Phosphorus*, *Hydrastis*, *Asafetida* and *Zincum*.

Another illustration of the action of *Sulphur* on the circulation, is shown in the FEVER of the remedy. *Sulphur* is not particularly indicated in typhoid or septic conditions. There is no indication that *Sulphur* makes changes in the structure of the blood such as belong to scarlatina, typhoid fevers and the septic conditions generally, so that

from this fact we could not give *Sulphur*. There are other reasons than the septic changes that enable us to prescribe *Sulphur with success*. It is indicated when the fever is of a *remittent* or *continued* type. It may be used after *Aconite* for the pure *synochal* fever, when, despite the use of that remedy, the dry, hot skin remains and there is no reaction or no critical sweat, which will give the necessary relief. Hour after hour, day after day, this fever continues; hence its name, *continuous*. Or it may be what has been termed a *continuous remittent*; that is, there is exacerbation each evening and a slight fall towards morning, the fever never going away entirely. You may give *Sulphur* when this fever approaches the typhoid condition, led by these indications: The patient begins to be drowsy with his fever. His tongue is dry and red at the edges and tip, and he responds to your questions very sluggishly and slowly. He is literally burning up with fever. The consumption of oxygen of the system is producing these symptoms. *Sulphur* acts *marvellously* in these cases.

Sulphur may also be indicated in intermittent types of fever. It is not however, a specific for intermittent or malarial fever, and yet it has *periodicity in its symptoms*. Here you must select it from the well-known symptoms, *torpor with slowness in answering questions, chills that will not stop despite your well-selected remedy, particularly if the intermittent assumes the remittent type, or more, frequently, if the remittent type commences and runs into the intermittent*. It may also be called for in malarial neuralgia occurring mostly in the face and recurring quite periodically and resisting other remedies. Here, too, you must remember *Cinchona*, *Arsenicum* and *Chininum Sulph*.

In these fevers, I would have you place *Sulphur* alongside of two other remedies, which usually follow that remedy; because in their symptomatology they suit a more advanced case. These two remedies are *Baptisia* and *Arsenicum*. *Baptisia* typifies a fever which is *decidedly typhoid in its tendency*. The torpor does not stop with this sluggishness in responding to questions, but it goes on to stupor, so that *the patient even falls asleep while answering you*. The tongue becomes of a *brown or blackish hue down its centre and sordes form on the teeth*. The discharges from the mouth and from the bowels have an *offensive odor*; the face has a *besotted look*; and the blood is actually decomposed from septic poisoning or from the prolonged high temperature.

Arsenicum suits inflammatory fever *further advanced* than that

calling for either *Sulphur* or *Aconite*. It has some symptoms which remind you of the latter remedy, notably, *restlessness*; full, bounding pulse; hot, dry skin; anxiety and fear of death; yet beneath all these symptoms, there is evidence of prolonged tissue-changes. This inflammation is going on to destruction of the parts involved, whether the disease be typhoid fever or a simple inflammatory affection from cold, as in gastric catarrh. The symptoms are aggravated after midnight; there is burning thirst with tendency to drink little and often, or burning thirst with refusal to drink water, because it aggravates these symptoms, especially the burning like coals of fire in the part affected. With all these symptoms the brain may remain perfectly clear.

GLANDS.—Next, we come to the consideration of the action of *Sulphur* on the LYMPHATIC SYSTEM, including under this head the GLANDS and the VESSELS themselves. *Sulphur* is our *mainstay* in SCROFULA, which is, as you know, an affection involving this lymphatic system. It is the *prince of remedies* here. It is *especially useful in the very commencement of the disease*, when its first evidences are presented, particularly in patients having the *temperament* which I have already described to you as characteristic of the *Sulphur* patient. The patient sweats about the head, particularly during sleep. There is a marked tendency to eruptions, such as crusta lactea, boils, and in older children, acne. In the case of children, *the head is large in comparison with the rest of the body*. The fontanelles, particularly the anterior, remain open too long from defective osseous growth. There is tendency to bone affections, to caries, and, particularly in early childhood, to rickets and to curvatures of the spine. The child has a voracious appetite. This it expresses by greedily clutching at all that is offered it, whether edible or not, as if it were starved to death. There is *defective assimilation*. Glands are so diseased that, while sufficient food is taken into the system, it is not appropriated to the nourishment of the body, so that the child is always hungry and yet emaciated. *The child looks shrivelled and dried-up, like a little old man; the skin hangs in folds and is rather yellowish, wrinkled and flabby*. All these are *precious symptoms* for the exhibition of *Sulphur*. You may occasionally have to use *Sulphur* in the beginning in a sort of negative condition. You are certain from a majority of symptoms that you have a case of scrofula, and yet no particular remedy appears to be indicated. Then you *should give Sulphur, which develops the symptoms and shows you what you have to contend with*.

In marasmus of children, you may give *Sulphur* when many of the symptoms already mentioned are present. The child is ravenously hungry, especially at 11 A. M. Now, in regard to this eleven o'clock hunger, I would say that if you want to use *Sulphur* successfully in these cases, you must also have these symptoms present: (1) *hunger at 11 A. M.*, (2) *heat on top of the head* and (3) *cold feet*. *If you have these three symptoms present, Sulphur never fails you.* If there is *heat on the top of the head alone*, you must think of *Calcarea* or *Phosphorus*.

Another affection of which I wish to speak under the head of the LYMPHATIC SYSTEM is tuberculosis, not that I wish to say that scrofula and tuberculosis are identical, but that the lymphatic vessels have considerable to do with the spread of tubercle. *Sulphur is a valuable drug in tuberculosis, no matter what part of the body it may invade.* It is especially useful in *tubercular hydrocephalus*. Here it has done good work, not in the third stage, however, when the case is nearly hopeless, but in *the commencement* of the pathological process, when there are violent convulsions and sudden flushing of the face; the child cannot hold its head up from weakness of the cervical muscles. *The child wants to lie with its head low.* That symptom expresses a great deal, because, when the head is low, there is less effort of the neck required to hold the head up. The child cries out in its sleep. Often, on falling off to sleep, there is sudden jerking of one or both legs. It cries out in sleep, as if frightened. The face is red and the pupils are dilated. *This is not a case for Belladonna. Belladonna cannot, never did, and never will cure tubercular meningitis.* The symptoms tend to appear more or less *periodically*. Associated with these few cerebral symptoms you will have very many general symptoms, some of which I have already mentioned, and some of which will be spoken of before the end of the Lecture. When I give you these symptoms in different groups, I do not wish to convey the idea that these symptoms indicate the drug only when they occur in their respective groups.

In tuberculosis affecting the LUNGS, *Sulphur is indicated only in the beginning.* I would here caution you as to how you use the drug. *If carelessly or wrongly given, it may precipitate the disease which it was your desire, to cure.* You must not repeat your doses too frequently and you must never give it unless you are certain that it is the remedy, for the tendency of *Sulphur* is to arouse whatever lies dormant in the system. The particular indications for *Sulphur* are these: The body feels too hot. The patient wants the doors and windows open, no matter how

cold the weather may be. There are frequent flushes of heat, empty, all-gone feeling in the stomach, heat on the top of head, cold feet, etc., palpitation of the heart on ascending, *pain through the left chest from the nipple to the back*. Now you may, in this condition, give *Sulphur* as high as you choose, *one, two or three doses* and await results. *Watch your patient carefully, and in many instances a cure will result, but not in all.*

In tuberculosis affecting the MESENTERIC GLANDS, *Sulphur* is indicated by the symptoms that I have already mentioned under emaciation and scrofula.

You may also find *Sulphur* indicated in HIP-JOINT disease, and in white swelling, both of which are probably of tubercular origin. You will be aided in your selection of the drug by the general symptoms.

In these tubercular troubles, you may compare with *Sulphur*, *Calcarea Ostrearum* and *Phosphorus*. Both of these remedies are suited to *scrofulous children, generally after Sulphur*. They are indicated more by the general character of the patient than by the brain symptoms alone. All the three remedies, as you know, have the same imperfect growth of tissue. The *Sulphur* patient is *apt to be thinner* than the one of *Calcarea Ostrearum*, but *Calcarea especially suits a fat, flabby, apparently well-nourished child*; the paleness and the softness of flesh show you that the growth of fat has been obtained at the expense of other tissues. The sweat of the *Sulphur* patient has an *offensive odor*; with *Calcarea* the sweat is *more marked on the scalp, and is apt to be sour and cool*.

Calcarea Phosphorica gives you these symptoms: There is a tendency to emaciation rather than obesity; the abdomen may be large, but is more apt to be flabby; the fontanelles, especially the posterior, remain open too long.

Still another remedy is *Apis*. You know that *Apis* is *one of the best remedies* in tubercular meningitis. It is very similar to *Sulphur*. Both remedies are indicated in cerebral symptoms arising from the repercussion of some eruption—*Sulphur*, if it is a *chronic* eruption, and *Apis*, if it is an *acute one*. Even here they collide. The *best distinction* to make is this: *Apis* is indicated when there is well-marked effusion on the brain; the patient *cries with a piercing shriek*. Then, again, the restlessness of the two remedies ought to be compared. With *Sulphur*, the patient *does not sleep at all, or starts up from sleep suddenly, or sleeps in cat-naps*. In *Apis*, we have this picture: The child is sleepy; it *suddenly awakes from sleep with a shrill cry*; it may be wholly or partly conscious; it is sleepy, but cannot sleep.

Sulphur acts as powerfully on the NERVOUS SYSTEM as it does on the CIRCULATION. It affects the brain, producing first some alterations in the functions of that organ. For instance, it may be useful in hysterical states, when *the general symptoms of Sulphur are present*; when the patient has the insane idea that she is very wealthy; she tears up her clothes regardless of the consequences; she plays with and examines old soiled rags with pleasure, evidently regarding them as objects of beauty. At other times there is profound melancholy, with disposition to do nothing at all; she is perfectly listless. This is not the indifference of *Phosphoric Acid*, however, but listlessness or torpidity that is very common in hypochondriasis. At other times, the patient is affected with a religious mania; even this mania is remarkably egotistic; the patient fears that she will not be saved; she is anxious about her own soul, but perfectly indifferent concerning the salvation of others. At other times, the patient is intolerably irritable and peevish; this is particularly true with children.

Again, *Sulphur* may be indicated in hydrocephaloid. I have tested it fully in this condition and know it to be *invaluable*. For instance, hydrocephaloid comes on during the course of cholera infantum. The little patient lies almost in a stupor. The face is pale and bathed in a cold sweat, particularly the forehead. Do not mix the case up with *Veratrum*; that drug is not indicated. The eyes are half-open, and you will find the pupil reacting very sluggishly to light; the urine is suppressed (*a very alarming symptom*); the child occasionally twitches or jerks one or the other limb, and may now and then start up from sleep with a cry. This is a condition in which you will find *Sulphur to act like a charm*, and that, whether the diarrhœa continues or not. *There is no remedy which can take its place*. The violent rolling of the head, the suffused face, or the crying out of *Belladonna* are not present, nor is there the *cri encephalique* belonging to *Apis*, but there is a group of symptoms peculiar to *Sulphur*.

Sulphur acts on the SPINE, producing several conditions there; first of all, it is useful in *spinal irritation*. On pressing between the vertebrae you will notice that the patient winces. *Sulphur* may also be used in *spinal congestion*, when the trouble results from suppression of the menses, or, still more characteristically, from *the suppression of a hæmorrhoidal flow*. The back is so sensitive that any sudden jarring of the body causes sharp pains along the spine; there is dry heat, particularly in the small of the back, and this is often associated with cold feet.

We also find it indicated in *paraplegia* or paralysis of both legs. *Sulphur* has produced this, and therefore, it *can cure it*. I do not think that *Sulphur* is well-indicated in far advanced cases resulting from either sclerosis or softening of the spinal cord, or from chronic inflammation of its meninges; but it has done good work in *paralysis of both legs, with total retention of urine, and numbness extending up to the umbilicus*. When the urine is drawn by the catheter, it is found to be turbid and highly offensive. Now, *Sulphur must be given persistently* in these cases. I *must* say that it will not always cure, for many cases are incurable, but *it will cure some cases in which the central cause of the trouble is not so chronic*, and in which the alterations in the structure of the spinal cord are *not* so profound but that they can be removed.

General weakness of the SPINE, not classed under any particular name, has been sometimes cured by *Sulphur*. The patient has the characteristic *stoop-shouldered appearance*. The chest feels empty and weak; it tires him to talk; there is weakness in the epigastrium during the forenoon. We may also use *Sulphur* when these symptoms occur *during convalescence from various acute diseases*.

MUSCLES & JOINTS.—We next have to speak of the action of *Sulphur* on the MUSCLES, LIGAMENTS, TENDONS and JOINTS. *Sulphur* is indicated in *acute and chronic rheumatism, particularly the latter, when the inflammatory swellings seem to ascend*; that is, they begin in the feet and extend up the body. The pains are worse in bed and at night. The patient uncovers on account of burning heat of the feet. Especially do we find *Sulphur* useful during the course of acute inflammatory rheumatism, for that annoying symptom—*jerking of the limbs on falling asleep*.

We may also use it in *synovitis, particularly after exudation takes place*. *Sulphur* here produces absorption, very rapidly, particularly in the knee.

We come next to study of action of *Sulphur* on the SEROUS MEMBRANES. I have already spoken of its use in tubercular meningitis, so I will now speak of its action on the pleura. We find *Sulphur* indicated in *pleurisy, particularly when you have that sharp, stitching pain through the left lung to the back, worse lying on the back, and worse from the least motion*. It is also useful in *cases that refuse to respond to the well-chosen remedy, particularly when there is well-marked pleuritic effusion*. *Apis* is also to be thought of in this condition.

In peritonitis, *Sulphur* is indicated more by the general symptoms than by those directly referable to the affected part itself.

EYES.—We next come to the action of *Sulphur* on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. Here we will consider its use in catarrhs and pneumonia. We find *Sulphur* indicated first of all in conjunctivitis. It is *especially useful when the trouble has resulted from a foreign body in the eye*, particularly after *Aconite* fails. It is also useful in scrofulous inflammations of the eye, especially with the characteristic tendency of this remedy to *congestion*. The eyes are red and injected, and there is a feeling as of a splinter of glass in the eye. The inflammation is *worse in hot weather*. During the winter the child is comparatively free from trouble. This symptom then is due to the relaxing influence of heat. The child is worse when near a hot stove. With the above symptoms to guide us, we may also use *Sulphur* in keratitis. Also when the condition results from the injury or irritation of some foreign body as a grain of sand or a cinder, and *Aconite* has failed to cure.

NOSE.—In nasal catarrh or coryza, we find *Sulphur* indicated in those who are subject to catarrhs, especially *chronic catarrh, when scabs form in the nasal cavity*, the nose bleeds readily, and is swollen, *the alæ especially are red and scabby*, this redness at the outlet of the nose being quite consistent with the *Sulphur* condition. The nose is *stuffed up while indoors*, but when *the patient is out in the open air, breathing is unobstructed*.

THROAT.—Coming next to the THROAT and LUNGS, we find *Sulphur* indicated in laryngitis and also in bronchial catarrh. Hoarseness is present, and this makes the voice very deep—a sort of basso profundo. In other cases there is aphonia, which is worse in the morning. *The more chronic the case, the more is Sulphur indicated*.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—In bronchitis, especially *chronic bronchitis*, *Sulphur* is indicated when *there seems to be an enormous and persistent accumulation of thick muco-pus*. The patient suffers from spells of suffocation, with palpitation of the heart. *He must have the doors and windows open*. The cough is worse when he is lying in a horizontal position, and may then be so violent as to cause nausea and vomiting. *Sulphur* sometimes *prevents pneumonia*, by relieving the lungs of that hyperæmia which necessarily precedes the deposit of plastic matter. *If in the very beginning you give Sulphur you will prevent the disease, provided that, that remedy is indicated*. If however, you are too late to prevent it, you may still use *Sulphur* when exudation has commenced—that is, *in the beginning of the stage of solidification*. *Even then it will modify the course of the disease*. Again, you may give it in torpid cases to

bring about a reaction when resolution will not take place rapidly enough, and you fear that there will be formation of tubercles. You may also use it in *pneumonia with typhoid tendency, with slowness of speech, dry tongue, etc.*, and also at the later stage of pneumonia, when the lungs refuse to return to their normal condition and you fear the breaking down of lung-tissue. All sorts of râles may be heard in the chest. The expectoration is muco-purulent. The patient has hectic type of fever, loses flesh, etc. *Sulphur* will save the patient. But you should not give it after tubercles have formed. The proper remedy then is *Lachesis*. *Sulphur* is indicated only in the early stages of phthisis. It is seldom indicated in the advanced stages. But in the very incipency, when you have an increase of blood in the chest, beginning dulness on percussion in the apex of either lung, diminished respiratory movement in the upper portion of the chest, *Sulphur* will, by equalizing the circulation, cure the case.

ABDOMEN.—In affections of the BOWELS, we find *Sulphur* a very useful remedy. You may give it in diarrhœa when these characteristic symptoms are present: *The stool changes frequently in color and consistency*—at one time it is semi-liquid and yellow, at another dark-brown and slimy, and at another green and watery. It may contain undigested particles of food, especially in the case of scrofulous children. It is particularly worse in the morning, driving the patient out of the bed.

You may also use it in dysentery, particularly after the tenesmus has ceased, and mucus and blood are still being discharged. It is necessary that you distinguish several other remedies from *Sulphur* in morning diarrhœa.

In the first place, *Bryonia*, which is useful for early morning diarrhœa, which comes on as soon as the patient begins to move about.

Natrum Sulphuricum is similar to *Sulphur*, and is oftener required in scrofulous cases. It also has diarrhœa in the morning after getting up and moving about, but the stool is associated with a great deal of flatus.

Another remedy is *Rumex Crispus*, which has exactly the same symptom as *Sulphur*—early morning diarrhœa, hurrying the patient out of bed. But it is indicated after catarrhs, with the characteristic cough of *Rumex*.

Still another remedy, that is not infrequently confused with *Sulphur*, is *Podophyllum*. This has early morning diarrhœa, hurrying the patient out of bed. Like *Sulphur*, the stools are of a changeable color. It differs however, from *Sulphur* in that the diarrhœa continues through the whole day, although worse at noon. Then, too, with *Sulphur* you

will almost always find the tendency to burning, soreness and rawness of the anus.

Phosphorus has morning diarrhœa, with green, painless stool. There is burning thirst, with hankering for ice, ice-cream or very cold drinks. And the patient is thoroughly exhausted after stools.

Dioscorea also has morning diarrhœa, but it is associated with griping, colicky pains, pretty much of the same character as those calling for *Colocynth*, but they are apt to fly off to other parts of the body, and contrary to *Colocynth* the patient must bend backwards.

I now wish to say a few words about the SKIN symptoms of *Sulphur*. I have referred to them already in brief, so that I am only supplementing what has already been given to you. You will remember that the skin is apt to be harsh, rough, coarse and measly in the genuine *Sulphur* patient. There is very little tendency to perspiration, or if there is perspiration, it is only partial, and offensive, sour or musty. There is tendency to the formation of acne, principally on the face. Pustules form here and there over the body, which heal very slowly, indeed. Freckles are spread plentifully over the face, hands and arms. There is also a tendency to intertrigo; soreness and rawness appear wherever there is a fold of skin, in the groin, mammæ or axillæ, or in the folds of the neck.

We find *Sulphur* indicated in that affection known as ITCH. Now, Dr. Hahnemann was the author of the theory that the suppression of itch by external salves, as by *Sulphur* ointment, is responsible for the appearance of many other diseases. He cited hundreds of cases to prove his assertions. Some years after this announcement a Corsican found the little *sarcoptis homines* burrowing beneath the skin and laying its eggs in these burrows. He showed this to be the cause of the itch, and then thought he had effected the complete destruction of the psora theory. But there is another side of the story. A man who is a victim of the "itch" goes along the street and meets two friends, A. and B., with both of whom he shakes hands, and A. contracts the disease, while B. escapes. Now, there must be a difference in the constitutions of these individuals, or they would both have taken the itch or both have escaped it, for they were both exposed to the same extraneous influences. A.'s system must have been unsound or he could not have taken it, for the itch-insect cannot find a suitable dwelling-place in a healthy organization. So, after all, the Corsican's discovery did not overthrow Dr. Hahnemann's psora theory. The term *psora* is an unfortunate

one, but it serves to indicate *the constitution which favors the growth of the sarcoptis*.

Sulphur is a valuable remedy in this affection, because it conforms so closely to the symptoms of the disease. It has itching in the bends of the joints and between the fingers as soon as the patient gets warm in bed. The skin becomes rough and scaly, and little vesicles form. As the disease progresses, you will find occasional pustules appearing here and there over the eruption. Now, in order to rid your patient of this *sarcoptis*, wash the parts thoroughly in warm water with soap, and then have him rub the skin thoroughly with a common crash-towel. Then apply the *Oil of Lavender*, which will kill both the eggs and the fully-developed insects without suppressing the disease. Then you may give *Sulphur* or some other indicated remedy internally. If *Sulphur* has been used externally and the itch suppressed, you may have other remedies to choose from.

Give *Mercurius* when *pustulous and eczematous eruptions* complicate the case.

Give *Sepia* particularly when *constitutional symptoms* appear. There are occasional large and well-formed pustules, which develop into an *impetigo*.

Causticum is especially useful, when itch has been suppressed by ointments of either *Mercury* or *Sulphur*.

STOMACH.—I next wish to say a few words about the action of *Sulphur* on the digestive apparatus. *Sulphur* is useful in disorders of the STOMACH, LIVER and INTESTINAL CANAL. It may be indicated in dyspepsias of many varieties. The *particular indications of the drug* may be set down as these: First, in a general way, you will find it indicated in patients who suffer from abdominal plethora or passive congestion of the portal system, as indicated by a sensation of tightness or fulness in the abdomen, with feeling of repletion after partaking of but a small quantity of food. The liver is congested, enlarged and sore on pressure. The bowels are constipated, with frequent ineffectual urging to stool, and with hæmorrhoids, which are the direct results of this abdominal plethora. Constipation frequently alternates with the diarrhœa. In these cases, the diarrhœa is *not* apt to be the early morning diarrhœa of *Sulphur*. This remedy may also be the remedy for *gastric ailments arising from the suppression of an eruption*, whether that be erysipelas, eczema, itch or the like.

Dyspepsia of drunkards, after excessive use of brandy and beer

rather than wines, sometimes calls for *Sulphur*. Here, too, you will often find the enlarged or congested liver.

Sulphur is also indicated in *dyspepsia from farinaceous food*. It seems, as if in every case of disease of the liver in which *Sulphur* is indicated, the patient cannot digest farinaceous food, which calls upon the pancreatic juice and bile, as well as upon the gastric juice itself. The patient vomits a great deal. He cannot take any milk. If he attempts to do so he vomits it at once. That, as you know, is a common symptom in drunkards. The vomited matters are apt to be sour and mixed with undigested food. In addition to these symptoms you will find all sorts of abnormalities of appetite. The patient is *hungry at 10 or 11 o'clock* in the forenoon, even after eating a moderate breakfast. He has *goneness, faintness or gnawing feeling in the epigastrium, as if he must have food or sink*. When he gets the food and relieves his hunger, *he begins to feel puffed up*. He feels heavy and sluggish, and so low-spirited that he scarcely cares to live. It will be well to remember that *Sulphur* is indicated *not so much in the beginning of these affections as after Nux Vomica*. You will find almost exactly the same symptoms under *Nux*. *When that remedy only partially relieves, Sulphur comes in to complete the cure*.

Lachesis should be used in the enlarged liver of drunkards, when the case has gone on to a low grade of symptoms, especially if inflammation ensues and abscess forms in the liver.

If the liver wastes away, secondarily to the congestion, we *must* depend upon the other remedies, *the most important* of which are *Phosphorus* and *Laurocerasus*, *the former especially if there is fatty degeneration of the liver-substance*.

MALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—Next, a word or two in regard to *Sulphur* in diseases of the SEXUAL ORGANS. There is a *trio* of medicines. *Nux Vomica*, *Sulphur* and *Calcarea*, which are useful in cases of *masturbation and excessive venery*. Beginning with *Nux*, you will note some improvement in the patient; by and by you will find symptoms of *Sulphur* presenting themselves. If *Sulphur* fails after producing partial relief, *Calcarea* completes the cure. The symptoms calling for *Sulphur* are these: You will find *the patient weak and debilitated*, having many of the gastric ailments that I have mentioned—particularly *faintness, flushes of heat, cold feet and heat on the top of the head*. There is frequent involuntary emission of semen at night, exhausting him the next morning. *The seminal flow is thin and watery*, and almost inodorous, and has lost all its characteristic

properties, being nothing more than a shadow of the normal seminal secretion. The genital organs are relaxed; the scrotum and testicles hang flabbily; the penis is cold, and erections are few and far between. If coitus is attempted, semen escapes too soon, almost at the first contact. The patient suffers from backache and weakness of the limbs, so that he can scarcely walk. He is, of course, *low-spirited and hypochondriacal*.

You will find *Sulphur* indicated in gonorrhœa, whether the discharge be thick and purulent, or thin and watery, when there are burning and smarting during urination, and when there is this *bright redness of the lips of the meatus urinarius*. *Sulphur* may also be used when phimosis occurs, especially when there is inflammation and induration of the prepuce.

Sulphur also acts on the FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS. The main symptoms it produces are those which come from congestion of these organs. They are associated with flushes of heat and abdominal plethora; there are bearing-down and weight in the uterine region, a feeling of fulness and heaviness there, standing is a very annoying position to her, and there is burning in the vagina, often in association with pruritus and appearance of papules on the mons veneris.

The nearest remedy to *Sulphur* here is *Aloes*, which produces precisely the same symptoms, the same bearing-down, and the same fulness of the abdomen from abdominal plethora. *Sulphur* has, in addition to the above symptoms, *aversion to washing*. *Aloes* acts more on the rectum than on any other portion of the alimentary tract. There is a *constant desire for stool*. When stool is expelled, it is accompanied by a great deal of flatus. The hæmorrhoids of *Aloes* protrude like bunches of grapes, and are always relieved by washing with cold water.

Muriatic Acid also bears a strong resemblance to *Aloes* and *Sulphur*. The patient cannot suffer the least touch, not even of sheet on the genitals. The hæmorrhoidal tumors too look bluish and swollen, and are very painful to touch. But it has one peculiarity to distinguish it, namely, instead of cold water its rectal symptoms are often relieved by washing with warm water.

In closing my remarks on *Sulphur*, I want to mention two or three uses you can make of the crude article. *Sulphur* has in its totality of symptoms a perfect picture of cholera Asiatica. It suits the incipient symptoms. It bears a resemblance to the course of the disease,

and also to the subsequent symptoms. We have, then, in *Sulphur a true prophylactic* of that dreaded epidemic. It may be used by placing a little *Flower of Sulphur* inside of the stockings, as recommended by Dr. Hering several years ago. This *Sulphur* is absorbed, as shown by the exhalation of *Sulphuretted Hydrogen* with the sweat.

Flowers of Sulphur, burnt in a closed room, may be used as a *disinfectant*.

LECTURE XLVI.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

THE CARBON GROUP

Carbo Animalis (contains *Phosphate of Lime*)

Carbo Vegetabilis (contains *Carbonate of Potash*)

Graphites (contains *Iron*)

Aniline Sulphate

Carboneum (*Lamp-black*)

Coal Gas

Bisulphide of Carbon

I invite your attention this morning to the medicines obtained from the CARBON GROUP. *Carbon* in its purity is found only in the *Diamond*. We have it comparatively pure, however, in *Lamp-black* or *Carboneum*. *Carbon* will necessarily be somewhat different in its action, according to the source from which we obtain it. Dr. Hahnemann used principally three CARBONS—*Carbo Animalis*, *Carbo Vegetabilis* and *Graphites*. The first he derived from the ANIMAL KINGDOM, the second from the VEGETABLE, while the last was an artificial product found principally lining the interior of large *Iron* retorts. *Carbo Animalis* is obtained principally from bones. It contains some *Phosphate of Lime*. *Carbo Veg.* contains some *Carbonate of Potash*. It is obtained principally from a variety of the beech-tree, *Graphites* is always contaminated with more or less *Iron*. Hence you see that these are *not* pure *Carbons*. I have also placed on the board the *Sulphate of Aniline*, which behaves like a *Carbon* and is a carbonaceous compound. Then, too, we have *Carboneum* and *Carbonic Oxide*. *Carbonic Acid-gas* does not seem to possess active medicinal properties. It is not very poisonous. Its main deleterious effects are due to deprivation of oxygen. *Carbonic Oxide* is much more poisonous, producing death, not only by suffocation, by displacing the needed oxygen, but by another remarkable peculiarity. It has the property or peculiarity of displacing oxygen from the blood and taking its place there. You know that oxygen is carried along in the blood by the red corpuscles. *Carbonic Oxide* has the power of supplanting the oxygen in these structures. For a time, it seems to act like oxygen, but soon its poisonous properties are manifested with

all the inevitable results of asphyxia. *Coal Gas*, which we obtain by slow combustion of coal, and the *illuminating gas* used in our large cities, are of this character. They produce serious effects when taken in large quantities, especially when the subject is deprived of the ordinary atmosphere. It is said that this *Coal Gas* is beneficial in the treatment of whooping cough. I have known of but one case thus treated, and that one died. *Bisulphide of Carbon* has also been proved. It has some valuable symptoms.

Now, all of the *carbonaceous* substances have some properties in common. For instance, they all have a tendency to relieve putrescence or putrid discharges or putrid exhalations from the body and offensive sores. You all know the mechanical properties of charcoal, what an absorbent it is, and how it can purify the atmosphere or substances that are undergoing decomposition. The animal charcoal, which is more porous, is here more effectual than the vegetable. If you bury a dead rat or mouse in charcoal for several months, you will not find any odor from decomposed tissue at the end of that time, but only a clean white skeleton. But this property, I would have you know, is not entirely mechanical. In the *potencies*, it may be exemplified in the human system. Now, I do not mean that potentized charcoal will remove the odor from a decomposing animal, but I do say, that in a potentized state it exerts similar effects on the human system.

All the *Carbons* act also on the SKIN, producing excoriations and intertrigo. They affect the GLANDS also, causing enlargement and induration of the axillary and other lymphatic glands, even as in the case of *Carbo Veg.* and *Carbo Animalis*, simulating cancerous enlargement and infiltration. They all affect the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, producing catarrhs of the NOSE, THROAT and LUNGS, and also of the BOWELS. They all tend to produce *asphyxia*. We find this prominently in *Carbo Veg.*, less so in the *Carbo Animalis*, and very marked in *Aniline* and *Carboneum*. *Carboneum* may produce asphyxia with convulsions, simulating those of epilepsy. *Coal Gas* and *Carbonic Oxide*, too, are calculated to produce dyspnoea from deprivation of oxygen. We find also, that all the *Carbons* act on the VEINS, producing *varicose veins*. We find, too, that all the *Carbons* tend to produce *flatulence*. This is one of the reasons why I object to toast as an article of diet for the sick. Toast, when the bread is nicely dried through by gentle and continuous heat, is very beneficial, but when it is charred, it tends to produce flatulence. The flatus is offensive and has an odor like that of rotten eggs.

CARBO VEGETABILIS

<i>Carbo Veg.</i> <div style="display: flex; justify-content: space-around; align-items: center;"> <div style="text-align: center;">↓ V</div> <div style="text-align: center;">↓ V</div> </div> <i>Kali C., Phos.</i>	{	<i>Ars., China, Phos., Phos. Ac.</i>	
		<i>In collapse, Camph., Veratr. Alb.</i>	
		<i>Caust., Kali C., Sulph.</i>	
		Paralysis of lungs	<i>Ant. Tart., Ammon. C.,</i>
			<i>Baryt. C., Mosch., Nitr. Ac.,</i>
			<i>Lauroc., Lach., Opium</i>
		<i>Bry., Nux V., Puls., etc.</i>	

As I have already intimated to you, *Carbo Veg.* contains some *Carbonate of Potash*. It is also a fact worthy of note that *Kali Carb.* is COMPLEMENTARY to *Carbo Veg.*, especially in lung and throat affections, and also in *dyspepsia*. *Carbo Veg.* is also COMPLEMENTARY to *Phosphorus*, here, too, in chest affections, in the throat more than anywhere else, and in excessive debility, particularly in the threatened paralysis of the whole system as a sequel to severe disease. The drug is ANTIDOTED by *Arsenicum* and *Camphor*, and holds an inimical relation with *Causticum*. The inimical relation between *Carbo Veg.* and *Causticum* is not so marked as that between the latter remedy and *Phosphorus*.

Carbo Veg. is especially indicated in patients who are advanced in life and, consequently, debilitated. It is called for in weak, delicate persons who are old dyspeptics, especially if they have abused their digestive organs by debauchery.

In analysing the drug we will speak first of its effects on the BLOOD. We find *Carbo Veg.* indicated in affections in which the composition of the blood is decidedly changed. There is decided *sepsis* or *blood-poisoning* in many of the diseases in which *Carbo Veg.* is the remedy. We find the drug indicated in *hæmorrhages*—*hæmorrhages*, too, of a very low type. Thus, we give it in epistaxis or NOSE-bleed, when the face is pale and sunken and almost hippocratic. The blood flows persistently for hours, perhaps for days. It is dark and rather fluid. It is apt to occur in old and rather debilitated persons and during the course of diphtheria. You will find nearly the same symptoms under *Camphor* and *Mercurius Cyanatus*.

We also find *Carbo Veg.* indicated in hæmorrhages from the LUNGS, not only in hæmoptysis, but also in bronchorrhagia. In these cases,

the patients suffer from great anxiety and yet without any particular restlessness. The anxiety is very evident in the face and in the efforts at breathing, but there is no particular restless tossing about. The patient complains of burning pain in the chest. *Carbo Veg.* is to be used *especially in well-advanced cases of lung degeneration*. The pulse in these cases is apt to be intermittent and thready, the face is pale and often covered with cold sweat. The patient *wants to be fanned*, because fanning brings more air to the lungs.

These same symptoms indicate *Carbo Veg.* in hæmorrhages from the UTERUS, whether metrorrhagia or menorrhagia. Here, again, you will find marked burning pains across the sacrum and lower portion of the spine. If the hæmorrhage continues any length of time you will notice the same trouble in the chest, with the difficulty in breathing above-mentioned.

Carbo Veg. will here work hand in hand with *Cinchona* and *Arsenicum*. *Arsenicum* is useful in these persistent hæmorrhages of a low type, depending upon some degeneration in the organ affected. Both it and *Carbo Veg.* have these violent burning pains. With *Arsenicum*, however, you have, as a *distinction* which applies in all conditions—*irritability of fibre and mind*, which is not the case with *Carbo Veg.* *Carbo Veg.* is a *torpid, sluggish remedy*, while *Arsenicum* has *irritability, with restless tossing about, anxiety, etc.*

Ipecacuanha should also be remembered in hæmorrhages—especially in hæmorrhages from the lungs and uterus—when the patient takes long breaths, as if panting. Unless there is present coldness, amounting almost to collapse, you may prefer to begin with this drug rather than with *Carbo Veg.* or *Cinchona*.

VEINS.—Next, we find *Carbo Veg.* useful in *varicose veins*, which occur on either the arms or legs, or even on the female genital organs. These varicose veins tend to ulcerate. They are bluish or livid, looking as though the blood had long remained in them. In the resultant varicose ulcers, you will find very similar symptoms to those in other ulcers, in which *Carbo Veg.* is the remedy—*burning pains* and *mottled appearance of the surrounding skin*, as though the smaller veins had become enlarged. Ecchymoses are seen beneath the skin. The ulcers have a decidedly *indolent appearance*.

SKIN.—*Carbo Veg.* is also useful in ulcers other than varicose, when they are of a *very low type*. They are *flat*, tending rather to spread on the surface than to dip deeply into the parenchyma. They discharge not

a laudable pus, but instead, that which is ichorous, corrosive, thin, burning and offensive in character. The burning is worse at night, depriving the patient of sleep and keeping him in torture the whole night. Even in *cancerous ulcers*, as in ulcerating scirrhus, you will find *Carbo Veg.* useful.

It may also be administered in *carbuncle*, particularly when the affected parts are *bluish or livid*, and when the discharges are *offensive and associated with burning pains*. In these cases, it is not only your duty to give it internally, but also to apply it externally as a plaster. It tends to prevent decomposition of fluids, sweetens the sore and so prevents poisoning of the system. The same is true for gangrene. When carbuncles or boils become gangrenous, *Carbo Veg.* may be indicated. In these cases, it is distinguished from *Arsenicum* by the absence of this extreme restlessness.

FEVERS.—In febrile conditions, *Carbo Veg.* is useful for the *typhoid and intermittent types of fever*, for *collapse during fever* and for *yellow fever*. It is a *preventive of yellow fever*, just as *Sulphur* is of *cholera*. If all the ejecta of the patient are buried in charcoal, the spread of the disease will surely be prevented. When however, the disease is fully established, *Carbo Veg.* is of no more use than *Sulphur* is during the course of *cholera*.

The *intermittent* type of fever in which you may employ *Carbo Veg.* is of a *low grade*. The case is one of long-standing and has been abused by *Quinine*. There is thirst during the chill. The feet are *icy-cold up to the knees*—a very characteristic symptom of *Carbo Veg.* When the heat comes, it is in burning flashes. The sweat is either sour or else exceedingly offensive, from alterations in the discharges of the skin. During the *apyrexia* the patient is pale and weak. Memory is weak; the mind seems to be befogged. The patient is decidedly low-spirited and melancholic.

Menyanthes is the remedy in *quartan type* of fever, when the *extremities*, and especially the *legs below the knees*, are *icy-cold*. Or in other words, it is *particularly useful for those cases where coldness predominates*. Thirst may be entirely absent or lacking both during the stage of chill and heat, and the patient often exhibits a *strong liking for meat*.

In *hectic* type of fever, *Carbo Veg.* is indicated by pretty much the same symptoms as those which I have already mentioned. It is *particularly useful for hectic fever dependent upon long-lasting*

suppuration, whether due to abscess in the lungs, or in the hip-joint, or about the vertebræ.

You know that abscesses accompanying diseases of the SPINE may have to be opened. Sometimes surgeons are afraid to do this before they have prepared the system for it, because reaction is so slow that the patient may not survive. *The danger from opening these abscesses may be greatly lessened by the use of Carbo Veg. or Cinchona, according to the particular indications.*

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—In collapse from various causes, you may use *Carbo Veg.* There is decided lack of animal heat. The nose, cheeks and extremities are cold. It is indicated in *the later stages of typhoid fever*; after *protracted loss of vital fluids*, as after long-lasting hæmorrhages; during *cholera Asiatica*; during *pneumonia*; and, in fact, *in any form of disease in which these symptoms appear*. The body may be icy-cold, especially about the extremities; the breath is cool; the pulse is thread-like, scarcely perceptible and intermittent. The lips may be bluish from cyanosis. Breathing is very weak and superficial; the patient may be either conscious or unconscious. Now, *Carbo Veg.* in just such cases *comes in as a savior, and rescues many a case that would otherwise die.*

There are other remedies similar to *Carbo Veg.* in collapse. *Camphor*, especially, is similar to it in *cholera Asiatica*, but it is indicated rather in *the beginning of cholera, without any vomiting or diarrhæa*; when the poison seems to have depressed or shocked the nervous system, so that the patient is icy-cold, dry or in a cold sweat; the tongue is cold. If he can speak it is in a squeaky or in a high-pitched voice, or else it is a husky, toneless voice. *Camphor*, in such cases, brings about reaction very quickly. *Carbo Veg.* would be indicated in *the later stage, when the prostration is the result of the drain on the system by the alvine discharges.*

Veratrum Album is also similar to *Carbo Veg.* in collapse. It has *cramps in the calves of the legs, the thighs and characteristically cold sweat on the forehead.*

I wish next to say a word about the action of *Carbo Veg.* on GLANDS. The glands, especially *the mammæ, become indurated*. There are burning pains in the swollen glands, with tendency to suppuration. When they do suppurate, the discharged pus is not of a laudable character.

NOSE & THROAT.—We find *Carbo Veg.* indicated in *catarrhal troubles*, which are provoked by *warm, moist atmosphere*, such as we have in this latitude with south-west or southerly winds. The patient is *worse in the*

evening or less characteristically in the morning. He has aphonia recurring regularly each evening, painless or associated with raw feeling down the larynx and trachea. There is dry, tickling cough, at times quite spasmodic in character.

It is here analogous to *Phosphorus*, and is often preceded or followed by that remedy. The *Phosphorus* aphonia is associated with rawness of the larynx, and is worse in the evening.

In the morning aphonia, *Carbo Veg.* is more closely allied to *Sulphur*, which has loss of voice, particularly in the morning.

Still another concordant remedy is *Causticum*, which is suited to laryngeal catarrh in singers with rough hoarse voice, associated with tracheo-bronchial catarrh, and rawness and burning under the sternum. This group is found under both remedies. The main difference is that *Causticum* has hoarseness worse in the morning, and *Carbo Veg.* in the evening. *Causticum* has aggravation in dry, cold weather, and *Carbo Veg.* in a damp, warm atmosphere.

Another remedy is *Eupatorium Perfoliatum*, which I use for hoarseness with soreness in the larynx, trachea and bronchial tubes. The hoarseness is worse in the morning, and is apt to be associated with aching all over the body.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—*Carbo Veg.* may also be used in asthma, particularly in the asthma of old people and of people who are very much debilitated. They look, during the asthmatic attack, as if they would die, so oppressed are they for breath. They are greatly relieved by belching wind and by hard fanning. It is especially indicated in asthma, which is reflex from accumulation of flatus in the abdomen.

It may also be used in threatening paralysis of the LUNGS in typhoid fever, after pneumonia and in old people. The paralytic catarrh of old people calls for *Carbo Veg.* There are loose rattling râles, when the patient coughs or breathes—a marked symptom of emphysema. The bronchial tubes are greatly dilated. In addition to this, you will find coldness, symptoms of collapse, etc.

The nearest approach to *Carbo Veg.* in emphysema is *Ammonium Carb.*, which, like *Carbo Veg.*, has blood poisoned by Carbonic Acid, giving you the coldness, blueness, etc., incident to that condition.

In threatened paralysis of the lungs, we have a great many remedies to consider, most of which I will reserve until we come to speak of

Phosphorus which stands very close to *Carbo Veg.* Then, too, you should also remember *Moschus* and *Antimonium Tartaricum*.

Antimonium Tartaricum applies, when there are loud râles heard in the chest. It seems, as if there was an immense amount of mucus there, and yet the patient can scarcely raise any of it. The extremities are cold and blue from the cyanosis developed by the blood-poisoning. The patient soon becomes drowsy and passes into a stupor from which he can be aroused, but into which he readily relapses. You should also remember *Antimonium Tartaricum*, when, in the course of lung affections, whether there be *bronchiectasis* or *catarrh of the chest in children* (and here it is especially called for), the cough ceases or becomes more rare and yet there is no diminution in the mucus-production itself. Your practised ear placed on the chest detects just as copious an exudation, and just as much rattling of phlegm in the lungs, and yet the child does not cough so frequently. The mother thinks the child is better, but in reality it is worse, for the lungs are losing their power.

Carbo Veg. is an excellent remedy for the terrible dyspnœa of chronic aortitis, especially when the patient has become very anæmic, dropsical, etc. Here you should compare *Arsenicum*, *Cuprum* and *Lachesis*.

Still further, I want to speak of the action of *Carbo Veg.* on the STOMACH and BOWELS. We find it here, rivalling other well-known remedies in *dyspepsia* or *indigestion*, and those of a rather low type, too. We find it indicated, too, for bad effects of debauchery, for excessive indulgence in table luxuries, and for bad effects from wines and liquors and all kinds of dissipation. As a result of dissipation, we may have just such symptoms as call for *Carbo Veg.*: Headache, particularly in the morning when the patient awakes from sleep, having spent the best part of the night carousing; dull headache referred to the back part of the head, with a great deal of confusion of mind. There is humming or buzzing in the head, as though a hornet's nest had taken its place there. The patient feels worse in the warm room. The pain also seems to go from the occiput through the head and into and over the eyes, with dull heavy aching in that region. There are nausea and usually a sort of burning distress and weakness referred to the epigastrium. He is unable to take any fat food, whether meat, gravy or fried food. He cannot drink milk, because it produces

flatulence. After eating the stomach feels heavy—as if it were dragged down. The abdomen is distended with flatus, and both belchings and borborygmi are offensive. The wind belched has a rancid or putrid taste, and a decidedly offensive odor when passed from the bowels. He suffers from constipation with piles. The piles get worse every time he is on a spruce; oozing of moisture from anus; perineum, sore, itching.* Sometimes they protrude and are bluish, they are so distended with blood. At other times, he has morning diarrhœa with stool which is very watery and thin and accompanied by a great deal of straining. We find *Carbo Veg.* particularly indicated here after the failure of *Nux Vomica*. The patient is peevish, easily angered. Vertigo reflex from the gastric disturbance is present. It is especially worse after a debauch and excessive indulgence in high living. It is often associated with syncope, especially at meals or after eating.

The nearest concordant remedy here is *Arsenicum*. Both remedies have bluish protruding piles, both have burning in the epigastrium, both have anxiety, and both are suitable for the bad effects of ice-cream, and ice-water in hot weather. The difference may be expressed in these few words: *Carbo Veg.* is torpid, *Arsenicum* is always irritable; of the two remedies, *Carbo Veg.* has the burning most marked especially in internal parts, as in the stomach.

Nux Vomica impinges on *Carbo Veg.* in the bad effects of over-eating and high living. As I have already said, *Carbo Veg.* comes in when *Nux* has ceased to act. The *Nux* toper is a thin, spare, yellow, wiry fellow. That of *Carbo Veg.* is sluggish, stout and lazy.

Next, we are to distinguish *Carbo Veg.* from *Cinchona*. This is easily done, because the two drugs meet only in the flatulent dyspepsia and in debility. *Cinchona* is suited to a peculiar functional debility, when the system is devitalized by loss of animal fluids. *Carbo Veg.* is the better remedy when the debility arises from organic causes, and we have a picture of collapse with hippocratic face and coldness of the body, particularly of the knees. Both remedies produce great flatulence. *Cinchona*, however, does not get the rancid belching with burning. Belching temporarily relieves the symptoms in *Carbo Veg.* In *Cinchona* they sometimes seem to be worse therefrom.

* Perineum moist, raw, oozing, etc.: Ammon. C., Alum., Nat. M., CARBO V., CARBO A., NITR. AC., GRAPH. (and cracked), SULPH., Rhus Tox., Arsenic., ANT. CR. (mucous piles), THUJA (offensive oozing), SILICEA (moist), Sulphuric Acid, Capsic., Petroleum (see also Fissures), Borax (slimy, purulent oozing, Sepia (oozing).

Lycopodium also typifies perfectly this state of tympanites. The abdomen is enormously distended. The distinction to be made between it and *Carbo Veg.* is this: *Carbo Veg.* produces more flatulence of the bowels, *Lycopodium* more of the stomach. Again, *Carbo Veg.* produces rancid belching, or else passage of offensive flatus, with *bitter taste* in the mouth. *Lycopodium* has more of a *sour taste* with its belching.

Carbo Veg. may be indicated in *dysentery*. Here it is called for in *very severe cases*. There are burning pains situated deep in the abdomen, usually in one or the other of the bends of the colon. The abdomen is greatly distended and tympanitic. The pulse is weak and intermittent. The discharges from the bowels are horribly offensive and brown, watery and slimy in appearance. You see what a *desperate case we have here*—one that calls for great skill in prescribing. Here you must distinguish between two other remedies and *Carbo Veg.*, namely, *Arsenicum* and *Cinchona*.

Arsenicum helps when there is, as I have said, that *irritability of fibre*. The patient is just as sick and just as near death's door as is the *Carbo Veg.* patient, but he is *restless, and complains of burning thirst and yet exhibits an intolerance of water*. The discharges from the bowels are about the same in character under the two remedies. *Arsenic*, however, has *less* tympanitic distension of the abdomen.

Cinchona and *Carbo Veg.* are also similar in these cases. Both have these dark offensive fluid discharges, both have the distension of the abdomen, both have great weakness and hippocratic face. With *Cinchona*, however, *the movements from the bowels are provoked by every attempt to eat or drink*. Belching gives but temporary relief. Again, the *flatus is not so offensive* as with *Carbo Veg.*, nor are the *burning pains so marked* as under *Carbo Veg.* or *Arsenicum*.

LECTURE XLVII.

CARBON GROUP (*contd.*)

CARBO ANIMALIS

<i>Carbo Animalis</i>	{	<i>Bromine,</i>
		<i>Sepia, Natr. M.,</i>
∨		<i>Silic., Phos.,</i>
<i>Calc. Phos.</i>		<i>Badiaga,</i>
		<i>Merc. Iod., Nitr. Ac.</i>

Carbo Animalis and *Carbo Veg.* do not follow each other well. They are so far *inimical* that one may not be given with benefit after the other. They are too nearly alike. *Carbo Animalis* contains some *Phosphate of Lime*. For this reason, *Carbo Animalis* is COMPLEMENTARY to *Calcareo Phosphorica*, especially in affections of the glands.

Carbo Animalis is suited to old persons and to those who are greatly debilitated by disease, especially when there is a predominance of what is known as venous plethora. You will find such patients particularly inclined to blueness of the skin. The hands and feet readily become blue, with distended veins showing through the skin. They become ill from very slight causes. The cheeks often get bluish. Both remedies are indicated in the decomposition of tissue of the body, as in gangrene and ulcerations of the surface or of internal parts, with putrid discharges. Both, too, are indicated in weakness of the digestive organs, and both are indicated for the bad effects of loss of animal fluids, particularly during lactation.

GLANDS.—Now, as a general distinction between the two drugs, you may remember this : Although both drugs act on the GLANDS, the predominance is in favor of *Carbo Animalis* for glandular affections. For instance, we find it indicated in induration of the glands (of the axillary glands and of the glands in the groin), particularly in syphilitic or gonorrhœal patients. These buboes are hard like stone. *Carbo Animalis* is especially useful when these have been opened too soon, and when there is

a gaping wound which has partly healed, leaving the surrounding tissues in an almost stony hardness.

Badiaga rivals *Carbo Animalis* in just these cases, particularly in indurated buboes that have been maltreated.

Again, we find *Carbo Animalis* indicated in CANCER more frequently than *Carbo Veg.* It is particularly useful in cancer of the breast or of the uterus. In mammary cancer, you will have the glands indurated in little nodes or small circumscribed portions, which are as hard as stone. Later the skin around the induration becomes bluish and mottled, thus showing you the characteristic effect of *Carbo Animalis* in producing venous stasis. The axillary glands on the affected side become indurated and there are burning, drawing pains through the mammæ. In the case of cancer of the uterus, there are induration of the cervix, metrorrhagia and burning pains extending down the thighs, and thin, offensive vaginal discharge.

STOMACH.—In affections of the DIGESTIVE ORGANS, *Carbo Animalis* differs from *Carbo Veg.* in this : We find that under *Carbo Animalis* there is *goneness and empty feeling in the pit of the stomach, not relieved by eating*, and in this respect it is very similar to *Sepia*.

We find these symptoms indicating *Carbo Animalis* in preference to *Carbo Veg.*, in the weakness of nursing women : We notice that every particle of food taken distresses the stomach, just as we found under *Carbo Veg.* But with *Carbo Animalis* there is a coldness about the stomach, which is relieved by pressing firmly with the hand or by friction over the abdomen, thus showing you the weak debilitated condition in which the patient is, who requires this remedy. *Carbo Veg.* has considerable burning and dragging heaviness about the stomach to distinguish it. Both remedies have piles with this weak digestion, but there is oozing of a thin, inodorous fluid from the rectum in *Carbo Animalis*, which does not exist as markedly under *Carbo Veg.*

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—Both drug meet again in affections of the CHEST. We find them both indicated in the later stages of pneumonia, bronchitis or phthisis pulmonalis, when there is destruction of the lung-tissue and decomposition of the fluid which is expectorated. It is just here that you are most liable to make a mistake in selecting one drug for the other. *Carbo Animalis* has this symptom to distinguish it : Suffocating hoarse cough producing shaking of the brain, as though the brain were loose in the head. There is also a cold feeling in the chest. The expectoration is green, purulent and horribly offensive, and comes generally from the

right lung, in which you will probably find by examination, a cavity. As soon as the patient closes his eyes, he feels, as if he were smothering.

Other remedies having cold sensation in the chest are : *Bromine*, *Paris Quadrifolia* and *Camphor*.

The *Carbo Veg.* cough is *spasmodic*, with deep, rough voice or else with *aphonia*. There is decided *burning in the chest* and *expectoration is profuse*, particularly in the *bronchitis of old people*. It is *yellow and very fætid*, more so than in *Carbo Animalis*. The patient has *dyspnœa*, worse on turning over in bed and on dropping off to sleep. There is a great deal of rattling in the chest.

MALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—*Carbo Animalis* is more useful than *Carbo Veg.* in *constitutional syphilis*, and for this reason : While both may be indicated in constitutional or tertiary syphilis, after the abuse of *Mercury*, particularly when the glands are affected and there is great emaciation, *Carbo Animalis* is indicated more by this symptom—it has *coppery-red blotches on the skin, particularly on the face*. That you know to be the characteristic hue of syphilitic eruptions. In this respect it resembles *Mercurius Bin.*, *Nitric Acid* and *Badiaga* more than it does *Carbo Veg.*

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—In debility, we find *Carbo Veg.* always superior to *Carbo Animalis*. There are very few characteristic symptoms indicating the latter as a remedy in the last stages of typhoid fever, pneumonia and scarlatina. The only difficulty you will have in deciding between the two drugs will be in the debility attendant upon lactation.

FEVER.—*Coldness of the extremities during fever* is one of the characteristic features of *Carbo Animalis*. This symptom is also found under *Kali Ars.*, *Sepia* and *Stramonium*.

In affections of the EARS, we find *Carbo Veg.* and *Carbo Animalis* again meeting. Thus, we find both drugs causing otorrhœa. The discharge is thin, ichorous, bloody and excoriating in both remedies. With *Carbo Animalis* there is also associated a *swelling of the periosteum behind the ears over the mastoid process*. Here it is similar to *Nitric Acid*, *Aurum* and *Capsicum*. With *Carbo Veg.* we find this otorrhœa particularly as a sequel to *exanthematous diseases, as measles and scarlatina*. There is no swelling of the periosteum back of the ear. Both remedies are indicated in deafness. *Carbo Animalis* has this peculiar symptom : *They cannot tell whence the sound comes*. *Carbo Veg.* is indicated in deafness when the ears are too dry from the absence of the cerumen or wax, or when there is discharge of offensive cerumen.

In EYE affections, we find *Carbo Animalis* indicated when the patient is *far-sighted*; while walking along the street objects seem to him to be far off. The eyes seem, as if they were loose in their sockets. This feeling is due to relaxation in the connective tissue similar to that found in the brain. Old people have dimness of sight on attempting to read but this is relieved by rubbing the eyes.

Carbo Veg. is indicated when the patient is *near-sighted*; objects have to be placed near to the eye to be seen. This symptom is worse after exerting the eyes or after using them steadily for any length of time.

GRAPHITES

Graphites	<div style="display: flex; align-items: center; justify-content: center;"> <div style="text-align: center; margin-right: 10px;"> ↓ ↓ </div> <div style="font-size: 3em; line-height: 1;">}</div> </div>	<i>Sepia, Pulsatilla,</i> <i>Kali Carb., Phosphorus, Calcareo Ostr.,</i> <i>Sulphur, Lycopodium, Silicea, Hepar Sulph.,</i> <i>Phytolacca,</i> <i>Mezereum, Petroleum, Iris, Rhus Tox.,</i> <i>Mercurius, Antimonium Crudum,</i> <i>Staphisagria,</i> <i>Ratanhia, Paeonia, Nitric Acid</i>
		<i>Arsenicum, Ferrum</i>

Graphites	<div style="display: flex; align-items: center; justify-content: center;"> <div style="text-align: center; margin-right: 10px;"> ↓ ↓ ↓ ↓ </div> <div style="font-size: 3em; line-height: 1;">}</div> </div>	Slight erethism; then weak, relaxed, anæmic; chlorotic.
		Fat, chilly, costive; LYMPHATIC GLANDS swollen.
		SKIN: Cracked, rhagades, fissures, herpes, eczema, oozing of scanty glucy humor.
		Cicatrices are softened.
		MUCOUS MEMBRANES: Scanty secretion, cracks, fissures, etc.

Graphites is not a pure *Carbon*. Even the purest specimens of it contain some *Iron*. You will note that I have placed beneath it two COMPLEMENTS, namely, *Arsenicum* and *Ferrum*. It has many symptoms in common with *Ferrum*, acting COMPLEMENTARY to that drug, and many more allying it to *Arsenicum*.

It is a RELATIVE of *Ferrum*, principally in that class of symptoms belonging to anæmia or chlorosis of females, such as irregularities in the distribution of the blood, and pallor of both skin and mucous membranes.

It is COMPLEMENTARY to *Arsenic* in many of the skin symptoms, in affections of the glands, burning in internal parts, etc. Besides these COMPLEMENTARY remedies, *Graphites* has quite a number of CONCORDANT

remedies. It is ANTIDOTED by *Arsenicum*, and in some of its gastric symptoms by *Nux Vomica*. *Arsenicum*, you will thus see, holds two relations to *Graphites*: one of ANTIDOTE and one of COMPLEMENT. It is COMPLEMENTARY in one series of effects, and ANTIDOTAL in another. It ANTIDOTES especially the *mental symptoms* of *Graphites*.

MIND.—The *Graphites* patient is *sad and full of grief, particularly if a female*. She has an anxious, apprehensive state of mind. She has forebodings of some imaginary accident or mishap, which is about to take place; and this makes her anxious and restless, impelling her to move about from place to place; she cannot be kept quiet. It is this group of symptoms which *Arsenicum* antidotes. We find this *anxious, apprehensive state of mind* in *Graphites* to be a *very important symptom*. You all know how important are the *mental symptoms* in making a *Homœopathic prescription*. We find this *apprehensiveness*, this *low spiritedness*, qualifying many of the *Graphites* conditions. We see it in chlorosis, in skin symptoms, in inflammations of the eye, etc., as you will discover later on.

TISSUES.—We find *Graphites* acting best in constitutions in which there is a tendency to obesity. This obesity, I would have you remember, is not the healthy, solid flesh, that belongs to a full-blooded, strong, hearty individual, but it is of the kind which you find under *Calcarea Ostrearum*, showing improper nutrition. The two remedies run close to each other in these *fat but unhealthy individuals*. The *Graphites* constitution is also one in which there is *deficient animal heat*, owing to the defective oxygenation of the blood. These patients are always cold, whether they are in or out of doors. The circulation is at first excited, followed by loss of energy and consequent venous hyperæmia. Syncope readily occurs, with great anxiety. Motion is impaired and tissues are relaxed, but paralysis is not complete.

In the case of CHLOROSIS, the *Graphites* patient has these symptoms: There is a tendency to rush of blood to the head, with flushing of the face, exactly like that which belongs to *Ferrum*. The patient feels a sudden shock about the heart, and this is followed by rush of blood to the head. She thinks she has heart disease. On lying down at night, she experiences throbbing all through the body. That is not due to true plethora. The blood is decidedly *watery*, and, if you were to examine it microscopically, you would find an excessive number of white blood-corpuscles. The menstrual flow in these cases is too late, too pale and too scanty. The mucous membranes are apt to be pale, just as you find under *Ferrum*. The lips are pale. There is leucorrhœa,

which is *watery and quite profuse*, sometimes excoriating the parts over which it flows.

Now, you may say, how are we going to *distinguish* this from *Pulsatilla*? Like *Graphites*, *Pulsatilla* has late and scanty menses, with pale or dark flow in chlorotic or anæmic patients, also in patients who are apt to be chilly, and who are low-spirited, crying at every imaginary trouble. How will you distinguish between these two remedies? The *main distinction* lies in this: The *Graphites* patient *always has some skin symptoms* to aid us, *Pulsatilla* scarcely any. The *Graphites* patient has a *rough, harsh, dry skin*, with *very little tendency to sweat*; little pimples, whether containing pus or not, appear on the body, and are apt to be worse at the menstrual periods. While in *Pulsatilla* there is a *strong tendency to diarrhœa*, in *Graphites* there is a *strong tendency to constipation*. These symptoms are sufficient to enable you always to distinguish between these two closely allied remedies.

GLANDS.—Next, as most important in our study of *Graphites*, I wish to call your attention to the action of the remedy on the LYMPHATIC GLANDS, and also upon the SKIN. It produces *enlargement of the lymphatic glands*, of the neck and of the axillæ, and also of the inguinal and of the mesenteric glands. This, together with marked skin symptoms, calls frequently for its use in scrofula. Now, we find it running parallel with *Calcarea Ostrearum*, *Sulphur* and *Silicea* in scrofulosis, particularly of *children*. We find the ABDOMEN large and hard. The children thus affected suffer from diarrhœa, with stools which are thin, offensive and contain partially digested food.

In *inflammation of the EYES*, of a *scrofulous character*, we have no remedy, not even *Calcarea*, *Sulphur* or *Arsenic*, that excels *Graphites*. The cornea is apt to be covered with superficial ulcers, or again, it may be inflamed. There is thickening of the eye-lids, particularly *along the edges*, which are covered with scurfs or scales. The lids may be agglutinated or not, but the *grand characteristic which makes the choice of Graphites certain* is this: The *blepharitis is worse in the angles of the eye—in the canthi*. If there is tendency for the edges of the lids to *crack and bleed*, you need not hesitate to use *Graphites*. The thickening of the cartilages of the lids may be so great as to produce ectropion or entropion. Then, too, the eye-lashes become wild, turn in towards the ball of the eye and irritate the conjunctiva. Hardened stytes may appear along the edges of the lids. *Graphites*

also affects the vision. Letters appear double and run together. An eczematous eruption appears about the eyes, on the cheeks, on and behind the ears, on the top of the head and down the occiput. It may also be scattered here and there over the surface of the body, particularly in the bends of joints. Behind the ears, it assumes the form of intertrigo, being moist and sticky. If the child lies on its ear, the ear will be glued fast to the head. Sometimes you will find *Graphites* indicated in phlyctenular ophthalmia. Little vesicles form on the cornea and on other parts of the eye, producing profuse, burning lachrymation. These tears are mixed with pus, which is thin, and excoriates the cheek over which it flows. The discharge from the nose, which is partly from the eye by the way of the puncta lachrymali, is also thin and excoriating, and you will find cracks and crusts around the nostrils quite in harmony with the condition of the borders of the eye-lids.

I would now like to mention briefly a few of the distinctions between *Graphites* and its allied remedies. *Petroleum* or *Coal Oil* is similar to *Graphites* in many of its symptoms. It has an eruption very much like that of *Graphites* and is particularly indicated when the most marked symptom is an intertrigo behind the ears. If the child is old enough, he will also complain of aching and other painful symptoms in the back of the head. The main distinction between the two remedies is that *Graphites* pictures more of a herpes, and *Petroleum* a pure eczema.

In prescribing *Calcarea Ostrearum*, the local symptoms—particularly those of the eyes—do not help you much. They are too general. They are just the symptoms of scrofulous ophthalmia. But you would be aided in your selection of the drug by its general symptoms, *sweat of the head and cold, damp feet*, which are not prominent under *Graphites*. You may also remember that *Calcarea Ostrearum* is the best remedy for the results of scrofulous ophthalmia, rather than the acute symptoms themselves. It is best-suited to the opacities of the cornea and the thickening of the lids.

Arsenicum has the same burning, excoriating discharge from the eyes, but is distinguished by this: *The lids are spasmodically closed*. Otherwise the symptoms are provokingly similar.

Sulphur will help you when the edges of the lids are redder than natural, while under *Graphites* the edges of the lids are paler than they ought to be.

Euphrasia is useful in phlyctenular ophthalmia with *excoriating discharge*, etc. But although the discharge is excoriating under *Euphrasia* it is also *thick and purulent*, while under *Graphites* it is *thin*.

Mercurius is also useful in scrofulous cases, especially when *the patient is worse at night and from the heat and glare of the fire*. *Mercurius* is decidedly preferable if *syphilis complicates scrofulosis*.

Hepar is very similar indeed to *Graphites*. It is preferable when there is *throbbing in and about the eye*. Now, even if the child is not old enough to describe its symptoms you will notice from its actions that there is pain and you will see evidence of the formation of pus: for instance, suppurating styes form on the lids. *Hepar* suits the suppurative process *better* than does *Graphites*. You will also notice that the *Hepar* child will not allow anything to press on the eyes, because the parts are so *sensitive*.

SKIN—*Graphites* is said to *prevent the return of erysipelas when that disease becomes constitutional*. The affected parts feel hard and tough, and if it be the face that is involved, are very much distorted. There are burning, stinging pains, as we found under *Apis*. It usually *commences on the right side and goes to the left*. It is particularly useful when *Iodine* has been *abused*.

Still further, you *must remember* the use of *Graphites* in the removal of *cicatrices*. This remedy seems to have the property of causing the absorption of cicatrical tissue. It was long ago noticed in workers in *Graphite* that wounds on the hands healed and the cicatrices disappeared very rapidly. Dr. Guernsey has made use of this property of the drug for the removal of cicatrices that form after mammary abscess. Professor Korndorfer greatly relieved a child's eye by this remedy. The child had been operated on, and cicatrices formed which contracted more than the surgeon expected they would. *Graphites* so far relieved the case that the parts assumed their normal position.

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—We next have to speak of the action of *Graphites* on the DIGESTIVE ORGANS, and here it is allied particularly to the other *Carbons*—*Carbo Veg.* and *Carbo Animalis*. We find the patient complaining of *disagreeable taste in the mouth in the morning, as though he had been eating eggs*. This symptom is more marked here than in any other *Carbon*. The patient is *worse from all meats*. This symptom you will find under *Pulsatilla*, *Ferrum*, and, in fact, under all chlorotic remedies.

Sweet things nauseate and disgust the patient. After eating, the stomach becomes distended with wind. There is burning pain in the

stomach; also a crampy, colicky pain—a real gastralgia, in fact. The patient wakes up at night gasping for breath; sudden dyspnoea, which is temporarily relieved by eating. The gastralgia is also *relieved by eating*. In this respect it again resembles *Petroleum*, *Chelidonium* and *Anacardium*, all of which have a similar modality. The ABDOMEN is greatly distended from flatulence, and with this distended abdomen we have rush of blood to the head. The LIVER is apt to be hard and enlarged, with extreme tenderness to the pressure of the clothing after eating. The BOWELS are usually *constipated*. *The characteristic stool is covered with mucus or contains shreds of mucus*. That is a very characteristic symptom of *Graphites*, and that of *Cascarilla* also. The patient suffers from hæmorrhoids, which burn and sting; the ANUS is so extremely sore that the patient is very much annoyed when sitting. Fissures form in the ANUS. *Graphites* is here *one of our best remedies*.

Now, we have several similar remedies here. First, *Lycopodium*. This has distension after eating, with great accumulation of flatus, but *the flatus is not rancid or putrid*, as it is under *Graphites*. That is a sufficient distinction between the two remedies.

Again, we have this list of remedies: *Ratanhia*, *Pæonia*, *Nitric Acid* and *Silicea*.

Ratanhia is an excellent remedy for fissure of the anus, and is to be recommended when there is *great constriction* of that orifice. Stools are forced out with great effort and the anus aches and burns for hours afterwards.

Pæonia is also useful for fissures of the anus, with *a great deal of oozing*, thus keeping the anus damp and disagreeable all the time. This is associated with great soreness and smarting, and enormous hæmorrhoids.

Nitric Acid is also a remedy for fissure of the anus, particularly when there is a feeling, *as if there were splinters or sticks pricking the anus*.

Now, *Graphites* is distinguished from all these by the fact that, they have *more or less tenesmus or constriction of the anus*, while *Graphites* has *little or none*.

Silicea is also a remedy for fissure of the anus. The patient tries to force a stool, but it *partly descends and then slips back again*.

NOSE.—Now, the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. *Graphites* is useful in *nasal catarrh*, when there is an *extreme dryness of the nose*. You will often find this in scrofulous cases. This alternates with the discharge of lumps or clinkers, as they are sometimes called. At other times, the discharge is very offensive and bloody. You will notice how the offensive character

of the discharge shows itself in these *Carbons*. The borders of the nostrils are sore and scabby, and crack readily. There you have a resemblance to *Antimonium Crudum*, to *Calcareo* and to *Arum Triphyllum*. The sense of smell is too acute. The patient *cannot bear the odor of flowers*. There is a cracking or roaring in the ears when swallowing or chewing. This tells you that there is catarrh of the Eustachian tubes. On examining the ear with the speculum, you will find the *membrana tympani* not perforated, but quite white. The ears are apt to be dry, and there is a lack of natural secretion (just as you found under *Carbo Veg.*), with *hardness of hearing, better from riding in a carriage*. It is not riding that improves the hearing but the noise made by the carriage.

THROAT.—*Graphites* may also be used in chronic sore-throat with sensation as of a lump in the throat. This is worse after empty swallowing. Here it is similar to *Sulphur* and *Calcareo Ostrearum*.

The cough of *Graphites* is not very characteristic. It is a dry cough with a great deal of strangling, making the face red and the eyes water. It is worse during deep inspiration.

On the MALE GENITAL ORGANS, *Graphites* acts quite *prominently*. We find it producing uncontrollable sexual excitement and violent erections. *The most important symptom of Graphites, however, is impotence*. There is want of sensation during coition, with no discharge of semen. It may also relieve hydrocele, with herpetic eruptions.

It also acts on the FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS. We find affections of the *left ovary* with enlargement of that gland, and with scanty delayed menses, chilliness, constipation and co-existent eruptions. The UTERUS is displaced under *Graphites*. The os is far back and presses against the posterior wall of the vagina, hence the remedy is indicated in *anteflexion* and in *anteversion*. With this there is bearing-down extending into the hypogastrium. The leucorrhœa is *watery and profuse*, sometimes coming in gushes. Often, with these symptoms, there exists an eczematous eruption about the vulva,

PETROLEUM

This is a highly *carbonaceous oil*, but it is not a pure *Carbon*. Medicinally, it stands somewhat between *Sulphur* and *Phosphorus* on the one hand, and *Graphites* and *Carbo Veg.* on the other. We find that

those who work in *coal-oil* are subject to eruptions on the SKIN. Thus, a wheal appears across the face or body looking like a hive, and this itches and burns. Then, again, a vesicular eruption appears there, which develops into a perfect picture of eczema, forming thick scabs and oozing pus. The skin soon grows more harsh and dry, and there form deep cracks and fissures which bleed and suppurate. These symptoms make *Petroleum* an *excellent remedy for eczema*, wherever it may appear. We find it useful in rhagades, particularly when they occur in *winter*, when the hands chap, crack and burn, and itch intolerably. Sometimes ulcers develop.

Again, *Petroleum* has been used in sprains of JOINTS, especially in *old rheumatic patients*. It is *particularly indicated in rheumatism, when the knees are stiff*, this stiffness being associated with *sharp sticking pains* in them and *with stiffness of the neck and cracking sounds when moving the head*, owing to roughness of the muscular fibres.

NOSE.—Next, we find *Petroleum* to be remembered in diseases of the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. It may be used successfully in ozæna. Here the discharge is quite in agreement with the character of the eruption. Scabs and purulent mucus are discharged from the nasal cavities. The nose is sore and the nostrils are cracked as in *Graphites*. The post-nasal space is filled with purulent mucus, causing hawking.

Then, too, we find the EYES affected under *Petroleum*. It is *especially useful in blepharitis marginalis*. It is also indicated in inflammation of the lachrymal canal, when suppuration has commenced and a fistula has formed. This *tendency to the formation of fistula* is also seen in the GUMS, ANUS, etc. It is a *general characteristic*.

CHEST.—The COUGH of *Petroleum* is also to be remembered. It is *a dry teasing cough, which comes on when lying down at night*. We often find that cough in children with a diarrhœa, which, however, appears only during the day.

The only important CHEST symptom of *Petroleum* is *a cold feeling about the heart*. This symptom is *strong under Natrum Mur.*, which has it very well-marked, *especially when exerting the mind*. It is also found under *Kali Chloricum*, *Graphites*, *Kali Nitricum*, *Carbo Animalis* and *Kali Bichromicum*.

Next, we find *Petroleum* affecting the SWEAT itself, producing profuse offensive sweat in the axillæ and on the soles of the feet.

Next, we study *Petroleum* in its action on the STOMACH and BOWELS. It produces nausea and vertigo with vomiting of bile. worse in the

morning, worse from riding in a carriage and worse during pregnancy. Then, too, *Petroleum* is useful in sea-sickness.

ABDOMEN.—*Petroleum* produces a diarrhœa which is somewhat akin to that of *Sulphur*. The stools are offensive and watery, and often contain undigested particles of food. They come early in the morning and are associated with emaciation of the body. They differ from *Sulphur* in coming on also during the day. We have another type of diarrhœa curable by *Petroleum*, and that is a diarrhœa with disordered stomach made worse by the use of cabbage, sauer kraut and cole-slaw. There is offensive stool with great flatulence and belching of gas, tasting of cabbage.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—*Petroleum* also acts as a nervous remedy. We sometimes find it indicated in typhoid fever, when there is a slight delirium. It also produces *forgetfulness*. The patient loses her way in well-known streets. If this symptom has been produced *by exposure to great heat*, then you should give *Glonoïn*.

MIND.—Another mental symptom curable by *Petroleum* is she imagines *that she is double or that somebody is lying beside her*. This symptom has been utilized in this way: A lady in child-bed imagined that she had had two babies, and she was very much concerned as to how she could take care of them both. *Petroleum* cured her.

Petroleum has also been used as an ANTIDOTE to lead-poisoning.

LECTURE XLVIII.

HALOGENS & SPONGIA

HALOGENS

HALOGENS	{	Highly irritant to the MUCOUS MEMBRANES	
		Spasm of the GLOTTIS	
		Pseudo-MEMBRANES	
		GLANDS, etc.	
HALOGENS	{	<i>Bromine</i>	<i>Phos., Ant. Tart.,</i>
			<i>Carbo An.,</i>
			<i>Acon., Spong., Hep., Kaol.,</i>
			<i>Kali Brom. >Ammon. C.</i>
	{	<i>Fluorine</i>	
	{	<i>Iodine</i>	<i>Merc., Phos., Sulph., Calc. Ostr., >Sulph</i>
			<i>Ars., Calc. Phos., Arg. Nit., >Starch</i>
			<i>Spong., Hep., Kaolin, >Hepar</i>
			<i>Ant. Tart. >Arsen</i>
	{	<i>Chlorine</i>	

Today we begin the study of the chemical elements termed HALOGENS. **Iodine, Bromine, Fluorine** and **Chlorine** are the elements in this group. As a group the HALOGENS may be remembered by this great characteristic symptom—they all act upon the larynx and bronchial tubes and in fact upon the mucous membranes generally. They are decidedly irritating to the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, producing violent inflammation, rawness and excoriation, as anybody can testify who has once inhaled the fumes of *Chlorine, Iodine* or *Bromine*. They all produce *spasm of the glottis* and this is most marked in *Chlorine*, although they all have it. They all tend to produce *pseudo-membranous* formations on the mucous membranes. All excepting *Chlorine* tend to produce *croupous membranes*; *Chlorine* tends more to *diphtheritic* than pure croupous membrane. All of the HALOGENS act upon the *glandular system*, producing enlargement, induration and even abscess in

glands. Thus, we find them all useful in *scrofulosis*, especially *Iodine*, which *leads* the list. *CYANOGEN* also belongs to this group chemically ; although it is properly considered as belonging to Organic Chemistry. It has many similarities to these drugs, and, like *Chlorine*, is useful in diphtheritic deposits. Thus we use *Hydrocyanic Acid* and *Amygala Persica* (which contains *Hydrocyanic Acid*) for diphtheritic sore-throat, and we may use the *Cyanide of Mercury* for some of the worst forms of diphtheria. The same is true to a less degree of *Cyanide of Potassium*. These general characteristics of the *HALOGENS* lead you at times to say : "This patient needs one of the *HALOGENS*, which shall it be ?" To answer that question we must study these four elements separately and by comparison.

BROMINE

I will first call your attention to *Bromine*. *Bromine* produces a rather peculiar effect on the *SENSORIUM*, causing a sort of vertigo, which is worse from running water. Anything moving rapidly produces this vertigo. It is associated with a peculiar anxious state of the *MIND*. Now this *anxiety* belongs to all of the *HALOGENS*. It hardly originates in the mind, probably coming from some defect in the body itself. It is a common symptom in heart and lung affections, and it is probably thence that the symptoms springs. This *anxiety* is expressed in this way : The patient expects to see objects jumping about or he feels, as if on turning his head he must see something or some one. This is an effect of *Bromine*, and those of you who are familiar with *Kali Bromatum* or *Bromide of Potassium* will recognize whence it gets its anxiety. The vertigo is relieved by nose-bleed, showing at once that it is congestive in character. Another symptom indicative of congestion under *Bromine* is this : After dinner, there is a sensation deep in the brain, as though a fit of apoplexy were impending. The patient feels, as if he would lose his senses.

The *Iodine* *MENTAL* condition is more marked than that of *Bromine*. It is a decided erethism, during which the patient is very excitable and restless, moving about from place to place, now sitting here, now sitting there ; he fears that every little occurrence will end seriously. In his anxiety he shuns every one, even his doctor. He has a great dread of people. At times, he becomes quite excited and delirious, with vertigo, red face and anxiety. In children with *tabes mesenterica* here is a characteristic irritability—*screaming when looked at*.

Next, the LYMPHATIC SYSTEM. Like all the other members of this group, *Bromine* attacks the GLANDS and causes enlargement and induration of the glands. Hence, it is called for in scrofulosis. It is *particularly suited to scrofulous patients, children usually, when the parotid gland or glands are indurated, when there is a tendency to suppuration, with exco-riating discharge, persistent hardness of the gland around the opening, and undue amount of warmth or heat in the gland.* I have merely mentioned the parotid gland for the purpose of illustration. *Bromine* also affects the mammary gland, for *cancer* of which it has been a *very useful remedy*. You may perhaps remember that I told you the other day that it was similar to *Carbo Animalis*. Like *Carbo Animalis*, it has induration of the glands in the axilla with burning pains. But *Bromine* also has *cutting pains*. The breast is hard and on palpation, a dull subdued sort of throbbing may be felt in it. Sometimes, the drawing or cutting is so marked, that it feels as if, a string were pulling from the gland into the axilla—a symptom more often calling for *Croton Tiglium* or *Paris Quadrifolia*.

The TESTICLES are acted upon by *Bromine*. We find them swollen, hard and perfectly smooth and unduly hot. The pain is worse from jarring. You will find that glandular affections yield to *Bromine*, *especially in persons of light complexion, with fair skin and light blue eyes.* I mention this symptom here to make use of it in a few moments as a symptom of comparative value. I do not mean to say that every scrofulous child with blue eyes must have *Bromine*, but I *do mean* that this symptom is of use to enable us to distinguish *Bromine* from the other *Halogens*.

The TONSILS, too, are affected in *Bromine*. Thus, we find them deep red and swollen, and covered with a network of dilated blood-vessels. They are worse when swallowing, and are accompanied usually with swelling of the glands externally. There is a feeling of rawness in the throat with this tonsillitis. This, too, as you know, is common enough in scrofulous children. *Many have a strong temptation to excise the tonsils, but this is not a good practice,* for you can often cure this trouble by internal medication. *In some cases this enlargement of the tonsils may be looked upon as a forerunner of tuberculosis.*

We find *Bromine* indicated in enlargement of another gland, namely, the THYROID GLAND, and curing what has been termed *bronchocele* or goitre.

We next have to speak of *Bromine* in its action on the MUCOUS

MEMBRANES. Beginning with the NOSE, we find that it is useful in *coryza* or in *nasal catarrh*, when the discharge is profuse, watery and excoriating. The nostrils, alternately, seem to be stopped up. There is a peculiar headache associated with this *coryza*, a heavy pressure in the forehead which seems to be pushing the brain down and out at the root of the nose. The nose is very sore inside and also around the *alæ nasi*. This is a smarting soreness, just such as you would expect the fumes of *Bromine* to cause. Later, ulcers form in the nose, with the escape of crusts or scabs, which are blown out and which are always bloody. Every attempt to blow the nose is followed by a discharge of crusts and blood. This you know is common enough with scrofulous children.

Coming now to the THROAT and LUNGS, we find *Bromine* indicated in *spasm of the glottis*, sometimes called *laryngismus stridulus*. This is a very difficult disease to cure. It is often central in its origin. It commences by sudden closure of the glottis. The child turns blue in the face, and its body becomes convulsed. One spell ceases, only to be followed by another. In the second stage, general convulsions appear, followed by emaciation. The trouble may be reflex from dentition or from indigestion, or from enlargement of the thymus gland. If it can be found to be the result of enlargement of the thymus gland, then *Iodine* is clearly indicated. When it has been caused by retarded dentition, I think that *Calcarea Phosphorica* promises better than anything else. Dr. Dunham records a case that had been given up by an Allopathic physician, but, knowing the symptoms of *Chlorine*, which, above all other remedies, will produce this spasm of the glottis, he generated some *Chlorine*, and allowed the child to inhale the fumes, with almost instantaneous relief and final cure. All the HALOGENS are useful in this condition, but *Chlorine* is here the best of them all. Their symptoms differ but little so far as the local symptoms are concerned. We may also think of *Sambucus*, *Antimonium Tartaricum*, *Belladonna*, *Lachesis*, *Arsenicum* and, in some cases, *Phosphorus*.

Lachesis is particularly indicated when the patient awakes from sleep with it.

Ignatia, whenever a cross word or correcting the child brings on the spasm.

Another remedy is *Cuprum*, especially when the spasms are general and the child clenches its thumbs.

Ipecacuanha may be of some use in some cases, but I have no confidence in it.

Nor have I in *Sambucus*, because, under *Sambucus*, I think the trouble is more in the chest, whereas with *Cuprum*, the *Halogens*, *Calcarea Phos.*, *Lachesis* and *Belladonna*, the trouble is in the larynx itself.

LARYNX & TRACHEA.—This spasm of the GLOTTIS often comes in the course of croup, in which disease *Bromine* may be the remedy when inspiration seems to be exceedingly difficult; the child is suddenly aroused from sleep, as if choking. These symptoms are relieved by a drink of water, which seems to quiet the spasmodic condition. In membranous croup, *Bromine* is indicated by the following symptoms, in addition to the spasm already referred to: The child has at first a deep, rough voice, which, in the evening, amounts almost to aphonia. It cries with a hoarse, husky voice. The membrane seems to come up from the larynx into the throat. Every inspiration provokes cough—especially every deep inspiration. Breathing is hoarse, rasping and whistling, as though the child were breathing through a sponge or through some loose metallic substance, which is vibrating. This is caused by the vibration of the membrane, as it is deposited more or less uniformly over the interior of the larynx. Later, there is rattling in the larynx. When the child coughs, it seems, as if the larynx were full of loose mucus.

Antimonium Tartaricum is very similar to *Bromine* in croup. It has rattling and wheezing, extending down the trachea, as well as in the larynx.

Now, I wish to say a few words about other remedies in connection with croup, especially concerning *Aconite*, *Hepar*, *Spongia* and *Kaolin*. *Kaolin* is a kind of porcelain-clay, a combination of *Lime* and *Silica*, and has proved very useful in membranous croup. The relation which these remedies hold is this: *Aconite* is useful in the beginning of croup, whether spasmodic, catarrhal or membranous. It is indicated by the child suddenly arousing from sleep, as if it were smothering. There is great restlessness. The skin is hot. There must be some anxiety present. Breathing is dry. There is no sound of mucus. Soon the child seems better and falls asleep, only to be aroused again. *Aconite* is especially indicated in these cases if these symptoms have followed exposure to dry, cold winds. Do not stop your remedy too soon. If you do, while the child will be better in the morning, the symptoms may return with renewed violence the next night, and, before you know it, the mucous membrane of the larynx and trachea will take on fibrinous exudation and you lose your patient.

You will *need to change* to *Spongia* when you have these symptoms present: Breathing during inspiration is hard and harsh, as though the child was breathing through a sponge. The cough has a decidedly hard, barking, ringing sound. As yet the sputum is scanty. *Spongia* follows *Aconite*, especially after exposure to dry, cold winds, and in light-complexioned children with blue eyes. The symptoms are usually worse before midnight. Suppose this fails you, then you may have recourse to *Hepar Sulphur*.

Hepar is usually worse after mid-night and towards morning. The cough has the same harsh, croupy sound, but there is a great deal of moisture with it. This is the indication for *Hepar*. It, too, is worse from exposure to dry, cold winds. Sometimes all these drugs fail, and we have to resort to the HALOGENS, especially to *Bromine* and *Iodine*.

I have already given you the symptoms of *Bromine*. Let me tell you how to distinguish it from *Iodine*. *Iodine* is particularly indicated after the failure of *Hepar*, when the membrane has formed; inspiration is exceedingly difficult, both from spasms of the throat and occlusion of the lumen of the larynx by the membranous formation. Inspiration is wave-like or in jerks. The cough is moist but harsh, just as you found under *Hepar*. The voice is almost extinct from the hoarseness. The child grasps its throat to relieve the pressure, throws its head far back so as to straighten the route from the mouth to the lungs and favor the passage of air. It is particularly worse in the morning. *Iodine* is especially adapted to dark-complexioned children with dark hair and eyes. This in itself is a great distinction between *Iodine* and *Bromine*. That is why I spoke of the use of *Bromine* in light-complexioned children, because this fact has been proven to be a good distinction between these two drugs, and hence, as a comparative symptom, is one of great value to you. *Iodine* is particularly adapted to cases that come from damp weather. Long-continued damp cold weather will produce just such a cough as *Iodine* will cure. Do not change your remedy in these cases too often. Do not change your remedy on account of alarming symptoms that spring up, unless you are certain that they indicate a change.

Kaolin has been used successfully for membranous croup, even when the membrane dips down deep into the trachea. There is extreme soreness of the chest. The patient does not want anything to touch him. He will not permit you to use steam or hot cloths, because the chest is so sore.

Returning to the study of *Bromine*, we find it useful in affections of the LUNGS. It is indicated in asthma, when the patient feels, *as if he could not get air enough into his lungs*, consequently he breathes very deeply. The explanation of this lies not only in the lungs, but also in the constriction of the glottis. Although the patient expands his chest well, air does not go in on account of the narrowness of the opening in the larynx. It is *especially indicated in asthma coming on, at or near the seashore*.

We also find *Bromine* useful in pneumonia, particularly when it affects *the lower lobe of the right lung*, hence *lobar pneumonia*. We often find *nose-bleed* as a concomitant symptom when *Bromine* is indicated in these cases. The patient also has the symptom just mentioned under asthma. *Seems as if he could not get enough air into the chest*; while there seems to be plenty of mucus, the patient does not appear to be able to expectorate it.

We also find *Bromine* indicated in tuberculosis of the lungs, *particularly when the tubercular deposit is more manifest in the right lung*. The patient suffers frequently from congestion of the head and chest, which is relieved by nose-bleed. Notice how often that symptom occurs under *Bromine*. There is also pain in the mammary region going up into the axilla. The eyes seem to be affected along with the chest symptoms giving rise to a chronic conjunctivitis.

HEART.—*Bromine* produces a very characteristic picture of *uncomplicated hypertrophy of the heart*, by which I mean, muscular enlargement without valvular lesion. The patient finds it difficult to exert himself on account of the oppression about the heart. He has palpitation when he begins to move and when he gets up from a sitting to a standing posture. The pulse is full, hard and rather slow, which is just the character that belongs to an over-active enlarged heart. It has *cured* many cases of this hypertrophy of the heart. I think it was Dr. Thayer of Boston, who cured many cases of this trouble with *Bromine*. It may also be used in cardiac asthma, *especially when the asthmatic paroxysms are better at sea than on land*. *

You here find *Bromine* similar to *Aconite*, but it lacks the anxiety of that remedy. Both remedies are suited to uncomplicated cardiac

* Professor Farrington refers above to the asthma of *Bromine* as coming on at or near the seashore, and here he speaks of cardiac asthma better on sea than on land. Both may be right, for being *at sea* differs from being *at the seashore*, where you may have land-breezes.—S. L.

hypertrophy, but *Aconite* has *fear and anxiety*. The patient fears that he will drop dead in the street.

It is also similar to *Arnica* and *Rhus Tox.*, both of which remedies have uncomplicated hypertrophy of the heart *from over-exertion*.

IODINE

So much for *Bromine*. Now for *Iodine*. First let me speak of the symptoms arising from its abuse. *Iodine* is an absorbent; it has the property of causing absorption, particularly of glandular structures. Its absorbent properties extend to other tissues, involving, finally, even nervous structures. We find, for instance, in persons who are poisoned with *Iodine*, great emaciation. With the female, the mammary glands become atrophied and the ovaries, too, no doubt. With the males, the testicles suffer in the same manner and there is the inevitable progressive loss of sexual power. The skin becomes dark yellow and tawny, dry from deficient action, the sclerotica becomes yellow, yellow spots appear on the face and also in the body. There is excessive appetite. He is anxious and faint if he does not get his food. He is relieved while eating and yet he emaciates despite the amount of food he eats. Sooner or later the nervous system becomes involved and he is afflicted with tremor. He becomes nervous and excitable; every little annoyance, which would be unnoticed in his normal condition, causes trembling. He has a longing for the open air, as if the cold fresh air gave him more health. This gives a fair idea of the condition to which the patient is reduced by the over-use of *Iodine*. One of the best ANTIDOTES to this state is *Hepar*. Some cases require *Sulphur*. The individual symptoms decide.

LUNGS.—Now, let me compare *Iodine* with *Bromine* in CHEST affections. *Iodine* is indicated in pneumonia, more so, perhaps, than *Bromine*. *It is especially useful when the disease localizes itself*, that is, when the plastic exudation* commences. There is a decided cough with great dyspnoea, difficulty in breathing, as though the chest would not expand (and here the trouble is situated in the chest itself), and blood-streaked sputum. You will find some portions of the lungs beginning to solidify. You may also give it later in the disease, after the stage of hepa-

* Under *Mercurius* and *Iodine*, exudates are plastic; *Bryonia*, serous and plastic; *Hepar*, purulent.

tization—in the stage of resolution—when instead of absorption and expectoration of the exudate, slow suppuration appears with hectic fever and emaciation. The patient feels *better in the cool open air than he does in the warm room.*

Phthisis pulmonalis sometimes calls for *Iodine*. You here find it indicated in *young persons who grow too rapidly, who are subject to frequent congestion of the chest, who are rather emaciated, and who suffer from dry cough*, which seems to be excited by tickling all over the chest. The patient cannot bear the warm room. Expectoration is tough and blood-streaked. There is a well-marked feeling of weakness in the chest, particularly on going upstairs. The patient has a very good appetite and is relieved by eating.

The nearest remedy to *Iodine* here is *Phosphorus*, which is also well-adapted to phthisis in the *rapidly-growing young.*

Iodine is also indicated in enlargement of the HEART, whether or not accompanied by disease of the valvular structures. There is palpitation of the heart, particularly after any manual labor. It is suited especially to *dark-complexioned persons, with dark hair*, etc. The heart feels, as if it were being squeezed by a firm hand. At other times, there is excessive weakness in the chest, with “goneness” or exhausted feeling. The patient can scarcely talk or breathe—so weak does he feel. This shows that *Iodine* acts on the connective tissue. In valvular affections there is a feeling of vibration over the heart, just such a sensation as you get when stroking a purring cat.

Spigelia has same purring, vibrating feeling over the region of heart.

GLANDS.—Now, let me give you the difference between *Iodine* and *Bromine* in scrofulous affections. *Iodine* causes induration of the glands *more marked* than does *Bromine*. They are hard, large and usually painless. There is a characteristic of *Iodine* which is universal, and that characteristic is *torpidity and sluggishness. The very indolence of the disease* is suggestive of *Iodine*. It also produces atrophy of the glands. The MAMMÆ waste away and the TESTICLES dwindle. We find it indicated in scrofulosis of children, *when they emaciate rapidly, despite a ravenous appetite.* They are hungry all the time. They cry for their dinner, they feel better while eating, and yet they do not gain any flesh. They are always *better in the open air and worse from any confinement in the warm room.* The MESENTERIC GLANDS are enlarged, and you have what is known as *tabes mesenterica*. This indicates *Iodine*, particularly when you have these other symptoms present together with *excessive mental irritability.*

ABDOMEN.—We find *Iodine* causing a rather *singular* diarrhœa. In such cases, the **SPLEEN** is enlarged, quite hard, and very sensitive to the touch. The **LIVER**, too, must be affected, because *the stools are whitish; sometimes they are whey-like*. This last symptom you will often find connected with obscure disease of the **PANCREAS**. *Iodine* has such an affinity for glandular structures, that it, no doubt, attacks the **PANCREAS**, as well as other glands.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—We also find *Iodine* affecting the **OVARIES**. It is indicated in ovarian dropsy. In such cases as this, the single fact that *Iodine* has helped in ovarian dropsy must not lead you to give *Iodine* in every case of that trouble. Other remedies have proved themselves useful. *Apis*, *Colocynth* and other drugs, have cured cases, and they have sometimes failed. *If the whole picture of the patient calls for Iodine, it is your duty to give that drug, but not unless such is the case. It must be given for weeks or months before it will bring about absorption of the tumor.*

We also find *Iodine* indicated in cancer of the **UTERUS**, particularly with *profuse hæmorrhages*. The leucorrhœa is characteristic, being *yellowish and very corrosive*. This, in conjunction with the other *Iodine* symptoms—sallow, tawny skin, ravenous appetite, etc., makes *Iodine* the remedy, which will relieve many cases and cure some.

In this connection we have other remedies to remember, and notably among these, *Hydrastis*, which has cured epithelioma and may be a remedy for uterine cancer. I have, however, had no personal success with it. It has been used both externally and internally, when indicated by the symptoms which have already been given to you in another Lecture; especially has it *marked goneness at the epigastrium and palpitation after every motion*.

There is a substance or remedy, known as *Lapis Albus*. It is one of Grauvogl's remedies. He, at one time, went to a certain spring, the water of which, it was claimed, would cure tuberculosis, scrofulosis, and even cancer. On examining the spring, he noticed that the water had gradually worn a crevice in the rocks. He took away a piece of this rock over which the water was falling, and made triturations of it. With this he cured several cases of goitre, and also several cases of scirrhus. This rock has been analyzed, but the analyses differ, so that I hardly know which one to recommend.

Iodine is sometimes indicated in rheumatic **JOINT** affections, with effusion and emaciation. Hydrarthrosis yields, according to Jahr, Jousset

and others, to *Iodine*. In acute cases, compare *Apis*; in the chronic, *Sulphur*.

SKIN.—Both *Iodine* and *Bromine* are of some use in ulcers. *Iodine*, for instance, is useful in ulcers rather of a *scrofulous* form, with *spongy edges* and *discharges of a bloody, ichorous or even purulent character*.

Now, *Bromine* is somewhat similar. It is useful in ulcers which have a *carrion-like odor, with threatening gangrene*. The surrounding skin has a *greenish-yellow hue*. That is the form of ulcer to which *Bromine* is especially adapted.

When *Iodine* has been *abused*, and has produced symptoms, *Hepar Sulphur* is the proper ANTIDOTE.

CHLORINE

Now, a few words about *Chlorine*. I do not know much about it as a medicine. It may be given in a crude form by allowing the gas to be absorbed by ice-cold water, and thus it may be prepared for the cases to be enumerated. *Chlorine*, and in fact all its combinations, seem to have a special affinity for the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. Hence we find it indicated in catarrhs. *Chlorine* produces a watery discharge from the NOSE, with a thin, excoriating coryza, making the nose sore, both inside and about the *alæ nasi*. On examining the MOUTH, you will find it, too, affected with a low grade of inflammation. *Chlorine* here produces small, putrid-smelling ulcers, yellowish-white, which are aphthous in character.

Chlorine is indicated in scorbutic states of the BLOOD, as are all the *Chlorides*. We find under *Natrum Mur.* and *Kali Chloricum* the same kind of stomacace with excessive fœtor of the breath.

We find *Chlorine* also acting on the NERVOUS SYSTEM, probably through the blood. It is indicated in typhoid conditions; the patient has a fear of becoming crazy or that he will lose his senses. He is very forgetful; he cannot remember names, etc. There is a constant fear of some impending disease. There is also, under *Chlorine*, a *peculiar painful sensation in the vertex, passing down the left side of the body*. This is a precursor of typhoid fever. It is worse after eating. In such cases *Chlorine* will often modify the fever.

MALE GENITAL ORGANS.—*Chlorine* is also indicated in impotence, but when this impotence has been produced by inhalations of the fumes of *Chlorine*, *Lycopodium* is the proper ANTIDOTE.

Chlorine is a very good ANTIDOTE to *Sulphuretted Hydrogen*.

SPONGIA

<i>Spongia</i>	{	<i>Acon., Bell., Hep., Iod., Brom.,</i> <i>Anacardium,</i> <i>Caust., Selen., Phos.,</i> <i>Badiaga</i>
----------------	---	--

Spongia is not a chemical substance. It is derived from the ANIMAL KINGDOM, but because its symptoms are closely allied to those of the HALOGENS, it is convenient to study the drug here. *Spongia* contains *Iodine*, also some *Bromine* and some calcareous matter, and probably other ingredients of minor importance. It differs from *Iodine*. In the first place, *it is adapted to light-complexioned persons*, and it has not the same property of producing plastic or fibrinous exudates that *Iodine* has. It acts, however, on structures very similar to those influenced by the HALOGENS, especially the GLANDULAR SYSTEM and MUCOUS SURFACES. We find it of service in tuberculosis and we shall find it *invaluable in the treatment of heart disease*.

First, let us study its action on the GLANDS. It is indicated just as are the HALOGENS in indurations and enlargement of the glands. Thus, we find it indicated in goitre. The swelling is hard and large, one or both sides are swollen, sometimes even with the chin, and particularly this is associated with suffocating spells at night. This suffocation does not come alone from the size of the goitre, because some very small goitres give rise to this symptom in a very great degree. I would also call your attention to the fact that goitres will *vary in size at different times*. They will be larger at one time than another. It is said that they *increase and decrease with the moon*. It has, therefore, been suggested that you should give *Spongia*, or whatever drug you select, with the *waning moon*. In this way you hurry its decline.

Spongia acts on the TESTICLES just as powerfully as the HALOGENS, producing hardness and swelling of these glands. It is *particularly useful in cases of maltreated orchitis or inflammation of the testicle after checked gonorrhœa*. There is a peculiar sort of squeezing pain in the testicle and spermatic cord, worse on any motion of the body or clothing.

In cases of orchitis, *Spongia* is not our first remedy. *Pulsatilla stands at the head of the list*, and next to it we may rank *Hamamelis* or *Witch-hazel*. The latter drug should be used both *locally and internally*. It relieves the intense soreness and enables the patient to

attend to his duties. Still another remedy is *Mercurius Solubilis*, particularly when what little gonorrhæal discharge is present is yellowish-green.

Another remedy in the very beginning is *Gelsemium*.

When, however, you have this peculiar screwing-like, squeezing pain in the SPERMATIC CORDS and TESTICLES, with hardness there, *Spongia* comes in as one of our best drugs.

LARYNX.—We find *Spongia* indicated in acute laryngitis. This is an alarming disease. It is indicated after *Aconite*, when there are harsh, barking cough and suffocative spells during sleep, arousing the patient. The larynx is extremely sensitive to touch. Do not give *Lachesis* in these cases, for the sensitiveness is not due to hyperæsthesia of the cutaneous nerves, but it is the result of the inflamed condition of the laryngeal cartilages. Simply turning the head will bring on a suffocative spell.

Now, there is another remedy that I would have you remember in this connection, and that is *Sambucus*. This is useful when these spasms of the larynx occur frequently during the course of acute laryngitis.

The same symptoms that suggest *Spongia* in laryngitis also indicate it in laryngeal phthisis.

I will not speak of the application of *Spongia* to croup, because I gave that to you in the early part of this Lecture, when speaking of *Bromine* and *Iodine*.

We come next to the LUNGS. We find *Spongia* indicated in true tuberculosis of the lungs. It is especially called for in the beginning of the stage of solidification of the lung-tissue. You will find the apices of one or both lungs dull on percussion. The cough is of a hard, ringing, metallic character. It is excited by deep breathing or by talking, by any little excitement, or by dry, cold winds, seldom by damp weather. It is relieved for a while by eating or drinking. *Anacardium* also has this same symptom, eating relieves the cough. There is a great deal of congestion of the chest, especially when the patient is moving about, walking in the street, for instance. This is accompanied by sudden weakness, as if the patient would fall. In such cases *Spongia* has cured when given early.

Spongia is followed well by *Hepar* when the same kind of cough continues, but with rather more rattling from the production of mucus, whether blood-streaked or not. These symptoms are worse

towards morning, while with *Spongia* they are often worse before midnight. You will find, too, that the *Spongia* patient is subject to frequent flushes of heat in these phthisical cases, and these return whenever he thinks about them. He also experiences a chill, which usually commences across the back. He shakes even when near a warm stove. The heat which follows is all over the body except the thighs, which remain numb and chilly.

Spongia is useful in organic affections of the HEART. The patient cannot lie flat on the back, with the head low, without bringing on a spell of suffocation. He is frequently aroused from sleep, as if smothering. He sits up in bed, with an anxious look, flushed face, and rapid, hard breathing.

You will find a loud blowing sound over one or the other valve. *Spongia* is particularly indicated after *Aconite*. Here there is the same arousing from sleep with great distress, the face is red and there is probably great congestion of the chest. *Aconite* suits only the hyperæmia that precedes endocarditis. *Spongia* comes in when exudation has commenced and the mischief has been already done. While it does not remove the deposit, it prevents the disease from advancing. In treating heart cases do not begin too soon with *Lachesis*, *Hydrocyanic Acid* or *Arsenicum*. Begin rather with *Aconite*, *Spongia*, *Spigelia*, *Bryonia* or *Phosphorus*. *Arsenic* and such remedies come in later. If you give them too soon you will weaken the patient. Unless you have a complete picture for the remedy, do not give in the first stages one usually indicated in the last stages of a disease.

LECTURE XLIX.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM—THE ACIDS

<i>Fluoric Acid</i>	<i>Phosphoric Acid</i>
<i>Muriatic</i> „	<i>Hydrocyanic</i> „
<i>Nitric</i> „	<i>Picric</i> „
<i>Sulphuric</i> „	<i>Lactic</i> „
<i>Oxalic</i> „	<i>Malic</i> „
<i>Citric</i> „	<i>Silicic</i> „
<i>Arsenious Acid</i>	

ACTION OF THE ACIDS IN GENERAL

There are many of the ACIDS, many more, in fact, than have been placed on the board. There are not many of them, however, with which we are thoroughly acquainted, and there are but few facts that need be stated with reference to others. The very idea of ACID, you will at once understand, implies more or less of *an electro-negative* character. They all combine very readily with the electro-positive substances, as *Potassium* and *Sodium*. You must rid yourself of the impression that the term “ACID” necessarily implies that these substances are sour—for all ACIDS are not sour, nor do all ACIDS redden litmus paper. It was formerly supposed that all ACIDS contained oxygen, and that oxygen was one of their necessary ingredients. This has been disproved, for certain ACIDS—as *Hydrofluoric* and *Muriatic Acids*—contain no oxygen. These ACIDS are derived from the MINERAL and VEGETABLE KINGDOMS. Of those derived from the former, we use in medicine *Fluoric* and *Muriatic Acids*, which are obtained from the HALOGENS; *Nitric Acid*, a combination of nitrogen and oxygen; *Sulphuric Acid*, *Phosphoric Acid*, *Silicea* or *Silicic Acid*, which exists as sand in Nature and is by no means sour. So, too, the substance which we term *Arsenicum* is an ACID—*Arsenious Acid*.

From Organic Chemistry we get *Hydrocyanic Acid*, sometimes called *Prussic Acid*. That, we shall find, exists in a great variety of plants. Then here is *Oxalic Acid*, with which you are already somewhat familiar. Many of you who have tasted the “sorrel grass” know how sour the leaves are. It is *Oxalic Acid* which gives them their acidity. It exists also in the *Rhubarb*. *Rhubarb*, either the medicinal or the edible

variety, may or may not be poisonous. When raised on a new ground it is very apt to contain an undue amount of *Oxalic Acid*, and thus may make some persons very sick. *Malic* and *Citric Acids* are derived from the VEGETABLE KINGDOM. *Malic Acid* is found more particularly in apples and pears and also in raspberries. *Citric Acid* is found chiefly in oranges and lemons. *Acetic Acid* is an organic ACID, and is the principal ingredient of *Vinegar*. *Lactic Acid* is derived from sour milk.

In the first place, we may say a few words about the ACIDS in general and tell what characterizes them as a class. It has been determined by careful experimentation with the ACIDS as a class, that *they decrease the acid secretions of the body and increase the alkaline*. If, for instance, a quantity of ACID, such as *Citric Acid*, is taken into the stomach it will diminish the secretion of the gastric juice. On the other hand, it will increase the secretion of the saliva. The practical value of this hint is hygienic rather than therapeutic, and yet in that degree it is of great use. For instance, we know how intolerable, at time, thirst is in fevers. Now, this thirst may be due, at least in part, to lack of secretion from the salivary glands. The mouth is parched and dry; and the tongue cleaves to the roof of the mouth. In such cases as this, *acidulated drinks*, by acting reflexly, will increase the flow of saliva and give your patient great relief. For this reason, you may give lemonade, provided that it is not antagonistic to your indicated remedy. There are some medicines (such as *Lachesis*) which *Citric Acid* will antidote and some which will disagree with it. Again, if you are giving *Belladonna*, you would not think of using vinegar, as vinegar retards the action of that drug. But when giving *Belladonna* you may use lemonade, as that aids the action of the remedy. *Antimonium Crudum* will not tolerate ACIDS, but you may use tamarind-water. Now, if you find the mouth or throat sore in fever, the "edge" must be taken off the ACID by the admixture of some mucilaginous substance to the drink. You might use gum Arabic, but that interferes with digestion somewhat. Irish moss, Iceland moss and slippery-elm are too medicinal. They all act powerfully on the lungs, and you might induce medicinal symptoms if you employ them. Flax-seed has some medicinal effect, but not sufficient to make its use inappropriate. Another substance which may be used is gelatin, that is, if you know that it is pure. Some of it is made from the refuse of the tanner; some from fish-bones, and this is quite palatable; but best of all is that made from calves' feet. This last may be used in water to relieve the sharpness of the ACID.

We find that VEGETABLE ACIDS may be useful in *dyspepsia*, simply for their hygienic value. You may give them, for instance, in sour stomach. You then administer the ACID before eating. Allow the patient to drink lemonade before meals and you will often find that the usual heartburn and sour risings after eating are thus diminished. *Pepsin*, which is often used as an adjuvant in the treatment of dyspepsia, is perfectly allowable as it does not interfere with the action of any medicine and is not itself a medicine. It is often aided in its action by some kind of ACID, particularly in the digestion of nitrogenous articles of food.

Vinegar has been used as an ANTIDOTE for intoxication.

There is a property of *Lactic Acid*, which is well-worth noticing. This is a very corrosive ACID. It will eat into every tissue of the body. In fact, it will dissolve the enamel of the teeth, so that great care must be used in its administration. When prescribed in material doses, it is usually administered through a tube, which prevents it from touching the teeth. Dr. Hering was in the habit of recommending that the teeth be washed occasionally with cream that had become sour by keeping twenty-four hours.

Muriatic and *Lactic Acids* favor *digestion*. Some persons are greatly relieved by drinking sour milk.

Sulphuric Acid must be avoided in any form whatever, because it tends to make the food insoluble by combining with its albuminous constituents. *Sulphuric Acid* is not used in dietetics, except by children in the cheap candy called "sour-balls," which are acidulated almost exclusively with this *Acid*.

Hydrocyanic Acid certainly aids digestion. There are some persons who have been cured of dyspepsia by eating peach-kernels, which contain this *acid*.

There is a *distinction between the MINERAL ACIDS on the one side and the ORGANIC ACIDS on the other*. The MINERAL ACIDS, as a class, all produced an irritability of fibre together with weakness and prostration. I am now speaking of their *medicinal effects*. You will find them to produce an *irritable weakness*—with the weak and irritable pulse—whereas the VEGETABLE ACIDS produce *weakness without irritability*. The *Acids*, too, as a class *check hæmorrhages*. This is a quality that belongs to nearly all of them. We all know that *Acetic Acid* is useful in this sphere. When I have a patient who is subject to hæmorrhage, I am in the habit of instructing the nurse, in case hæmorrhage sets in

before I can be called, to dip a cloth in *Vinegar* and place it over the pubes. In many cases, this will be successful. We all know, too, that *Citric Acid* will produce and cure hæmorrhage. A child, after eating too freely of lemons, had hæmorrhages from every orifice of the body, even from the conjunctiva. We shall see that *Phosphoric*, *Sulphuric* and *Arsenious Acids* all produce and all check hæmorrhages. It is said that they all do this by reason of their astringency. But how can this be so when they act favorably even in the *two-hundredth* potency?

Another quality of the *Acids* is their *tendency to produce pseudo-membranes*. Thus, we find some of them indicated in diphtheria—*Muriatic*, *Phosphoric*, *Sulphuric* and *Nitric Acids*, for instance. Here again, *caution* is necessary. As these *Acids*, particularly the VEGETABLE ACIDS, may cause croupous deposits, do not permit a child convalescing from croup to partake of acid fruits. When the child is susceptible, any one of these *Acids* may tend to produce this disease again.

We find that all the *Acids* cause a peculiar *debility*. This is not a simple functional weakness, such as might result from a rather exhausting diarrhœa, such as you find under *Cinchona*, or such a functional weakness of the nerves as will be curable by *Zincum*, but it is a *debility which arises from defective nutrition, particularly, from blood disease*. Thus, we find them *called for* in very low types of disease—*disease in which blood-poisoning is a prominent feature*—in typhoid states and in scarlatina, particularly when of a low type, and in conditions of exhaustion from abuse of various organs of the body. Thus drunkards, who have long been indulging in liquors to excess, may be relieved by *Sulphuric*, *Phosphoric* and *Arsenious Acids*.

We find them indicated, too, in *diabetes mellitus*. The principal *Acids* for this condition are *Phosphoric* and *Lactic Acids*.

We find, too, that many of the *Acids* are useful in *scurvy*, particularly when it has arisen from a diet of salty food with deprivation of vegetables. So much for our general review of the ACIDS. We will now begin to speak of the ACIDS in order, and, first of all of *Fluoric Acid*.

FLUORIC ACID

<i>Fluoric Acid</i>	{	<i>Silicea, Calcareo Ostr., Calcareo Fluor.</i>
		<i>Kali Carb.</i>
		<i>Arsenicum, Phosphoric Acid.</i>
		<i>Mercurius</i>
		<i>Rhus Tox.</i>

This is a highly excoriating *acid*, eating, as you know, even into glass. It is to be particularly remembered by its action on the BONES and on the SKIN. It acts *especially upon the lower tissues of the body*. We find it indicated in caries, particularly when the *long bones, as the FEMUR, HUMERUS and RADIUS* are affected. The discharges from the affected parts are *thin and excoriating*. The symptoms are frequently *relieved by cold applications*. *Fluoric Acid* is frequently useful for *caries of the temporal bones*, and especially of the *mastoid process*, and that, too, whether it be the result of syphilis or of scrofulous catarrh of the middle ear.

TEETH.—We also find it indicated in dental fistulæ. The discharge is bloody, and has a saltish, disagreeable taste, rendering the mouth foul and gradually undermining the whole constitution. *Fluoric Acid* will here relieve. There is another remedy which has not been thoroughly proven, but which seems to act better here than *Fluoric Acid*, and that is the *Fluoride of Calcium* or *Calcareo Fluorica*.

Calcareo Fluorica is *especially useful for osseous tumors and for enlargement of bones* with or without caries. Last summer a lady came to my office with what the dentist had pronounced to be necrosis of the lower jaw on the left side. The teeth had been removed by him, but the patient, instead of getting better, grew worse, and there was a continual discharge from the cavity. The molar just back of the one taken out had been filled with gold, and that I found on examination to be rough at its root; and when she pressed her jaws together tightly, there would ooze, apparently from its socket, a fluid which was offensive, dark and bloody, and mixed with fine pieces of decayed bone. The gum around the bone was purple and offensive in itself. The dentist had said that a surgical operation was necessary. The first remedy given was *Silicea*, which seemed to have some effect. This was followed by *Fluoric Acid*. These two remedies are COMPLEMENTARY, and you will frequently find in the bone disease that you will

have to give one after the other. *Fluoric Acid* is especially indicated when *Silicea* has been abused. It is also indicated when *Silicea* apparently does some good, but fails to complete the cure. Now, in the case I have just related, *Fluoric Acid* also helped for a while, but improvement again came to a stand-still, and now I noticed a swelling of the bone on the outer surface. This led me to think that *Calcarea Fluorica* would act better and I gave it in the *sixth* trituration. That she had been taking since the first of August. A week ago* the discharge had entirely ceased. The tooth, which had been filled with gold, was no longer painful. Pink granulations were springing up all over the gums. The probe can no longer detect bone which is diseased.

You will remember, as a distinction between *Fluoric Acid* and *Silicea* in bone affections and ulcers, that *Fluoric Acid* has relief from cold, whereas *Silicea* cannot bear anything cold. The slightest draught is intolerable.

We next have to speak of the action of *Fluoric Acid* on the SKIN. It seems to produce a decided roughness and harshness of the skin, developing cutaneous eruptions of various kinds. There is itching. I do not know of any remedy that causes such general and persistent itching as does *Fluoric Acid*. There is itching in small spots here and there over the body. This is worse from warmth and better from a cool place. You will find, under *Fluoric Acid*, that old cicatrices will become redder than normal and itch. By and by, little vesicles will form on or near the cicatrix, thus showing you the affinity of *Fluoric Acid* for this kind of tissue. Little red blotches appear on the body, and you will have well-marked tendency to desquamation. No remedy has this more marked than *Fluoric Acid*. You will find that *Fluoric Acid* also attacks the NAILS, causing them to grow rapidly. *Thuja* has the effect of making the nails grow soft.

We may use *Fluoric Acid* in felons, particularly in bone felons. Here, as in case of other diseases of the bones, the discharge is offensive. Here, also, we may make the same point of distinction between it and other remedies, namely, by relief from cold applications.

Fluoric Acid also acts upon the MUSCLES. Here its effects are rather novel. It causes an increase in muscular endurance. Under its influence a person is able to withstand unusual muscular exertion. More than this, he seems to be better able to withstand the heat of summer

*The lecturer was speaking on October 17th.

and the cold of winter. Thus the drug has a general invigorating or tonic effect.

This same effect we find under other drugs. We know how *Rhus Tox.* will enable persons to withstand muscular fatigue. The same is also true of *Arsenicum*. But the remedy that has this property, more than any other I know of, is *Coca*. This interesting plant is used by the people of South America, particularly by those who climb the Andes. It prevents all the symptoms arising from the fatigue of the journey and from the disproportion between the external and the internal atmospheric pressures. We may make use of this in persons who are weak, particularly for old people, who get out of breath easily and particularly if they cannot stand a rarefied atmosphere. In that condition *Coca* relieves.

Under the influence of *Fluoric Acid*, a short SLEEP seems to refresh. This effect may also be produced by low potencies of *Mephitis Putorius*.

VEINS.—We find that *Fluoric Acid* has produced, and therefore ought to cure, varicose veins. Little blue collections of veins in small spots were caused in two or three provers by this drug. It may also be of use in nævus.

Another remedy here is *Hamamelis*, especially in acute cases. It is often used externally and internally in the treatment of enlarged veins.

MURIATIC ACID

<i>Muriatic Acid</i>	{	Debility, typhoid fever
		Diphtheria
		Scarlatina
		Muscular weakness from <i>Opium</i>

<i>Muriatic Acid</i>	{	<i>Rhus Tox.</i> , <i>Bry.</i> , <i>Phos.</i> , <i>Phos. Ac.</i>	>	{	<i>Camphor</i>
		<i>Apis</i> , <i>Arsenicum</i> , <i>Opium</i>			<i>Bryonia</i>
		<i>Nitr. Ac.</i>			<i>Alkalies</i>

Now that we have obtained an idea of the *Acids* in general, we will find *Muriatic Acid* a very easy drug to study. The continued use of *Muriatic Acid* must give us pathological effects. Now this *Acid*, when abused, produces pathogenetic effects, which present two series of symptoms for study. We find its MENTAL and NERVOUS disturbances under

two stages or classes. Under *the first effects* of the drug there is considerable *excitement*. The patient is *irritable and peevish*, and *the senses are all too acute*. Thus, light hurts his eyes and distant noises cause buzzing or roaring in the ears, or aggravate the headache. Both smell and taste are abnormally acute. The patient is restless and changes his position frequently. His MIND is actively engaged in visions, in reference to the past and present, and even to the future. The cheeks are quite bright-red, the tongue and mouth are apt to be dry, and the heart-beat is quick and irritable, but lacking in energy and force. If he is at all delirious, it is only slightly so. He is sleepy but unable to sleep, or he tosses about, dreamy and restless, all through the night. Now, these are the transient symptoms of excitement or erethism, which may occur under the influence of *Muriatic Acid*. You are able to trace beneath these symptoms, from beginning to end, a certain amount of weakness. There is an appearance of over-strength, but it is in a weakened constitution. You know that it is not a true "hyperaction," but only an irritability, that comes under the head of *irritable weakness*.

The *next stage* or that of *exhaustion*, has several grades, of course. Beginning with the MENTAL symptoms, we find that the patient is *apt to be sad*, and is *absorbed in self*, so as to be taciturn, rather introspective, sad and brooding. If you question him you will learn that he is *anxious about something real or imaginary*. Headache may now appear, the feeling being, as if the brain were being torn or bruised or there is heaviness, as if the occiput were made of lead. The patient becomes unconscious, with muttering delirium, sighs and groans during sleep, the tongue grows more dry and seems to have actually shrunken and become narrow and pointed; so dry it is that when he attempts to talk, it rattles like a piece of wash-leather in his mouth. Still later, the tongue becomes paralyzed, so that he can scarcely move it at all. The heart-beats are irregular and feeble. *The pulse intermits characteristically at every third beat*. He now becomes so weak that the muscles refuse their office. He has diarrhœa, which is watery and is accompanied by prolapsus of the rectum. Stool is involuntary, when straining to urinate. *He slides down in bed*. He actually has not sufficient strength to keep his head upon the pillow. Paralysis of the brain is now threatening. This is indicated by vacant, staring eyes, dropping of the lower jaw, coldness of the extremities, and this, if not checked, is followed by death. Now, these are the symptoms that call for *Muriatic Acid*, particularly in TYPHOID FEVER.

The concordant remedies of *Muriatic Acid* here are : *Rhus Tox.*, *Bryonia*, *Apis*, *Phosphoric Acid*, *Nitric Acid* and *Arsenicum*.

Bryonia resembles it in the early stages of typhoid fever. Both have that nausea when sitting up in bed, both have dry tongue and soreness through the body, but there are quite a number of other symptoms which will enable you to distinguish, and which have been mentioned in the Lecture on *Bryonia*.

Rhus Tox., like *Muriatic Acid*, has this restlessness in the beginning. The patient is continually moving and tossing about the bed. He cannot sleep at night. There is slight delirium, with muttering. All these symptoms are under both *Rhus Tox.* and *Muriatic Acid*. *Rhus Tox.* has not so much debility as the latter, hence it is followed rather than preceded by *Muriatic Acid*.

Phosphoric Acid resembles *Muriatic Acid*, but resembles it in this respect : *Phosphoric Acid* has apathy and indifference—a complete *don't care condition*; indifferent to what may happen to himself, or to others. This is not the condition calling for *Muriatic Acid*, for taciturnity is not indifference. Then again, *Phosphoric Acid* does not cause the same *prostration* that we find under *Muriatic Acid*. The characteristic *stupor* of *Phosphoric Acid* is this : The patient is easily aroused from stupor, and is perfectly rational when aroused, no matter how soon he may drop off again to sleep.

Apis resembles *Muriatic Acid*. Both remedies have this dry and shrunk tongue, both have sliding down to the foot of the bed, impending paralysis of the brain, etc. The *Apis* tongue is very characteristic, and differs from that of *Muriatic Acid*. It is covered with little blisters, especially along the border. The patient cannot put the tongue out; it seems to catch on the teeth, or, if he does get it out, it trembles.

Arsenicum you can readily distinguish by the symptoms, which I will give you next week when I lecture on that drug.

You should also remember in this connection *Baptisia*, which has, in common with *Muriatic Acid*, this great weakness. *Baptisia*, however, has a besotted look to the face; the teeth are covered with black sordes, and the tongue is red on the edges and yellowish-brown down the centre.

Now, a word of caution. Do not mistake the symptoms of *Muriatic Acid* for those of *Belladonna*. The novice is apt to do it. For instance, you notice the flushed face, the over-excitement of the senses, desire

to sleep but cannot—these are all symptoms of *Belladonna*. But try to find the meaning of the *Belladonna* symptoms and then of those of *Muriatic Acid*, and you will find that they are by no means the same. The *Belladonna* symptoms apply to *hyperæmia*, and to the *beginning of the disease*, and not to *overwhelming of the system by the disease*, as in *Muriatic Acid*.

SKIN.—Next, I wish to refer to *Muriatic Acid* in scarlatina. The body is intensely red. There is rush of blood to the head, with bright-red face and great drowsiness. Now, *the rash comes out very sparingly, and is scattered irregularly over the surface of the body, and interspersed with petechiæ, with bluish or purplish spots*. The child is very restless, throws off the clothes, and will not be covered. As the symptoms progress, the skin becomes purplish and the feet decidedly blue. Catarrhal or even diphtheritic symptoms—the diphtheritic symptoms already referred to—may complicate the case. A thin, excoriating discharge escapes from the nose, making the upper lip sore. So irritating are the discharges from the mouth that the mucous membrane becomes intensely red, and even denuded of its epithelium. By and by, yellowish-gray deposit forms in the mouth, and particularly in the fauces, and on the tonsils, uvula and posterior wall of the pharynx. One of the provers had symptoms that made it difficult to decide between those of diphtheria and those produced by *Muriatic Acid*. The breath becomes very fœtid, and the uvula, œdematous. Sometimes the latter hangs down as thick as your thumb and lies on the tongue, causing the child to gag and choke. These are the diphtheritic and catarrhal symptoms, and they may occur with or without scarlatina.

Belladonna is apparently, not truly, a concordant remedy here. These symptoms may cause you to give *Belladonna*, and incorrectly too. The drowsiness and disturbed sleep, etc., of this remedy are caused by congestion of the brain, which is not the case under *Muriatic Acid*.

More closely allied are *Apis* and *Sulphur*, both of which produce redness of the skin to a marked degree.

Kali Permanganicum resembles *Muriatic Acid* in the throat symptoms, especially in the œdematous uvula, but is marked by *excessive fœtor*. Other remedies having this symptom are *Apis*, *Natrum Arsenicosum*, *Mercurius Cyanatus*, *Capsicum*, *Kali Bichromicum*, *Arsenicum* and *Hydrocyanic Acid*. This last remedy resembles *Muriatic Acid* in its throat symptoms and in the blueness of the surface, and in the presence of petechiæ in the rash

Sulphuric Acid resembles *Muriatic Acid* in scarlatina in that both remedies have these bluish spots, great weakness and diphtheritic membrane. *Sulphuric Acid* does not obtain relief from uncovering. Then again, there are appearances on the skin like suggillations. Spots appear that look as though the parts had been bruised.

I have also found *Muriatic Acid* useful in the last stages of DROPSY from cirrlosed liver. Of course, it may be used in any other serious disease of the LIVER in which the symptoms indicate it. The dropsy progresses as it does ordinarily in cirrlosed liver. The patient finally develops a typhoid condition, and becomes drowsy. Now, these are the symptoms for which I have selected *Muriatic Acid*. It does not cure : it will only relieve. The patient is drowsy and becomes very much emaciated. The mouth is dry or it is aphthous. The stools are often watery and involuntary. The stomach is so weak and irritable that no food can be retained.

Nitro-muriatic Acid is also to be remembered in these cases of weak digestion. Its symptoms you will find recorded in Allen, and are very similar to those of *Muriatic Acid*.

The ANTIDOTES to *Muriatic Acid* are *Camphor* and *Bryonia*, for the dynamic effects of the drug, and *alkalies* for its acute poisonous effects.

Muriatic Acid may be used for the muscular debility following the prolonged use of *Opium*.

LECTURE L.

THE ACIDS (*contd.*)

Phosphoric and Sulphuric Acids	{	Debility—Aphthæ—Typhoid Hæmorrhages Diarrhœa
---------------------------------------	---	--

PHOSPHORIC ACID

Phosphoric Acid	{	<i>Rhus Tox.,</i> <i>China, Arsenicum, Veratrum,</i> <i>Ferrum,</i> <i>Nux Vomica,</i> <i>Baptisia</i>	> <i>Camphor</i>
-----------------	---	--	------------------

To-day we have to study *Phosphoric Acid*. This is a combination of *Oxygen* with *Phosphorus*. *Phosphoric Acid* produces weakness or debility. Sometimes it causes a transient excitement, but the main characteristic of the drug is this *debility, which is characterized by complete sensorial depression*. The patient is disinclined to answer your questions. His answers are short, consisting generally of "Yes" or "No" and are made in a way that show that it is annoying to him to speak. The delirium is quiet, not violent, but accompanied with this characteristic *depression of the sensorium* and muttering, unintelligible speech. *He lies in stupor or in a stupid sleep, unconscious of all that is going on about him; but when aroused he is fully conscious.* That is the characteristic of *Phosphoric Acid*. You will see it is depressing to the sensorium and to the body in general, and yet these changes are in a certain sense superficial. *It does not seem to dip deep down into the tissues*, so to speak, and effect those serious changes in them that call for some such drug as *Lachesis*. You will find the quality above-mentioned pervading every *Phosphoric Acid* symptom I shall mention.

So, you would not expect to give the drug in advanced stages when the stupor is complete.

FEVER.—Now, the symptoms which indicate *Phosphoric Acid* in TYPHOID FEVER are these: Pointed nose; dark blue rings around the eyes. The patient may suffer from nose-bleed, which, however, gives no relief to the symptoms in the early stages of typhoid fever. This is the very opposite of *Rhus Tox.*, which is otherwise similar to *Phosphoric Acid*. *Rhus Tox.* has epistaxis in the beginning of typhoid fever, but the symptoms are relieved by the hæmorrhage. The *Phosphoric Acid* patient bores his finger into the nose. Now, do not suppose because the patient is picking at the nose, that he has worms and that you must give *Cina*. He may have itching of the nose. The symptom may also come from abdominal irritation not due to worms. With *Cina*, it occurs from worms; with *Phosphoric Acid*, from the irritation of Peyer's patches, consequently you will find the abdominal symptoms plentiful. For instance, the abdomen is apt to be distended and bloated. There is a great deal of gurgling and rumbling in the abdomen. There is often diarrhœa with stools that are watery, sometimes involuntary, and contain undigested food. For instance, the milk which you have given your patient passes more or less undigested, and there is copious escape of flatus with the stool. The tongue is dry and may have a dark-red streak down its centre, but it is apt to be pale and clammy, and sometimes covered over with slimy mucus. Sometimes the patient bites the tongue involuntarily while asleep; this is a spasmodic motion; while the jaws come together, the tongue protrudes. The urine you will find to be highly albuminous; it has a milky appearance, decomposes very rapidly; and you will find it also loaded with earthy phosphates. These are the main symptoms which would suggest the selection of *Phosphoric Acid* in typhoid fever.

The nearest remedies here are *Rhus Tox.* and *Phosphorus*. *Phosphoric Acid* often follows *Rhus Tox.* after the latter has relieved the restlessness but not the diarrhœa, and the patient goes into this quiet sort of stupor.

Phosphorus has more dryness of the tongue, more sensorial excitement; all the senses are irritated; the patient cannot bear any noise or odor. If diarrhœa is present, the stools are blood-streaked and look like flesh-water.

In this sensorial apathy you should also remember the *Sweet Spirits of Nitre* (or *Nitri Spiritus Dulcis*). The patient lies in bed, perfectly indifferent to every one. He answers questions readily enough, but is apathetic. That is the condition in which Dr. Hahnemann gave *Sweet Spirits of Nitre*. I have found it to succeed when *Phosphoric Acid* failed.

Arnica is also to be placed by the side of *Phosphoric Acid*. Like the *Acid*, it has apathy or indifference. *The patient does not seem to realize that he is as sick as he is.* But the *Arnica* condition is a more advanced state. The depression and stupor are more profound. He goes to sleep when answering your questions, showing you how overpowering is the stupor. Then, too, you will have the *petechiæ* or *ecchymoses* common to this remedy, and, still later, *involuntary stool and urine.*

Opium is more than *Phosphoric Acid*, a remedy for stupor, when that stupor is progressive. It is only in the beginning of the *Opium* state that the patient can be aroused from sleep. *The stupor goes on until no amount of shaking can bring the patient to consciousness.* Breathing grows more and more labored and stertorous; the face, instead of being pale, sunken and hippocratic, as in the *Acid*, is deeper red, almost a brownish-red. *The browner the red, the more is Opium indicated.*

MIND.—Another important series constitutes the emotional symptoms of *Phosphoric Acid*. It is one of the best remedies we have for the bad effects of grief and depressing emotions, particularly for the chronic effects of disappointed love. It is here particularly indicated after *Ignatia*. *Ignatia* suits the acute symptoms and *Phosphoric Acid* the chronic.

Phosphoric Acid is also indicated for home-sickness. The patient is sad; he often has hectic fever and flushing of the face, especially in the afternoon, evening or towards night. He has sweat towards evening, and complains of *crushing weight on the vertex*. That last symptom is very characteristic of *Phosphoric Acid*. Now, we may carry these indications further than this. We all know how the emotions affect the body, how bad news affects the digestion, and how mother's milk is made poisonous by some powerful emotion. We may find in *Phosphoric Acid* a remedy for *uterine and ovarian diseases, which arise remotely from emotional causes.* Thus you may use it in prolapsus uteri, which seems to have been precipitated by depressing emotions. If you have other symptoms to aid you in its selection, then all the more promptly will you find both local and constitutional symptoms removed by its administration.

In home-sickness, you should also think of *Capsicum*.

Natrum Mur. may be placed alongside of *Phosphoric Acid* for the chronic effects of grief with the *vertex headache*, sadness, weeping, emaciation, etc.

ABDOMEN.—Next, I would like to say a few words about the diarrhoea caused by *Phosphoric Acid*. It is particularly indicated in diarrhoea which is preceded by rumbling in the bowels. The stools are frequent and persistent. Particularly is it indicated in young persons, who grow rapidly. But the diarrhoea, despite its frequency, does not proportionately weaken the patient. The mother will tell you that her child has had diarrhoea for six weeks, with a great deal of rumbling of flatus, and yet it does not seem to be much weakened thereby. The stool may contain undigested food, and it may follow a meal.

The distinction between *Phosphoric Acid* and *Cinchona* lies in the fact that the *Cinchona* diarrhoea exhausts the patient excessively.

SLEEP.—Then another symptom of *Phosphoric Acid* is, that the patient, though quite weak, is rested by a very short sleep. I presume that this action of the *Acid* is owing to the stimulating effect of *Phosphorus* it contains.

MALE GENITAL ORGANS.—*Phosphoric Acid* is suited more to the remote effects of the loss of animal fluids rather than to the acute symptoms. Thus, we find it indicated for the long-lasting effects of seminal emissions, whether occurring during sleep or when awake, with every effort at stool or urination or from excessive venery, especially *onanism*. The whole system seems to be weakened. The patient is dizzy, feels, as if he would fall. There is another peculiar form of dizziness. On lying down he feels, as if the feet were going higher up than the head. The genitals are relaxed. The scrotum and testicles hang down flabby and relaxed. The penis has no power of erection or erections are deficient. Semen escapes too soon during coitus. The patient complains of formication over the scrotum. The back and legs are weak, so that he totters when he walks. He has little or no absolute pain, except perhaps a burning in the spine, which is worse at night.

Phosphoric Acid is very similar to *Cinchona*, in fact, it is superior to it in the chronic effects of loss of seminal fluid. *Cinchona* is useful for the acute effects. For instance, a man has emissions for three or four consecutive nights, and is thus much weakened; then *Cinchona* will relieve him promptly.

When you give *Phosphoric Acid* for this relaxed condition of the genitals, give it low.

HEAD.—In headache, *Phosphoric Acid* occasionally comes into play, especially when the trouble occurs in school-girls; the headache comes on when they study and continues as long as the mental effort is maintained.

Phosphoric Acid, furthermore, is to be thought of as a remedy for the debility arising from excessive study.

LUNGS.—*Phosphoric Acid* also affects the MUCOUS SURFACES. We have to remember it particularly in CHEST affections. The cough arises from tickling in the chest, in the region of the ensiform cartilage. It is worse in the evening after the patient lies down. In the morning we find expectoration, which is yellowish or muco-purulent, and usually tasting salty. We may think of it, although less frequently than of *Phosphorus*, in cases of tuberculosis, when there is great weakness of the chest, so that the patient can hardly talk. This weakness seems to be a cause of dyspnœa. Every draught of air gives him fresh cold. He wraps his chest up warmly; he cannot bear a draught of air to touch his chest. When these symptoms are present, the *Acid* is superior to *Phosphorus*.

Next, the action of *Phosphoric Acid* on the BONES. You may give it in scrofulous affections of children; for example, in hip-joint diseases and in curvature of the spine from caries of the vertebra, when this symptom is present: If the child is old enough he will complain of a feeling, as if the bones were being scraped with a knife. This is from inflammation of the periosteum. This symptom is worse at night and may occur after the abuse of *Mercury*.

URINARY ORGANS.—*Phosphoric Acid*, like all the mineral *Acids*, affects the KIDNEYS. It produces first what we may call polyuria or copious urination. The symptom, as it was produced in the prover, was this: The urine flowed so rapidly and so frequently, that it came out as though the urethra were twice its natural size. You may see in *Phosphoric Acid* a possible remedy for diabetes mellitus. The symptoms which will lead you to it are, first of all, this frequent and profuse urination, requiring the patient to rise often at night. The urine is often milky in appearance. Sometimes it deposits jelly-like masses, particularly in catarrh of the bladder.

I would also like to call your attention to *Lactic Acid*. As a remedy in diabetes I have used it with great benefit. There are pronounced anæmia, nausea after eating, canker sores in the mouth, salivation and polyuria.

Phosphoric Acid has been recommended for growing pains. *Guaiacum* is also said to be useful for these.

SULPHURIC ACID

Sulphuric Acid	{	Arnica, Conium, Ruta
↓		Pulsatilla, Nux Vomica
V		Lachesis
Pulsatilla		> Pulsatilla

Sulphuric Acid is indicated when the patient is *hasty, quick and restless in his actions*, sometimes too, when there is the opposite condition, one of *great depression*, as in typhoid states. He answers questions slowly and with great difficulty, just as does the *Phosphoric Acid* patient. You will find that there is a *general sensation of trembling* in the *Sulphuric Acid* patient. He feels, as if he were trembling from head to foot, although there is no sign of it on the surface. The face in these conditions is rather peaked and is apt to be pale with blue rings around the eyes. Sometimes there is a feeling as though white of an egg were dried on the skin. The patient is *particularly weak about the digestive organs*; thus there is a cold, relaxed feeling about the stomach, making the patient long for some strong or stimulating drink, as brandy, and this, too, in persons who are not addicted to drink. So weak is the stomach that they vomit all food, and the ejected matters are very sour.

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—You will find *Sulphuric Acid* indicated *especially for inebriates*, who are on their *last legs*. They have run down completely, and have long since passed the *Nux Vomica* condition. You will find them pale, shrivelled-looking and cold; their **STOMACHS** so relaxed as not to be able to tolerate any food. They cannot even drink water—unless it contains whiskey. The **LIVER** is enlarged. They have a dry stomach cough, often followed by belching, the act of coughing hurting the liver. The diarrhoea is watery and offensive, and is accompanied by excessive irritability of mind. They have a quick, hasty manner of doing everything. There is always dampness or oozing of moisture from the rectum. They frequently suffer from piles, which burn, and are so *large* that they fill up the rectum. These cases are relieved by *Sulphuric Acid*.

There is another use we may make of *Sulphuric Acid* and it is derived from its power of *modifying the thirst for spirituous liquors*.

You should take two or three drops of the pure *Acid* and dissolve them in a glass one-half full of water. Give it to the inebriate every two or three hours in tea-spoonful doses, and it will overcome the physical craving. Give it until he gets well, even if it produces a sore mouth. Should it produce diarrhœa, *Pulsatilla* is the proper ANTIDOTE.

MOUTH.—Another effect of *Sulphuric Acid* is its action in *aphthous sore mouth*, occurring in debility from protracted diseases, or in children with summer complaint or marasmus. The mouth is filled with yellowish aphthous spots. There is a profuse flow of saliva. With this, there is apt to be vomiting of sour milk or sour mucus. The child smells sour despite the most careful washing. The stool is yellowish or slimy, having the appearance of chopped eggs. The child is very apt to have a cough, which is very likely a stomach-cough, with *belching of wind after the cough*.

THROAT.—You may think of *Sulphuric Acid* also in diphtheria. The tonsils are bright-red and quite swollen—so swollen, in fact, that liquids escape through the nose. The child is deathly pale—so pale that it looks like a corpse. It is inclined to drowsiness or somnolence. It can hardly breathe or talk or make any noise, on account of the abundance of membrane.

INJURIES.—*Sulphuric Acid* is also useful as a *traumatic remedy*. It may be used for *bruises of soft parts* after *Arnica*, in *bruises of glands* after *Conium*, and in *injuries of bones* after *Ruta*. Particularly it may be used when there are *long-lasting black and blue spots with soreness and stiffness*.

BLOOD.—Again, *Sulphuric Acid*, more than any other acid, is useful in hæmorrhages. It causes hæmorrhage from every orifice of the body, the blood being dark and thin.

You may differentiate *Sulphuric Acid* from *Carbo Veg.* in the dyspepsia of drunkards, by the fact that, *Sulphuric Acid* is more of a *sour remedy* and *Carbo Veg.* a *putrid remedy*.

LECTURE LI.

THE ACIDS (*contd.*)

NITRIC ACID

Nitric Acid
|
V
Arum Triphyllum

Calcarea Ostrearum, Kali Carb., Lycopodium, Arsenicum, Carbo Veg., Phosphorus, Moschus, Antimonium Tart. Phosphoric Acid, Muriatic Acid, Hepar Sulph., Mercurius

Nitric Acid

Erosion of the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, worse where they join the skin
Offensive discharges
Ulcers, irregular, exhibiting exuberant granulations; worse from touch, from which they will bleed
Abuse of *Mercury*
Typhoid—Debility
Catarrh
FIBROUS and OSSEOUS TISSUES

Nitric Acid as a chemical substance needs scarcely be explained to you, as you know its properties so well. I, therefore, pass on to consider its use as a medicine. You know its effects on the tissues, staining the skin dark and yellowish-brown. It is a highly corrosive *acid*, eating into the flesh. Hence, it has been used for the removal of warts, tumors, ulcers and exuberant granulations.

It acts very powerfully on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, and has *particular affinity for the outlets of mucous surfaces, where skin and mucous membrane join*. Hence, you will find its symptoms chiefly about the MOUTH, LIPS, NOSTRILS, MEATUS URINARIUS and ANUS; in fact, wherever *skin and mucous membrane come together*, there has *Nitric Acid* a prominent action.

MOUTH.—As an illustration, we find it useful in stomacace or ulcera-

tion of the mouth. True to the character of the drug, this stomachace will present its most violent symptoms about the lips. There will be blisters and vesicles on and around the lips, in connection with the sore-mouth. Ptyalism will be present, particularly in cases that have been abused by *Mercury*. So, too, you will find that the diarrhœa is associated with soreness and rawness of the anus.* Even fissures may be present, as I have already said.

The characteristic discharges produced by *Nitric Acid* are *offensive, thin and excoriating*, and, if purulent, are of a *dirty yellowish-green color* and not at all laudable.

SKIN.—The ulcers calling for *Nitric Acid* are *offensive* and characteristically *irregular in outline*, tending to spread at the periphery, but *more deeply* than those arising from the action of *Mercurius*, which produces a *superficial flat ulcer*. These ulcers of *Nitric Acid* are very apt to be filled with profuse exuberant granulations, which bleed readily from the slightest touch. Even the dressing that you apply makes the ulcer bleed. The pains are of a *sticking character*, as if *splinters were sticking into the affected parts*. They are often associated with burning pains. The ulcers are *worse from the application of cold water*. *Nitric Acid* is particularly indicated in *syphilitic ulcers* after abuse of *Mercury*, and also in those of a *scrofulous character*, after *Calcarea* has failed.

URINE.—Another evidence of the offensiveness of the exhalations and secretions in *Nitric Acid* is found in the *urine, which has a strong odor, very much like that of the horse*. It probably contains an excess of *hippuric acid*. This symptom is most highly-developed in *Benzoic Acid*. *So characteristic is it in that drug that you will seldom, if ever, find it absent in the great variety of diseases curable by Benzoic Acid*.

The leucorrhœa is *acid, fœtid, thin, brown, watery or stringy*.

STOOLS.—The stools, too, show the *putridity of Nitric Acid*. They are very offensive, and are green in color, and in children contain lumps of casein. They are also slimy, from excess of mucus, and are associated with much straining; the tenesmus here closely allies it to *Mercurius*. At other times, particularly in scrofulous children, the stools are pale from deficiency of bile, and pasty and sour, as well as offensive.

NOSE & THROAT.—*Nitric Acid* affects the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, producing catarrhs. We find it indicated in *coryza, particularly when it is associated with some malignant disease*, as scarlatina or diphtheria. Yellow

* Sore excoriated anus : *Arsenic*, CHAM., China, Graph., MERC., Puls., SULPH.

fœtid eczema with ulcers : the Eustachian tubes obstructed. In *nasal diphtheria*, *Nitric Acid* is *one of the chief remedies*. The discharge from the nose is watery and very offensive, excoriating every part which it touches ; frequent epistaxis. If you examine the nose, you will find that there is a well-developed *white deposit* therein. Another symptom, which is a very characteristic symptom, accompanying these conditions, is *intermittent pulse*. If the membrane had descended into the throat, you will have fœtid odor from the throat, too. The child will complain of a feeling, as though there was a splinter there. This is a general characteristic of *Nitric Acid*—a *sensation as of a fish-bone, splinter or piece of glass sticking into the affected part. It runs all through the symptomatology of the remedy*. You will find it in the ulcers, and you will find it in the rectum associated with the fistulæ and piles, and you will find it here in the throat.

Nitric Acid is here very similar to its COMPLEMENT, *Arum Triphyllum*, which, like the former, causes excoriating discharge from the nose, making the lips sore ; *the corners of the mouth crack*, so that the child cannot open its mouth on account of the soreness.

Another remedy is *Muriatic Acid*, which has a *thin, excoriating discharge from the nose, intermittent pulse and loss of appetite*.

Another effect of *Nitric Acid*, and one, too, in which it has no superior, is its use to remove the bad effects of *Mercury*. The particular symptoms, which will call for it in this condition, are these : Irritability, restlessness and mental anxiety. This irritability amounts to cursing and swearing. There are also periosteal pains ; ophthalmia ; inflammation or ulceration of the cornea, with tendency of the ulcers to perforate ; hardness of hearing, from catarrh of the middle ear and Eustachian tube ; ptialism ; ulcers in the throat ; caries of bones, particularly of the *mastoid process* of the temporal bone ; dysentery ; etc.

MALE GENITAL ORGANS.—It is adapted to *secondary* more than to primary syphilis, and more especially adapted to *secondary syphilis after the abuse of Mercury*. Chancres have even returned and are phagedenic. There is great soreness in the bones at night, particularly in the bones of the head and along the shins, and this is worse from every change in the weather. On a damp day, he will have a boring pain in the bones. Ulcers appear in the throat or on the surface of the body, and these are characteristically *irregular in outline*. Warts develop, and these are almost always more or less *pediculated*. There are yellowish-brown spots or copper-colored spots all over the body. There is great debility, with sweat and exhaustion.

When *Mercury* has been abused, *Hepar* is probably the best ANTIDOTE we have. When mercurialization is conjoined with syphilis, *Nitric Acid* is the preferable remedy.

LUNGS.—*Nitric Acid* may be needed in the treatment of phthisis. There are sudden rush of blood to the chest and decided hectic fever, which indicates ulceration of the lungs from breaking down of tubercles. The chest is extremely sore to the touch. The patient suffers from frequent hæmorrhages from the lungs, the blood being bright-red and profuse. There is great dyspnœa, so that the patient cannot talk without getting out of breath. There are also morning hoarseness, exhausting phthisical diarrhœa, worse in the morning and sharp stitches through the right chest to the scapula. The pulse is intermittent. The least attempt at exertion causes palpitation of the heart and dyspnœa. The sweat comes particularly at night and towards morning and exhausts the patient very much. The skin is apt to be cold towards morning. He is chilly on getting into bed. Heat comes in flushes or it is only in the hands and feet. The cough is of a tickling character and seems to annoy him all night. You will hear on examination, loud râles all through the chest, and the expectoration is offensive, bloody and decidedly purulent, and of a dirty-green color, not being yellowish-green and laudable, as you find under *Lycopodium* and *Pulsatilla*. Sometimes the cough is loose and rattling in character. The patient is usually of a thin build, with dark hair and eyes.

Nitric Acid is very often indicated in phthisis after *Calcarea Ostrearum* or *Kali Carb*. *Calcarea* is especially suited to leuco-phlegmatic patients. The face is pale and sallow. There is soreness of the chest, which is very much aggravated by touch or pressure. The cough is loose and rattling. Diarrhœa, if present, is worse in the evening. Hoarseness, though persistent, is painless. When, however, the *Calcarea* condition has run into the acid debility, *Nitric Acid* is one of the very best remedies to follow. It does not often cure, but it relieves and prolongs life for years.

FEVER.—Still another application that we may make of *Nitric Acid* is in typhoid fever, particularly in the ulcerative stage, when *Peyer's patches* has begun to break down. You will find the patient greatly exhausted. The characteristic indications for *Nitric Acid* are these: Stools are green, slimy and offensive, and sometimes purulent from the pus coming from these ulcers, and there is profuse bright-red hæmorrhage from the bowels, with fainting on the slightest motion. The

tongue is either white and studded with vesicles or little sore spots, or it is brownish and dry. We may have well-marked pneumonic complications. There seems to be threatening paralysis of the lungs, which you know is by no means an uncommon thing in typhoid fever. This incipient paralysis of the lungs is expressed by *loud rattling of mucus in the chest*. The pulse, in such cases, you will find *to intermit at every third beat*.

Now, do not forget *Moschus*, *Phosphorus*, *Antimonium Tart.*, *Arsenicum* and *Cuprum* and other remedies that I have mentioned in this connection.

In hæmorrhage from the bowels during typhoid, you may also remember *Alumen*, which is useful *when there are large clots passed*.

Arsenicum is called for in this hæmorrhage when flow consists of *dark, watery blood and is associated with anxiety and restlessness*.

We find *Hamamelis* indicated when there is *a dark, venous flow, without anxiety*. Sometimes the blood is dark and pitch-like.

Still another remedy is *Leptandra*, which is useful in typhoid fever *with symptoms of a bilious character*, when the stools consist of *black blood, looking like pitch*.

HYDROCYANIC ACID

<i>Hydrocyanic Acid</i>	{	Spasms ; epilepsy ; tetanus
		Cholera
		Scarlatina
		HEART ; cough

Hydrocyanic Acid acts upon the CEREBRO-SPINAL NERVOUS SYSTEM, and particularly upon the MEDULLA and upper portion of the SPINAL CORD. It produces convulsions, which are very much like those of the fully-developed epileptic attack. Dr. Hughes of Brighton, England, recommends it as *a specific for epilepsy*. This, of course, it is not. *To cure any disease, you will have to take into consideration the symptoms of each case and prescribe accordingly*.

Hydrocyanic Acid also produces a tetanus, which resembles very much that produced by *Nux Vomica*. The body is stiffened and thrown back ; there is cramp in the nape of the neck, like *Cicuta* ; breathing comes in paroxysms, the jaws are set, there is foaming at the mouth, but the face is flushed.

It is also useful in convulsions during severe attacks of illness, when the face is blue, and the prostration is very great. There are gasping breathing, clutching at the heart and livid color of the surface of the body.

You may also give *Hydrocyanic Acid* for very severe cases of prostration, with approaching paralysis of the brain and lungs, and when there is *gurgling from the throat to the stomach when swallowing*.

ABDOMEN.—In cholera, *Hydrocyanic Acid* is to be placed by the side of *Camphor*, being indicated in *marked collapse with sudden cessation of all discharges*, as vomiting and purging.

SKIN.—In scarlatina, it is indicated in almost *hopeless cases of a malignant type*, in which *the rash is livid from the very beginning*. *The feet are almost always cold*.

HEART.—*Hydrocyanic Acid* may be given for *the cough of heart disease*, when it is reflex from organic changes in the heart. It may also be used for the dry, tickling cough of the consumptives.

You may prefer *Laurocerasus* for the dry, teasing cough of the consumptives, worse at night, and indeed for heart cough. You may also give it for *cough with expectoration, which contains little specks of blood scattered through it*.

For cases of prolonged fainting, you may think of both *Laurocerasus* and *Hydrocyanic Acid*.

PICRIC ACID

Picric Acid at first causes congestions. These are soon followed by weariness and mental inactivity, showing how intensely the remedy attacks the vital forces. This weariness progresses from a slight feeling of fatigue on motion, to complete paralysis. It is accompanied by indifference, want of will-power, and a desire to lie down and rest. Animals, poisoned with this *acid*, were affected with paralysis of the hind legs, with slow breathing and great muscular weakness. At the autopsies made on them, the cortex cerebri, the cerebellum, the medulla oblongata and the spinal cord were found reduced to a soft, pulpy mass. The blood was dark-brown in color and loaded with little shining greasy particles. The urine was rich in phosphates and uric acid, and poor in sulphates and urates. Albumen and sugar were also found in the urine. The liver was full of fat granules and its borders dark with stagnant blood.

These symptoms and pathological observations bespeak the use of *Picric Acid* in diseases of the BRAIN and SPINAL CORD. To give it, we

need not wait until paralysis has set in. We may find it useful in typhoid conditions and also in conditions of *brain-fag*, when the mind has been over-worked. In the latter affection, *Picric Acid* is one of our best remedies.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—It is also useful in *neurasthenia*. You will find dull headache, with aggravation from the slightest attempt at using the mind. This may be in the forehead or in a still worse place, in the occiput, and may then extend down the spine. The patient complains of feeling constantly tired and heavy. Any attempt to study brings on anew these symptoms of the brain, and also develops burning along the spine and very great weakness of the legs and back, with soreness of the muscles and joints. Sometimes sleep is restless and disturbed by priapismic erections. With these, of course, there will be frequent seminal emissions. Sometimes you will find severe pains in the neck and occiput going up to the supra-orbital notch or foramen, then extending down into the eyes. There are hot feeling in the lower dorsal region, and aching and dragging in the lumbar region, which is worse from motion. On awaking from sleep, the patient has a tired aching in the lumbar region. The legs are heavy and, at the same time, weak. With this heaviness of the feet, he sometimes complains of dull, frontal headache. Sometimes he complains of numbness and crawling in the legs, with trembling and with pricking, as if from needles. He has tingling of the lips, formication about the head and crawling as of ants over the surface. The least exertion causes prostration. He also has vertigo, worse when he stoops, walks or goes up-stairs. He has headaches, with dull, throbbing, heavy, sharp pains, worse from study or movement of the eyes, and better from rest, the open air or binding the head tightly. The pupils are dilated. Sparks appear before the eyes, which may even smart and burn. Thick matter forms in the canthi. The eye symptoms are worse from artificial light. Accompanying the congestion of the head is nose-bleed. The nose is full of mucus. The patient can breathe only when the mouth is open. The saliva is either frothy or stringy. The taste in the mouth is like that of the *acid* itself, sour and bitter. The throat feels rough and scraped; better from eating and worse from empty swallowing, and after sleep. There is thick, white mucus on the tonsils. On swallowing, the throat feels so sore that it almost seems, as if it would split. Sour eructations may accompany the frontal headache. Now, these gastric symptoms may accompany the brain-fag. Nausea, which is worse about 5 o'clock

in the morning and worse when attempting to rise. He also complains of pressure and weight about the stomach. He wants to belch, but does not seem to have the power to do it. This irritating effect of the drug is further shown by diarrhoea, with stools which are thin, yellow and sometimes oily, with a great deal of burning and smarting at the anus, with prostration and unsuccessful urging to stool. The kidneys are congested. The urine has an abnormally high specific gravity, and contains sugar. It is also albuminous. The conjunctivæ are yellow, just as you find in jaundice. Papules appear on the face and turn into small boils. The feet are apt to be cold. These, then, are the main symptoms of *Picric Acid*. Now, let us study those of a few of its related remedies.

Phosphorus, like *Picric Acid*, causes fatty changes in the blood, kidneys, brain and spinal cord. Both remedies meet in sexual excesses and priapism, and both may be indicated in brain-fag; both have congestive vertigo and crawling and tingling sensations here and there over the body. The distinction lies principally here: *Phosphorus* causes more irritability with the weakness, as displayed by over-sensitiveness to all external impressions. Hence, the senses are too acute, or, if failing, there are present photopsies; loud noises in the ears; sensitiveness to odors, to electric changes in the atmosphere; head weak; cannot think, with aggravation from loud noises. *Phosphorus* also has backache, with a feeling, as if the back would break on any motion, and with burning spots in the back, better on rubbing. Sexual excitement is very strong, but the erections are not so intense as under *Picric Acid*, although the lasciviousness is more marked. Even when, in extreme cases, all irritability has ceased, the history shows that it once characterized the case.

Nux Vomica resembles *Picric Acid*, somewhat, in the brain-fag and in the gastric symptoms, in the sour eructations, in the aggravation towards morning, and in the inability to study. *Nux* is distinguished by the prominence of its gastric symptoms.

Oxalic Acid, more than *Phosphorus*, resembles *Picric Acid* in the extreme picture of spinal softening. There are weakness about the loins and hips, extending down the legs and numbness in the back. *Picric Acid* has more heaviness and *Oxalic Acid* more numbness. The legs are apt to be bluish and cold. The patient complains of paroxysms of dyspnoea. Another symptom, and one indicative of spinal meningitis, is intense inflammatory pain all through the back. A general symptom

of *Oxalic Acid* is pains coming in small spots and greatly aggravated on thinking of them.

Another remedy closely related to *Picric Acid* is *Sulphur*. This causes congestion of the lumbar spine—so intense is this congestion that paraplegia, with numbness and tingling, results. There is heat in the spine, as well as retention of urine.

Phosphoric Acid suits *cerebro-spinal exhaustion from over-work*. The least attempt to study causes heaviness, not only in the head but also in the limbs; numbness; vertigo; confusion of thought; tingling, formication, especially in the small of the back; back and legs weak, yet no pain, except a subjective sense of burning; emission even during stool; genitals relaxed.

Argentum Nitricum has *backache*, worse when first rising from a seat and better from moving about, with trembling weakness of the limbs; vertigo, with fear of projecting corners, etc.; bones at sacrum give out; limbs tremble; impotency; genital organs shrivelled.

Alumina is indicated in cases somewhat like those calling for *Picric Acid*, but is distinguished by the pains in the spine, as though a hot iron had been thrust into the part. The patient reels or staggers when walking in the dark. He also has painful feeling about the soles of the feet.

Silicea is quite similar to *Picric Acid*. It is useful in *nervous exhaustion*, where the patient dreads any exertion either of the body or mind. When he is warmed up to his work, he can get along pretty well. He also has numbness in the toes, fingers and back, and the constipation peculiar to *Silicea*.

Zincum causes nervous exhaustion. Its *backache* is worse at the last dorsal vertebra, and is worse while sitting; burning along the spine; formication in the calves; weak limbs; weak back and limbs, with goneness when hungry, especially at 11 A.M. All the nervous symptoms are worse from wine.

Of the remedies, which cause violent erections, you may compare the following: *Agaricus*, *Ambra Grisea*, *Cantharis*, *Capsicum*, *Mygale*, *Opium*, *Petroselinum*, *Phosphorus*, *Physostigma*, *Platinum*, *Pulsatilla* and *Zincum*.

LECTURE LII.

THE ACIDS (*contd.*)

SILICEA

Silicea	{	Asaf., Phosphorus, Conium, Graphites, Sulphur, Calcareo Ostr., Lycopodium, Gettysburg Water	< Mercurius
---------	---	---	-------------

Silicea in its crude state is inert. It is insoluble, and hence has very little effect on the system. When potentized according to the formula of Dr. Hahnemann, it becomes *one of the most valuable drugs in our Materia Medica*. It is a *grand illustration of the efficacy of potentization*.

The *great and important effect* of *Silicea* lies in the *nutritive changes*, which are made by it. As nutritive changes are *more evident in the growing child* than in the adult, you will find *Silicea* symptoms appearing mostly *in children from infancy up*, not that it is contra-indicated in the adult, but its use is shown *more evidently in the young*. The child, then, is *imperfectly nourished*, not from defective quality of the food it takes, but from *defective assimilation*. The HEAD is disproportionately large; the FONTANELLES, especially *the anterior*, are open; the BODY is small and emaciated, with the exception of the abdomen, which is round and plump, as is often the case in scrofulous children. The HEAD, including the SCALP, NECK and FACE, is covered with an offensive sweat. The FACE is pale, waxen, earthy or yellowish. The BONES are poorly developed, as are also the MUSCLES, consequently the child is *slow in learning to walk*. *Silicea* is *especially adapted to rachitic children*. The fibrous parts of the JOINTS are inflamed, swollen or ulcerated. This gives the JOINTS, especially the KNEES, a *knob-like appearance*.

Silicea is COMPLEMENTARY to *Thuja*, especially in *nervous affections* and *for the bad effects of vaccination*. Whatever we may say in favor of the necessity of vaccination, we do know but that this operation may be followed by unhappy symptoms, and that, too, when the purest of virus has been used. Hence, at times, you will have to counteract the bad effects that may follow the operation. We know that in Paris some 30,000 or 40,000 children were vaccinated, after each was

given a dose of *Sulphur*, and this is supposed to prevent the outbreak of any other disease than the vaccinia itself. If such bad effects as erysipelas, convulsions or diarrhœa should follow, then you will give *Silicea*, which will cure the case. *Thuja*, itself, is COMPLEMENTARY here, and comes in very well for diarrhœa following vaccination, and also when the vaccination fever is high. Pustules, like those of small-pox, together with a rash, appear all over the body. *Malandrinum* is also useful for ill-effects of vaccine, but as yet it has been only imperfectly proven.

You will notice that to the right on the board I have placed *Mercurius*, prefixed by *crescendo* mark. That means that *Mercurius* does not follow well after *Silicea*. Their symptomatologies are apparently similar, and yet they do not seem to agree, although *Silicea* will antidote some of the effects of crude *Mercury*, but, as potentized medicines, they do not follow each other well. Hence, you must be careful in deciding between the two drugs.

Fluoric Acid antidotes the over-use of *Silicea* in bone-affections.

Hepar also antidotes some of the effects of *Silicea*.

We are now ready to take up the effects of the drug. First, on the CELLULAR TISSUE. *Silicea* has long been known as a valuable drug, because of its affinity for the cellular tissue. It produces inflammation of this extensive tissue of the body, going on to suppuration, and suppuration, too, which is rather *indolent* or *sluggish in type*—not necessarily malignant, but tending to perpetuate itself and become chronic. The termination of the *Silicea* cellulitis, then, is in suppuration, which is persistent, in ulceration which is persistent or in induration. I have already illustrated this in the application of *Silicea* to the tonsils, when these glands suppurate and refuse to heal. *Silicea* is more than ever the remedy when this occurs in rachitic children. You will see it also in the treatment of boils or furuncles—furuncles which occur in crops and which do not heal readily, but continue to discharge a rather thin, watery and even ichorous pus, usually having a foul odor, or less commonly a thick pus. *Silicea* may frequently be suggested as a remedy to prevent boils, on account of its tendency to produce inflammation of the connective tissue.

So, too, it would be suggested in that dreaded disease, carbuncle, particularly when it is situated between the shoulder and the nape of the neck—a common site for carbuncle.

Silicea may also be used for induration. For instance, following

the treatment of boils and abscesses or other inflammations of this kind involving the parenchyma of an organ, you may have plastic exudation, which results in induration. This induration *Silicea* will cause to be absorbed, thus placing *Silicea* alongside of *Graphites*, a drug which you will remember tends to absorb indurated surfaces, even going so far as to effect the obliteration of cicatrices.

The same has been said of *Phytolacca*, but I think that this lacks confirmation. It certainly lacks the confirmation that *Graphites* has had.

Sometimes you will find that *Silicea* is unsuccessful in these indurations. Then a dose of *Sulphur*, interpolated, makes *Silicea* act better.

SKIN.—*Silicea* may be given with good result in all forms of *ulcers*, both *benign and malignant*. Its distinctive features are ulcers from bone diseases, as caries or necrosis, scrofulous ulcers which appear about the joints, ulcers which appear in the back from vertebral caries, and ulcers which appear about the hip in hip-joint disease, particularly if connecting with fistulæ. The pus is thin and offensive, and often mixed with blood and sometimes with little particles, looking like cheese. There is very little tendency to heal spontaneously. These ulcers are relieved by warmth and aggravated by cold applications.

Silicea acts upon the BONES. We find it indicated in scrofulous children *where the bones are curved*, as for instance, in spinal curvature. Not only is it indicated in lateral curvature, but also when there is caries of the vertebral column itself.

It may also be indicated in diseases of the hip- or knee-joint, when the discharges are thin and offensive, and when there are fistulous tracks opening into the joint. The patient is of a scrofulous diathesis, and presents *the constitutional characteristics* that I have already mentioned as belonging to the *Silicea* patient. In addition to the symptoms there enumerated, the *Silicea* patient may have an *offensive foot-sweat*, and this tends to make the toes sore and even raw. Sometimes there is an offensive axillary sweat. (I believe that the *best remedy* for axillary sweat is *Petroleum*.) The child also has a tendency to swelling of the glands, which suppurate. Now, with these symptoms there is a peculiar *susceptibility to touch*. I would here compare it with *Lachesis*, which, as you will remember, has extreme hyperæsthesia of inflamed parts. I dwell on this symptom for two reasons—first, because it will help you *to differentiate* from the closely allied *Lime*

Salts, and secondly because it illustrates a property of *Silicea*, which you will see when we come to speak of its action on the nerves.

Let us now stop to compare *Silicea* with its related remedies. *Asafætida* has offensive discharges from the bones. It is distinguished, however, by the *intolerable soreness around the ulcer*. For instance, in caries of the tibia, with an external outlet and discharging pus, the parts around the ulcer are so sore and tender to touch that the patient cannot bear the softest dressing.

Phosphorus is very similar to *Silicea* in bone disease. It resembles it in abscess, particularly in *mammary abscess, with fistulous openings*. It is similar, too, in the caries of bone, particularly in *necrosis*. *Phosphorus*, like *Silicea*, has over-excitability of the nervous system.

Platinum Mur. is also a valuable drug in caries of the bones.

Another is *Angustura*, which is particularly useful in caries of the long bones, as the humerus, tibia, femur, etc.

Strontiana Carbonica is especially useful in caries of the femur, with co-existing watery diarrhœa.

Gettysburg Salt is rich in *Carbonate of Lithium*, and is very useful for symptoms precisely like those of *Silicea*, namely, carious ulcers or ulcers about the joints, such as occur in hip-joint disease or in caries of the vertebræ. *The discharge is acrid and excoriating*.

Sulphur, Calcarea and *Lycopodium* are similar to *Silicea* in the scrofulous diseases of children. The distinction between *Calcarea* and *Silicea* is as follows: The *Calcarea* head-sweat is confined to the scalp, and is *sour* rather than offensive. The feet also are damp from sweat, but the sweat *does not*, as in *Silicea*, *make the feet sore or raw*. *Calcarea* lacks the sensitiveness to touch of *Silicea*.

In this sweating of the head, the body being dry, *Silicea* is exactly opposite to *Rhus Tox.*, which has sweating of the body, the head being dry.

EARS.—The MUCOUS MEMBRANES do not escape the action of *Silicea*. We have otorrhœa, the discharge from the ear being offensive, watery and curdy. Often you will find the membrana tympani perforated, the purulent discharge thence containing little pieces of bone, the result of involvement of the mastoid process or the ossicles of the middle ear by the disease.

There is keratitis, especially with tendency to the formation of sloughing ulcers, which tend to perforate the cornea like those of *Nitric Acid*. In the *Silicea* child they are not vascular, so there is not

much infiltration of the surrounding tissues. Hypopyon is present. The lids are swollen and covered with suppurating styas.

The NOSE is also affected. *Silicea* is especially useful in nasal catarrh when ulcers exist on the mucous membranes, and these discharge a thin, bloody, excoriating matter; or they may be dry, and then there is annoying dryness of nose. It is also useful when the catarrhal process extends backwards and involves the outlets of the Eustachian tubes, producing an intolerable itching and tingling in this locality.

We also find *Silicea* indicated in some forms of hay-asthma, especially that which begins with itching and tingling in the nose and violent sneezing and excoriating discharge from the nose.

Silicea has also an action on the LUNGS. It produces hoarseness and roughness and dryness, with a tickling cough, which seems to come from the supra-sternal fossa, very much like *Rumex Crispus*. There is also a feeling, as if a hair were lying in the throat, larynx or trachea. The cough is excited by cold drinks, as under *Rhus Tox.* and *Scilla*, by the very act of speaking, as in *Phosphorus*, *Rumex*, *Ambra Grisea*, etc., and worse at night when lying down, just like *Rumex*, *Phosphorus* and *Lycopodium*. Sometimes it ends in the vomiting of mucus.

Silicea is useful in the suppurative stage of tuberculosis, when the cough, at first dry, becomes loose, with the expectoration of offensive mucus. You will find it of great service in the phthisis mucosa of old people. After great exertion the patient expectorates nasty pus, which is horribly offensive. But *Silicea* will seldom cure these cases. It can only palliate.

Phellandrium Aquaticum is an excellent remedy in the last stages of phthisis, when the expectoration is terribly offensive.

I would advise you to remember *Capsicum* for bronchial catarrh, when the breath is not offensive except during the cough. You know that the *Capsicum* patient is of lax fibre and cannot get up the expectoration; so some of it lies there and undergoes decomposition. The air of ordinary expiration is not offensive, but as soon as the patient brings that from the very depths of the lungs, the offensive odor becomes quite marked.

ABDOMEN.—In the *Silicea* diarrhoea, the stools are offensive and usually painless and lienteric. The child vomits its food. These symptoms are associated with the characteristic skin lesions and constitutional peculiarities, which go to make up the *Silicea* child.

The constipation of *Silicea* is quite characteristic. The stool.

partially escapes from the rectum and then seems to slip back again. I think that this symptom is easily explained. There is defective expulsive power on the part of the rectum. With a great deal of straining the stool is partly pushed down. When the bearing ceases, then it slips back.

Next, you will have to remember the action of *Silicea* on the NERVOUS SYSTEM. It has here a very *peculiar effect*, which was pointed out first by Dr. Dunham. It causes *a tendency to paralysis and paralytic weakness*. Here, too, the trouble seems to be due to defective nutrition of the nerves themselves, both in the brain and spinal cord. Then you will have to remember it as a remedy in *paralytic weakness accompanying the disease of the spinal column*. Often with this condition, there is the peculiar constipation I have just described. With all these paralytic troubles there is *an over-susceptibility to nervous stimuli*. The senses are morbidly keen. The brain and spine cannot bear even an ordinary concussion or vibration. The surface of the body is tender and sensitive to touch. Cold aggravates the symptoms and heat relieves.

Silicea may be given in convulsions of an epileptic character, with a well-marked aura, when *it starts from the solar plexus*, as in *Bufo* and *Nux Vomica*. The attacks are also said to come in certain phases of the moon. The patients are worse from any over-strain of the mind or emotions.

The headache of *Silicea* is of a nervous character and provoked by any excessive mental exertion. It is generally worse over *the right eye*. It is aggravated by any noise, motion or concussion, and better from wrapping the head up warmly. It is not the pressure, but the *warmth*, that relieves. Sharp, tearing pains rise from the spine into the head. At the height of the paroxysm there is apt to be nausea and vomiting from sympathetic involvement of the stomach.

You should here compare *Menyanthes*, *Paris Quadrifolia* and *Strontiana Carb*. *Menyanthes* was first confirmed by Dr. Dunham. It has a peculiar headache *coming from the nape of the neck, over the head*. There is a bursting pain, as if the membranes of the brain were tense, and were pushing the skull open. This is relieved by pressure rather than by warmth.

Paris Quadrifolia has headache *of spinal origin*, which arises from *the nape of the neck and produces a feeling as though the head were immensely large*.

Strontiana Carb. produces headache coming up from the nape of the neck and spreading thence over the head. It is just exactly like the headache of *Silicea*. You will have to distinguish by the collateral symptoms.

There are other nervous symptoms produced by *Silicea*. The patient has vertigo, which, like the pains, seems to rise from the spine into the head. It also causes *difficulty in balancing*. He has a *fear that he will fall, and always to the left*. Speech is somewhat confused. He finds it difficult to grasp the exact expression he wishes, and this even in ordinary conversation, and yet, when warmed up to his subject, he sometimes speaks quite fluently. Sluggishness is a *contra-indication* of *Silicea* in nervous conditions. You cannot use it in torpid, flabby nerveless persons. Remember that exactly the opposite is the case with diseases of the lower tissues.

Silicea acts just as powerfully on the SPINE as it does on the BRAIN, causing general motor weakness. Here, too, it is attended with the same irritability. The NECK is stiff, causing headache. This stiffness of the neck is neither from cold, nor from rheumatism of the various muscles, but from spinal irritation. The SMALL OF THE BACK aches, as if beaten or pounded. The patient complains of pains about the COCCYX, and cramps such as one experiences after sitting a long time or after riding a long time over a rough road. The legs tremble. They easily grow weary, particularly in the morning. *Loss of animal fluids causes marked aggravation of these symptoms*. For instance, seminal emission or coitus causes, or is followed by, bruised aching all over the body. There may be also symptoms of the spine, which indicate locomotor ataxia. The fingers feel stiff, with loss of power in them. The part of the body on which he lies goes to sleep.

JOINTS.—*Silicea* is useful in chronic rheumatism. *It is one of the remedies on which to depend in treating hereditary rheumatism*. The pains are predominantly in the shoulders and in the joints, and are worse at night, and worse when uncovering.

A related remedy here is *Ledum*, which has exactly the opposite aggravation to that of *Silicea*. The patient is worse from covering up. *The symptoms usually extend from the feet upwards*.

LECTURE LIII.

THE ACIDS (*contd.*)

ARSENICUM ALBUM

<i>Arsenicum</i> ↓ <i>Phosphorus</i> and <i>Allium Sativa</i>	{	<i>Aconite, Sulphur</i>
		<i>Phosphorus, Rhus Tox., Lachesis</i>
		<i>Ipecac., China, Veratr. Alb., Colchicum, Ferrum</i>
		<i>Baptisia, Muriatric Acid, Phosphoric Acid, Nitric Acid</i>
		<i>Antimonium Crud., Antimonium Tart., Nux Vom.,</i>
		<i>Pulsatilla</i>
		<i>Secale, Camphor, Carbo Veg.</i>
		<i>Apis</i>
		<i>Ailanthus</i>
		<i>Anthracinum</i>
	{	> <i>Sesquioxide of Iron</i>
		> <i>China</i>
		> <i>Ipecac.</i>
		> <i>Ferrum</i>
		> <i>Graphites</i>
		> <i>Camphor</i>
		> <i>Veratr. Alb.</i>
		<i>Irritability</i>
		<i>Inflammations : STOMACH, UTERUS, etc.</i>
		<i>FEVERS : Continued, typhoid, intermittent</i>
<i>Arsenicum</i>	{	<i>SKIN : Exanthemata, indurations, gangrene, carbuncle,</i>
		<i>cancer, ulcer</i>
		<i>NERVES : Neuralgia, convulsions, stupor, exhaustion,</i>
		<i>fainting</i>
		<i>Catarrhs : EYES, NOSE, THROAT, LUNGS, etc.</i>
	{	<i>DROPSY : Anasarca, hydrothorax</i>

To-day, we take up for study the last of the *acid* remedies. I refer to *Arsenious Acid* or *Arsenicum Album*. It has quite a number of concordant remedies, and quite a list of ANTIDOTES. Its COMPLEMENTARY remedies are *Phosphorus* and *Allium Sativa*,

Arsenicum has long been known as a speedy means of destroying life, hence it has been frequently used for suicidal and homicidal purposes. It has the property of uniting with animal tissues, probably with the albuminous portions, hardening them and causing them to resist the usual process of decay. This fact is taken advantage of by the taxidermists in stuffing birds and animals. Cases of accidental poisoning with *Arsenic* are quite common, and this is all the more so because of the use *Arsenic* in the arts. In the form of *Scheele's Green*, or *Arsenite of Copper*, it enters into the composition of certain paints. It is used frequently in the manufacture of certain green wall-papers, and also in artificial flowers. It is also introduced into pastes to be used in sealing packages, which are to protect goods from insects. All these uses of *Arsenic* render poisoning, especially chronic poisoning, by it not at all uncommon.

In certain districts *Arsenicum* is indulged in as an article of diet. The women take it for the purpose of beautifying the complexion, and the men indulge in it because it enables them to work hard with little or no fatigue. The drug acts on MUSCULAR TISSUE so as to increase its power of endurance. We may make use of this fact when some disease has resulted, from climbing mountains or a long journey, as a provoking or modifying cause. The "*Arsenic vice*" is very objectionable, and certainly very injurious. After a while these persons will suffer from *Arsenic-poisoning*, especially if they move away from the region where they are living. The symptoms of *slow arsenical poisoning* are these: The eye-lids are œdematous and the patient suffers from slight conjunctivitis; the eyes are always red and injected, and smart and burn. Associated with these symptoms is dim sight. Whether this comes from the inflammation externally or from any internal ocular trouble, I am unable to say. The mucous membrane of the mouth, nose and throat is unnaturally red and dry. The sufferer complains of almost constant thirst. Digestion is most certainly deranged. The patient will tell you that he is dyspeptic. The skin assumes rather a dry, dirty look; it is only exceptionally clear and transparent. The patient suffers frequently from nettle-rash. Long wheals appear, and these itch and burn intolerably. Still later, eczema makes its appearance. The patient also suffers from stubborn neuralgia in different parts of the body. These are the most common, and the most certain symptoms indicating *arsenical poisoning*. In addition to these there will be some acute symptoms. For instance, there will be

times when he has attacks of vomiting, with deathly nausea. He will vomit everything he drinks. At other times, he has symptoms indicating cholera morbus, *e.g.*, vomiting and purging and coldness of the surface of the body.

You may frequently be called upon to *antidote* arsenical-poisoning. If it is an acute case, you should excite vomiting and administer *Sesquioxide of Iron* as an *antidote*. *Dialyzed Iron* has also been recommended. It has the advantage of being more stable than the *Sesquioxide*. For the nausea occurring during chronic poisoning, *Ipecac.* acts very nicely. In the acute attacks simulating those of cholera morbus, *Veratrum Album* relieves.

Cinchona also suits many of the symptoms, particularly the debility, dropsy and neuralgia.

Graphites is one of the best remedies to cure the skin symptoms of chronic arsenical-poisoning.

Now, we will consider the symptoms of *Arsenicum* in their totality. Quite a universal symptom of the drug, and that, too, whether the result of poisoning or of proving, is what I have already mentioned as an irritability of fibre. This is present and prominent in the worst cases in which *Arsenicum* may be used. Death may be almost certain, and yet there is this irritability of fibre showing the universal characteristic of the drug. Even when the patient lies unconscious, this stupor is broken by anxious moans and restlessness. Consistently with this quality of the drug, we find *Arsenic* indicated in patients who are anxious and restless, frequently changing their position, full of fear of death; hence they do not wish to be left alone for fear they will die. Delirium is violent—more violent than in any other of the acids, except *Nitric Acid*. It is worse at night, particularly after midnight. The patient has visions of ghosts and other fanciful figures, with trembling of the whole body. You cannot here fail to recognize the similarity to delirium tremens or mania-a-potu. *Arsenicum* here is of great use, particularly in old offenders who are seriously diseased by the use of *Alcohol*, and who, from some cause or other, cannot get their usual drink.

The pains which the *Arsenicum* patient experiences, whether neuralgic or otherwise, make him desperate and angry, and at times almost furious. When falling asleep, he jerks and starts. During sleep his dreams are frightful and fantastic. Before going any further, I want to introduce a caution in regard to *Arsenic*. *Arsenic* is not a remedy

usually called for in the beginning of diseases. The tendency of the symptoms is deathward. If you give the drug too soon, in a disease which in itself tends deathward, you may precipitate the result which you are anxious to avoid. I have myself several times made the mistake, despite great caution. *Do not give Arsenicum early in typhoid fever, unless the symptoms call for it unmistakably.* Here it is especially dangerous to give it too soon. Often *Rhus Tox.* precedes its use. I will say the same thing in regard to tuberculosis. In the last stages of this disease, this restless tossing about is not an *Arsenic* symptom, and *Arsenicum* will not relieve it. That is only a precursor of death. You must be certain that *the mental state is undisputably that of Arsenic*, or you will do harm instead of good to your patient. There is one exception to this word of caution, and that is in inflammations of the gastro-enteric system. I may say that *Arsenicum* may here be given quite early in the case without doing any harm, on the contrary, with much benefit.

Now, for the INFLAMMATIONS and FEVERS of *Arsenicum*. *Arsenicum* alters the BLOOD. It is useful, as we shall learn, in low types of disease, when the blood-changes are serious. *The inflammations of this remedy are characterized by their intensity, and by their tendency to the destruction of the tissue which is inflamed.* In these local inflammations of *Arsenic* you will find *burning, lancinating pains*—the characteristic sensations. This is described by the patient as though hot coals were burning the part. It is often accompanied by *throbbing*. Now, this burning when *Arsenicum* is the remedy indicates *destruction of tissue*, hence it calls for this remedy in gangrene, in sloughing, in carbuncles, and in that dreadful disease—cancer. And it *does not call for Arsenic, when this burning is a mere sensation.* Patients occasionally complain of burning pains, here and there, which arise from nervous causes only. *Arsenicum* does no good then. I have often seen physicians give *Arsenic*, when women complained of burning pain in the ovaries. There was no evidence whatever of active inflammation—this burning was purely an ovaralgia. *Arsenicum* could do no good here. If, however, there is *ovaritis with this burning pain, Arsenic becomes an invaluable remedy.* All these cases in which *Arsenic* is called for are *relieved by hot application and greatly aggravated by cold.*

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—The most important sites for the *Arsenicum* inflammations are the STOMACH and BOWELS primarily, and next to these the HEART. The inflammation in the stomach and bowels may vary

from slight irritation to the most destructive gastritis and enteritis. The mouth is dry, the tongue white, as if white-washed, or, in some cases with irritable stomach, the tongue is red with raised papillæ. *Thirst is intense, but the patient drinks but little at a time*, because water molests the stomach. An ordinary amount of food causes a feeling of fulness or repletion. In this symptom it is similar to *Lycopodium*. The least food or drink is vomited as soon as taken. But we may have another group of symptoms—weak, sinking sensation at the pit of the stomach, relieved by eating, but so soon as he begins to eat, he has urging to stool with diarrhœa. Here the drug is similar to *Cinchona* and *Ferrum*.

There is very distressing heartburn. Sometimes, burning in the stomach, like coals of fire, is associated with the diarrhœa. The stools are undigested, slimy and bloody, and are attended with violent tenesmus and burning in the rectum. If this goes on, the stools become brownish or blackish, and horribly offensive, showing that it is indicated in *most serious cases of enteritis and dysentery*. The exciting causes for these various sets of symptoms are: Sudden chilling of the stomach with ice-water or ice-cream, alcoholic drinks in excess, certain poisons, as the ptomaine of sausage meat that has been spoiled, rancid fat, spoiled butter or fat that has undergone decomposition, and lobster salads at certain seasons of the year.

Arsenicum also excites intestinal disease, which is almost identical with cholera Asiatica. Even the organic growths of cholera are found in the discharges from the *Arsenic* proving. Do not conclude from this that *Arsenic* must be the remedy for cholera Asiatica. It is *only the remedy when we have the following symptoms*: Intense vomiting and purging, the stools being not so much like rice-water as they are brownish-yellow, profuse and offensive. The vomited matters are green, yellow and bilious. There is burning thirst, with the intense agony which belong to *Arsenicum*. The surface of the body is as cold as ice, but internally, the patient feels, as if on fire.

Arsenicum is also useful in cholera infantum and in atrophy of the infants. It is indicated by many of the symptoms that have already been enumerated. The symptoms of the bowels are: Undigested stool, diarrhœa which is provoked just as soon as the child begins to eat or drink, aggravation after midnight (particularly the restlessness and the diarrhœa) and rapid emaciation. The child's skin is apt to be harsh and dry, and often yellowish and tawny. The little patient is

restless, evidently being in constant distress. Here, too, we often have to give *Arsenic* quite early in the case, because here the symptoms have been going on before your arrival. It stands in close relation with *Nux Vomica* and *Sulphur* in atrophy of the infants. For instance, early in the case of marasmus, you may give *Arsenicum*, provided *diarrhœa* is present, in a case which would call for *Nux Vomica* or *Sulphur* were *constipation* present. The same dried-up mummy which you find in the *Sulphur* case, with the peculiar gastric symptoms of *Arsenic*, would call for *Arsenic*. In far-advanced cases, the resemblance is not to these remedies, but to *Cinchona* or *China*, and to *Argentum Nitricum*.

Now, let us study some of the related remedies of *Arsenicum* in gastrointestinal troubles.

Argentum Nitricum has *slimy, greenish stools, with excessive flatulence, worse at night*. Although both remedies have restlessness, it is not the same in each case. *Arsenicum* has a *restless desire to change place*, now sitting, now standing. The restlessness of *Nitrate of Silver* is purely nervous. The patient has *difficulty in breathing, with long sighs*.

Much more frequently you will be called upon to differentiate between *Arsenicum* and *Carbo Veg.* *Carbo Veg.* is somewhat similar to *Arsenicum* in abdominal affections arising from chilling the stomach, as with ice-water. It has perhaps, *less* of the distinctive restless tossing about, but at the same time it *may have* a nervous, irritable, anxious state, *without* tossing about. *Carbo Veg.* is also a similar remedy to *Arsenicum*, when rancid fat has excited gastro-enteric symptoms.

Secale Cornutum is very similar to *Arsenicum* in many of its symptoms. The two drugs are *complementary*. They agree well one with the other. In the abdominal symptoms both drugs meet in cholera Asiatica. *Arsenicum* may be *distinguished* from *Secale* by these few symptoms: The movements in *Secale* are *copious and come in spurts*; *Secale* has not the same restlessness that belongs to *Arsenicum*. Now, when there are any spasmodic symptoms present, as is often the case, you will find, under *Secale* *fingers spread asunder, with tingling in the hands and feet*. There is intolerance of heat.

Veratrum Album is somewhat similar to *Arsenicum*, in cholera morbus. The latter has not so *copious* a stool as the former, and *cold sweat on the forehead* is more marked in *Veratrum*.

Do not forget that *Cadmium Sulphuricum* is similar to *Arsenicum* in *black vomit*, whether that symptom occur in yellow fever or in any other disease.

FEVERS.—We find *Arsenicum* often indicated in INTERMITTING TYPES OF FEVER. We all know how often *Arsenic* succeeds *Cinchona* in the treatment of chills and fever. It has cured many cases, especially after the failure of *Quinine* or after the abuse of that drug; or when the fever has been contracted in *salt marshes along the seashore*. The chill is not well-defined; in fact, it is rather irregular, but the heat is unmistakable. It is intense, with burning thirst, especially for *hot drinks*; cold drinks make the patient feel chilly. Sweat does not always relieve. Sometimes it appears very tardily. The apyrexia is marked by severe symptoms, dropsy showing itself as the result of enlarged spleen or liver. The patient is scarcely able to sit up. He is often annoyed by neuralgia, which is typical in its recurrence. The pain usually affects one side of the face and seems to be almost maddening, driving the patient from place to place. At the height of the attack there are nausea and vomiting and buzzing in the ears. *Arsenicum* may be also used in intermittent, semi-lateral headache of malarial origin, especially after the abuse of *Quinine*.

There are several drugs similar to *Arsenicum* in these malarial neuralgias. *Cedron* has neuralgia, returning *at precisely the same hour each day*.

Chininum Sulphuricum is also suited to *periodical attacks of neuralgia, relieved by hard pressure*.

Valeriana is to be thought of in *hysterical patients*.

Cactus Grandiflorus has neuralgia and other forms of pain, which are sure to appear *when the patient misses an accustomed meal*.

Kalmia and *Kreosotum* are useful in neuralgia, *especially when there are burning pains*.

Magnesia Phos. is called for in neuralgia, which occurs *regularly each night*, and is *relieved by heat and pressure*.

Mezereum has neuralgia *in the cheek-bone or over the left eye*. The pains leave *numbness*. They are worse from warmth. It is *especially useful* when there have been *herpetic eruptions after the abuse of Mercury*. It is one of the remedies we use for *the neuralgia of zona*.

Robinia has : *The jaw-bone feels, as if disarticulated*. With this there is *intensely sour taste and waterbrash or sour vomiting*.

Other remedies to be borne in mind are *Cinchona*, *Spigelia*, *Platinum*, *Stannum* and *Chelidonium*.

In TYPHOID FEVER, *Arsenicum* is indicated *late in the disease*, when the blood changes have so far progressed that you have a picture of *complete exhaustion*. The patient thinks himself still able to move about, until he finds out how weak he is. He has fainting attacks, which are very alarming; he faints dead away, with cold sweat on the body. The delirium is *worse after 12 P. M.*, and is attended with *great restlessness*. He is *sleepless* at 3 A. M. on account of the great heat. The mouth and tongue are covered with sordes and with a dark brownish coating. Sometimes the tongue is very red. Around the dorsum and tip of the tongue you will find the papillæ red and raised, as under *Belladonna*, but the concomitant symptoms will enable you to differentiate it from that remedy at once. The mouth is full of blisters and aphthous ulcers, which bleed readily. In other cases, the tongue is bluish with ulcerated edges. Sometimes, in severe cases, water cannot be swallowed because of partial paralysis of the œsophagus. You do not often find much tympany in the *Arsenic* case. The bowels are very much disturbed. Diarrhœa is almost always present, and seems to be provoked by every attempt to eat or drink. Sometimes, stool and urine are involuntary. The stool is yellowish and watery in character, horribly offensive and worse after midnight. At other times the stools contain blood, slime and pus. In some cases, the urine is retained from atony of the muscular fibres of the bladder. The fever is intense, being almost sufficient to consume the patient. Sometimes, you will have the hæmorrhagic diathesis to deal with, and there is *oozing of blood from various parts of the body*—from the eyes, nose, etc. This is a *dangerous symptom*.

Colchicum is a remedy, which we are very apt to neglect in typhoid fever. It seems to stand in typhoid conditions between *Arsenic* and *Cinchona*, having the excessive weakness of the former remedy and the marked tympany of the latter. The *chief symptoms* of *Colchicum* are *abdominal*. They are, this great tympany, involuntary, forcible, watery stools, accompanied with nausea and frequent vomiting of bile. The body is hot and the limbs are cold, just as in *Phosphorus*. The nose is dry and blackish. The teeth and tongue are both brown. The mind is somewhat cloudy. He answers questions correctly, but otherwise says nothing. He seems not to know the danger he is in.

The relations of *Arsenic* to other remedies in typhoid fever have been described to you elsewhere. I need not, therefore, repeat them here.

Arsenicum may also be useful in CONTINUOUS FEVER, which, in its

early stages, so closely resembles that of *Aconite*, that you may not be able to distinguish between the two drugs. There are hot skin, full bounding pulse, restlessness and anxiety. Thus far, it is exactly like *Aconite*. But it does not end here. It goes on to a continuous type of fever without any intermission, and with only slight remission. The heat increases, the patient grows more restless and weaker, the tongue becomes brown and typhoid symptoms develop.

Now, the *distinction* between *Arsenic* and *Sulphur* is easily made. *Sulphur* is also useful in continuous fever. *Arsenic* is indicated when *the great restlessness and burning* show you that the case has gone beyond simple continuous fever.

NOSE.—Now, the action of *Arsenicum* on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. We find it *an excellent remedy in winter colds*. The nose discharges a *thin, watery fluid, which excoriates the upper lip, and yet the nasal passages feel stuffed up all the time*. This is accompanied by a dull, throbbing, frontal headache. Repeated attacks of this kind of catarrh or coryza result in the discharge of a thick, yellowish, muco-purulent matter. Ulcers and scabs form in the nose. *Sneezing is a prominent symptom*. Now, this sneezing in the *Arsenic* case is no joke. It does not give the relief, which one usually gets from a good sneeze. It is a sneeze, which starts from irritation in one spot in the nose, as from tickling with a feather. After the sneeze, this irritation is just as annoying as it was before. As the cold creeps downwards, you will find the case complicated with catarrhal asthma. Dyspnoea appears. The patient cannot lie down, particularly after midnight. He is greatly relieved by cough, with expectoration of mucus.

Arsenicum Iodatum closely resembles *Arsenicum Album* in coryza, hay-fever and influenza. It has the same thin, acrid discharge and chilliness, but owing to the *Iodine* it contains there is a *marked affinity for lymphatic glands*.

You will at once recognize the similarity between the symptoms of *Arsenic* and those of hay-fever. Other remedies, which you may remember for this condition, are: *Ailanthus*, *Silicea* (which has itching or irritation in the posterior nares or at the orifices of the Eustachian tubes), *Lobelia Inflata*, and a remedy introduced by the late Dr. Jeanes, *Rosa Damascena*.

This *Rosa Damascena* is useful in *the beginning of rose-cold, when the Eustachian tube is involved and there is some little hardness of hearing and tinnitus aurium*.

Sinapis Nigra is indicated, when the mucous membrane of the nose is *dry and hot*. There is *no discharge*. The symptoms are *worse in the afternoon and evening*. Either nostril may be affected alone or alternately with the other.

Wyethia is *specific*, when with the usual symptoms of hay-fever there is *itching of the soft palate*.

CHEST.—*Arsenic* is *one of our prime remedies* in asthma, whether acute or chronic, with *aggravation after midnight and from lying down*. The patient is *beside himself with anguish*. The case may be complicated with emphysema, expiration being very much prolonged as in that disease. It follows *Ipecac.* well.

In emphysema, you should compare *Lachesis*, *Sulphur*, *Ipecac.*, *Antimonium Tartaricum*, *Naphthalin*, *Carbo Veg.* and above all *Antimonium Arsenicum* or the *Arsenite of Antimony*.

THROAT.—In diphtheria, *Arsenicum* comes into use as *a most valuable drug*. *Arsenic* crude kills the microscopic growths, which produce the disease. In its potentized state it cures when there is *foetid breath*, *adynamic fever* and a great deal of *somnolence*, which is broken by starts, crying out and by jerking of the limbs. The membrane looks dark and is gangrenous. The pulse is rapid and weak. I would advise you to substitute *Arsenicum Iodatum*, if, in addition to the usual *Arsenicum* symptoms, there is *marked enlargement of the lymphatic glands*.

HEART.—I have stated that *Arsenic* acts on the HEART. It gives us a list of cardiac symptoms, which are, in brief, these: *The heart-beat is too strong*—it is visible to the person standing by and is audible to the patient himself. It is *worse at night*, and is particularly *aggravated when the patient is lying on his back or on the left side*. There may be palpitation with great irregularity of the heart's action. Or the pulse may be accelerated and weak. In cardiac inflammations—endocarditis or pericarditis—we find *Arsenic* indicated *after the suppression of measles or scarlatina*. You will then find present the characteristic *restlessness and agony* of the drug, *tingling in the fingers, especially those of the left hand*. *Œdema* is more or less general, beginning with puffiness of the eyes and swelling of the feet and ending with general anasarca. There is great dyspnœa. Now, there are two varieties of dyspnœa which belong to heart disease—one which depends upon the defective carrying of the blood through the lungs and the system generally and the other which is due to accumulation of water in the chest, hydrothorax and hydropericardium. There are spells of suffocation, worse at night,

particularly *after midnight* and on lying down. The skin is cool and clammy, while internally, the patient is burning hot. Now, if this condition calling for *Arsenic* goes on uncured, Bright's disease of the kidneys develops. The urine is highly albuminous and contains waxy and fatty casts. Dropsy appears. Little blisters form in the œdematous limbs or the legs, and these burst, and serum oozes forth. The skin itself is rather tense and has a pale, waxen hue. Exhausting diarrhœa usually accompanies these symptoms. There is very apt to be also a burning thirst, with intolerance of water.

I wish you now to recall the comparison that I have already given you between *Arsenicum* and *Apocynum*, and *Acetic Acid*, which stands midway between *Arsenicum* and *Apis*. I would also have you recall the similarity between *Arsenicum* and *Mercurius Sulphuricus* in hydrothorax.

In KIDNEY affections, you may compare *Arsenicum* with *Apis*, *Helleborus*, *Phosphorus*, *Aurum*, *Terebinthina* and *Digitalis*.

Now, the *Digitalis* symptoms are these: There is venous hyperæmia of the kidneys. You are to study it, therefore, in *renal affections* when there are present dropsy, feeble or slow pulse, scanty dark turbid urine, which will, of course, be albuminous. It is exactly like *Arsenic*, without the restlessness and irritability of that remedy.

Again, we find *Arsenicum* indicated in that dreadful disease—*angina pectoris*. The patient is obliged to sit upright; he cannot move even a muscle of his body without great suffering. He holds his breath—so painful is it for him to breathe. The pain seems to radiate from the heart all over the chest and down the left arm. In extreme cases, there is cold sweat on the forehead, the pulse becomes scarcely perceptible, and, with all these, there is apt to be burning around the heart.

SKIN.—I would now like to refer to the action of *Arsenicum* on the skin. You have already seen that it tends to produce induration or hardening of the skin. This renders it a *valuable remedy* in eczema, in fact, in every variety of skin disease in which there is *thickening* of that structure, *with copious scaling*. *Arsenicum* is also useful in eczema proper, when vesicles appear, which turn into pustules and form scabs. *Arsenicum* is *specifically indicated* for *bran-colored scales on the head, coming down over the forehead*. It may also be called for when there is a thick scabby eruption on the scalp, oozing pus and very offensive.

Arsenicum compares with *Sepia*, *Rhus Tox.* and *Graphites*. Like

Sepia there is a dry, scaly desquamation, but in *Sepia* this "peeling" follows vesicles, which were not surrounded by very red skin, or it follows a fine rash, worse about the joints or a circular eruption like herpes circinatus.

Rhus Tox. has vesicles on a red, erysipelatous surface, chiefly about the genitals and on hairy parts. Its itching is apt to be worse at night, after scratching and in cold, rainy weather.

Graphites looks very much like *Arsenicum*, but has oozing of a glutinous fluid.

Clematis is similar to *Arsenicum*, but has more rawness, aggravation from washing, and moist, alternating with dry scabs.

Hydrocotyle Asiatica has eczema with thick and scaly skin, but less burning than in *Arsenic*. It is also called for in psoriasis, especially when occurring on the trunk and extremities, palms and soles. In addition to these, it has got considerable reputation in lupus and leprosy, when there is not extensive ulceration.

Under *Kreosote* the scales pile up into large masses; eruptions on the extensor surfaces of the limbs. Restlessness. *Natrum Muriaticum* on the other hand, produces scaly eruptions on flexor surfaces and the bends of joints; dandruff, alternating with catarrh and loss of smell.

In the exanthematous diseases, we find *Arsenicum* indicated. First of all in urticaria. Here it is a valuable drug, when the wheals are attended with burning, itching and restlessness. Particularly it may be indicated for the bad effects or repercussion of hives. Even croup or asthma may be cured by *Arsenic*, if it follows the retrocession of nettle-rash.

In scarlatina, *Arsenicum* is to be used in some of the worst cases, when the rash does not come out properly. The child is thrown into convulsions, and lies pale and in a sort of stupor, with restlessness and moaning. Suddenly it seems to arouse, and immediately goes into convulsions, and then relapses into stupor again. *Arsenicum* is also useful, when, during the course of scarlatina, the parotid glands swell and suppurate, after the failure of *Rhus Tox.*

Arsenicum is useful in gangrene, particularly in the dry gangrene of old people, with great soreness and burning in the affected part, with relief from warm or hot applications. This modality furnishes you with a sufficient distinction between *Arsenic* and another great gangrene remedy, *Secale*, which is useful in dry gangrene, with relief from cold applications. *Lachesis* is one of the best remedies for gangrene after injuries, when the edges of a lacerated wound turn black,

Cinchona suits in gangrene, with hæmorrhage or after great loss of blood.

We may use *Arsenicum* in carbuncles or in boils, with pepper-box-like openings and dipping deeply into the cellular tissues. It is indicated by the character of the pains, which you know run all through the *Arsenicum* symptoms, cutting, lancinating, burning pains, with aggravation after midnight, and irritability of mind and body.

Arsenicum sometimes fails in carbuncles. Then we have to resort to *Anthraxinum*, chiefly in the thirtieth potency. It has precisely the same series of symptoms as *Arsenicum*, but to a more intense degree.

Phytolacca is a remedy to be thought of in this affection, when there are lancinating, jerking pains. It is said to promote suppuration.

Carbo Veg. and *Lachesis* are remedies that we often neglect in this disease. If we use *Carbo Veg.*, it is well also to use a charcoal poultice over the carbuncle.

Arsenicum may be used in cancer. But I am not going to propose that this drug will frequently cure cancer. Epithelioma has been cured by *Conium*, *Hydrastis*, *Arsenic*, *Clematis* and a few other remedies. But in cases of genuine open cancer I have not seen any cases cured; but even if these cases cannot be cured, it is still possible to give them some relief. The pains of cancer you know to be torture. They are of a sharp, lancinating character; a red-hot knife thrust into the part could not be worse. *Arsenicum* sometimes relieves these cases when indicated.

In some cases, *Arsenicum Iod.* relieves when *Arsenicum Album* fails. In others, *Belladonna* brings relief.

The ulcers, for which *Arsenicum* may be given, are not usually very deep. They are rather superficial. The pains are of the character already described—burning and lancinating. The discharge is apt to be excoriating, dark and sanious, and they are apt to bleed very readily.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—Lastly, we will consider *Arsenicum* as a remedy in nervous affections. It is indicated in hemicrania, when the pains are worse over one eye, and are of a severe lancinating character. They often alternate with colic or affections of the liver. They are worse from any motion, and are temporarily relieved by cold applications.

It may also be used in epilepsy. The patient falls down unconscious, and then writhes in convulsions. Before the attack he has spells of vertigo and intense aching in the occiput. The convulsions are followed by stupor, which, however, is not complete, but is broken by the ever-present restlessness.

LECTURE LIV.

MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

PHOSPHORUS

Phosphorus	{	<i>Nux Vom.</i> , <i>Coffea</i> , <i>Ambra Grisea</i> ,	
		<i>Rhus Tox.</i> , <i>Muriatic Acid</i> , <i>Lachesis</i> ,	
		<i>Carbo Veg.</i> , <i>Arsenicum</i> , <i>Nitric Ac.</i> , <i>Kali Carb</i>	
		<i>China</i> , <i>Veratr. Alb.</i> ,	
		<i>Sulphur</i> , <i>Calcarea Ostr.</i> , <i>Silicea</i> , <i>Lycopod.</i> ,	
		<i>Calcarea Phos.</i> ,	
		<i>Allium Cepa</i> , <i>Bryonia</i> ,	
		<i>Zincum</i> ,	
		<i>Terebinthina</i> ,	
		<i>Osmium</i> .	<i>> Nux Vomica, Terebinthina</i> <i>< Causticum</i>

This hour I wish to say a few words about *Phosphorus*. It has two COMPLEMENTS, *Arsenicum* and *Allium Cepa*. I have placed *Nux Vomica* and *Terebinthina* as the ANTIDOTES. The use of *Terebinthina* comes to us from the old school. It seems to *antidote Phosphorus* by chemical action in rendering it inert. It has some antidotal effects when used in potency. *Nux Vomica* is good when *Phosphorus*, as a remedy, has produced over-effects, or when it has been incorrectly given.

NERVOUS SYSTEM & MIND.—In the study of *Phosphorus*, we have to remember, first of all, as most important and as a quality that permeates every part of the *Phosphorus* proving, *its action on the nervous system*. Its symptoms, in no instance, point to increase of power or vitality, or to any genuine stimulation of function, but rather to that condition which we found under *Arsenic*, *irritable weakness*. The patient is *exceedingly susceptible to external impressions*. He can bear neither light, nor sounds, nor odors; he is very sensitive to touch. Electric changes—such as occur in sudden changes of the weather, but particularly in a *thunder-storm*, make him anxious and fearful, and aggravate all his existing symptoms. His MIND, too, is excitable and impressionable. He is easily angered and becomes vehement. This is not a simple peevishness. He actually gets beside himself with anger, and, just like the

Nux and the *Chamomilla* patient, he suffers physically in consequence. At other times, he is anxious and restless, especially in the *dark* or *about twilight*. He has all sorts of fanciful or imaginary notions. He sees faces grinning at him from every corner of the room. His thoughts may be so stimulated that they fairly rush through his mind; but this effect is only transient, and is followed either by inability to think and remember, or by aggravation of all his symptoms on mental exertion. He cannot stand mental tax. Here again it impinges on *Nux Vomica*. As a further evidence of the irritable weakness of *Phosphorus*, we have the *delirium* of that remedy. Now, this delirium may be associated with typhoid fever, with jaundice or with sexual erethism. It may be quite violent. It is characterized by a *condition of ecstasy*. The patient has a notion that his body is all in fragments, and he wonders how he is going to get the pieces together. He imagines that he is a great person surrounded by grand accoutrements—the *mania of grandeur* as it is sometimes termed. At other times the mania takes the form of sexual excitement. He uncovers his person without any shame and seeks to gratify his sexual appetite, no matter who may be the victim. These delirious attacks pass into a state of coma or into stupid condition of mind or state of apathy, during which he answers questions not at all or very reluctantly. *Phosphorus* is here very similar to *Hyoscyamus*, and often follows that remedy in erotic mania. It also bears points of resemblance to *Stramonium*, *Baptisia*, *Rhus Tox.* and *Muriatic Acid*.

The same quality of the drug is shown in the symptoms throughout the body. Headache, for instance, is attended with increased sensitiveness to odors; the sense of smell is very acute, so that the patient faints away from the smell of flowers. There may be pulsating, throbbing headache, worse from music. The hearing for the sound of the human voice is impaired; associated with this is roaring in the ears, as from rush of blood. Sounds reverberate unpleasantly in the ears. There is also sexual excitement with frequent erections, lascivious thoughts *entirely beyond the control of the patient* and frequent seminal emissions during sleep.

Symptoms of the *spinal irritation* are very characteristic of *Phosphorus*. These are associated with *palpitation* of the heart, *worse from any emotion*, whether it be grief, anger or pleasure. The SPINE, as in all these cases of spinal irritation, is exceedingly sensitive to touch. With all these there is weakness of the SPINE. The BACK feels weak,

as if it would soon give out. There is weakness of the LIMBS, with trembling, on beginning to walk. The patient stumbles a great deal, catching his toes in every little projection of the floor or pavement. He totters, and there seems to be imperfect co-ordination. He is sleepless from excessive heat. When asleep, his dreams are of a horribly exciting character. These are illustrations of the erethism of *Phosphorus* and also of diminished resistance to external stimulants. Such persons may degenerate into various diseased conditions. The loss of animal fluids, as blood, semen or milk, or too frequent child-bearing, or too rapid growth in the young, is sufficient to precipitate nervous diseases, such as paralysis, chorea and spinal disease or tuberculosis.

You will find *Phosphorus* indicated in locomotor ataxia, when there is a great deal of *burning along the spine*. There is also great tingling and formication along the spine and in the affected extremities. In the beginning the patients have *extreme sexual excitement*. That is a sort of *sine qua non*, either that they are excessively excitable, or else have been so.

You will seldom find *Phosphorus* indicated in impotence, unless it has resulted or has been preceded by *over-excitation* of the sexual organs. This is a *valuable* hint. I find it *especially indicated* in young men who are trying to restrain their natural passion, and yet there is locally this erethism. This *Phosphorus* helps most wonderfully to control. If, by reason of celibacy or of over-indulgence in sexual pleasures, the sexual organs lose their power and the patient becomes impotent, *Phosphorus* is the remedy when this has been preceded by *over-excitation*. It is different from *Conium*, in which the patient may have been *naturally excitable*, but has gone on to this weakness. *Phosphorus* is indicated in locomotor ataxia also, when it can be traced to excessive loss of animal fluids, as semen.

Softening of the brain is another form of atrophy of the nervous tissue, in which *Phosphorus* has won many laurels. The patient has a dull pain in the head, a wearied, tired feeling all the time, and slight difficulty in walking. It is *particularly indicated* after the use of *Nux Vomica*. The question is sometimes asked, and quite properly, too, how can you put *Nux Vomica* down as *the antidote* of *Phosphorus*, and then speak of it as a remedy that can precede or follow it? *First*, the *antidote* may follow the drug and may be needed, not to antidote it, but because the symptoms which come up have an opposite polarity, and, consequently, require an opposite remedy; and, *secondly*,

a remedy may be antidotal in some of its symptoms and concordant in others.

Phosphorus may be used very successfully in chorea, when it occurs in children who are growing too fast. The patient is very weak and walks, as if paralyzed.

Continuing the nervous symptoms of *Phosphorus* still further, we find it indicated in low types of nervous fever and in typhoid types of fever. I am induced to use this expression, *typhoid types of fever*, in order to show that you can consider *Phosphorus*, not only in typhoid or typhus fever, but also in any form of fever which assumes a typhoid form when these symptoms appear. It is indicated when there is great *cerebro-spinal exhaustion*. It is particularly the BRAIN and SPINE which seem to have suffered from the typhoid poison. The FACE is apt to be of an ashy or waxen hue or appearance. The TONGUE is covered with a viscid, thready sort of slime, which is expectorated with great difficulty. It seems to collect on the TEETH and around the GUMS and on the TONGUE. It is tenacious and the patient is weak; and these two incompatibles make it difficult for him to cleanse the mouth. The BODY is hot—and by the body I mean the TRUNK, the HEAD being rather cool and the LIMBS decidedly cold. There is congestion of both CHEST and ABDOMEN. The breath is hot, and there is almost always either bronchial catarrh or pneumonia. I refer now more particularly to the *pneumonic infiltration* which belongs to typhoid fever, in which case *Phosphorus* is often indicated. The patient has a burning thirst, which is relieved by drinking cold water. The thirst is worse from 3 to 6 o'clock in the afternoon. The patient is better from cold water until the water becomes warm in the stomach, when it is violently ejected. *Phosphorus* does not often do any good in vomiting, except in the chronic vomiting of dyspeptics, unless this condition is present.

This is quite different from *Arsenicum*. It is also very different from *Bismuth*, this last-named remedy has vomiting immediately after taking food, with burning, cardialgic pains.

It is different from *Kreosote*, which has vomiting of undigested food hours after eating.

Let us return to *Phosphorus* in TYPHOID types of fever. The BOWELS are always affected. You will find that the LIVER is sore to touch and usually enlarged. This is also true of the SPLEEN. The patient has *diarrhœa as soon as he eats*. Here it is identical with *Arsenic*. Now, the stools in the *Phosphorus* case are flaky, dark and often bloody, and there

is *extreme weakness after stool*, that being a decided cerebro-spinal symptom. You will find it in the cerebro-spinal remedies, in *Conium*, in *Nux Vomica*, and especially in *Phosphorus*. When there is constipation you may have what has been called characteristically *dog stool*, i.e., long, slender stool, which is evacuated with considerable effort. During this fever, which I say is *mostly congestive and affects the chest and abdomen*, the patient continually throws off the bed-clothes. He puts the arms out of bed to cool off. There is profuse sweat, which does not relieve. Now, I would like to caution you here that *Mercury* is not indicated in typhoid fever, *unless there be clearly-defined icteroid symptoms*; consequently you will not often have occasion to give it in this fever, and *never* you should give it for this symptom, "profuse sweat without relief," unless it is so well-defined by the icteroid and bowels symptoms that you are *certain* that you have the properly indicated remedy. Other remedies than *Mercury* have this symptom, notably *Phosphorus*, and also *Rhus Tox.* and *Chamomilla*, the latter particularly in *children*. *Phosphorus* is indicated even in *extreme cases* of typhoid fever, where there is threatening paralysis of the lungs. The patient lies in a sort of coma, with hot breath and rattling breathing. It seems, as if there was a large quantity of phlegm rattling in the lungs. The limbs are cold and are covered with a cold sweat. The pulse is scarcely perceptible.

I would here remind you of *Carbo Veg.* as also being suitable in collapse. It follows *Phosphorus* very well. It is distinguished, theoretically at least, from the latter remedy by this: *Phosphorus* acts more upon the *cerebro-spinal nervous system* and *Carbo Veg.* more upon the *sympathetic nerves*, particularly on the *solar plexus*.

BLOOD.—Next, I wish to speak to you of a property of *Phosphorus*, which does not depend upon the action of the drug on the nervous system, and that is the power of the drug to produce *fatty degeneration*. *Phosphorus* seems to affect the BLOOD, how is not exactly known. It decomposes the blood, rendering it more fluid—rendering it difficult to coagulate. At the same time it produces hyperæmia of one part or another. Thus, you will find tendency to congestion of the head or chest or of any of the viscera of the body. This hyperæmia is not an active arterial congestion, but rather a stasis of blood. The affected part becomes engorged with blood, and as this is of an impoverished quality it does not nourish properly and we have setting-in fatty-degeneration of the part. This may be in the brain or spine (of this I have already

spoken), it may be in the HEART or LUNGS, but it is *especially* apt to occur in the LIVER and KIDNEYS. The MUSCLES even, may undergo fatty degeneration.

On the LIVER *Phosphorus* acts *very prominently*. The symptoms here are directly connected with fatty degeneration. When *Phosphorus* is taken for a long time you will find at first this hyperæmia of the liver. That organ is consequently *enlarged with the attendant symptoms, well-marked soreness and jaundice*. The stools are apt to be grayish-white, showing the absence of the secretion of bile. The abdomen becomes decidedly tympanitic. By and by, the jaundice increases to an alarming extent, and the pulse becomes weak and thread-like. These symptoms are traceable to two causes: First, the inevitable alterations in the blood which *Phosphorus* produces: and secondly, the poisoning of the blood by the retention within it of the elements, which go to make bile. These have a depressing effect on the heart, making the pulse slow or else weak and thread-like. If you examine the liver at this stage, you will find that it is beginning to atrophy, this atrophy depending upon destruction of the hepatic cells proper, and increase of the stroma of the liver. The connective-tissue frame-work of the liver has undergone inflammatory increase. The pressure which this exerts on the hepatic cells causes their destruction. Thus we have what has been termed cirrhosis of the liver. Then comes abdominal dropsy or ascites, and you will find varicose veins coursing all over the abdomen. The blood becomes so poisoned that the patient goes into the delirium, which I have already described. The urine may be highly albuminous in these cases. The icteroid symptoms increase, and finally, death ensues.

Phosphorus is useful in acute yellow *atrophy of the liver*—a condition which it also produces.

Again, it may be useful in *fatty degeneration of the liver as a sequel of heart disease*. It may also be indicated in *waxy liver dependent upon long-lasting bone disease*, as caries of the vertebra or of the hip-joint.

Phosphorus is also indicated in hepatitis, when suppuration ensues with hectic fever, night-sweats, enlargement in the right hypochondrium and marked soreness over the liver.

The jaundice of *Phosphorus* is *not functional* in origin, but is *indicative of organic disease*; it is associated with anæmia, with brain disease, with pregnancy or with malignant diseases of the liver.

Phosphorus has a marked action on the ALIMENTARY TRACT. The

TONGUE is coated white, and this, as under *Bryonia*, is more along the middle of the organ. With bilious affections, the tongue is coated yellow; in typhoid affections, it is brownish or blackish and very dry. Here it is very much like *Rhus Tox*. The THROAT and adjacent parts may be inflamed, particularly the UVULA. White, transparent mucus collects in the throat. The patient is very hungry, particularly at night. This symptom may almost amount to *bulimy*, which is also an indication for *Phosphorus* in chills and fever. He wakes up hungry and lies awake until he gets something to eat. There is longing for cold thing, ice-cream, ice-water, etc. Cold food seems to relieve until it gets warm in the stomach, when there appears the characteristic vomiting of the remedy. *Phosphorus* may cure vomiting in chronic dyspepsia, when there seems to be simple exhaustion of the stomach. Perhaps the inner surface of the viscus is coated with mucus, thus preventing the action of the gastric juice on the food.

We also find *Phosphorus* useful in *spasmodic stricture of the œSOPHAGUS*, especially at its *cardiac end*. Food seems to go down a certain distance and then it is violently ejected.

Coming to the STOMACH itself, we find *Phosphorus* indicated in that very dangerous disease, *perforating ulcer of the stomach*. We find it there indicated by the pain, by the vomiting of food as soon as swallowed, and by the vomited matters containing a dark, grumous, semi-solid substance, looking like coffee-grounds. We will also find *Phosphorus* indicated by these same symptoms in *cancer of the stomach*, particularly when it is about to pass into the stage of ulceration.

Phosphorus is one of the few remedies that directly act on the PANCREAS. It is especially useful if there be fatty degeneration of that organ. The symptoms indicating it here are the gastric symptoms just enumerated and oily stool. Sometimes the stool looks like frog-spawn, or, to speak more accurately, like cooked sago. *Phosphorus* may also be remembered in *diabetes mellitus* and *Bright's disease*, when these have been preceded or are accompanied by disease of the pancreas.

ABDOMEN.—The INTESTINAL TRACT is attacked by *Phosphorus* almost as violently as it is by *Arsenicum*. It produces constipation, the character of which I have already explained to you. It also produces diarrhœa. The stools may be profuse and watery, and worse in the morning. Here it runs against *Sulphur* and *Podophyllum*. It also produces green mucous stools, worse in the morning. The stools are apt to contain undigested food and are very debilitating to the patient. We find *Phosphorus*

indicated in cholera or diarrhœa occurring in time of cholera epidemics. Paralysis of the bowels is also produced and cured by *Phosphorus*, particularly when *the lower portion of the bowels—the colon and rectum*, are affected. The anus seems to stand wide open and constantly exudes a moisture.

In diseases of the URINARY ORGANS, *Phosphorus* is a *first class remedy*. It is to be thought of in diseases classed under the general term, *Bright's disease*. It is useful in fatty or in amyloid degeneration of the kidneys, especially if associated with a similar pathological condition of the liver and of the right or venous heart, with the consequent symptoms of venous stagnation and venous hyperæmia in different organs, with œdema of the lungs and all the symptoms of pulmonary engorgement, which indicate pneumonia. The urine contains epithelial, fatty or waxy casts.

Phosphorus may cure hæmorrhages from any part of the body, particularly from the lungs and stomach when associated with Bright's disease.

Phosphorus is a decided irritant to the SEXUAL ORGANS in either sex, producing nymphomania in the female and satyriasis or uncontrollable sexual desire in the male.

It does not affect the FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS very prominently. The menstrual discharges seem to be altered. They are often too profuse and long-lasting, the menstrual blood being too pale. There is always a *weeping, sad mood* at that time. However, we find *Phosphorus* indicated more *when the menses are checked*; in amenorrhœa, when menstruation becomes vicarious, that is, when blood-spitting, epistaxis or hæmaturia ensues.

In diseases of the MAMMARY GLAND, *Phosphorus* is *especially useful when abscesses have formed*. The inflamed gland has an erysipelatous appearance. Red streaks radiate from the opening in the abscess. The pus discharged is not laudable, but is of a thin, watery, ichorous character. Here it is *complementary to Silicea* and very similar to *Belladonna*.

NOSE.—Next, we take up the action of *Phosphorus* on the RESPIRATORY PASSAGES. In nasal catarrh, we do not find it often indicated except it be chronic catarrh or ozæna. Then it is indicated *by the color of the discharge, which is green mucus and blood-streaked*. Green mucus not blood-streaked does not often require *Phosphorus*.

Nasal polypus, when it bleeds much, calls for *Phosphorus*. It may also be used in polypi of the EARS or UTERUS. Other remedies to be

thought of here are *Calcarea*, *Calcarea Phos.*, *Sanguinaria*, *Teucrium*, and *Thuja*.

On the LARYNX, it acts *more prominently than any other remedy we have*. The *symptoms indicating* it here are *hoarseness*, which is usually worse in the evening, at which time it may amount to aphonia and *extreme sensitiveness of the larynx*. The patient is worse from talking or coughing. It hurts the larynx for him to cough or talk—so sensitive it is to the vibrations thus produced.

It also causes catarrhal and membranous croup, but it is not usually indicated here in the beginning. But it *acts as a sort of prophylactic to prevent the return of the disease*. It is also useful in *advanced cases of croup when the cerebro-spinal system is giving out*, just as we found in typhoid states. Thus, there are aphonia, rapid sinking of strength, cold, clammy sweat, rattling breathing, sunken, pale face and dropping of the lower jaw. The pulse in such cases is apt to be weak, thready and intermittent. In this group of symptoms *Phosphorus* is very similar to *Lycopodium*.

TRACHEA & BRONCHI.—You will find *Phosphorus* indicated in tracheitis and bronchitis, especially *in tall, slender persons of rather tuberculous habit or tendency, rather inclined to stoop and to be hollow-chested*. The cough is particularly *worse on going from the warm room into the cold air or in changes from warm to cold*. It has also a dry, tickling cough, caused by irritation in the larynx and beneath the sternum. In extreme cases, it is associated with *tremor of the whole body*—so nervously weak is the patient. It is frequently accompanied by almost intolerable pain in the larynx from laryngeal catarrh, by splitting pain in the head just as you found under *Bryonia*, and by burning rawness down the larynx and trachea. There is *tightness* across the upper third of the lungs. Now, a word of *caution* respecting this tightness. It is not a feeling as from a band around the chest, but as though *the lungs themselves were constricted*.

The relation between the FAUCES, LARYNX and TRACHEA, as a starting point for cough, has been aptly mapped out by Dr. Dunham and carefully distributed among three remedies :

For instance, *Belladonna* acts upon *the fauces*. It causes a *dry, tickling, teasing cough*. The throat is bright-red and the tonsils are enlarged.

Going further down, you will find tickling in *the supra-sternal fossa*. *Every change in the breathing causes cough*. This condition calls for *Rumex*.

When the irritation extends down still further, into the bronchi, then *Phosphorus* becomes the remedy.

We find *Phosphorus* indicated in a great variety of coughs. Thus, it is useful in *stomach-cough* or *hepatic cough coming on after the patient eats*, and starting from tickling at the pit of the stomach. It is also indicated in *cough made worse by the entrance of a stranger into the room*—this being purely a reflex nervous symptom. It is also called for in *cough provoked by strong odors*. In fact, perfumes or anything that will disturb the balance of the nervous system will bring on cough under *Phosphorus*.

Phosphorus is indicated in *bronchitis* or *bronchial catarrh*, whether the disease involves the bronchial tubes high up or whether it extends down into the bronchioles. The symptoms are as follows: Cough, with tearing pain under the sternum, as if something were being torn loose; suffocative pressure in the upper part of the chest, with constriction of the larynx. You will also find the lungs to be engorged with blood, mucous râles through the chest, panting and labored respiration, and even emphysema. The sputa are of various kinds. Thus, we may have bloody and mucous sputum. Very characteristic is the *sputum*, consisting of *yellowish mucus, with streaks of blood* running through it. It may be rust-colored, as in pneumonia or it may be purulent and have a sweetish or salty taste.

LUNGS.—In pneumonia, *Phosphorus* is indicated when the bronchial symptoms are prominent. Then it is almost certain to be the remedy. It does not cause hepatization of the lungs, so that it would not be indicated when the lung or lungs are in a complete state of hepatization. But it may be indicated for *typhoid symptoms* in the course of pneumonia (these symptoms I have already given to you), especially in the latter part of the period of deposit and in the early part of absorption, that is, just when hepatization is coming on and just when it is going off. There is great dryness of the air-passages, with burning, excoriating and raw feeling in the upper part of the chest.

In tuberculosis, you will find *Phosphorus* indicated particularly in youths, and by this expression I mean both young men and women who have grown too rapidly, who have delicate skin, long silky eye-lashes and who are of easy, graceful manners. The mental development is excellent, yet they have not the physique to support this keenness of mind. Particularly it is indicated if they have a hereditary tendency to consumption or have had bone disease in early childhood. The early

symptoms, you will notice, are these : The patient catches cold easily ; he suffers from rush of blood to the chest ; he has the above-mentioned constriction across the chest with every little cold ; pains through the apex of the left lung ; cannot lie on the left side ; *aphonia* ; dry cough ; hectic flush of the cheeks, particularly towards evening ; oppression of the chest at night, forcing him to sit up ; empty feeling at the pit of the stomach, particularly in *the forenoon at 10 or 11 o'clock* ; he awakes hungry at night, feeling that he must eat and that he would faint if he did not. Finally, the hectic fever grows more prominent, and there is rapid formation of *vomicæ* or cavities in the lungs. These are the *indications* for *Phosphorus* in *phthisis* (which is practically nothing but a chronic form of pneumonia) and I must supplement them with a *warning*. Unless you give the drug cautiously, you will precipitate what you would prevent. *Be certain that it is the remedy, and do not give it too often* or you will hasten the process you are anxious to avoid. I would not advise you to give *Phosphorus* in *well-marked* tuberculous patients. *If tubercles have been deposited in the lungs, you should hesitate before giving it, unless the picture calling for it, is so strong that you cannot possibly make a mistake.*

I may say that the same is true also of *Sulphur*. *Sulphur* is adapted to *the onset of the disease*. Then, a dose or two allowed to act will frequently head these symptoms off. But *after tubercles have been deposited, you must be careful how you use the drug.*

I would next say a few words about the action of *Phosphorus* on the HEART. It is *particularly indicated* in affections of this organ *when the right side of the heart is involved more than the left*. Its symptoms point more to the bad results that follow disease of the right heart than disease of the left, in a word, *venous stagnation*. It is suited to all forms of palpitation—palpitation from emotion, as from the sudden entrance into the room of an unexpected visitor, welcome or unwelcome, from motion and also from rush of blood to the chest. Particularly does this latter occur in *the rapidly-growing young*.

Phosphorus must also be remembered in endocarditis, in which disease it is often forgotten. *Particularly is it indicated when endocarditis or myocarditis occurs during the course of acute inflammatory rheumatism or during pneumonia*. It is also useful in pericarditis.

Phosphorus is also useful for *fatty degeneration of the heart*. You will distinguish it from *Arsenicum* by *the involvement of the right heart, by venous stagnation and puffiness of the face, particularly under*

the eye-lids. Arsenicum has more symptoms of *the left heart, more oppression of the chest in breathing, more orthopnœa and more general dropsy or anasarca.*

Phosphorus acts upon the BONES. We find this illustrated in the necrosis of the lower jaw, formerly so common among match-makers. The fumes of *Phosphorus* cause necrosis of the lower and sometimes of the upper jaw. You may ask, "Is this not a local effect produced by inhalation of the fumes? If it is a local effect, why does it affect by preference the lower jaw? Why not the upper?" But, when persons have been poisoned by eating *Phosphorus*, if necrosis results, it is *the lower jaw* that is affected, thus showing you that the drug has a *special affinity* for this bone. It is to be remembered in caries or necrosis of the lower jaw. This you sometimes meet with from teething or from an inflamed or suppurating gland. *Phosphorus* affects other bones as well as the lower jaw, however. We find it not infrequently indicated in caries of the vertebra in scrofulous children. The concomitant symptoms have to decide the remedy for you. For instance, the child is of the characteristic *Phosphorus*-build. There is diarrhœa, worse in the morning, much like that of *Sulphur*, the stool containing undigested food. There is a tendency to involvement of the lungs. For instance, the patient catches cold easily, with marked tendency to bronchitis. Still further, we may be called upon to use *Phosphorus* in caries of the vertebra, when the inflammation has extended inwards and involved the spinal cord itself. This you will notice to be expressed first, by burning in certain portions of the spine. The patient cannot tolerate any heat near the back. A hot sponge on the back causes him to wince. There will be a feeling as of a band around the body. The difficulty in walking increases, until finally the child cannot walk at all. There is often partial loss of control over the sphincters.

Phosphorus also affects the JOINTS, the HIP and KNEE-JOINTS in particular. Hence, it may be indicated in morbus coxarius or in white swelling—both common, as you know, in *scrofulous children*. Here, too, you will have to separate it *from the other antipsorics by the general symptoms*. I would say, for your guidance, that *Phosphorus* belongs with *Silicea* and seems to *complement* it. It is useful when *Silicea* has been *partially successful* in these joint-diseases.

Fistulæ in the GLANDS and about the JOINTS are apt to form with *Phosphorus*. These fistulous ulcers have *high edges* from exuberant granulations, the purulent discharge being rather *thin and ichorous*,

Around the ulcer, *Phosphorus* has, probably more than *Silicea*, an *erysipelatous blush*, often radiating, as in *Belladonna*. There will be frequently burning, stinging pains, well-marked hectic fever with night-sweat, diarrhœa and anxiety towards evening.

These same symptoms apply to inflammation of the MAMMARY GLANDS, when there are fistulous ulcers, as in *Silicea*, but *distinguished* from that remedy by the *erysipelatous blush*.

Burning and stinging pains also suggest *Apis*, but *Apis* does not cause deep-seated suppuration, such as that in the parenchyma of an organ.

Next, I wish to say a word about the action of *Phosphorus* on the EYES. While it may not be the best remedy for affections of the external parts of the eye, it certainly does *lead the list for diseases involving the deeper structures* of that organ, as the *retina*, *choroid* and *vitreous humor*. It is particularly in *nervous affections of the eye* that we find *Phosphorus* indicated, and by *nervous* I mean belonging to the nerves of the eye. Thus, it is suited to hyperæmia of the choroid and retina, which may even result in retinitis or choroiditis, and when it does so result, it is apt to be a serious trouble. Vision is greatly lessened. The patient sees all sorts of abnormal colors, black spots in the air and gray veils over things; it seems, as if he were constantly looking through a mist or fog. Objects look red. *Letters appear red, when reading*. That symptom, I believe, is under no other remedy but *Phosphorus*. Other remedies have red vision, but under *Phosphorus* alone it is that *in reading the letters look red*.

This remedy is also indicated in retinitis accompanying kidney affections—retinitis albuminurica.

It may also be indicated in retinitis with suppression of the menses or some other uterine or ovarian disorder. When you have an eye affection to deal with, do not forget that the eyes are not the whole body. Remember that lesion in the eye may have as a starting point, disease in some other part of the body. Therefore, *in making your prescription, do not forget to look for the constitutional symptoms* that may be present.

We also find *Phosphorus* indicated in either amblyopia or asthenopia, particularly when *associated with Bright's disease* or *resulting from loss of vital fluids*. When the patient attempts to read, the letters blur and run together, and the eyes smart and burn. It is useful in amblyopia occurring *after typhoid fever, sexual excesses* or *loss of vital fluids*. It is

also suited to *blindness after lightning stroke*. In these cases, the patient almost always sees a *green halo around the candle-light*.

I would like to say that *Phosphorus* will *retard the growth of cataract*. Other remedies that may suggest themselves in this condition are: *Baryta Carb.*, *Calcarea Ostr.*, *Conium*, *Magnesia Carb.*, *Natrium Mur.*, *Secale* and *Silicea*.

EARS.—In addition to producing oversensitiveness to sound, as already mentioned, *Phosphorus* has the opposite effect—*deafness or hardness of hearing*, particularly *for the sound of the human voice*. We have exactly the opposite symptom under *Ignatia*. This deafness may be purely nervous, as *after typhoid fever*. It may also indicate the drug in congested states, when the hardness of hearing is associated with buzzing and roaring in the ears.

Phosphorus acts on the BLOOD, destroying its coagulability. Thus it is that "*small wounds bleed much*." I think that these are the words of the symptom as Dr. Hahnemann gave it to us. The way that he found that to be characteristic of *Phosphorus* was this: One prover noticed that when he pricked his finger, it was difficult to stop the bleeding; Hahnemann put this down as a possible symptom of *Phosphorus*. Later, a patient came to him and described the totality of her symptoms. She had this bleeding. He gave her *Phosphorus*, which cured her. Since then, this drug has been used many times for this *hæmorrhagic diathesis*. *Lachesis* has a similar symptom, but has not been so thoroughly confirmed as has *Phosphorus*.

Phosphorus is also indicated in *hæmatemesis*. This may be vicarious, as from a suppressed menstrual flow, or it may result from simple congestion of the stomach, or even from organic disease of the stomach, particularly *open cancer* or *round ulcer* of the stomach. The vomited matters contain *dark, grumous substances, looking like coffee-grounds*.

Phosphorus may also be used in *hæmoptysis*, when indicated by the symptoms already given.

LECTURE LV.

MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

THE PREPARATIONS OF ANTIMONY

<i>Antimony</i>	{	Depresses the HEART and CIRCULATION
		Increases SWEAT
		MUCOUS MEMBRANES : Catarrhs
		Nausea, vomiting, purging, fainting, collapse
		SKIN : Rash ; pustules

We take up for study today two of the preparations of *Antimony*—*Antimonium Crudum* and *Antimonium Tartaricum*. The term *Antimonium Crudum* does not imply that it is the metallic *Antimony* but that it is the ore, the form in which it is most frequently found in Nature. *Antimonium Tartaricum* is a compound salt—the *Tartrate of Antimony and Potash*. There are other *Antimony* preparations used in medicine, but we shall only consider the above-named as they are the most important.

Antimony exerts a *depressing influence on the HEART and CIRCULATION*. Respiration too is disturbed by it, and in the majority of cases, perspiration is increased. The next important seat of action of *Antimony* is the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, *particularly that of the ALIMENTARY CANAL*. It causes nausea, vomiting and purging, with faintness and relaxation. The vomited matters you will find, at first to consist of mucus and food. Later, they contain bile and finally blood. It is not because *Antimony* has a special effect on the LIVER that we have this bilious vomiting, but because it causes a regurgitation of bile. Cramps occur in the LIMBS. These are accompanied by purging and thus you will have a perfect picture of collapse, such as you find in cholera or cholera morbus. Now, the emetic properties of *Antimony* are not local. Experiments have been made by which the stomach has been extirpated, a bladder placed in its stead and *Antimony* injected into the blood. Retching ensues, and yet there is no stomach. It therefore acts through the PNEUMO-GASTRIC NERVES.

Antimony causes convulsions. This convulsive action is traceable to disturbance in the CIRCULATION at the base of the brain.

The LUNGS become engorged with blood by any preparation of *Antimony*. It is said that hepatization of a portion of the organ may follow poisoning by it, especially by its *Tartrate*. This has been doubted of late. It has been claimed that, this so-called hepatization was in reality atelectasis.

You will also find *Antimony* causing emphysema, particularly of the *borders of the lungs*.

Animals fed on *Antimonic Acid* will have fatty degeneration of the liver, heart, etc.

The SKIN is attacked by the *Antimonies*. The irritation they here produce is rather slow and tardy, but the result is very characteristic. There will be, at first, slight redness; this is followed by the development of papules, and these papules become pustules. *Pustular eruptions* are very characteristic of *Antimony*, particularly of the *Tartrate*. These pustules resemble the eruption of small-pox so much, that *Antimonium Tartaricum* has been used as a remedy in that disease and with success.

Antimony is particularly useful when pustules appear about the *genital organs*, whether they be syphilitic or not.

While the preponderance is in favour of *Antimonium Tartaricum* for pustulation, *Antimonium Crudum* carries off the palm for *horny excrescences* and for *corns* and *callosities* on the FEET and HANDS.

We will now consider—

ANTIMONIUM CRUDUM

<i>Antimonium Crudum</i>	{	<i>Bryonia, Ipecac., Nux Vomica, Pulsatilla,</i>
		<i>Chamomilla,</i>
		<i>Sulphur, Arsenicum, Hepar,</i>
		<i>Ranunculus Bulbosus,</i>
		<i>Æthusa Cynapium</i>

In the above schema I have placed no complementary remedy to *Antimonium Crudum*. *Scilla* has been said to be complementary to it, but I have not satisfied myself that such is the case.

MIND.—When *Antimonium Crudum* is indicated, we find *mental symptoms* that are quite prominent. It is frequently used in *children*, when they are cross and peevish. They will not even permit themselves to be looked at. If an adult, the patient is *sulky or sad*, almost like the *Pulsatilla* patient. In some cases, there is a slightly erotic condition of mind, connected with sexual erethism. The patient becomes ecstatic and fancies that, some beautiful female is the object of his sentimental love.

In children, this peevish mental state is associated with nausea, hot and red face and irregular pulse. The child is particularly cross when washed in cold water, but not so much in warm water. Now, these symptoms often occur in children, *in association with those of the stomach.*

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—The gastric symptoms of *Antimony* are very well-marked. It is suited to gastric catarrh, whether it be developed from cold or from improper food. In the first place, the TONGUE is coated white, and this coating is apt to spread uniformly over the whole dorsum of the tongue. It has well been compared to a coat of white-wash. The TONGUE may be dry, and often is so, as in *Bryonia*. Sometimes, we find this white coating assuming a slightly yellowish tinge, especially on the back part of the tongue. At other times, you will find the borders of the TONGUE sore and red; and often, there is an accumulation of yellowish mucus in the PHARYNX. There are nausea and vomiting; the latter is very prominent, and occurs as soon as the child eats or drinks. *Antimonium Crudum* is especially useful in vomiting from overloaded stomach, from eating indigestible substances, after the abuse of fat food, acids, sour wines, vinegar, etc., or from the excessive heat of summer. The vomited matters contain food; or, in the case of very young children, consist of curdled milk. The appetite is impaired. There may be colic, in which case, there is almost always a deposit of *Lithic Acid* in the urine. The BOWELS are affected also; there is often diarrhœa; the stool is watery and contains little lumps of fecal matter. This diarrhœa is made worse by vinegar and other acids, by cold bathing and by being overheated. If there is constipation, as is often the case, when vomiting predominates, the stools consist of white, hard and dry lumps, that look like undigested curd. In older persons, particularly in the aged—for *Antimonium Crudum* suits both extremes of life, we have an alternation of constipation and diarrhœa, the stool, in constipation consisting of hard, dry lumps—that in diarrhœa, of water mixed with fecal lumps.

Now, let us make some distinctions between *Antimonium Crudum* and its concordant remedies.

Æthusa Cynapium is our mainstay for vomiting of curdled milk in infants, during dentition or at other times. The vomited matter comes with a rush, and the vomiting exhausts the little patient. It then falls into a sleep, from which it awakes hungry; it then eats and again vomits. In *Antimonium Crudum*, the child is hungry as soon as it rids itself of the milk. *Æthusa* is suited to severer cases that have been prostrated by a long

course of bad diet, by summer complaint or by the irritation of teething. I have known *Æthusa* to relieve the pain and soreness in the gums of teething children, when *vomiting* is a prominent symptom.

Like *Antimonium Crudum*, *Ipecacuanha* has vomiting after a meal, after coughing and after acids, and hence it is suited to similar cases. But *Ipecacuanha* usually has *more nausea* than has the other. *Vomiting and retching* predominate in *Antimonium Crudum*, and *nausea* in *Ipecacuanha*. Then, too, the latter remedy usually has a *clean or slightly coated tongue*; whereas the former requires a *thick, white coating* of that organ.

Bryonia is similar to *Antimonium Crudum*. It has a white tongue, a dry mouth and constipation. It is suited to *gastric catarrh from over-eating, in persons of irritable temperament*. The *Bryonia* tongue is a little different from that of *Antimonium Crudum*, in that it is *white down the middle, the edges not being coated*. Then, too, the *Bryonia* stool is large, hard, dry and brown. If there is diarrhœa, the stool is *offensive and watery, and smells like old cheese*.

Still another remedy is *Pulsatilla*. Here we find resemblances in the state of mind. We have both remedies called for in gastric ailments from the use of pork. But *Pulsatilla* is usually thirstless and has not the characteristic vomiting of *Antimony*, and the stool of *Pulsatilla* is usually *greenish or yellowish-green, and slimy*. It is *especially suited to cases after indulgence in mixed diet—ice-cream, cakes, pastry, etc.*

Antimonium Crudum acts upon the SKIN, producing thick, horny callosities in this tissue. It is often indicated in eczematous eruptions, when the skin is of this character.

It also has a marked action on the NAILS, causing *deficient growth*. If, after an accident which has split the nail, the latter does not heal readily but *grows cracked and thick*, *Antimonium Crudum* will make it *grow as it should*. I have also used the drug successfully in treating a split hoof, in the case of my own horse.

Children who need *Antimonium Crudum* often have an eruption, consisting of *crusts which are of a honey-yellow color*. They are thick, just as we have seen with the callosities. The affected portions of the skin crack readily. This is particularly well-marked *about the nostrils and corners of the mouth*.

THROAT.—Now, I know of one case of diphtheria cured by *Antimonium Crudum*, when the symptoms were these: The child was very cross; whining and crying, simply because it was looked at; this was especially so on awaking from sleep; and there were these *crusts around the nostrils*

and in the corners of the mouth. *Antimonium Crudum* not only removed these, but also cured the diphtheria.

The EYES are inflamed. They are worse from any bright glare, as the sunshine or the glare of a bright fire, here reminding you of *Mercurius*. *Antimonium Crudum* is distinguished from *Graphites* by the fact, that the rawness is confined to the canthi, whereas under *Graphites* the inflammation involves the whole border of the lids.

On the FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS, *Antimonium Crudum* has some action. It is useful in prolapsus uteri, when there is constant bearing-down feeling, as if something were pushing out of the vagina, and tenderness over the ovarian region, particularly when the menses have been suppressed by cold bathing. The leucorrhœa is watery and contains little lumps.

JOINTS.—There is one more use of *Antimonium Crudum* to mention and we are done with it, and that is in adults who are tormented with gout. It is especially useful, when gout has become constitutional. There will be gouty nodes in many of the joints. It helps here, provided that the gastric symptoms characteristic of the remedy are present, but not otherwise.

ANTIMONIUM TARTARICUM

<i>Antimonium Tartaricum</i>	{	1. THROAT and LUNGS	{	<i>Baryta C., Lachesis,</i>
				<i>Ipecac., Kali Hyd.,</i>
				<i>Phosphorus, Sulphur, Carbo V.,</i>
				<i>Laurocerasus, Ammonium Carb.,</i>
				<i>Bromine, Iodine, Spongia</i>
		2. SKIN—		<i>Conium, Mercurius, Kali Bi., Kali Hyd.</i>
		3. BOWELS—		<i>Veratr. Alb., Merc.</i>

Antimonium Tartaricum or *Tartar Emetic*, as it is also called, is a compound Salt of *Antimony* and *Potash*, both of which substances depress the circulation. Hence, you will expect to see symptoms due to this cause intensified under *Antimonium Tartaricum*. It causes more weakness of the heart and lungs than does *Antimony* itself.

Under *Antimonium Tartaricum* we find the HEAD confused, with warmth of the forehead and confused feeling, as if the patient ought to sleep. This drowsiness is worse in the forenoon. Often there is a headache, with sensation as if a band were tied around the forehead.

This is a common symptom of headache due to passive congestion of the brain. You will find it under *Gelsemium*, *Mercurius*, *Carbolic Acid*, *Sulphur* and several other remedies. Cool air and moving about seem to brighten the patient up. Bathing the head relieves; this is *contrary* to the general modality of *Antimonium Crudum*. There is sometimes throbbing, particularly in the right side of the head. Still another form of headache is drawing in the right temple, extending down and into the jaw-bone. This is a sort of rheumatic tearing pain in the periosteum. If the patient is a child we note an unwillingness to be looked at or touched, and if you persist in your unwelcome attention it may have convulsions. On awaking from sleep the child seems stupid and is so excessively irritable, that he howls if one simply looks at him. *Vertigo* is often an accompaniment of the *Antimonium Tartaricum* ailments; this *vertigo* seems to alternate with drowsiness.

We often find *Antimonium Tartaricum* indicated in cases of *suppressed eruptions*, when there result these symptoms of the head. *Particularly is it called for* when the eruption of scarlatina, measles or variola *does not come out properly*, or has been *repelled*; then we have, in addition to the symptoms I have already mentioned, *great difficulty in breathing*. The face is bluish or purple, the child becomes more and more drowsy and twitches. There is *rattling breathing*. All of these symptoms indicate a *desperate case*. *Antimonium Tartaricum* will frequently *restore the eruption and save the child*. Now, these symptoms that I have mentioned accompany *two grand sets of phenomena* for which *Antimonium Tartaricum* may be useful, namely, *pulmonary and gastro-enteric affections*.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—For *children* it is an *invaluable drug in diseases of the CHEST*. For instance, you will find it indicated in whooping cough, and, in fact, in any cough, whether from dentition or other causes, when *the cough is provoked every time the child gets angry*, which is very often. Eating also brings on the cough, which culminates in the vomiting of mucus and food.

Again, there is another form of *CHEST trouble*, in which *Antimonium Tartaricum* is indicated. A nursing infant suddenly lets go off the nipple and cries, as if out of breath, and seems to be better when held upright and carried about. Now, this may be the *beginning of capillary bronchitis*. On examination, you will probably detect *fine sub-crepitant râles all through the chest*. *Antimonium Tartaricum* here *nips the whole disease in the bud* and saves the child from much suffering. Again, there is another form of cough in which it may be

used. There is marked wheezing, when the child breathes. The cough sounds loose and yet the child *raises no phlegm*. This symptoms increases, until the child grows drowsy. Its head is hot and bathed in sweat. The cough then grows less and less frequent, the pulse weak, and symptoms of cyanosis appear. In these cases, *the quicker you give Antimonium Tartaricum, the better for your patient.*

Now, for a few of the concordant remedies in these cases :

Ipecacuanha often precedes *Antimonium Tartaricum* in catarrh of the chest, in children. Loud râles are heard through the chest. When they cough they gag, but raise but little phlegm.

Both *Phosphorus* and *Lycopodium* are to be used when there is *fan-like motion of the alæ nasi*. The former is to be given especially when the case is attended with *marked restlessness, intense thirst and sensation of burning here and there all over the body*; while the latter is suitable especially when the case is characterized by *stupor or drowsiness, meteoristic distension of the belly and opening of the mouth.*

Antimonium Tartaricum is also indicated in affections of old people, and particularly in *orthopnœa* or threatening paralysis of the LUNGS in the aged. You will hear loud rattling of phlegm in the chest, and yet the patient cannot get the phlegm up. Here *Baryta Carb.* is COMPLEMENTARY to *Antimonium Tart.*, and often *succeeds when the latter remedy only partially relieves.*

In this threatening paralysis of the lungs, you must compare *Antimonium Tartaricum* with several other drugs; with *Lachesis*, which has *aggravation when arousing from sleep*; with *Kali Hydroiodicum*, especially when there is *œdema pulmonum* and a great deal of rattling of mucus in the chest, and what little sputum can be raised is *greenish and frothy like soap-suds.*

Carbo Veg. also suits these cases, but here the rattling is accompanied by *cold breath* and by *coldness of the lower extremities from the feet to the knees.*

Moschus comes in, when there is loud rattling of mucus and the patient is *restless*. It is *especially indicated after typhoid fever*. The pulse grows less and less strong, and finally the patient goes into a syncope.

Also, do not forget *Ammonium Carbonicum* in this condition.

Antimonium Tart. is indicated in the asphyxia at the beginning of life—asphyxia neonatorum, when there is *rattling of mucus in the throat.*

Laurocerasus is useful in the asphyxia of new-born children, when

there is *great blueness of the face, with twitching of the muscles of the face and gasping* without really breathing.

Antimonium Tartaricum produces a perfect picture of *pleuro-pneumonia*. Certain portions of the LUNGS are paralyzed. Fine râles are heard, even over the hepatized areas. There is great oppression of breathing, particularly towards morning. *The patient must sit up in order to breathe*. It may also be indicated in bilious pneumonia, that is, pneumonia with hepatic congestion and with well-marked icterus. The pit of the stomach is very sensitive to touch or to pressure. There are meteorism, nausea and vomiting. It may also be used in the pneumonia of drunkards, with these complications.

SKIN.—*Antimonium Tartaricum* produces pustules very nearly identical with those of small-pox; hence, it may be a *very useful remedy* in that disease. It is very useful in *the beginning before the eruption appears*, and the patient has a *dry, teasing cough*, which, under other circumstances, might suggest *Bryonia*. Here, however, you should give *Antimonium Tart.*, because it covers all the symptoms. It suits the cough and also the reason for the cough. It also suits the *eye symptoms* which occur during eruptive diseases, as small-pox, scarlatina, measles, etc.

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—In diseases of the *INTESTINAL TRACT* we find it indicated by the following symptoms: Nausea with great anxiety, eructations tasting like rotten eggs, *yawning and drowsiness*. The vomited matters are green and watery, and sometimes frothy, and contain food. The vomiting itself is associated with trembling of the hands, and is followed by drowsiness. Vomiting and purging may take place, with every symptom of *collapse*, coldness of the surface, the hands and feet are like ice, and the stools are profuse and watery. Thirstless or drinking little and often. Desire for acids, fruits, etc. Cutting colic. Here you have an almost perfect picture of *Veratrum*. The distinction between the two remedies is that *Veratrum* has *more cold sweat on the forehead*, and *Antimonium Tart.*, *more drowsiness*.

Last of all you *should remember* this fact that, when *small-pox fails to break out and gives rise to convulsions*, then *Antimonium Tart.* is your *remedy*.

When *Antimonium Tart.*, has produced pustules, the *ANTIDOTE* is *Conium*.

LECTURE LVI.

MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

THE PREPARATIONS OF MERCURY

<i>Mercurius Vivus</i> and <i>Mercurius Solubilis</i>	}	>	<i>Cinch.</i>
„ <i>Dulcis</i>			<i>Nitr. Ac.</i>
„ <i>Corrosivus</i>			<i>Dulc.</i>
„ <i>Aceticus</i>			<i>Kali Hyd.</i>
„ <i>Proto-iodatus</i>			<i>Aurum</i>
„ <i>Bin-iodatus</i>			<i>Asafæt.</i>
„ <i>Cyanatus</i>			<i>Staph.</i>
„ <i>Sulph.</i>			<i>Lach.</i>
„ <i>Præcip. Rub.</i>			<i>Iodine</i>
<i>Cinnabaris</i>			<i>Mezer.</i>
			<i>Stilling.</i>

We begin this morning with the study of *Mercury* and its combinations. *Mercury* has long been known and used as a medicine in the old school of practice. Its abuse, when given in excess or inappropriately, has rendered it a very unpopular remedy among the laity. There are many physicians in the so-called old-school practice, who have endeavored to obtain for *Mercury*, a substitute, which would answer the same purpose without deleterious results. They have been more or less successful, but they have never really obtained anything equivalent to that remedy in its genuine usefulness. Of late days, there are not so many Allopathic physicians who give the great doses of *Mercury* that used to be so common. This caution, in its administration, however, is no evidence of improvement of the medical world, scientifically speaking, but only that they have been driven to this course by their unfortunate results and by popular clamor. There are many physicians, who are afraid to let their patients know that they are taking *Mercurials*. The eclectics have substituted such plants as *Podophyllum* and *Leptandra* for *Mercury*, especially in liver affections.

We, of the Homœopathic school, are not afraid to use *Mercurials*, because we do so according to a *fixed law*, guided by their effects on the human system; therefore, we are not in any danger of the bad

results, which follow overdosing or misapplication of the drug. You will notice that I have placed on the board a number of *Mercurial* preparations. All of these have some medicinal properties, but we have not the time, nor it will be proper, to dwell on them all. Our main object is to treat of the principal actions of *Mercury* in general, and then to teach you the principal characteristics, which will enable you to prefer one of these preparations rather than others.

From the general character of the patient, you will know that he needs some *Mercurial* preparation, and you will want to know which one. We have here two preparations, *Mercurius Vivus* and *Mercurius Solubilis*, that I have placed on the same line. I do not know enough to separate them symptomatically. The provings have been separately placed in Allen's *ENCYCLOPÆDIA*, but I have not been able to see any essential difference between them. These preparations are the *Quick-silver* or the *Metallic Mercury* and the *Soluble Mercury* of Dr. Hahnemann. *Mercurius Solubilis* is not a pure *Mercurial* preparation. It contains some *Ammonia* and some *Nitric Acid*. There are only traces of *Nitric Acid*, however, and yet these traces must modify its symptomatology somewhat, but to what degree I do not know. The provings of the "*Solubilis*" are excellent. They are complete, much more so than those of the "*Vivus*." These latter are collected more from poisoning cases and from clinical cases than from actual provings. If, then, the symptoms are clearly placed in the *ENCYCLOPÆDIA* under *Soluble Mercury*, I would advise you to use that preparation. Below *Mercurius Vivus* and *Mercurius Solubilis* on the board we have two preparations of *Mercury* with *Chlorine*. Next comes *Mercurius Aceticus*, of which we have but few symptoms. Next we have the two *Iodides of Mercury*, which are very important. The *Bin-iodide* is red, the *Proto-iodide*, yellow. Then we have the *Cyanide of Mercury*. Beneath this we have the *Sulphate of Mercury*, and then the *Mercurius Præcipitatus Ruber*. Next we have *Cinnabaris*, which is the *Sulphide of Mercury*. Of the latter three we have but few symptoms. Amongst the different preparations of *Mercury*, *Cinnabaris*, the two *Iodides*, the *Corrosivus*, the *Solubilis* and the *Vivus* are the most frequently used.

You will see here on your right a list of *ANTIDOTES* to *Mercury*. That is in itself an evidence of the numerous ill-effects, which may result from its abuse. They are not, however, all of equal importance. As I had mentioned the other day, *Hepar* is by far the most important antidote for *Mercury*, and also for many of the other metals. It is useful for the mental symptoms that may follow a course of *Mercury*, namely, the anxiety,

distress, and even the suicidal mood, and also for the bone-pains, sore-mouth, ulcers and the gastric symptoms.

Nitric Acid is particularly to be remembered when the lower tissues are attacked, as the *periosteum*, the bones and the fibrous tissues. The patient has bone-pains worse at night, aching in the shins in damp weather and ulcers in the throat; particularly if *secondary syphilis* is complicated by *mercurial-poisoning*.

Cinchona is said to *antidote* the *chronic ptyalism* produced by *Mercury*.

Dulcamara has been successfully used for the *salivation* of *Mercury*, particularly when it is *aggravated with every damp change in the weather*.

Kali Hydroiodicum or the *Iodide of Potassium*, is a well-known ANTIDOTE for *Mercury* and has come into practice of late years, and is given by both schools of medicine very extensively, whether the case be syphilitic or not. Like *Nitric Acid*, it is particularly indicated when *syphilis* and *Mercury* combine to make the patient sick, especially when the lower order of tissues are involved, as the bones, the *periosteum*, and the glands, as well as when there is the well-known syphilitic *ozæna*, with a thin, watery discharge from the nose, making the upper lip sore and raw. You will find it the best drug we have for the repeated *catarrhs*, which may follow the abuse of *Mercury*. Every little exposure to damp atmosphere or even to cool air, causes *coryza*. This, you will remember, is a case of *mercurial-poisoning*, which the *Iodide of Potassium* is to *antidote*. The eyes are hot, watery and swollen. There are neuralgic pains in one or both cheeks, the nose feels stuffed up and is swollen, and discharges at the same time a profuse, watery, scalding *coryza*, and there is more or less sore-throat. These symptoms recur at every fresh exposure. There is scarcely any drug, which will cure these quicker than will *Iodide of Potassium*.

There is another *Salt of Potash* that has an *antidotal relation* to *Mercury*, and that is *Kali Chloricum*. This is an *efficient antidote* when the poison has developed a sort of *scorbutus* or *scurvy*, and the gums are spongy, soft and bleed easily; there are ulcers of an aphthous character in the mouth and throat, and fœtor of the breath.

Aurum has next mention. This we find particularly called for in the *mental depression* and *suicidal mania* which may develop after a course of *Mercury*, and also for the *caries of the bones*, particularly of the bones of the palate, nose, etc.

Asafætida also comes in as a drug to be thought of in the bone affections developed by *Mercury*. Here you will have, as a characteristic distinguishing it from the others, *extreme sensitiveness around the diseased portion of the bone*. For instance, in the case of an ulcer communicating with a carious tibia, the parts are so sensitive that the patient can scarcely bear the dressing that you apply. You will find that the tissues are firmly adherent to the bone for some little distance around the inflamed portion. Then, too, you will find *Asafætida* sometimes indicated for *iritis* following *mercurialization*. Here, to distinguish it from other remedies, you will have the same characteristic—*extreme soreness of the bones around the eye*.

Staphisagria is an *antidote* for *Mercury*, and in rather bad cases, too, when the system is very much depreciated by the *mercurial poison*. We find the patient wasting away and sallow, dark rings around the eyes, well-marked *mercurial* mouth and throat, with spongy gums, flabby tongue, ulcers on the tongue and in the throat, and well-marked bone-pains.

Lachesis is an occasional *antidote* for some of the symptoms, when the *mercurial poison* has been engrafted upon the constitution and the special characteristics of that remedy are present.

Iodine comes in as an *antidote*, especially when the glands are affected.

Mezereum is excellent, when the *mercurial-poisoning* has invaded the nervous system and neuralgia has developed. This neuralgia may appear in the FACE, in the EYES or in any part of the body.

Lastly, we have *Stillingia*, which is called for in broken-down constitution with periosteal inflammation and nodes on the bones.

Mercury, it is well-known, enters into loose combination with the tissues of the body. It has been found in every tissue and may be excreted by almost every channel. It has been found in the perspiration, urine, bile, fæces and saliva. It has even been found in the child in utero, and again, in the nursing infant, when the drug has been taken by the mother. I have just now said that the combination of *Mercury* with the tissues is a loose one, by which I mean it is *early disrupted*. If a person is poisoned with *Mercury*, it will be readily displaced by one of the above remedies. It is only the *chronic cases* that need give you concern, and the cure of which you may despair of. When *mercurialization* is combined with other poisons, as with syphilis and scrofula, then you will have greater difficulty.

The *symptoms of poisoning by Mercury* are these : After exposure to the poison, *the breath takes on a sickening sort of odor*, easy to remember, but hard to describe. There is also a *metallic taste in the mouth*. These are very early symptoms and assert themselves *long before* the well-known characteristics of the drug appear. The patient feels languid and is frequently sick at his STOMACH. He vomits his food without any apparent cause. His FACE becomes rather pale, with dark rings around the EYES; the LIPS are rather livid and purplish. He complains of heat, particularly in the forehead and down the root of the nose. He cannot bear the warmth of the bed. As soon as he gets warm in bed, his aches and pains begin. Then his MOUTH begins to feel sore. The MUCOUS MEMBRANE becomes puffed, swollen and redder than natural. The SALIVARY GLANDS begin to secrete more rapidly and the mouth is filled with saliva, which is, however, normal in its composition. In a more *advanced case*, the saliva becomes vitiated. It is no longer the pure secretion, for the glands are overworked. The breath becomes more and more offensive, the GUMS swell and are tender to touch, and the TEETH become loose. A dark-red line sometimes appears on the gums below the teeth. *Later*, the GUMS grow spongy and yellowish-white, and ulcerate and discharge an offensive matter. The TONGUE swells and readily takes the imprint of the TEETH. The GLANDS then become involved and you will find more or less tumefaction of the PAROTID and CERVICAL GLANDS. If you were to look into the MOUTH at this stage, you would find the opening of Steno's duct red and inflamed, and, in some cases, even ulcerated. Other glands, too, are affected. We find the PANCREAS attacked by *Mercury*. The LIVER also comes in for a share of the poison. You are probably aware that the LIVER is markedly affected by *Mercury*, and that Allopathic physicians have been accustomed to give *Blue Mass* or *Calomel* in almost every attack of "liver-complaint." Quite recently, several eminent physicians in the old school have declared that *Mercury* does not increase the flow of bile and hence is not useful for torpid liver; but, however that may be, it is certain that *Mercury* does affect the LIVER in one way or another. It has caused catarrh of the DUODENUM, and this catarrh has extended along the BILE-DUCT into the LIVER. This is a form of trouble which frequently causes jaundice, and a form, too, for which *Mercury* is useful. It has also produced and cured hepatitis, particularly when one or more abscesses have formed in the LIVER. *Individual susceptibility and age* vary these symptoms considerably. You will find that it is

more difficult to salivate children than adults. Some persons are salivated by very small quantities, while it is difficult to affect others. *The scrofulous are very seriously affected by Mercury*, as you all know.

The *more remote symptoms* of *mercurial-poisoning* are these: You will find that the BLOOD becomes impoverished. The albumin and fibrin forming that fluid are affected. They are diminished, and you will find in their place a certain fatty substance, the composition of which I do not know exactly. Consequently, as a prominent symptom, the *body wastes and emaciates*. The patient suffers from FEVER, which is rather *hectic in its character*. The PERIOSTEUM becomes affected and you will then have a characteristic group of *mercurial-pains*—bone-pains worse in changes of the weather, and worse in the warmth of the bed, and chilliness with or after stool. The SKIN becomes of a brownish hue; ulcers form, particularly on the *legs*; they are stubborn and show no inclination to heal. The patient is troubled with sleeplessness and ebullitions of blood at night; he is hot and cannot sleep; he is thrown quickly into a perspiration, which perspiration gives him *no* relief. The entire NERVOUS SYSTEM suffers also, and you will have here *two series of symptoms*. *At first*, the patient becomes anxious and restless, and cannot remain quiet; he changes his position; he moves about from place to place; he seems to have a great deal of anxiety about the heart, *præcordial anguish*, as it is termed, particularly at night. Then, *in another series of symptoms*, there are jerkings of the limbs, making the patient appear as though he were attacked by St. Vitus's dance. Or, you will notice what is still more common, trembling of the hands, this tremor being altogether beyond the control of the patient and gradually spreading over the entire body, giving you a semblance of *paralysis agitans* or *shaking palsy*. *Finally*, the patient becomes paralyzed, cannot move his limbs, his mind becomes lost, and he presents a perfect picture of *imbecility*. He does all sorts of *queer* things. He sits in the corner with an idiotic smile on his face, playing with straws; he is forgetful, he cannot remember even the most ordinary events. He becomes disgustingly filthy and eats his own excrement. In fact, he is a perfect idiot. *Be careful how you give Mercury; it is a treacherous medicine*. It seems often indicated. You give it and relieve; but your patient is worse again in a few weeks and then you give it again with relief. By and by, it *fails* you. Now, if I want to make a permanent cure, for instance, in a scrofulous child, I will very

seldom give him *Mercury*; should I do so, it will be at least only as an *intercurrent remedy*.

I have placed on the board in tabular form, a list of the *Mercurial Salts* together with the parts of the body on which they act. Wherever you notice the *cross*, you know that the preparation acts on the part of the body placed on that line under the heading of *Mercurius Vivus*. This table is only a convenient form. There is nothing practical or scientific in it.

Mercurius	Bin.	Prot.	Cyan.	Dulc.	Corros.	Cinn.	Sulph.	Rub.	Acet.
EYES	—	+	—	+	+	+	—	—	—
NOSE	+	+	+	—	+	+	—	—	—
MOUTH and THROAT }	+	+	+	+	+	+	—	—	—
KIDNEYS and BLADDER }	—	—	+	—	+	+	—	—	+
HEART	—	+	+	—	+	+	+	+	—
LUNGS	+	+	—	—	+	+	+	—	—
GENITALS	+	+	+	—	+	+	—	+	—
GLANDS and BONES }	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
SKIN	+	+	+	—	+	—	—	+	—
STOMACH and LIVER }	+	+	—	—	+	—	+	—	—

Taking *Mercurius Vivus* as a type of the whole, we find that it is indicated in *persons who are of a scrofulous habit*, whether of syphilitic constitution or not, in whom the *glandular system* is active. This glandular activity shows itself in two ways. In the *first place*, we may have a condition simulating *plethora*. In *more advanced stages*, we will find *Mercurius* indicated in *enlarged glands with emaciation and deficiency of blood*. We will find *Mercurius* indicated also in *scrofulous children*, who have *unusually large heads with open fontanelles, particularly the anterior fontanelles*. They are slow in learning to walk, the teeth form imperfectly or slowly, the limbs are apt to be cold and damp, and there is a damp, clammy feeling to the limbs. You may

distinguish it from Calcareæ, Silicea and Sulphur by these characteristics: The head is inclined to perspire in the Mercurius case, but the perspiration is offensive and oily. It is not as often indicated as Calcareæ, Silicea or Sulphur, nor it is as certain or as permanent in its effects. But it may come in as a remedy to partially relieve, and it may be indicated as an intercurrent remedy in a course of treatment with Sulphur, when the latter remedy seems to fail. You will find the Mercurius patient illustrating plethora, with anxiety and restlessness, tossing about, moving from place to place. It is one of the remedies useful for nostalgia or home-sickness. The patient becomes anxious and irritable. This anxiety seems, as if it were in the blood, that is, it is always attended with ebullitions of blood. This distinguishes it from other remedies.

CIRCULATION.—The congestions of *Mercurius*, indicate it after *Belladonna*. There are resemblances between the two remedies, which have been well-confirmed clinically. It often follows *Belladonna* in inflammations, even in inflammation of the meninges of the brain, when, as under *Belladonna*, there are the same hasty speech and the quick, nervous manner. The child talks so rapidly that one word runs into another. You will find the face flushed very much as in *Belladonna*, but you will have, in addition, to distinguish it from that remedy, glandular swellings and a tendency to sore-mouth.

FEVERS.—*Mercurius* is often indicated in catarrhal or gastric fevers, when the face is puffed, when the throat is swollen—both internally and externally, from involvement of both glands and cellular tissues; when there are aching pains in the joints, which are made worse by the warmth of the bed and are not relieved by sweat. In addition to this, you will almost always find that there is a tendency to catarrh of the bowels, characterized by slimy, bloody stool and accompanied by great tenesmus, this tenesmus not ceasing after stool. Here, too, you will find that *Mercurius* follows *Belladonna* well.

We find *Mercurius* indicated in hæmorrhages. It is often called for in epistaxis or nose-bleed, particularly when the blood coagulates and hangs from the nostrils like icicles. This is a useful hint. Suppose that nose-bleed appears in a scrofulous child or in a full-blooded patient, a boy at the age of fifteen or sixteen, when congestions are so frequently noticed. You have given *Belladonna*, *Hamamelis* and *Erigeron*, and have failed to check it. The blood is quite bright-red and runs in streams. Medicines do not stop it. Then comes this *Mercurius-condition*. You give that remedy and cure, not only that attack, but also prevent the return

of others. The same indications apply to *menorrhagia* or uterine hæmorrhage, when the flow is *profuse, dark and clotted*. Then, if the *glandular swelling, sore-mouth*, and other symptoms are present, *Mercurius* is *certain to be the remedy*.

LUNGS.—We find *Mercurius* indicated in pneumonia. Here it requires that *the right lung* be affected, and that there are also *icteroid symptoms*. The skin is yellow. There is sharp, stitching pain through the lower portion of the *right lung*. Besides these, there will be other pathognomonic symptoms of pneumonia present, but these need not be specified separately.

PERITONIUM.—We find it indicated in peritonitis, and here again it follows *Belladonna* when suppuration has commenced and you have tympanitic abdomen, evidence of effusion, which will be partly serous and partly purulent, sweat, rigors, etc. Here *Mercurius* prevents the further spread of the suppurative process.

TISSUES.—Another condition in which we may use *Mercurius* is one of inflammation which has gone on to suppuration, whether the disease be a boil, a tonsillitis, or any other form of inflammation. Here *Mercurius* belongs to an interesting little group of medicines, which you will use very often; they are *Belladonna, Hepar, Mercurius* and *Lachesis*. To these we may also add *Silicea* and *Sulphur*.

You should prefer *Belladonna* in the beginning of inflammation, as in tonsillitis. The throat is bright-red and swollen, and there is difficulty in swallowing fluids, and sharp pains through the tonsils.

You should change to *Hepar*, when the sharp sticking pains and chills indicate the beginning of suppuration. It may prevent suppuration, when given in the incipency of that process.

Mercurius is suited to a more advanced state, when pus has formed already and you wish it evacuated. As a rule, *Mercurius* does not prevent the formation of pus, but rather favors it. If you give it too soon you will spoil the case. In felons, however, if it is given low and early, it will generally favor the rapid formation of pus.

When pus continues to discharge and the wound refuses to heal, *Silicea* follows *Hepar*. In some of these cases, the benefit under *Silicea* will cease. Then a dose or two of *Sulphur*, will excite reaction and *Silicea* can effect a cure.

Lachesis is indicated when the pus degenerates and becomes of a dark, thin, offensive character, with the sensitiveness to touch of that drug.

EYES.—*Mercurius Vivus* is indicated in ophthalmia, usually of scrofulous or syphilitic origin. The patient suffers from the glare and heat of the fire, consequently he *avoids the fire and warm rooms*. You will sometimes find it indicated in blepharitis of men, who work in and about fires, as engine-drivers, firemen, foundrymen and glass-blowers. The pains are usually worse at night. The lids are thickened, especially at their *tarsal edges*, and the eyes discharge a thin, acrid muco-pus. This makes the cheeks sore, and you will find little pimples scattered over the cheeks. Ulcers may form on the cornea. These ulcers are usually superficial, and have an opaque look as though pus were between the corneal layers. In syphilitic iritis, *Mercurius* will be sometimes indicated when there is hypopyon. Now, let us distinguish between this and other preparations of *Mercury*.

The *Bin-iodide of Mercury* is indicated in inflammations of the eye. The symptoms are very similar to those of "*Vivus*," but there is *more glandular swelling*.

The *Proto-iodide* is more frequently indicated in eye diseases than is the *Bin-iodide*. It is called for in corneal ulcers, which look, as if they had been chipped out with the finger-nail. There is, usually a thick, yellow coating on the base of the tongue, the anterior portion being clean and red.

Mercurius Dulcis or *Calomel*, is selected *more by its general symptoms*, which are these: It suits in *scrofulous children who are pale, and who have swelling of the cervical and other glands*. The skin is rather flabby and ill-nourished. The *flabby bloatedness and pallor* are the indications for *Calomel*.

Next to this we have the *Bichloride of Mercury* or *Mercurius Corrosivus*. This is indicated in *inflammatory symptoms of the most violent character*. There is no *Mercurial* that produces such intense symptoms as does the *Bichloride*. It produces burning, agonizing pains, with most excessive photophobia and profuse, excoriating lachrymation, making the cheeks sore, almost taking the skin off, so *excoriating* is it. There are tearing pains in the bones around the eye. There is ulceration of the cornea, with tendency to perforation. In such cases you will, as a matter of course, have hypopyon. *Mercurius Corrosivus* is almost a *specific for syphilitic iritis*. If the symptoms of the case do not point to some other drug as the remedy, you *should* give it in this disease. If you choose to use *Atropine* locally, do so in order to *prevent the adhesions*, which will otherwise almost inevitably take place in

these cases. You will also find *Mercurius Corrosivus* indicated in retinis albuminurica.

Cinnabaris is next. That is a remedy for quite a variety of inflammations of the eye. I will only give you one symptom for it, and that is *pain which shoots across the eye from canthus to canthus, or seems to go around the eye.*

Next, the action of *Mercury* on the NOSE. We find *Mercurius Vivus* indicated in *catarrhs of the nose and throat*, which are *provoked by damp, chilly weather and by the damp, cool evening air.* The nose itches and burns and feels stuffed up; and with this there is a thin coryza. The throat feels raw and sore. There is aching in the various joints. These are the symptoms which will indicate *Mercurius*, both as to their exciting cause and as to symptoms present. You may have with these a hot feeling. The face flushes up and gets red, perspiration breaks out, but it gives no relief. There is another form of coryza in which you may give *Mercurius*, and that is when *the cold is ripe*, and the discharge from the nose is *yellowish-green, thick and muco-purulent.*

Here it rivals *Pulsatilla* and *Kali Sulphuricum*, both of which are useful for these thick, yellowish-green nasal discharges, when the patient is better in the open air and worse in the evening. *Pulsatilla*, independently of its other symptoms, is distinguished by the fact that *the discharge is never irritating, but is perfectly bland.* The discharge in *Kali Sulph.* is more apt to be yellow.

You are also to distinguish *Mercurius* from *Nux Vomica*, which is suited to coryza caused by *exposure to dry cold* and when there are *soreness, roughness and a harsh, scraped feeling in the throat.* *Mercurius* always has a *smarting, raw or sore feeling.*

Now, the THROAT symptoms of *Mercurius Vivus* may lead you at times to think of it in diphtheria. Think of it as much as you choose, but *think of it only to reject it.* It is *not indicated in diphtheria.* I do not believe it indicated even in diphtheritic sore-throat. But there are other preparations of *Mercury* which may be used here. Both the *Bin-iodide* and the *Proto-iodide of Mercury* are indicated in diphtheritic sore-throat or even in true diphtheria. The *Bin-iodide* is of use when *the left tonsil is inflamed* and there is a *yellowish-gray membrane* forming there. The glands of the neck are swollen. There is also some involvement of the cellular tissue around the throat. The patient may have an accumulation of slimy or sticky mucus in the mouth and throat. The

symptoms are worse from empty swallowing, so that the simple attempt to swallow saliva excites more pain than does the swallowing of food. The *Proto-iodide of Mercury* is to be thought of more when the deposit forms on the right side of the throat, with swelling of the glands in the neck and with the accumulation of tenacious mucus in the throat. Here there is almost always present that thick, yellow, dirty coating on the base and posterior part of the tongue, the tip and sides being red. These two remedies are often indicated in *diphtheritic sore-throat*.

Next, you will notice the *Cyanide of Mercury*, which is a combination of *Hydrocyanic Acid* and *Mercury*. We have in this drug one of the very best remedies in *diphtheria*, especially when it is of a true *adynamic* or *malignant* type. By reason of the presence of the *Prussic Acid* you will find it indicated in cases in which the patient is very much prostrated from the beginning. The pulse is quick. It may be as high as 130 or 140 beats per minute, and has no volume to it at all. The membrane at first is white, covering the velum palati and tonsils. The glands soon begin to swell, however, and then the membrane becomes dark, threatening even to grow gangrenous. Weakness is extreme. The breath is fœtid. There is loss of appetite. The tongue is coated brown, or, in severe cases, even black. Nose-bleed sets in, and this you know is a dangerous symptom. The remedy may also be used in *diphtheria* of the larynx. The expectoration is thick and ropy and there is harsh, barking, croupy cough, with dyspnœa. Here, too, the *Cyanide of Mercury* has saved life, but it will not always do so.

You will notice its resemblance to *Kali Bichromicum* in *diphtheritic croup*. The resemblance lies in the position of the disease, that is, in the larynx and in the thick, tough, tenacious expectoration. The distinction lies in this: The *Cyanide of Mercury* has great weakness. Now, this weakness is not a simple prostration caused by the efforts of the child at breathing. It is due to poisoning of the blood, which is represented by the blueness of the surface, coldness of the extremities, and quick, weak pulse. If you have not these, then *Kali Bichromicum* is to be preferred.

Cinnabaris is a remedy not often thought of in catarrhal troubles. It is indicated in *nasal catarrh*, when there is great pressure at the root of the nose—a feeling as though something heavy were pressing on the nose—a heavy pair of spectacles, for instance. We will also frequently find throat symptoms with this form of catarrh. The throat is swollen and the tonsils are enlarged and redder than normal. There is great dryness in the throat, and this is more annoying at night, waking the patient from

sleep. Remember this *sensation across the bridge of the nose and the character of the throat symptoms in connection with it*. These symptoms may occur in the syphilitic, in the scrofulous or in persons in whom there is a tendency to catarrh. We have found *Cinnabaris* of use in the sore-throat of scarlatina, which is often diphtheritic in its character, when there is quite *an accumulation of stringy mucus in the posterior nares*. That symptom being prominent, *Cinnabaris* will be the remedy for the emergency.

I have used *Mercurius Corrosivus* successfully when the accumulation of mucus in the nose is quite *thick*, in fact, *almost glue-like*. In some cases of syphilitic disease of the nose, you will find *Mercurius Corrosivus* indicated from the fact that *the ulcers perforate the nasal septum*. In these cases there are burning pains and the discharges are acrid, corroding the tissues over which they flow.

The throat symptoms of *Mercurius Corrosivus* are very violent. I can conceive of cases where it would be required in diphtheria, though I have never given it in that disease. The uvula is swollen, elongated and very dark-red. There is intense burning in the throat, just as intense in fact as that of *Arsenicum Album*, *Arsenicum Iodatum* or *Capsicum*. This burning pain is rendered intolerable by any external pressure. It is accompanied by violent constriction of the throat. Any attempt to swallow, be the matters swallowed solid or liquid, causes violent spasms of the throat, with the immediate ejection of the solid or liquid.

You will here recognize a resemblance to *Belladonna* in the spasmodic character of the symptoms. *Mercurius Corrosivus* is at once distinguished from *Belladonna* by the inflammatory tendency of the symptoms as indicated by these *extreme burning pains*. Thus, it has the constrictive quality of *Belladonna* plus the most intense, destructive inflammation of the throat. You may further distinguish between the two remedies by the pulse. In *Mercurius Corrosivus* the pulse is *quick, weak and irregular*, and not *full and strong* as under *Belladonna*.

MALE GENITAL ORGANS.—Next, a word or two about the *Mercuries* in their action on the GENITALS and the GLANDS. The *Mercuries* have long been used in the treatment of syphilis. *Mercurius Solubilis* or *Mercurius Vivus* is indicated in *primary syphilis* for the so-called *soft chancre* or chancroid. The ulceration is superficial rather than deep, and the base of the sore has a dirty, lardaceous appearance. *Mercurius Sol.* has produced

such an ulcer as this, and, therefore, it will *cure* it. The sore-throat, which often ushers in the syphilitic fever six or seven weeks after the appearance of the primary lesion, is also found under *Mercurius Solubilis*.

The *Iodides of Mercury* are the *preferable remedies* for the Hunterian chancre or the *hard chancre*. That is a form of ulcer which the *Proto-iodide* and the *Bin-iodide* have both produced, and therefore they will cure it. There is *no necessity whatever for such external applications* as caustics, for the proper internal remedy, *even if it does not entirely prevent the onset of secondary symptoms, will at least lessen their intensity*.

Mercurius Corrosivus is to be preferred to any of the drugs mentioned for *syphilitic symptoms*, when the ulceration is *very destructive or phagedenic*. The ulcer is *serpiginous*; it has a ragged edge, and it eats out and destroys in a few days nearly half of the penis.

Secondary syphilis may be treated with one or the other of these preparations, *if the drug has not been abused in the primary stages*. *Mercurius Solubilis* very quickly helps the *syphiloderms* occurring especially on the palms of the hands and soles of the feet, which are red, itch slightly, and scale off.

There is another use of *Mercurius*, which should be mentioned here. If a *child continually pulls at the penis*—it may be on account of irritation—then *Mercurius* is the *remedy*. *Cantharis* also bears a parallel symptom.

ABDOMEN.—Returning to *Mercurius Vivus*, I want to say a few words concerning its use in diseases of the LIVER. The tongue is coated a dirty yellowish-white and takes the imprint of the teeth. Scorbutic symptoms are usually present. The gums ulcerate and become spongy. There is a foetid or disagreeable odor from the mouth. The skin and conjunctiva have a well-marked jaundiced or *icteroid hue*. There is tendency to rush of blood to the head. The region of the liver is sore to touch; the abdomen is rather tympanitic and swollen, particularly across the epigastrium and in either hypochondrium. The patient *cannot lie on the right side*. You will find the liver enlarged and often indurated. The stools are either clay-colored, from absence of bile, or they are yellowish-green and bilious, and passed with a great deal of tenesmus, and followed by a *never-get-done* feeling.

Mercurius is often indicated in *dysentery, esp.* when it occurs in a season, *when warm days are followed by cold nights*. The stools are foul-smelling, loose and scanty, and are *more frequent at night*, and are

attended by *severe colicky pain in the abdomen, prolonged tenesmus and burning in the anus*. In the majority of cases the evacuations consist of dark, dark-brown or green fæcal matter, and a considerable amount of blood and mucus.

Nux Vomica has many resemblances to *Mercurius*, but it differs in that *the colicky pains and tenesmus usually cease after stool*; whereas, with *Mercurius*, they *continue after stool*. Besides, under the influence of *Nux* we get more *frequent urging in the morning*, while under *Mercurius* in the night-time.

Aconite often precedes the exhibition of *Mercury* in the weather I have spoken of already, namely, when the hot days are followed by cold nights. In the *incipient* stages, such troubles may be *promptly checked* by *Aconite*, especially when *they are ushered in by a high temperature*. If *Aconite* fails, then *Mercurius* will be indicated. Often, *after the tenesmus and blood have ceased, when the mucus still persists, Sulphur will be the remedy*.

There is another remedy to be remembered in connection with *Mercury* in bilious troubles, and that is *Leptandra*. Both of them have these yellowish-green stools, or pitch-like black stools, and horribly offensive stools. The distinction lies here; *Leptandra* has *urging to stool*, and griping continuing after stool, but it *lacks the tenesmus*. Over and above, *Leptandra* has frequently *dull, aching, burning in the posterior portion of the liver*,

LECTURE LVII.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

THE NOBLE METALS

In this group, we have :

Aurum Metallicum, Aurum Muraticum, Argentum Metallicum, Argentum Nitricum, Platinum and Palladium. There are also two or three others, of which we know but little.

Aurum and *Argentum* have many symptoms in common, and yet their distinctive characteristics are sufficient to enable you to separate them readily in practice. I will give you *the general distinctions between the two drugs*, before I consider them individually. *Gold* affects more the circulation of the BLOOD. It also acts on the MIND, producing emotional symptoms. Now, by this I mean that if you find *symptoms of the nervous system* in *Aurum*, they will be followed by *symptoms of the circulation as the primary or most important features of the case.*

Argentum has more symptoms of the RESPIRATORY ORGANS and intellectual part of the MIND. With *Aurum*, we have *a tendency to hyperæmia*; in *Argentum*, *more nervous phenomena*; only, *Aurum* seems to attack the bones. We find very few symptoms of *Argentum* indicating it in bone affections. The latter, however, causes an arthralgia or neuralgic pain in the JOINTS. It also attacks the CARTILAGES of joints. For instance, you will find *Argentum Metallicum* useful in *the arthralgic pains of women, who suffer from prolapsus uteri.* They can scarcely move their joints, and yet a most careful investigation shows no rheumatic inflammation.

Aurum suits in *scrofula* with redness of the face, thus keeping up the tendency to hyperæmia or fulness of the blood-vessels. In these scrofulous cases, you will find that *the opacities and ulcers on the cornea are surrounded by well-filled blood-vessels*; here, again typifying the hyperæmic quality of the drug.

Argentum suits in *chlorosis*. It affects *the oxidizing power of the blood*; it *shrivels the body*. Thus, *Aurum* affects the *distribution of the blood*, giving us fulness or hyperæmia, whereas *Argentum* affects its *quality*, rendering it incapable of fully carrying oxygen. Hence, *all parts of the body dwindle from malnutrition.*

Silver and especially its *Nitrate coagulates albumen*, and this is the reason why the latter has been used locally for so many years as a *Caustic*. When applied with moisture to animal tissues, it immediately coagulates the albuminous portions, and so tends to destroy whatever process is going on. Its action *does not extend deeply*, however, on account of the formation of this layer of coagulated albumen.

Argentum Nitricum more than the *Metal* itself, causes *gastro-enteric inflammation*, very much like *Arsenic*. In poisoning cases, it also seems to affect the epithelial layers. For instance, when animals that have been fed on it for quite a while die, the epithelial layers in all parts of the body seem to be more or less destroyed. That is the reason why you find it *of use in cancer and in hamorrhages*, in both of which conditions the epithelial structures are diseased.

AURUM METALLICUM

<i>Aurum Met.</i>	{	1. MIND 2. Hyperæmia 3. Induration 4. BONES 5. Fatty Degeneration
-------------------	---	---

<i>Aurum Met.</i>	{	<i>Belladonna</i> <i>Mercurius, Nitric Acid,</i> <i>Arsenic, Asafætida,</i> <i>Ammonium Carb.</i> <i>Natrum Mur.</i>
-------------------	---	--

< *Hepar*

< *Bell.*

< *Merc.*

Aurum is a remedy of not very extensive application, but still it is well-marked in its limited sphere. Its ANTIDOTES are principally *Hepar*, *Belladonna* and *Mercurius*. I am not positive that there is any complement to *Aurum*. Now, in studying the action of this remedy, we are to keep in mind, first, its marked power of producing *hyperæmia*; and, secondly, its action on the *emotional mind* more than on the intellectual.

CIRCULATION.—First, let us study the hyperæmia of *Aurum*. We find this in every part of the body upon which the drug acts. It affects the HEART, causing increased activity of that viscus, as shown by increased force of the heart-stroke, just as you find in pure cardiac hypertrophy without

dilatation. As a result of this increased action, there is enlargement and secondarily, actual hypertrophy of the heart. Consecutive to this trouble, you will have a list of symptoms that are very characteristic. *The lungs are too full of blood or hyperæmic, so that the patient on attempting to walk up hill or to use any little exertion, feels as though there were a crushing weight under the sternum. He feels that if he did not stop walking, the blood would burst through the chest. Aurum relieves this kind of a case very nicely.* According to Kafka, *Aurum Muriaticum* is here preferable to *Aurum Metallicum*.

This is very similar to *Ammonium Carb.*, which has a similar sensation of crushing weight on the sternum, but *more tendency to somnolence and venous fulness* than has *Aurum*.

Owing to this condition of the heart there is necessarily hyperæmia in other organs. We will find, for instance, this tendency to rush of blood to the HEAD aggravated by mental labor, because study always increases the amount of blood in the brain, if there is any tendency to cerebral congestion. There is a feeling of fulness in the head, accompanied by roaring in the ears. The head feels sore and bruised and the mind is confused. The FACE, in extreme cases of congestion, is rather bloated, and has a glassy look. Sparks or flashes of light before the EYES show pressure on the retinal vessels. Still further evidence of the hyperæmia in the eye, is revealed by the ophthalmoscope. You will find a sensation in the eye as though it were being pushed out, with a certain amount of tension there. Two errors of vision may be associated with these symptoms; either he sees double or he suffers from what is known as half-sight. Now, these symptoms are suggestive of *hyperæmia of the brain*, which may occur from various causes, among the most prominent being *overuse of the eyes or working in hot places*.

Like *Bryonia*, *Phosphorus* and *Belladonna*, glaucoma may suggest *Aurum*.

EYES.—In scrofulous ophthalmia, we will frequently find *Aurum* indicated, if there are present those *symptoms of congestion*. The blood-vessels are very much injected; pannus is present; *great vascularity* is a characteristic in these cases calling for *Aurum*. In addition, you will find profuse, scalding lachrymation. The eyes are very sensitive to touch.

Aurum may be used in cases of syphilitic iritis, when the eye is decidedly worse from touch. There is a very characteristic *soreness around the eye, as if in the bones*. It is especially indicated in syphilitic cases, after the abuse of *Mercury*.

In retinal congestion, you should compare with *Aurum* : *Belladonna*, *Glonoïn* and *Sulphur*.

In syphilitic iritis, with that sore, bruised sensation around the eyes, compare *Asafetida*. This remedy, however, has it in a *less degree*. You may also compare here, *Mercurius Corrosivus* and *Nitric Acid*.

The NOSE, too, is congested and has a *red, knobby tip*, greatly disfiguring the face. This may exist as a sequel to the long indulgence in Alcohol or it may be found in children, as a symptom of scrofula. If the latter is the case, it is often accompanied by the characteristic *catarrh*, for which *Aurum* is the remedy.

In nasal catarrh or czena, *the nostrils are sore and cracked*. There is a fetid nasal discharge, often accompanied by caries of the nasal bones. There is ulceration of the soft parts, with perforation of the nasal septum. It is *especially indicated in cases of scrofulous or mercurio-syphilitic origin*.

The *Aurum* EAR symptoms are not very numerous, but they are suggestive. The ears are congested, and you will find roaring in the ears, as I have suggested a few moments ago. Further than this, you will find *great sensitiveness to noises*. Now, it is sometimes indicated in catarrh of the middle ear. In these cases, you will note a fetid otorrhœa. In addition to this, you will very likely find the membrana tympani seriously damaged. The external auditory meatus and the mastoid process of the temporal bone become affected by direct spread of the disease. There are boring pains in the mastoid process. The trouble may progress to caries. I have already shown you illustration of the effect of *Aurum* on the bones. You have noticed that it is indicated in iritis with pains in the bones around the orbits, and you know also that it affects the nasal bones, producing caries there.

In caries of the mastoid process, *Nitric Acid* is the nearest ally to *Aurum Metallicum*.

For simple soreness or inflammation, beginning in the mastoid cells, *Capsicum* has won some laurels, but for caries of this process, *Aurum*, *Silicea* and *Nitric Acid* are the best remedies.

Aurum has some THROAT symptoms. The tonsils are apt to be red and swollen, and the parotid gland on the affected side feels sore, as if contused. The hard palate may be carious. With all these, there is a *mercurial or syphilitic history*. I have dwelt on these symptoms, because they are those which *Aurum* has most frequently removed.

Returning to the circulatory disturbances of *Aurum*, we find a hyperæmia of the KIDNEYS. This is shown in the beginning by simple increase in the amount of urine passed. By and by, the kidneys begin to undergo fatty degeneration. The urine then grows scanty and albuminous or there may be granular or cirrlosed kidney. *Aurum* will not do any good in these cases, unless the renal trouble is *secondary to some heart affection*. The nearest remedy, pathologically, to *Aurum* in granular kidney is *Plumbum*.

We find, too, that the MALE GENITAL ORGANS are affected by this hyperæmia and there is a strong tendency to erections and lasciviousness. The unfortunate victim may also suffer a lot from the effects of spermatorrhœa, sexual excesses, as well as onanism; and later on, partly from too much indulgence in wine and women and partly from syphilis, he may prematurely develop complete impotency or total loss of manhood. The testicles too become inflamed, particularly *the right*; and *Aurum* is *especially suited to chronic orchitis*, particularly when the *right* testicle is affected.

As another sequel to this effect of *Aurum*, we find hepatic congestion. The LIVER is swollen, consecutive to cardiac disease. This hyperæmia is associated with burning and cutting in the right hypochondrium. As the hyperæmia continues, the liver becomes cirrlosed or else undergoes fatty degeneration. Ascites appears. The stools are of a grayish or ashy-white color from defective secretion of bile, and we will have here, as in almost all ailments in which *Aurum* is the remedy, a peculiar state of the emotional mind, *a melancholy* or *a low-spiritedness*, which I shall describe to you presently.

The LUNGS are also hyperæmic. There is great oppression of the chest, which is worse at night, particularly in the first part of the night; it is worse from prolonged exercise or from prolonged walking. The face may be purple. In extreme cases, syncope may take place.

On the FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS, we find *Aurum* acting powerfully, causing congestion of the uterus. The uterus becomes prolapsed from its *great weight*. *It is enlarged from chronic congestion*. This is the form of prolapsus which *Aurum* will cure, and no other. The ordinary remedies for prolapsus, such as *Lilium* or *Nux Vomica*, cannot relieve this case, because the prolapsus is not the main characteristic. The cause of the prolapsus is *the weight of the organ* and not the relaxation of the ligaments or weakness of the general system.

There is another *Salt of Gold*, which has been successfully substituted

for *Aurum Metallicum* in these cases, and that is *Aurum Muriaticum Natronatum*. This has been used in the *second* and *third* potencies for prolapsed and indurated uterus.

MIND.—*Aurum* has some *very characteristic mental symptoms*. In almost all cases in which it is the *similimum*, there is present a *melancholy* with disposition to weep or with a feeling of self-condemnation, as if he was not fit to live. This feeling of self-condemnation or worthlessness may amount to despair, sometimes even taking the form of religious mania. He prays all the time. He is sure that he is going to be condemned to the lower regions. He has suicidal thoughts, even if he does not make actual attempts at suicide. With all these there is a *great deal of mental anguish associated with præcordial distress*, by which I mean distressed feeling referred to the cardiac region. In addition to the melancholy, *Aurum* also produces *weakness of the memory*. *Decided anger* may also be characteristic of this remedy. Any contradiction or dispute excites the patient furiously. He becomes red in the face and his pugnacity is aroused. Mental labor becomes irksome to the patient. He is very apt to suffer from headaches, which are of a congestive character, as has already been described.

The action of *Aurum* on the BONES, I can dismiss in a very few words, as much of it I have already given you. It is useful in *caries of the cranial bones*, and of the bones about the nose and palate, particularly after the *abuse of Mercury*, whether the case be syphilitic or not.

LECTURE LVIII.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM—THE PREPARATIONS OF SILVER

ARGENTUM NITRICUM

Argentum Nitr. { *Arsenicum, Nitric Acid,*
Plumbum, Cuprum,
Zincum

> *Natrum Mur.*

NERVOUS SYSTEM & MIND.—*Argentum Nitricum* or the *Nitrate of Silver*, in its action on the BRAIN and SPINE furnishes us with a list of symptoms that will lead to the use of this remedy in many forms of nervous diseases—from simple nervous debility to full-fledged locomotor ataxia or paralysis. Among the anomalous sensations which it causes are the following, which are *characteristic* of the drug: A very common general symptom, which may be present in the headache, ovarian affections and in many other diseases, is this—*a feeling, as if the body or some part of the body were expanding*. In the case of headache, the patient has a sensation, as if the head were enormously large. Sometimes, with the ovarian pains, the patient says that she feels, as if there were immense swelling in the side affected, and yet an examination shows no enlargement of the painful organ. We find this symptom under several other drugs, but *very prominently* under *Argentum Nitricum*, however. Again *vertigo* is *almost always present when it is the remedy*. This vertigo is associated with general debility and trembling from nervous weakness. The patient reels and staggers, as if he were intoxicated. The vertigo is so severe at times that he becomes momentarily blind in association with mental confusion, buzzing in the ears, nausea and trembling. The patient suffers from mental anxiety. He is very impulsive. He must be always busy and yet he accomplishes nothing. He is subject to frequent errors of perception. He hurries restlessly about to fulfil an engagement, thinking that he will be too late, when, in reality, he has an hour or so more than is necessary. In some cases, there is profound melancholy. He imagines, if left alone he will die; full of apprehension that he has some incurable disease of the brain. He constantly makes mistakes as to his estimation of distances. For instance,

when walking in the street, *he dreads to pass a street corner*, because the corner of the house seems to project and he is afraid that he will run against it. All these errors are traceable to *imperfect co-ordination of muscles*. This last is *no imaginary symptom*; it has been met with a number of times, and it has been actually cured by *Argentum Nitricum*.

This *defective co-ordination of muscles* is a prominent symptom in the disease known as locomotor ataxia, for the treatment of which Allopaths have long employed *Argentum Nitricum* as a most valuable remedy. We may also use it when the following symptoms are present: The patient staggers in the dark or reels when his eyes are closed. The legs are weak and the calves feel bruised, as after a long journey. There is a feeling of soreness in the lumbo-sacral region; also pain in the small of the back, very severe when rising from a sitting posture, but rather relieved by walking. *Zincum* is also better from walking and worse from sitting. The *difference between the two remedies* is, that *Argentum* has *pain when rising*. Sometimes there is pain in the sacro-iliac synchondroses, a feeling as if the bones were loose there. Here it is similar to *Æsculus Hippocastanum*. Another symptom—which I would like to specialize—is *trembling of the hands, which causes the patient to drop things*. He is very nervous at night. When he does sleep, he has all sorts of horrible dreams. These nervous symptoms are *especially worse at 11 A.M.* So you see that *Sulphur* is not the only remedy that has this 11 A.M. aggravation.

You will at once see the resemblances between *Argentum Nitricum*, *Kali Bromatum* and *Natrum Muriaticum*. That trembling weakness, with palpitation, is the exact counterpart of the *Natrum Muriaticum* condition, while this fearful and apprehensive mood, this imagining that he cannot pass a certain point, reminds you of *Kali Bromatum*.

But there are less severe symptoms that will also call for *Argentum Nitricum*, and one of them is what we may call *functional paralysis*, such as follows exhausting diseases—post-diphtheritic paralysis, for example. *Gelsemium* is here a concordant remedy of *Argentum Nitricum*.

Other nervous affections, for which we may use *Argentum Nitricum*, are the following: It is *one of the best remedies we have for hemi-crania*. This is not a simple neuralgia. It is a deep-seated neurotic disease, and by some is supposed to be of epileptic nature. It comes periodically; for its relief the remedy under consideration is *one of the best*. There is frequently boring pain in the head, which is worse in the left frontal eminence. This boring is relieved by tight bandaging

of the head, hence the wearing of a tight-fitting silk hat relieves. It is excited by any mental emotion of an unpleasant kind, or by anything that depreciates the nervous system—as loss of animal fluids, loss of sleep or mental strain. Sometimes, the pains become so severe that the patient loses his consciousness. The paroxysms frequently culminate in vomiting of bile or sour fluid.

There is another form of headache which is *mostly neuralgic*, and for which *Argentum Nitricum* is the remedy. *The bones of the head feel, as if they were separating, or the head feels, as if it were enormously large.* The pains about the head increase to such a degree that the patient almost loses her senses. These attacks end in vomiting, probably to recur once more within a few minutes or an hour.

We also find *Argentum Nitricum* indicated in *prosopalgia*, particularly *when the infra-orbital branches of the fifth pair and the nerves going to the teeth are affected.* *The pain is very intense and at its height is accompanied by unpleasant sour taste in the mouth.* The pains are of the same character as those already described for the hemicrania. I do not believe that this sour taste in the mouth is of gastric origin, but I think that it is due to some abnormality or disturbance in the gustatory nerves. The face, in almost all these cases, is pale and sunken, rather sallow than pure pale, and in extreme cases, when the blood is very much affected, the surface of the body is of a dark, muddy, leaden hue.

We also find *Argentum Nitricum* indicated in that troublesome disease, *gastralgia*, a *neurosis* of the stomach. It is *especially indicated in delicate nervous women.* The *gastralgia* is excited by any emotion, by loss of sleep, and frequently at the catamenial period. There is a feeling in the stomach as though there were a lump there. This is sometimes accompanied by gnawing, ulcerative pain, referred to the pit of the stomach. From this spot, pains radiate in every direction. These pains seem to increase and decrease gradually, just as under *Stannum*. With this, there is apt to be intense spasm of the muscles of the chest. The patient cannot bear to have a handkerchief approach the mouth, as it would cause dyspnœa. The patient cannot bear the least food, because it makes this pain worse. Sometimes, the pain is relieved by bending double and pressing the hand firmly into the stomach. *The paroxysms end with vomiting of glairy mucus,* which can be drawn into strings, or what is more common, *they are accompanied with enormous accumulation of wind.* The patient for a long time cannot belch, but when he does succeed in so doing, the

flatus comes in an enormous volume. This is often accompanied with a general tremor and a nervous feeling, or by a sensation, as if the head were being squeezed in a vise.

The nearest ally to *Argentum Nitricum* here is *Bismuth*, which is indicated in *pure nervous gastralgia*. The main distinction between it and *Argentum Nitricum* is in the vomiting. Just as soon as food touches the stomach, it is ejected.

Another nervous disease in which *Argentum Nitricum* is indicated is *epilepsy*. The strong indicating symptom for *Silver Nitrate* is this: *For days or hours before an attack the pupils are dilated. After the attack, the patient is very restless and has trembling of the hands. It is 'especially indicated' in epilepsy caused by fright or in that which comes on during menstruation.*

It may also be used for puerperal convulsions, when *between the attacks, the patient is very restless and tossing about, now on one side and now on the other.*

Nitrate of Silver is also indicated in *angina pectoris*. The patient complains of intense pain in the chest and about the heart. He can hardly breathe. Besides, it is called for *palpitation*, when it is *ameliorated by pressure with the hand.*

We also find it indicated in *pure nervous asthma*. There are present spasms of the respiratory muscles. It is marked with *dyspnea, worse in a crowded room.*

EYES.—Leaving now the action of *Argentum Nitricum* on the nervous system, we come to its use in inflammations and ulcerations. First of all, under this head, we will consider it in diseases of the EYES. *Nitrate of Silver* cures *purulent ophthalmia*, and by this term I mean *any inflammation of the lids or eyes which develops ulceration or pus. This pus is thick, yellowish and bland.* It is useful in *ophthalmia neonatorum*, when the *pus* is of the character just mentioned and is profuse. *Especially it is called for after the failure of Pulsatilla or one of the Mercuries.* You may also use it for the *purulent ophthalmia of adults, with pus of this character.* Like *Pulsatilla*, the symptoms are relieved in the open air and become intolerable in the warm room.

In *purulent ophthalmia*, *Pulsatilla* stands very closely allied to *Argentum Nitricum*. You will notice that both have profuse, thick, bland, purulent discharge, and both have relief from cool open air. It has been determined clinically that when *Argentum Nitricum* ceases to act, a dose of *Pulsatilla* interpolated, helps.

You may also use *Argentum Nitricum* in *blepharitis*, when there are *thick crusts on the lids*, *suppuration and induration of tissues*. Even the cornea has become affected by the continued inflammation. *The heat of the fire makes the patient a great deal worse*. This symptom you will also find under *Mercurius*.

Granular conjunctivitis also calls for *Argentum Nitricum*. The conjunctiva is almost scarlet, and there is *profuse muco-purulent discharge*.

Rhus Tox. is very similar to *Argentum Nitricum*, but it has *more spasmodic symptoms*. There is spasmodic closure of the eye-lids, and, when you force them open, hot, scalding tears gush forth, and these cause pimples around the inflamed eyes.

Euphrasia is similar in granular lids. It differs from *Argentum Nitricum* in this: The purulent discharge is *excoriating*, and there is, in addition, *excoriating lachrymation*.

Kreosotum may be used in inflammation of the eye-lids, whether in the infant or in the adult. There is a discharge of *hot, scalding tears* from the eyes, occurring *early in the morning*.

Argentum Nitricum may be useful in asthenopia from want of accommodation. Even the coarsest kind of work strains the eyes.

Coming now to the mucous membrane of the MOUTH and THROAT, we find *Argentum Nitricum* producing a *dark-red appearance of the fauces*. Thick mucus collects in the throat and the patient complains of a sensation as of a splinter there. With all these, there may be ulceration. The cause may be *Mercury*, syphilis or scrofula. The papillæ of the tongue are elevated. The gums are tender and bleed readily, but are *very seldom swollen*, thus giving you a distinction between it and *Mercurius*. There is often the sensation as of a splinter in the throat, like *Nitric Acid*, *Alumina*, etc.

The LARYNX suffers from the action of *Argentum Nitricum*. There is muco-purulent sputum, seeming to come from the posterior wall of the larynx. There is also marked hoarseness and sometimes, even total loss of voice. Singers frequently complain of a feeling, as if there were something clogging the vocal organs.

Manganum is similar to *Nitrate of Silver*, causing laryngeal symptoms, particularly in *anæmic or tubercular patients*. The hoarseness is usually worse in the morning and grows better as they succeed in hawking up lumps of mucus. The *Manganum* patient has *cough from loud reading*, with painful dryness and roughness of the larynx. The cough is usually *relieved by lying down*.

Selenium is also similar to *Argentum Nitricum*.

Paris Quadrifolia is a neglected drug in laryngeal affections. We find it indicated when expectoration is noticed mostly in the morning and when it is green and tenacious.

UTERUS.—*Nitrate of Silver* may be used in ulceration of the cervix of the uterus, when it is enlarged and indurated, with copious yellow, corroding leucorrhœa and frequent bleeding from the points of ulceration.

Next, I would refer you to the action of *Argentum Nitricum* on the KIDNEYS, because little attention is paid to this action of the drug. I think that it was Dr. Preston of Norristown, who used the drug mostly in such cases. He gave it very frequently in nephralgia from congestion of the kidneys or from passage of calculi. The face is of a rather dark hue and has a dried-up look; there is dull aching across the small of the back and also over the region of the bladder. The urine burns while passing and the urethra, feels as if swollen. There is sudden urging to urinate. The urine is dark and contains blood, or else a deposit of renal epithelium and uric acid. It is especially useful when *Cantharis*, which it resembles, fails.

Nitric Acid is to be thought of for urinary calculi, when the urine contains *oxalic acid* and when that substance is the principal ingredient of the stone.

ABDOMEN.—Lastly, I have to speak of the action of *Argentum Nitricum* on the BOWELS. Here it is very similar to *Arsenic*. The stools are green and shreddy and consist of blood, slime and epithelium. This is often associated with the discharge of a great deal of flatus and is often provoked by the use of sugar. Especially is it indicated when diarrhœa follows any excitement, such as fright, the anticipation of some ordeal or when the imagination has been played upon. The bowels are apt to move as soon as the least food or drink is taken.

In cholera infantum, it is indicated in children who are thin and dried-up, looking almost like mummies. The legs are apparently nothing but skin and bones. The stools are green and slimy, with noisy flatus, and are worse at night. In addition to this, in some cases you will notice yellow stools turning green on standing. Here it will impinge upon *Rheum*, another important diarrhœic remedy.

Natrum Mur. is the proper remedy to antidote the abuse of *Argentum Nitricum*, or the after-effects of cauterizing by the crude drug.

ARGENTUM METALLICUM

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—*Argentum Metallicum* produces spasms, which simulate those of epilepsy. The attacks are followed by *delirious rage*. *The patient jumps about and tries to strike those near him.*

It produces *spasmodic pain in various parts of the body*; thus, it gives rise to pain in the head, which *gradually increases*, and, *after reaching its acme, suddenly ceases*. This pain is usually on the *left side* and is often associated with vertigo. The patient is extremely forgetful. The heart muscle sympathizes in these neuralgic pains. Thus, there will be *spasmodic twitching of the heart muscle, particularly when the patient is lying on his back.*

Now, the debility which naturally follows is very easily understood if you remember one quality of *Argentum Metallicum*, and that is its action upon the JOINTS. It has *a particular affinity for the cartilages of the joints*. Thus, we find general debility, with bruised feeling in the small of the back from weakness of the spine, and general weariness forcing the patient to lie down to obtain rest. The *knees* are particularly weak. There will be, not a true articular rheumatism, but rather an arthralgia, with pains of the same character as those of the head. All these symptoms are common enough. We find them in *nervous, hysterical women* and *in men after loss of vital fluids, particularly semen.*

Argentum Metallicum acts upon the mucous membrane of the THROAT and LARYNX. It produces in the larynx a copious exudation of pure mucus, which is neither purulent nor serous, but *looking exactly like boiled starch*. It is associated with burning and rawness in the larynx, which rawness and burning are excited by talking and protracted use of the voice. The mucus is easily expectorated.

OVARY.—*Argentum Metallicum* acts upon the *left* OVARY, causing pain in that organ, and, sometimes, a feeling as though the ovary were growing large (*Argentum Nitricum* causes a corresponding sensation in the *right ovary*). This is a purely *subjective* sensation. Associated with this bruised pain, there is often a prolapsed uterus.

LECTURE LIX.

THE NOBLE METALS (*contd.*)

PLATINA

Platina	{	MENTAL symptoms— <i>Bell., Pallad., Phos., Lyc.</i>
		NERVOUS SYSTEM— <i>Bell., Helon., Stamm., Plumb.</i>
	{	SEXUAL ORGANS { <i>Pallad., Arg. Met., Helonius,</i> <i>Puls., Phos., Aurum</i>

The action of *Platinum* or *Platina* is to be studied under three headings, namely : *The mental symptoms, its action on the nervous system in general, and its effects on the sexual organs* of both the male and female.

MIND.—The *Platina* patient is rather *haughty and proud, egotistical. She seems to look down upon everybody and everything as beneath her.* There is often accompanying this mental condition a peculiarity of vision ; *objects look smaller to her than natural.* *Platina* also produces an excitation of the mind and of the whole nervous system ; things seem horrible to her. In her imagination she sees ghosts, demons, etc. Here it resembles *Kali Bromatum* and *Hyoscyamus*, both of which have this symptom. Everything seems strange to the patient. When she enters her own home, objects appear strange to her ; she does not know where she is. At other times, the patient is decidedly melancholic. She thinks that death is near at hand and she fears it, very much as we found under *Arsenic* and *Aconite*. *Aconite predicts the hour or time of death*, but otherwise the two drugs differ immeasurably. She may have a decidedly hysterical mood, with alternation of attacks of laughing and crying, especially when these are respectively *inappropriate*.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—Now, these *mental symptoms seem to depend upon excitement in the sexual sphere.* The genitals, particularly those of the female, are *acutely sensitive.* There is constant titillation or tingling in the sexual organs, internally and externally. This excites the unfortunate victim to such a degree as to produce that horrible disease known as nymphomania. The patient seems to have the strength of a giant. She wishes to embrace everybody. These nymphomaniacal symptoms are

accompanied by prolapsus with induration of the UTERUS, just like *Aurum*. The OVARIES are very sensitive, and are the seat of burning pains. *Platina* has even succeeded in curing ovaritis when *pus* has formed, and *Hepar* and *Lachesis* have been insufficient to effect its evacuation. The menses are too early and too profuse, and consist of *dark, stringy, clotted blood*. They are accompanied by spasms, or by painful bearing-down in the uterine region. Now, these spasms of *Platina* are quite frequently met with in hysterical subjects. They consist of a sort of tetanic rigidity with trismus, and this alternates with dyspnœa.

When, as will sometimes happen, nymphomania occurs *as the result of worms escaping into the vagina* and there exciting irritation, *Caladium* is the remedy.

This menstrual flow of *Platina* brings to mind two or three other remedies, which are here deserving of mention. *Crocus* has a dark or black, clotted flow, with or without miscarriage, and associated with a sensation, as if there were *something moving around in the abdomen*.

Chamomilla has profuse, dark, clotted menstrual flow, but *its mental symptoms are different* from those of *Platina*.

Millefolium and *Sabina* have *bright-red, partly-clotted blood*.

Belladonna, like *Platina*, has a sensation in the forehead, as if all would come out; face burning red; bearing-down in the uterus, etc.; but in *Belladonna* the pains come and go suddenly, and the flow is *bright-red*, or if *dark-red*, it is *offensive in odor*.

Lycopodium is the nearest analogue in the egotistic state of mind.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—The *Platina* patient often suffers from *neuralgia* in various parts of the body. These neuralgias are very easily studied on account of their well-marked characteristic symptoms. *The pains are of a cramping character*, and cause *numbness and tingling in the parts affected*. You will find them frequently in the head. There will be pain at the root of the nose, as though the part were squeezed in a vise, and this is followed by tingling and numbness, which will indicate to you that it is in *the course of the nerves* that this symptom lies. The pains increase gradually, and decrease just as gradually as they came, as you will find under *Stannum*.

Now, in these neuralgic symptoms, the nearest remedy we have to *Platina* is *Belladonna*. In both remedies, there is decided congestion of the head, with bright-red face and delirium, but *the gradually-increasing and just as gradually-decreasing pains distinguish Platina from Belladonna*,

Capsicum is suited to patients of *lax fibre*, who suffer from burning, pungent pain in the face, *worse from the slightest draught of air*, whether warm or cold.

Verbascum is indicated in prosopalgia, when there is *a numbing, crushing as with tongs in the painful parts, worse from talking, sneezing, change of temperature, and daily from 9 A. M. to 4 P. M.* It is at times associated with numbness.

Gnaphalium has *neuralgia alternating with numbness, especially in the lower limbs.*

Arsenicum has prosopalgia, with *darting, needle-like, burning pains.*

MALE GENITAL ORGANS.—I have yet a few words to say about the action of *Platina* on the male system generally. We find it indicated for *the ill-effects of prepubic masturbation.* It is called for by *melancholy and the sheepish look that the children have.* Also when, as a result of this unnatural vice, *spasms of an epileptiform character appear.* The youth has hollow eyes and yellow skin. During the attack the face is pale and sunken; in fact, it may be so at all times. Consciousness is not often lost. *The limbs are usually drawn up and spread apart.*

It may also be used for *spasms during labor.* Teething children may require *Platina* when they are *anæmic and pale*; the jaws are locked, and *after the spell the child lies on its back with flexed legs and knees widely separated.* The spasms, both in adults and children, *alternate* between convulsive action and opisthotonos.

Platina may also be used in hysterical spasm or spasms caused by nervous excitement, when they are *preceded or followed by constriction of the œsophagus and respiratory embarrassment*, a sort of asthma, in other words. There is *sudden arrest of breathing when walking against the wind.* In this last symptom, it is similar to *Calcarea Ostrearum* and *Arsenicum.* *Moschus* is also similar to it in hysteria.

ABDOMEN.—In its abdominal symptoms, *Platina* very much resembles *Plumbum*, and it has been *used very successfully for the cure of the well-known colic* produced by the latter remedy. Like *Plumbum*, *Platina* produces a constipation from inertia of the bowels. It is attended with frequent unsuccessful urging to stool. The stools when passed seem to be like *putty or glue, and adhere tenaciously to the anus.* It has been *highly recommended for the constipation of emigrants.*

Platinum Mur. or the *Chloride of Platinum* has only one symptom that I care to mention, and that is *caries of the tarsus.* You may use it in syphilitic cases or after the abuse of *Mercury.*

Platina has some further action on the FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS, as I have already intimated. It is useful in cases of indurated and prolapsed UTERUS, associated with continual pressure in the groins and back; the affected parts are painfully sensitive to touch. The patient exhibits *sensitiveness, even vaginismus, during coitus*.

In indurated uterus, compare *Sepia*, *Aurum* (which has more *suicidal mania*), *Argentum Nitricum* and *Helonias*.

For *sensitiveness to coitus*, compare *Sepia*, *Belladonna* (from *dry vagina*), *Kreosote* (when followed by *bloody flow*), *Ferrum*, *Natrum Mur.*, *Apis* (when associated with *stinging in the ovaries*), *Thuja*, etc.

PALLADIUM

Palladium is chemically and symptomatically nearer to *Platina*. It is of use principally for its action on the FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS. Its characteristic *mental symptoms* seem to find origin in the *sexual symptoms*, and form with the latter, a useful and precise group for practical use.

MIND.—The patient is inclined to weep. She suffers from mental excitement, particularly in company. She always has *an aggravation of her symptoms, the day following an evening's entertainment*. She is easily put out of humor, and is then inclined to use pretty strong language. She imagines herself very much neglected, and as she attaches great importance to the good opinion of others, this annoys her very much. The *Platina* woman is very different. She is *egotistical* in another form. Under *Palladium*, *pride is easily wounded*. In *Platina*, the patient is *haughty and egotistical*; she looks down on others as not being good enough for her.

HEAD.—*Palladium* has a very characteristic headache, which makes the patient very irritable. It extends across the top of the head from ear to ear. The face is *sallow*, with blue rings around the eyes. There are also nausea, usually worse in the evening and very acid eructations. The bowels are constipated, the stools often being *whitish* in color.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—We come now to the *special uterine symptoms* of *Palladium*, and these we find quite numerous. They are as follows: Soreness in the abdomen with downward pressure, a very common symptom in uterine diseases; pain in the uterus and bladder after any exertion during the day; knife-like cutting pains in the uterus, which are relieved after stool; constant tired feeling in the small of the back; she is so tired that she actually reels; she feels drowsy; she complains that she feels

sore and bruised all over; heaviness as from lead, deeply seated in the pelvis, worse from any exertion and worse when standing; walking is much less irksome to her than is standing; lying on the left side relieves; swelling in the region of the right OVARY, with shooting pains from navel into the pelvis, and with this there is bearing-down, relieved by rubbing. *Jelly-like leucorrhœa*. These local symptoms, together with those of the mind, make up the complete *Palladium* picture.

Argentum Metallicum, like *Palladium*, has affections of the ovaries and uterus. It is useful in prolapsus uteri, when accompanied by symptoms of the left ovary. *The special characteristic sensation in Argentum Metallicum is a feeling, as though the left ovary were growing enormously large.*

Still another drug is *Lilium Tigrinum*. This resembles *Palladium* and *Platinum* both, and you will have to keep these three remedies together in your mind. They all have irritability, easily angered, and things don't go right, but only *Palladium* has this *over-sensitiveness to offence*, and only *Platina* has *hauteur*.

Helonias is also similar to *Palladium*, in its irritability, soreness and, above all, a *feeling of tiredness*.

ALUMINA

Alumina ↓ Bryonia	{	<i>Puls.</i> (CHLOROSIS, ozæna), <i>Calc. Ostr.</i> (fears of being crazy), <i>Lach.</i> (worse on awaking), <i>Sepia</i> .	{	BLOOD
		<i>Plumbum</i> (colic), <i>Arg. N.</i> , <i>Nux V.</i> , <i>Sulph.</i> (SPINE), <i>Mercurius</i> (bubo). <i>Bry.</i> , <i>Cham.</i> (STOMACH), <i>Ruta</i> , <i>Con.</i> , <i>Natr. M.</i> , <i>Sep.</i> , <i>Graph.</i> , <i>Zinc</i>		NERVES
				MUCOUS MEM- BRANES
				GLANDS
				STOMACH, LIVER AND BOWELS
				GENITALS
				LARYNX
				SKIN
			EYES	
			< <i>Cham.</i>	
			< <i>Bry.</i>	

Alumina or the *Oxide of Aluminium*, is a form of pure *clay* and is known as *Argilla*. According to Hering, the symptoms which Hartlaub obtained are not pure, because he simply washed his preparation of *clay*, while Dr. Hahnemann subjected his to a red heat,

You will notice by the table on the board that I have placed *Bryonia* as the COMPLEMENT of *Alumina*. This is particularly true of the gastric symptoms. These drugs follow each other well in gastro-enteric affections. *Bryonia*, also acts as an ANTIDOTE to *Alumina*, as does also *Chamomilla*. I have placed several of the concordant remedies with a few words in parenthesis to indicate the points of resemblance. Thus, *Pulsatilla* is marked by chlorosis and ozæna, showing that in these two affections particularly, *Pulsatilla* is CONCORDANT with *Alumina*. Then you notice that *Plumbum* is similar to it in colic, and *Nux Vomica* and *Sulphur* in spinal affections, etc.

Alumina acts best in aged persons of spare habits, who are rather wrinkled and dried-up looking, or in girls at puberty, especially if they are chlorotic, and also in delicate or scrofulous children, particularly children who have been artificially fed—that is, nourished by the many varieties of baby foods, with which the market is glutted. Such children are weak and wrinkled, and their nutrition is decidedly defective. The bowels are inactive; this constipation is characteristic. There is a great deal of difficulty in voiding the stool even though the fæces be soft, showing you at once that the inactivity of the bowels is the main influence at work in its causation. Here, it is like *Bryonia*, excepting that the latter has more hardness and dryness of the fæcal matter. The child suffers from ozæna or chronic nasal catarrh, with a great deal of dryness of the nose. This you know by dry sniffing sound, which the child makes in breathing through its nose. The child, too, when teething, may suffer from strabismus; this comes from weakness of the internal rectus muscle of the affected eye. This symptom is sometimes curable by medicine, and when it is so, this method is preferable to any surgical procedure. Sometimes, it follows worms. Then *Cina* is the remedy, when it comes from brain irritation, *Belladonna* is the remedy; and think of *Cyclamen* when it arises from menstrual or gastric irregularities.

MIND.—The *Alumina* patient is very low-spirited and inclined to weep, like *Pulsatilla*, and this low-spiritedness is worse on awaking, here resembling *Kali Phos.*, *Lachesis*, *Lycopodium*, *Phosphoric Acid*, *Pulsatilla*, *Sepia*, etc. At other times, you will find the patient troubled with an apprehensive state of mind, a fear that he will go crazy, and this is an exact counterpart of *Calcarea Ostrearum*, *Iodine*, etc. This shows you the irritable state of brain-fibre. Another peculiarity that may be present, particularly in hysteria, is suicidal tendency when the patient sees blood or a knife, or something of that kind.

Men in whom *Alumina* is useful are *hypochondriacal*. There is a great deal of lassitude and indifference to labor or work. An hour seems to them half a day. They are exceedingly peevish and fretful; and here you will find *Alumina* rivalling *Nux Vomica* and *Bryonia*.

BLOOD.—Now, on the right side of the board, you will notice several headings, under which I propose to consider *Alumina*. First, what changes are made in the BLOOD by *Alumina*? I cannot tell you exactly how it alters the blood, yet there are diseases of the blood to which it is applicable, and it is convenient to bring these to your notice here. We find it indicated in *anaemia* and also in *chlorosis*, especially in *young girls at puberty*, when *the menses are too pale and scanty*, and *there is an abnormal craving for certain indigestible articles*, such as slate pencils, chalk, charcoal, burnt clay, white-wash, etc. The leucorrhœa to which they are subject is usually *transparent*, and *quite ropy and tenacious*, or else is composed of *yellowish mucus*, which is *profuse, sometimes running down the limbs to the feet*. This exhausts them very much, because it is rich in albumen. With these symptoms, you will almost always find the *mental states* that I have given you.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—Now, in nervous affections. *Alumina* has been used in *nervous affections of a very grave character*. Bœnninghausen used the metal *Aluminium* for the following symptoms in that dreaded disease, *locomotor ataxia*: Frequent dizziness: objects turn in a circle; ptosis, diplopia or strabismus; inability to walk in the dark or with the eyes closed without staggering; feels, as if walking on cushions. There is formication, or sensation as from creeping of ants in the back and legs. The nates go to sleep when sitting. The heels become numb when walking. A feeling in the face as though it was covered with cobwebs, or as though the white of an egg had dried on it. Pain in the back, as though a hot iron were thrust into the spine. These are the symptoms indicating *Alumina*, and these are the symptoms which led Bœnninghausen to use *Aluminium*, and enabled him to cure four cases of the disease.

Next, the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. *Alumina is a unique drug here*. It acts in a limited but very well-described class of cases. It causes unmistakable *dryness of the mucous surfaces*. If you keep that fact in mind, you can explain all the symptoms which it causes. You will have at once *the key* to its dyspepsia, nasal catarrh, sore-throat and constipation. There is dryness of the mucous membranes. After a while, there is formation of mucus, which is thick, yellow and very difficult of detachment. Let me show you a few illustrations of this. In the

EYES, for instance, it will be indicated in *blepharitis* particularly, with *great dryness of the conjunctivæ*. The lids feel stiff and they crack—so dry are they. The nearest analogue here is *Graphites*, which has the same symptoms, only it has *more bleeding* than has *Alumina*.

Alumina is useful in *asthenopia* from *irritated conjunctiva*; also in granular lids and chronic *blepharitis*.

For dry eyes, Allen recommends, also, *Berberis*, *Natrum Carb.* and *Natrum Sulph.*

Eyes dry, on reading, *Argentum Nit.*, *Cina*, *Crocus* and *Natrum Mur.*

Drooping eye-lids, *Gelsemium*, *Nux Moschata*, *Sepia* and *Rhus Tox.*

Alumina also has loss of power over the internal rectus. Here it is like *Agaricus*, *Conium*, *Jaborandi*, *Natrum Mur.* and *Ruta*. According to Woodyat, *Natrum Mur.* is the best.

NOSE.—In nasal catarrh, you will find *Alumina* indicated in *children* with *great dryness of the nose*, *formation of scabs* and remotely, thick, tenacious yellow phlegm or mucus, which is difficult of removal.

The COUGH indicating *Alumina* is *dry and spasmodic*. It is worse in the morning when the patient coughs, until he detaches a small amount of tightly adherent mucus, which relieves for a while.

You will find it indicated in disease of the THROAT, in a relaxed condition of the mucous membrane, just that condition you meet with in clergymen's sore-throat. The throat is very dry on waking, with a husky, weak voice. It is dark-red and the uvula is elongated. The patient is better from hot drinks. Hoarseness appears worse in the morning, with a feeling as of a splinter in the throat when swallowing. This last symptom you will find also under *Argentum Nitricum*, *Hepar*, *Nitric Acid*, etc.

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—The mucous membrane of the STOMACH is dry, and, therefore, there is defective secretion of gastric juice. Here you will have the same dyspepsia as is curable with *Bryonia*. The distinctive symptoms for *Alumina* are these: There is a feeling of constriction along the œsophagus when swallowing food. The patient is *always worse from eating potatoes*; that is a good indication for *Alumina*. There is aversion to meat and craving for indigestible substances. The LIVER is sensitive to touch, and there are stitching pains in that organ, as under *Bryonia*. You will find the constipation with urging to stool already described, even though the stool be not dry and hard. Piles itch and burn, and are moist.

Next, we shall consider the action of *Alumina* on the GLANDS. Here

I have only one symptom for you, and that is the use of the drug in treating *buboes*. You may give it in gonorrhœal bubo, when there exists with it a yellowish gonorrhœal discharge, with burning and itching along the urethra, particularly at the meatus.

URINARY ORGANS.—*Alumina* is also useful in chronic cystitis, as well as, in the semi-paralytic condition of the BLADDER. Like *Aloes*, *Nux Vom.* and *Staphisagria*, the patient has to strain hard at stool in order to urinate; there is also very feeble flow of urine and much difficulty in voiding urine.

Lastly, the SKIN. *Alumina* acts here just as it does on the mucous membranes, producing dryness and harshness of the skin; as a consequence, we will find it indicated in *rough, dry eruptions*, which crack and may bleed, although not often, and which itch and burn intolerably, and are worse in the warmth of the bed.

You will recall here that *Argentum Nitricum*, *Nux Vomica* and *Sulphur* are similar to *Alumina* in spinal affections.

You will find *Mercurius* the most similar remedy.

Alumina has been used as an ANTIDOTE to the colic caused by *Plumbum*.

LECTURE LX.

MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

PLUMBUM METALLICUM

Plumbum { *Belladonna, China, Cuprum,*
 { *Nux Vomica, Platinum*

> { *Alumina*
 { *Opium*

The symptoms of *Plumbum* or *Lead*, may be studied from its main property, that is, its tendency to cause contraction of muscular fibre, both voluntary and involuntary. It will cause this contraction of muscles, and it will also cause contraction of the blood-vessels, because it affects the involuntary or non-striated muscular fibres. The first symptom that usually follows *lead-poisoning*—whether taken by the stomach in small doses, as in the case of drinking water impregnated with it, or whether by inhalation, as in the case of painters—is *lead colic*, and this consists of *horrible griping, crampy pains, with retraction of the abdominal walls*, making the abdomen *concave* rather than convex. There is understood to be spasm of the recti muscles; as these are contracted, of course they draw the abdominal walls in. Pain radiates in all directions, generally following the course of the nerves, sometimes causing delirium when extending to the brain, dyspnœa when involving the chest, retraction of the testicles when extending in that direction, and violent cramps in the legs when reaching the nerves there. With this colic there is obstinate constipation, and in some cases, even stercoraceous vomiting.

This colic is *antidoted* by *Alumen, Alumina, Arsenicum, Belladonna, Colocynth, Nux Vomica, Opium, Platina, Sulphuric Acid* or *Zincum*, and is *prevented* by *Alcohol*.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—Next the symptoms of *Plumbum*, that are of a paralytic character. The *first characteristic symptom* here is *wrist-drop*, from paralysis of the extensor muscles of the wrist. The *Plumbum* has *cured*, when it has arisen from other causes than *lead-poisoning*. This paralysis extends to other parts of the body, *always involving extensor muscles in*

preference to flexors. There appears on the border of the gums a *blue line*, known as the *gingival line* of *lead-poisoning*. It is caused by the *Sulphur* that exists in the tartar on the teeth combining with the *Lead* in the blood-vessels, and forming a deposit of insoluble *Sulphide of Lead*. As I have said, the paralysis extends and involves other parts of the body, and then it is characterized by *atrophy of the affected parts*, which is therefore due to true organic changes. Thus, you will find *Plumbum* indicated in *paralysis from diseases of the spinal cord*, when that nervous structure has undergone fatty degeneration or sclerosis.

Plumbum suits very nicely that disease known as *multiple cerebrospinal sclerosis*. It is indicated by this symptom—*tremor, followed by paralysis*.

We often find *Plumbum* indicated in *paralysis with contracture*.

Progressive muscular atrophy may also call for *Plumbum*.

Plumbum has frequently caused epilepsy. The characteristic symptoms which indicate it are *paralytic heaviness of the legs before the attack*, and *paralysis and prolonged snoring sleep afterwards*. It is especially indicated in *convulsions from cerebral sclerosis or tumor*.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—*Plumbum* tends to produce *non-development* of the UTERUS. We may, therefore, find it indicated in cases of *tendency to abortion*. The fœtus in utero increases in size, but the muscular fibres of the uterus do not develop in proportion, hence the uterus is no longer able to accommodate the growing fœtus and abortion ensues.

BRAIN.—Sometimes we find *Plumbum* indicated in delirium, very much like that of *Belladonna*. The patient bites and strikes at those near him. But it differs from that of *Belladonna* in this—*there is tremor of the head and hands*, and *yellow mucus collects about the mouth and teeth*. The delirium, moreover, *alternates with colic*, which is not the case in *Belladonna*.

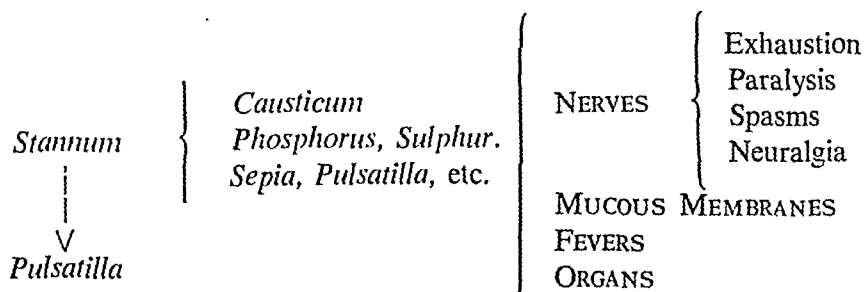
Other cerebral disturbances from *lead-poisoning* are not common, but still the following may be met with: *Insomnia*, severe headache, either occipital or frontal, with or without vertigo; noises in the ear; disordered vision; diplopia; amaurosis; contraction of the pharynx, though liquids are swallowed in gulps and greedily; mind weak, morose and sad; preceded by albuminous urine.

ABDOMEN.—In *constipation*, you may use *Plumbum*, when the retraction of the abdomen already mentioned is present, and when there is marked *spasm or contraction of the sphincter ani*. There is urging to stool, and the patient complains of a sensation as though *a string were drawing the anus up into the rectum*.

It may be mentioned in passing that, *Baryta Carbonica* has a colic with retraction of the umbilicus like *Lead*. *Thallium* has the same symptom as an accompaniment of *violent lancinating pains through the stomach and bowels, following each other rapidly like electric shocks*. This remedy has also relieved the fulgurating pains of locomotor ataxia.

URINARY ORGANS.—In its action on the KIDNEYS, *Plumbum* produces granular degeneration or cirrhosis of those organs. There is very little dropsy or albuminuria, but a marked *tendency to uræmia* and consequent convulsions.

STANNUM



Stannum is a drug that has not many symptoms; hence, it can be disposed of very quickly. Its COMPLEMENT is *Pulsatilla*.

MIND.—The *Stannum* patient is usually sad and lachrymose, just like *Pulsatilla*. Crying usually makes the patient worse. This *low-spiritedness* is found in *the lung troubles*, for which *Stannum* is your remedy. This is rather different from the usual mental state of the consumptives, who, as you all know, are generally hopeful, almost to the last hour of life. *Stannum* is *particularly indicated* when they are *low-spirited*, hence it is rarely indicated in true tuberculosis. The woman for whom *Stannum* is indicated is also *nervous and weak*. So nervous, irritable, and weak she is, that she becomes anxious and has palpitation of the heart—even from so little exertion as giving directions concerning her household affairs. She complains of a sensation of *goneness* in the stomach and chest. This *nervous exhaustion* is exhibited in various ways; it is particularly induced when *the patient goes downstairs*, more than when ascending. She feels, as if she could not walk downstairs, or as if she had not sufficient strength in her limbs.

This *exhaustion* may be exhibited in another way : The patient does not complain much about walking, but on trying to *sit down* she fairly drops into the chair. This is not an imaginary symptom. You will meet it in *uterine affections*.

In the mental symptoms, you may compare *Stannum* with *Natrum Mur.*, *Pulsatilla* and *Sepia*.

Natrum Mur. has a melancholic, sad, weeping mood, but *consolation seems to aggravate*. On trying to comfort her, she becomes enraged.

The *Pulsatilla* patient is of a mild, tearful, yielding disposition. She rather likes consolation. She has scanty, delayed menses, while *Stannum* has the opposite.

The *Sepia* patient has *sadness concerning her own health*, while she exhibits *great indifference to her family*. She is easily offended and is inclined to be vehement.

In this relaxation of tissue, producing goneness or weakness, we have several remedies. First of all, when you find patient *weak from talking*, compare : *Cocculus*, *Veratrum Alb.*, *Phosphoric Acid*, *Sulphur*, *Sulphuric Acid* and *Calcarea Ostrearum*.

For the *functional paralysis*, that may come from fatigue or from mental emotions, compare with *Stannum* : *Cocculus*, *Ignatia*, *Phosphorus*, *Natrum Mur.* and *Collinsonia*.

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—The *Stannum* patient is troubled with disordered digestion, otherwise called dyspepsia. There are nausea and vomiting in the morning, or as in *Colchicum*, the *odor of cooking causes vomiting*. This last symptom is a *particularly strong indication* for *Stannum*, especially in *women*. There is a weak, gone feeling in the stomach, as in *Sepia* ; also bitter taste in the mouth. The rectum is inactive. Much urging is required to evacuate even a soft stool. The face is apt to be pale and sunken, with dark rings around the eyes. These symptoms indicate debility, with which women often suffer, and they may call for the exhibition of *Stannum* when *worms* are present. Even when convulsions result from the irritation of these parasites, *Stannum* is still the remedy if other symptoms agree, thus placing it alongside of *Cina*, *Artemisia*, etc.

Men may require *Stannum* when they are *hypochondriacal*. They have gastralgic pains, which compel them to walk about for relief, and they are so weak that this exercise is very fatiguing to them. The tongue is coated yellowish.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—The *Stannum* patient suffers from

prolapsus uteri. This prolapsus so often calls for *Stannum*, that Dr. Richard Hughes generally finds this remedy useful for *simple* prolapsus uteri. You will find, too, that under *Stannum* the VAGINA is prolapsed. These prolapsus symptoms are worse during stool. The menses are always profuse. The *leucorrhœa* corresponds with the prevailing character of the drug. It is *yellowish* or else it is *clearer mucus, and is always associated with unbearable weakness*. The patient is so weak that she can scarcely move about. The prostration is so great that, on dressing in the morning, she has to sit down several times to rest. There is trembling of the arms and legs. The limbs feel as heavy as lead. This weakness is always *worse when descending*, as when going downstairs or assuming a sitting posture. These uterine symptoms may be associated with weak or gone feeling in the chest. The patient feels so weak that she can scarcely talk.

As somewhat similar to *Stannum* in prolapsus uteri, with aggravation of symptoms during stool, you may remember *Podophyllum*, which has prolapsus uteri with diarrhœa. The stool is usually green and offensive, and comes with a rush.

Calcareæ Phosphorica, *Nux Vomica* and *Pulsatilla* should also be studied in this connection.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—As you might expect, a patient, so thoroughly weakened as to the NERVOUS SYSTEM as is the *Stannum* patient, must suffer from neuralgia. The *general characteristic guiding you to its use*, is this, *the pains increase and decrease slowly*. They are especially liable to occur *in the course of the supra-orbital nerve*. With this character to the pain, we will find *Stannum* useful in prosopalgia following intermittent fever and abuse of *Quinine*.

In these pains that increase and decrease slowly, the nearest remedies are *Platina* and *Strontiana Carb.* *Spigelia*, *Kalmia* and *Natrum Mur.* also have this symptom, though perhaps *less* markedly.

Epilepsy has been treated with *Stannum*, particularly when *reflex from abdominal irritation*, as from the presence of worms in the intestinal canal. The patient has a pale face and dark rings around the eyes, and colic, which is relieved by pressing firmly on the abdomen. If the child is old enough to describe his sensations, he will complain of *a sweetish taste in the mouth*. It is also useful in epilepsy with *sexual complications, opisthotonos and clenching of the thumbs*.

Hysterical spasms may also call for *Stannum*, especially when associated with *pain in the abdomen and diaphragm*.

Next, the action of *Stannum* on MUCOUS MEMBRANES. When it is the remedy, you will find that there is *copious secretion* from the mucous membranes. This is bland and unirritating, and is yellowish or yellowish-green ; hence, it is a *muco-purulent secretion*. Sometimes, although not so often, this mucus is tenacious, viscid and intermixed with blood. It accumulates in the THROAT and is detached with great difficulty, even exciting vomiting. The mucus collects very rapidly in the CHEST and is quite easily expectorated, with great relief to the patient. The oppression, the weakness and the tightness of the chest are all relieved when this sputum is raised. The voice, which is husky and hoarse, seems to be raised in pitch by this expectoration. Dyspnœa, too, is decidedly better after expectoration. The cough is very annoying and teasing. It is worse at night, and is excited by talking and walking rapidly. The patient, in addition, complains of that weakness of the chest. It seems, as if he had no strength there whatever. Dyspnœa comes on, worse towards evening.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—Now, these are the symptoms which indicate *Stannum* in cases of neglected cold. They also suggest the drug in what has been very properly termed *catarrhal phthisis*. There is a marked hectic fever. The chills come characteristically at *10 o'clock in the morning*. Towards evening, the patient becomes flushed and hot, with aggravation of his symptoms on any exertion. At night he has profuse sweat, which is particularly *worse towards 4 or 5 o'clock in the morning*. Let me say here that in this hectic fever, with chills at *10 o'clock in the morning*, I have several times tried *Natrum Mur.*, but without obtaining any benefit from it.

Stannum is a remedy which you *must select with great care* or it will surely disappoint you. This symptom of *weakness must be present*, if you expect results. When you find *Stannum* insufficient in catarrhal phthisis, you may think of the following remedies :

Silicea is indicated in catarrhal, as well as in true tubercular phthisis, when there is *cough, which is increased by rapid motion*. There is copious rattling of phlegm in the chest. The expectoration is *more purulent* than that of *Stannum*. There are usually *vomicæ in the lungs*. You will find *Silicea* frequently indicated in the *catarrhal phthisis of old people*.

Phosphorus must often be *carefully compared* with *Stannum*, as the two remedies are frequently *misused* for each other. Both have hoarseness, evening aggravation, weak chest, cough, copious sputum, hectic fever, etc. *Phosphorus* however, has *more blood or blood-streaks, tightness*

across the chest, aggravation from lying on the left side and thirst for ice-cold water.

Senega is a drug which produces great soreness in the walls of the chest and great accumulation of clear albuminous mucus, which is difficult of expectoration. These symptoms are often accompanied by pressure on the chest as though the lungs were pushed back to the spine. It is especially indicated in fat persons of lax fibre. This *Senega* contains *Senegin* or *Polygalic Acid*, which is identical in composition with *Saponin*, the active principle of the *Quillaya Saponaria*. This also produces the same kind of relaxed cold as *Senega* does.

Coccus Cacti is useful in whooping cough, with vomiting of great ropes of clear albuminous mucus. It may be useful in catarrhal phthisis, when, with this ropy phlegm, there are sharp stitching pains under the clavicles.

Balsamum Peruvianum (or *Balsam of Peru*) is indicated in catarrhal phthisis by copious purulent expectoration. We know but little concerning this drug. We must, therefore, adopt the expedient of selecting it by a process of exclusion.

Yerba Santa or *Eriodictyon Californicum* is indicated, when there is asthmatic breathing from accumulation of mucus. There are considerable emaciation and fever.

Among other remedies with much phlegm on the chest are : *Antimonium Crudum*, *Antimonium Tartaricum*, *Chamomilla*, *Belladonna*, *Calcarea Ostrearum*, *Calcarea Phosphorica* and *Ipecacuanha* (in children), *Lycopodium*, *Sulphur*, *Phosphorus*, *Balsam of Peru* (purulent sputum), *Hepar*, *Scilla*, *Yerba Santa* (fever, emaciation, asthma from mucus), *Copaiva* (profuse greenish-gray, disgusting-smelling sputa) ; *Illicium Anisatum* (pus, with pain at the third costal cartilage, right or left) ; *Pix Liquida* (purulent sputum ; pain at the left third costal cartilage) ; and *Myosotis* (copious sputa, emaciation, night-sweat).

In pleurisy, you will find *Stannum* indicated by sharp, knife-like stitches, beginning in the left axilla, and extending up into the left clavicle. Sometimes they extend from the left side down into the abdomen. They are worse from bending forward, from pressure and on inspiration.

Stannum is sometimes used in functional paralysis arising from onanism or from emotions. Sometimes persons of the weak, nervous temperament, which I have just now described, are so affected by emotions as to lose the power of motion. Here *Stannum* compares with *Staphisagria* and *Natrum Mur*.

LECTURE LXI.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

CUPRUM METALLICUM

Cuprum V Calc. Ostr.	Sulphur,	1. BLOOD— (a) CHLOROSIS (b) FEVER (c) HEART 2. NERVES— (a) Spasms (b) Cramps (c) Neuralgia (d) Lack of reaction (e) Paralysis 3. Collapse
	Argentum Nitricum, Arsenicum, Veratr. Alb., Colocynth, Plumbum, Cholos Terrapinae, Stramonium, Belladonna, Hyoscyamus	
	> { Sugar Albumen	

Cuprum Metallicum and *Cuprum Aceticum* are used interchangeably by many physicians as having the same symptomatology. The original idea of those who proposed the substitution of the latter for the former was based on the supposition that the *Acetate of Copper* is soluble, while the *Metallic Copper* is not. This applies, of course, to the crude drug, but not to the potentized preparation.

Copper has for its COMPLEMENT *Calcarea Ostrearum*. It is ANTIDOTED by sugar and albumen. *Hepar*, as a general ANTIDOTE to the metals, comes into play as a *dynamic antidote*, as do also *Belladonna* and *Stramonium*.

Copper possesses considerable interest as a *prophylactic in disease*. Workers in *Copper* seldom contract Asiatic cholera. Here it resembles *Sulphur*. Unlike *Sulphur*, however, it is a *remedy for the symptoms of cholera*. It is indicated for the following symptoms: *Intense coldness of the surface of the body, blueness of the skin and cramps of the muscles, the muscles of the calves and thighs being drawn up into knots*. There is considerable distress, referred by the patient to the epigastrium, and this is associated with most intense dyspnœa. So intense is the dyspnœa that the patient cannot bear his handkerchief approached to his face—for it takes away his breath. Now, this picture

of *Cuprum* seems to place it between *Camphor* and *Argentum Nitricum*. *Camphor* has symptoms of collapse, like *Cuprum*, and *Argentum Nitricum* has terrible distress in the epigastrium with dyspnœa. It differs from *Camphor* in this : *Camphor* lacks the prominence of the cramps, which are ever present in the collapse of *Cuprum*.

There is another condition in which *Cuprum* may be used, and that is in the *uræmia* or *uræmic convulsions* following *cholera*. The character of these convulsions will appear in a few minutes, when I speak of the nervous symptoms of the remedy.

BLOOD.—We had *Cuprum* indicated in chlorosis, after the abuse of *Iron*. The symptoms are worse in hot weather.

FEVERS.—We also find it indicated in *fever with a marked tendency to frequent relapses* ; hence, in a sort of *relapsing fever*. It is not the specific relapsing fever, but rather a fever in which the relapses are the result of defective reaction.

ABDOMEN.—*Cuprum*, when taken in large doses, produces an inflammatory colic, presenting a combination of neurotic with inflammatory symptoms ; these are gastro-enteric. We find the abdomen as hard as a stone ; the bowels are, at first, obstinately constipated, the constipation being succeeded at times by bloody, greenish, watery stools. The vomiting is terrific and is spasmodic in its character. It seems to be relieved by a drink of cold water. Hence, it is very different from *Arsenicum*, *Veratrum* and other remedies. Now, what takes place in this group of symptoms ? In the first place, *Cuprum* not only acts on the bowels, inflaming them, but it also acts upon the nerves, causing constriction of fibres, particularly of the involuntary muscular fibres, as in the blood-vessels, and with this we have direct irritation producing inflammation. Now, to clearly understand the character of *Cuprum*, you must remember the other side of this picture. This condition is soon followed by *collapse with great prostration*, from which it is exceedingly difficult for the patient to rally. Thus, we will have, as a remote symptom of *Cuprum*, and one, too, which has been greatly neglected, *lack of reaction*. We have seen that quite a number of remedies are useful in this condition. We all know that *Sulphur* may often be used ; we have learned under what circumstances *Carbo Veg.* is called for ; that *Laurocerasus*, *Valeriana* and *Ambra Grisea* are suited in some nervous temperaments ; *Capsicum* in flabby, lazy individuals of lax fibre, and *Psorinum* in well-marked psoric cases. But here we have, when *Cuprum*

is the remedy, *a tendency of all the symptoms to relapse. Especially is it an indication* when this lack of reaction occurs *in persons who are thoroughly run down by overtaxing both body and mind.* I know of a case in which *Cuprum* prevented paralysis of both legs, and this was the indication; deciding its choice was the fact that *the disease was caused by overtaxing of both brain and body.*

LUNGS.—So, too, in pneumonia, we may have to use *Cuprum* to bring about reaction before the appropriate remedy will cure. *It is indicated by sudden suffocative attacks, with coldness of the surface of the body, with great prostration and dyspnœa disproportionate to the amount of solidification. The body is covered with a cold, viscid sweat.*

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—The main action of *Cuprum* and that which will call for its most frequent use in practice, is on the NERVOUS SYSTEM. We find it indicated, for instance, in *spasms with affections of the brain*, as in meningitis. *No remedy in the Materia Medica excels it, and very few equal it, in this direction.* We find it indicated when there has been *an eruption suppressed*, whether that be measles, scarlatina or erysipelas. *The symptoms which will call for it* are these: Delirium of a violent character, very much like that of *Belladonna*; the patient bites the offered tumbler; and loquacious delirium on awaking from sleep, or on becoming conscious he appears frightened. Here it is exactly a counterpart of *Stramonium*. But it is *a deeper-acting remedy* than *Stramonium*. The convulsions usually start from the brain with blueness of the face and lips, the eye-balls are rotated and there are frothing at the mouth and violent convulsive symptoms, especially of the flexor muscles. *The convulsion is followed by deep sleep.* Now this spasm, especially if epileptic, may be ushered in by a violent shriek or cry. There is also grinding of the teeth.

Cuprum is not very frequently indicated in neuralgia, but it may sometimes be used in sudden attacks of neuralgia, with active congestion affecting the nervous supply of the involuntary muscles.

Cuprum Arsenicosum I have used in the *third* potency, on the recommendation of Dr. J. H. Marsden, for neuralgia of the abdominal viscera. I have prescribed it in cases in which no other remedy seemed to be indicated, and I believe with excellent success.

ZINCUM

		Nervous depression	
		Undeveloped diseases from enervation	
Zinc.	{	BRAIN	{ HEMISPHERES
			SENSORIUM
			PONS and MEDULLA
		SPINE	
		ANÆMIA	
		ORGANS	
		SKIN	
Zinc.	{	<i>Belladonna, Cuprum, Stramonium,</i>	
		<i>Hyoscyamus,</i>	
		<i>Calcarea Ostrearum,</i>	
		<i>Camphor,</i>	> Ign.
		<i>Plumbum</i>	> Nux Vom. > Hep.

Zincum Metallicum is the preparation we most frequently use. You will notice the very peculiar fact that, the two preparations containing *Strychnia*—*Nux Vomica* and *Ignatia*, hold opposite relations to *Zincum*. *Ignatia* follows *Zincum* well, and may even act as an *antidote* to its ill-effects on the nervous system. *Nux Vomica* tends rather to increase the bad effects of *Zincum*, in fact, is INIMICAL to it. *Hepar* also ANTIDOTES *Zincum*, as it does every other metal. It is a safe remedy to fall back on, in cases of metallic poisoning, when the symptoms point to no special antidote. *Zincum* often precedes *Apis*, when there are sharp cutting pains all over, coming quickly, jerks of tendons in sleep, hot head, cold feet, and kidneys still active.

I have had mapped out on the board some of the spheres of action of *Zincum*. I wish to impress on you all, that this is not placed here as an exhaustive analysis of the remedy, nor it is intended to teach you that you are to use *Zincum* only in the diseases here named. This table is contrived only for sake of convenience, just to give a sort of starting point, around which you may group the symptoms of the remedy.

In poisonous doses the *Salts of Zinc* cause formication, that is, a sensation as of ants creeping over the body. This creeping or tingling is relieved by rubbing or by pressure. There is even a tremulous vibration all through the body. This is not only experienced by the patient, but

is noticed, too, by the observer. Later, there appear fainting spells, with a great deal of numbness and deathly nausea. As soon as water touches the stomach, it is vomited. This is increased by acids, so, if any one should give the patient vinegar or lemon-juice, it only adds to his torment by increasing the nausea. With all this, there is vertigo. The head reels, the eyes feel, as if they were being drawn together, and there is a hard heavy pressure at the root of the nose. These symptoms are followed by convulsions and stupor, and finally, if the poison can not be antidoted, by death. I would warn you, too, if you meet with such a case of poisoning, *not to give wine or other stimulants, for every symptom of Zincum, from head to foot, is made worse by wine.*

Other remedies having aggravation from drinking wine are : *Antimonium Crudum, Arsenicum, Fluoric Acid, Glonoin, Ledum, Lycopodium, Nux Vomica, Opium, Pulsatilla, Rhododendron, Selenium and Silicea.*

Glonoin has congestive headache, made worse by wine.

Ledum is indicated in drawing pains in the joints, made worse by drinking wine.

Fluoric Acid has aggravation from red wines.

Pulsatilla from sulphurated wines.

Antimonium Crudum is suited to the bad effects of Rhenish sour wines.

Bovista, easily intoxicated. Also *Conium*.

Silicea, ebullition of blood, with aggravation from wine ; *Carbo Veg.* blushes up after a little wine.

Workers in Zinc, after ten or twelve years' exposure, suffer from the following symptoms : Pains in the back ; sensitiveness of the soles of the feet ; formication, numbness and coldness of the legs ; sensation as of a band around the abdomen ; crampy twitching of the muscles. Reflex excitability is increased, so that irritation in one part of the body will produce violent jerking in another. Muscular sensibility is lessened, hence patient staggers when his eyes are closed, or when he is in the dark. There are muscular tremors, which almost simulate those of shaking palsy. Still later, the gait becomes stiff, motions are spasmodic, with the step on the full sole. From involvement of the sympathetic nervous system there are anæmia and progressive and general emaciation.

In studying *Zincum* as a remedy we are to remember, then, that it is *a medicine which acts prominently on the NERVOUS SYSTEM.* This

influence which it has on the nervous tissue, is one rather of *depression* than stimulation. It weakens the CEREBRO-SPINAL NERVES, and also those of the SYMPATHETIC or GANGLIONIC nerves, more accurately called. It is, therefore, to be used in those diseases in which there is *weakness of the nervous system*. One very useful condition in which we may employ this drug comes under the second heading—*undeveloped disease from enervation*. By that I mean that *Zincum* is an invaluable drug when the patient is *nervously too weak to develop a disease*, and hence he suffers all the consequences of *hidden disease or disease spending its force on the internal organs*. To give you an illustration of this in exanthematous diseases, we shall find *Zincum* called for in *scarlatina* or in *measles when the eruption remains undeveloped*. As a result of the non-development of the disease, the brain suffers, as we shall see presently.

Manganese resembles *Zincum* by causing progressive wasting, staggering gait and paralysis. Like *Phosphorus* it causes acute fatty degeneration the liver.

Now, as another evidence of this nervous condition of non-reaction, we shall find pains in the ovaries, which are relieved during the menstrual flow. Further illustration of this action of *Zincum* will be found in the catarrhal asthma, in which it is indicated. This asthma is accompanied by great constriction of the chest (*Cadmium Sulph.*, *Kali Chlor.* and *Cactus Grand.*), and is relieved as soon as the patient can expectorate, like *Sepia*, *Antimonium Tart.* and *Grindelia*. So, too, in the male sexual organs there is a local irritation, which may be the result of spinal irritation or self-abuse. This irritation is relieved by a seminal discharge.

Again, during DENTITION, the child gives way under the nervous strain, the teeth fail to develop; it has slow pulse, seeming to come in long waves; it is drowsy, and lies with the back of the head pressed deeply into the pillow, *with the eyes half-closed and squinting*, the face pale and rather cool, or alternately red and pale. It gives forth loud cries, *not exactly the cri encephalique*, but something akin to it, with trembling all over, *boring the fingers into the nose* (as you find under *Cina*, *Arum Triphyllum*, *Veratrum* and a few other remedies), or *pulling nervously at the dry, parched lips*, again reminding you of *Arum*. There will be *automatic motion of different parts of the body*, usually the arms and hands, and, particularly, *restless, fidgety movements of the feet*. This last symptom is a very strong indication for

Zincum. If still conscious enough to take water, the child drinks it hastily. In extreme cases, the abdomen is hot and sunken, and the stools and urine involuntary. In milder brain symptoms the child awakes delirious, as if frightened by horrible dreams. It seems to know no one. It rolls the head from side to side. It may have convulsions, with anxious screams and springing up out of bed, gnashing the teeth and rolling the eyes. It is *exceedingly cross and irritable before the attack, with hot body and great restlessness, particularly at night*.

Zincum may be indicated in chorea or St. Vitus's dance, when caused by fright or suppressed eruptions, *especially when the general health suffers very much*. There are *great depression of spirits, and irritability*.

BRAIN.—Still another form of cerebral trouble calling for *Zincum* is *meningitis*. Here it is indicated, when, in the beginning either of a case of rheumatism, or in fact from any other cause, you find these sharp, lancinating pains through the head; they are worse from wine,* or from anything that stimulates. There are, also, pressing, tearing pains in the occiput, particularly about the base of the brain; and these pains seem to shoot through the eyes, and sympathetically, into the teeth. There is a very distressing, cramp-like pain at the root of the nose, just as we found in the poisoning symptoms. Now, these symptoms will suggest *Zincum* to you in quite a variety of ailments, but especially in *meningitis arising from the non-development of an eruption*.

So you will find *Zincum* indicated in scarlatina with the brain symptoms that I have mentioned, and with the following additional symptoms; The eruption is imperfectly developed; the skin is rather livid; the child is restless and delirious, or else quiet and unconscious; even in the smooth or Sydenham variety of scarlatina, *Zincum* may supplant *Belladonna* by reason of this *enervation of the child*. A still worse case than this may occur, and still *Zincum* be indicated and that is, *when the skin is bluish and cold, the body is heavy, and the pulse is almost threadlike*—it is so weak and volumeless. Let us now compare *Zincum* with other remedies.

Cuprum has cerebral symptoms, convulsions with screaming out,

*In headache worse from wine, compare : *Glonoïn, Nux Vomica, Oxalic Acid, Rhododendron* and *Selenium*.

Both *Conium* and *Zincum* have *aggravation from small sips of wine*; *Conium* is easily intoxicated thereby. *Zincum* has nearly all symptoms by *taking small quantities*.

clenching of the thumb into the palm of the hand, boring of the head into the pillow, and predominant spasm of the flexor muscles; the face is usually red, or even purple; the teeth are clenched; the child foams at the mouth; it awakens from its sleep frightened, and does not know anybody about it—just as in *Zincum* and *Stramonium*. All these symptoms in *Cuprum* are the results of a *suppressed eruption*. In *Zincum* they are due to an *undeveloped eruption*. The symptoms are *more violent* under *Cuprum*, and are more like those of active inflammation.

In scarlatina, the case is different when *Belladonna* is indicated; it is the remedy in the *smooth variety* of scarlatina, in the *early stages*. The vomiting is violent, and the cerebral symptoms prominent. There are screaming out, wild look about the eyes and redness of the face. The throat is bright-red and swollen, and the tongue covered with elevated papillæ; the patient springs up from sleep screaming, and clings to those about it. Suppose, however, this case goes on, and the rash does not come out; the child becomes pale and livid; it rolls its head in the pillow, grinds its teeth, and screams out whenever you move it, and the feet are restless; then *Belladonna*, *Cuprum* or *Lachesis* will do no good; *no remedy but Zincum* will.

If the case goes on in spite of *Zincum*, and the skin becomes livid and cold, and the pulse filiform, *Camphor* may still bring about reaction, especially if there is cold sweat.

In some cases *Veratrum* will come in.

In still others, I would have you remember *Hydrocyanic Acid*.

Calcarea Ostrearum is often forgotten in scarlatina. It is to be placed alongside of *Zincum*, particularly in *scrofulous children*, when the rash is either undeveloped, or else recedes, leaving the face *unnaturally pale and bloated*.

Zincum is indicated in several forms of headache. One of them is a stinging, tearing headache worse in the side of the head, greatly increased by wine; this headache is also worse after dinner. Sometimes you will find *Zincum* indicated in *obstinate pain in the head*, obstinate in its persistence, yet *intermittent in its quality*, now very severe, and now fading away, but continually returning. It is also indicated for *hypochondriasis* and *pressure on the top of the head*, increased after dinner.

You will also find *Zincum* indicated in *hydrocephaloid*, following *cholera infantum*. The child rolls its head; it awakes from sleep, as

if frightened, and looks around the room terrified; the occiput is apt to be hot and the forehead rather cool; there is grinding of the teeth; the eyes are sensitive to the light, and are fixed and staring; the face is sunken and pale, or alternately red and pale; the nose is dry; there is jerking of the muscles during sleep; and last, but not least, there is *constant fidgety motion of the feet*. In hydrocephaloid. *Zincum* is closely allied to *Calcarea Phos.*

Next, I would like to speak of the action of *Zincum* on the SPINE. *Zincum* is a good remedy in diseases of the spine of a functional character, especially in spinal irritation. The symptoms which will call for it are these: First and foremost, *dull, aching pain about the last dorsal or first lumbar vertebra*, and this is worse when the patient is sitting than it is when he walks. This symptom, I can assure you, is a good indication for *Zincum*. I think that very nearly the same symptom is found under *Sepia*. It is not situated in the same locality, however, but has the same aggravation. It is also found characteristically under *Cobaltum*. This backache of *Zincum* is associated with burning along the spine, which I believe to be purely subjective and not congestive in character. We will also find under *Zincum*, *trembling of the limbs, with a feeling, as if they were about to be paralyzed*; sudden spasmodic bursting sensation about the heart; the heart is beating regularly, when it suddenly seems, as if it would burst through the chest; constriction of the chest, causing shortness of breath; the pulse is slow, or weak and irregular; weakness or goneness in the stomach at 11 A.M. This last symptom you will also find under *Asafætida*, *Hydrastis*, *Indium*, *Natrum Carb.*, *Natrum Phos.*, *Phosphorus* and *Sulphur*. *Manganum* should be thought of in conjunction with *Zincum* when the lumbar spine is affected and there are burning pains, worse on bending backward; legs weak; tension here and there; marked anæmia.

Zincum is also indicated in *paralysis from softening of the brain*, following suppressed foot-sweat, with vertigo, trembling, numbness and formication. These symptoms are *relieved by friction*, and *greatly aggravated by wine*. There may be marked ptosis with this paralysis.

In these paralytic affections, *Zincum* is similar to *Phosphorus* and *Plumbum*. It is similar to *Phosphorus*, in that both remedies suit cases of enervation and of softening of the brain with the accompanying trembling. *Phosphorus* has *not* the aggravation from wine or the ptosis.

Plumbum has nearly the same symptoms as *Zincum*, but there is, added to these, *impaired nutrition or atrophy of the paralyzed part*. There will be *pains in the atrophied limbs, alternating with colic*.

EYES.—Now, a word or two as to some local effects of *Zincum*, and we have done with the remedy. First of all, we find it indicated in some affections of the EYES; for instance, in amblyopia accompanied by severe headache, which is probably dependent upon some organic change in the brain or its meninges, and with severe pain at the root of the nose. The pains are particularly worse at the inner canthus of each eye, and the pupils are contracted.

We may also use *Zincum* for opacities of the cornea, following repeated and long-lasting attacks of inflammation of that membrane. The best preparation here is *Zincum Sulphuricum*.

Pterygium may be removed by *Zincum*, particularly if there are *smarting and stinging pains at the inner canthus*.

Zincum is also useful for granular lids. Here again *Zincum Sulphuricum* is preferable to *Zincum Metallicum*.

FACE.—It is also indicated in prosopalgia, when the *pains are severe and are accompanied by blueness of the eye-lids*.

STOMACH.—*Zincum* has marked GASTRIC and HEPATIC symptoms. It produces bitter taste, which is referred by the patient to the fauces. As soon as a spoonful of water reaches the stomach it is ejected. Heartburn is present, and this is increased by wine and also during pregnancy. When occurring during pregnancy, it is apt to be accompanied by varicose veins of the legs. Hunger is particularly manifested towards noon.

Zincum also affects the LIVER. You will find recorded in the original provings a symptom, the exact language of which I have forgotten, but which is in substance this: There is *a feeling, as of a hard tumor in the neighborhood of the umbilicus*, and this is *accompanied by griping pains*. This symptom has led to the use of the drug in enlargement of the liver.

Zincum affects the ABDOMEN somewhat like *Plumbum*, producing *griping pains about the navel, with most obstinate constipation*. This is accompanied by a great deal of pressure backwards, as though the abdomen were being drawn back towards the spine. Now, in almost all cases in which *Zincum* is useful you will find that *the predominant pain and pressure are on the sides of the abdomen*; so they must affect

principally *the ascending and the descending colon*. The urine often contains blood; it is sometimes turbid and loam-colored, and has a yellowish sediment. *The patient cannot pass urine unless he sits cross-legged*, even though the bladder be full.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—The cough of *Zincum* is *spasmodic*, as if it would draw the chest in pieces. The sputum may be bloody. This is particularly noticed just before or during *a menstrual period*. It is also *aggravated by eating sweet things*. You will sometimes find *Zincum* helping in children, who, *every time they cough, put their hands on the genital organs*.

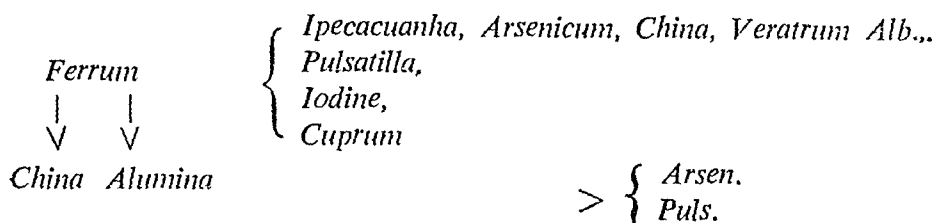
In its action on the **MALE GENITAL ORGANS** *Zincum* is similar to *Conium*. It is indicated in *spermatorrhæa following long-lasting abuse of the genital organs, with great hypochondriasis*. The face is apt to be pale and sunken, with blue rings around the eyes. There is a great deal of local irritation. The testes are drawn up firmly against the external abdominal ring. *Can only void urine while sitting bent backwards*. *Conium* differs in that it *lacks the excessive irritability*. In this remedy, if there is urinary difficulty, *the urine is apt to pass more readily while the patient is standing*.

Zincum is also useful in diseases of the **FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS**, especially for *irregularity in the menstrual function*, particularly when it is associated with *ulceration of the cervix uteri and boring pain in the left ovarian region*. *All the symptoms improve at the onset of the menstrual flow*.

LECTURE LXII.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

FERRUM METALLICUM



Ferrum has two COMPLEMENTS, *Cinchona* or *China* and *Alumina*. *Ferrum* and *Alumina* are COMPLEMENTARY in *chlorosis*; and *Ferrum* and *Cinchona* in *Anæmia* from loss animal fluids.

Now, the best ANTIDOTE to *Iron* I know of is *Pulsatilla*. And, as good fortune will have it, *Pulsatilla* also ANTIDOTES *Cinchona*, which is so frequently given in combination with *Iron* by old-school physicians.

CIRCULATION.—*Ferrum* acts best in young persons, male or female, who are subject to *irregular distributions of blood*. The cheeks are flushed a bright-red, giving them an appearance of blooming health; and yet, this is only a *masked plethora*. When they are unexcited and quiet they are apt to be pale and the face has an earthy color. Among the evidences of this irregular distribution of blood we have the following symptoms: Violent hammering headache, which is usually periodical in its return and worse after 12 o'clock at night; nose-bleed, with bright-red flushing of the cheeks; the nose is filled with dark, clotted blood during an attack of catarrh; asthma, associated with an orgasm of blood to the chest, and worse after 12 o'clock at night, at which time the patient must sit up and uncover the chest. He uncovers the chest to get cool, and sits up in order to breathe, and moves slowly about for relief. *Ferrum* is also suited to hæmoptysis, especially in young boys or girls who are subject to consumption and who are just in the incipient stage of *phthisis florida*. Almost all these symptoms are excited by any emotion and are accompanied by great fatigue, despite the

appearance of health. Even the neuralgia, which *Ferrum* may cure, has fulness of the blood-vessels as a concomitant condition. This neuralgia is excited by washing in cold water, especially after being overheated. The pains are of a *throbbing* character and are *worse at night*. Almost all of these symptoms, both the congestions and the pains, *are relieved by slowly walking about*. Now, you may understand the action of *Ferrum* if you remember this one quality of the drug. It has the power of dilating the blood-vessels, probably by diminishing the action of the vaso-motor nerves; hence, you do not find a full, bounding pulse, as under *Aconite*, but a full, yielding pulse. You will find, when *Ferrum* is indicated, that *the walls of the abdomen are sore, as if bruised*. This is due, not to inflammation, but to dilatation of the blood-vessels. This places *Ferrum* alongside of *Gelsemium* and separates it from *Aconite*.

CHLOROSIS.—We have next to study *Ferrum* as a *chlorotic remedy*. We do not use *Ferrum*, or at least we should not, as Allopathic physicians do, because in this disease there is a defective amount of *iron* in the blood. That is not the Homœopathic principle for giving the drug. *Homœopathy aims to correct the defective supply of hæmatin*, which lies back for the want of *iron* in the blood. This deficiency is due not to the want of *iron* in the food taken, but to the want of power on the part of the system to assimilate it. Therefore, *Ferrum* is not the remedy in chlorosis. It may, however, be called for in that disease *when the following symptoms are present*: In the first place, in a general way, it is called for in *erethistic* chlorosis—that is, chlorosis with *crethism* of blood. It may be aggravated during the cold weather, less so, however, than it is during warm weather. The face is ordinarily of a pale, waxen or earthy hue, and subject, at every little emotion, to flush up red. The slightest emotion of distress or pleasure, the sudden entrance of anyone into the room, the meeting of a stranger, and, in fact, anything that is calculated to disturb the mind, causes flushing up of the face. The cheeks become bright-red. Now, this is not a true plethora; it is a *masked* case. The face is really of an earthy hue, but flushes up on any little emotion. The stomach is always out of order, the patient being subject to gastralgia and heavy pressure in the region of the stomach. With this, there is a feeling, as if something rolled into the throat and closed it like a valve. There is *great aversion to meat*, and, in fact, to *anything that is really nourishing*. Food has little or no taste. The patient has frequent spells of nausea,

which come as soon as he eats, or *periodically* at 12 o'clock at night. Here it reminds one of *Arsenicum*. Mucous membranes are abnormally pale. For instance, the vermilion of the lips is exchanged for a simple pale pink. In the case of a male patient, the glans penis is shrivelled and white, almost as pale as the prepuce. So, too, the cavity of the mouth and the gums are almost white, showing this bloodlessness. The menses are profuse and consist of watery and lumpy blood, and are attended with labor-like pains in the abdomen. The patient is very inactive; it is with great effort that she can move about. She is *relieved by exercise*. She is chilly during most of the day, with bright-red flushing of the cheeks in the evening. There is palpitation of the heart, with well-marked *bellows murmur*. The blood-vessels all over the body *throb* violently. Sometimes the anæmia progresses so far that the patient becomes affected with œdema of the feet.

Manganese is very like *Iron* in its hæmatin effects, but in nervous symptoms is more like *Cuprum*, *Argentum* and *Zincum*. Symptoms agreeing, it may be *interpolated to favor the action of Ferrum* in chlorosis, etc.

HEAD.—The *Ferrum* patient is subject to frequent *congestive headaches*, with pulsating pain in the head, worse usually *after midnight*. The face is fiery-red during the attack and the feet are cold. It is here very much like *Belladonna*, but is indicated in a very different class of cases from those calling for that remedy. Such patients always complain of *vertigo* or *dizziness*, which is worse when they rise suddenly from a lying to a sitting posture. Walking over a bridge or by some running water or riding in a car or carriage also causes this vertigo. These are the cases in which you will find *Ferrum* to succeed. An English physician has advised that *Ferrum* *should* be administered after a meal, instead of before. He thinks it acts better then. I do not know whether this is so or not.

LUNG.—Another use that we may make of *Ferrum*, arising from its tendency to produce ebullitions of blood, is in *phthisis florida*. It is indicated in *young people who are subject to tuberculosis*, here rivalling the well-known *Phosphorus*. It is *indicated* more than *Phosphorus* when there is this *apparent plethora*, with *great oppression of the chest from any little exertion*. The nostrils dilate with the efforts to breathe. There is frequent epistaxis or nose-bleed, and also hæmoptysis, the blood being *bright-red and coagulated*. The cough is of a *dry, teasing*

character, and is made worse after drinking anything warm. It is usually associated with a sore, bruised feeling in the chest, and with a dull, aching pain in the occiput. In addition to this crethistic phthisis we may have *Ferrum* indicated later in the case, when expectoration is purulent and greenish and has a very bad odor, and is mixed with blood-streaks.

This reminds me of a *Salt of Ferrum—Ferrum Phosphoricum*. This is a remedy which was suggested by Schussler in all cases of inflammations, before exudation has taken place. He bases his prescription on the combined effects of *Ferrum* and *Phosphorus*. *Ferrum Phos.* stands midway between *Aconite* and *Gelsemium*. In fact, it develops that stage of inflammation which the pathologists describe, as indicated by enlargement of the blood-vessels, paresis of the vaso-motor nerves.

Schussler proposed *Ferrum Phos.* as a substitute for *Aconite*. It has been confirmed so many times that I now offer it to you with these qualifications. The indications for *Ferrum Phos.* are these: The pulse is full, round and soft; the inflammation has not yet gone on to exudation; the discharge, if it is a mucous surface that is affected, is blood-streaked. In other words, the condition calling for it is *surcharged blood-vessels*. If a patient with phthisis should take cold, and so become greatly prostrated, and have this blood-streaked expectoration, *Ferrum Phos.* even in the *two hundredth* potency will quickly quiet the pulmonary congestion. So, too, in the secondary congestion following pneumonia. The *right* lung, for instance, is inflamed, when suddenly the *left* lung becomes congested. Here *Ferrum Phos.* again acts. Or, again, on a warm summer's day, a child is exposed while perspiring, and the perspiration is checked. In consequence of this, inflammation of the bowels sets in. The stools are *watery and bloody*. Here, again, is a case for *Ferrum Phos.* In the *beginning of dysentery*, *Ferrum Phos.* never does any good if there is *tenesmus*. Then you will have to give *Mercurius* or some other remedy.

ABDOMEN.—We may use *Ferrum Metallicum* itself in diarrhœa. The stools contain *undigested food* and come as soon as the patient attempts to eat. In summer complaint of children or cholera infantum, we find these symptoms recurring quite *regularly* or *periodically just after midnight*, when the *lienteric* stools may be accompanied by periodical vomiting. These symptoms of *Ferrum* place it with *Cinchona* and *Arsenic* in a little group of diarrhœa remedies, and rather in advance of *Oleander*, this last-named drug being indicated *when the lienteric stools occur*

hours after eating. For instance, the child passes one day that which he had eaten the day before. With *Cinchona* and *Arsenic*, the stool appears *more after than during eating*, and with *Arsenic*, *more after midnight*.

Argentum Nitricum may also be thought of in these cases of diarrhœa. It seems, as if *the child had but one bowel and that extended from the mouth to the anus*.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—In uterine hæmorrhages, *Ferrum* is useful when there is *a flow of bright-red blood, often mixed with coagula*, and this is associated with *a great deal of flushing*. The face, which is ordinarily earthy and sallow, becomes bright-red and flushed, the breathing becomes rapid and a little labored, just as it is in *Ipecac*. The pulse itself is very much increased in frequency and in strength. *Ferrum* in hæmorrhages seems to stand between *Cinchona* and *Ipecucuanha*. Like *Cinchona*, it is *suited to very much prostrated cases in persons naturally anæmic*. It is allied to *Ipecac.*, in the bright-red gushing flow of blood and the difficulty of breathing.

Ipecac. suits hæmorrhage that comes with a gush. It may be associated with nausea or may not, but there is very apt to be loud, hurried breathing.

Ferrum has sometimes been of use in prolapsus uteri; but *Ferrum Iod.* is a better preparation here. There is soreness in the abdominal walls. On sitting down she feels, as if something were pushed upward in vagina.

FEVER.—Lastly, *Ferrum* is indicated in intermitting types of fever, particularly *after the abuse of Quinine*. You will find during the heat distension of the blood-vessels, particularly about the temples and face, throbbing headache, enlargement of the spleen and even, dropsy.

MAGNESIA CARBONICA

Magnesia Carb.	{	<i>Arsenicum, Phosphorus,</i>	
		<i>Belladonna, Camphor, Pulsatilla, Mercurius, Colocynth</i>	
		<i>Ratanhia, Sepia, Coccus</i>	
			> <i>Pulsatilla</i>
			> <i>Rheum</i>
			> <i>Chamomilla</i>
			> <i>Belladonna</i>

Magnesia is much used in one form or another by Allopaths as a purgative medicine. When thus abused, several results may follow.

It may become injurious from its tendency to accumulate in the intestines as an incrustation of *ammonia-magnesian phosphate*, and also from its remoter effects on the nervous system. Its action on the latter is not unlike that of *Zincum*, and it may be used for similar forms of neuralgia. *Nux Vomica* is the remedy for constipation resulting from large doses of the crude drug.

Rheum is also to be given for the abuse of *Magnesia*, when *diarrhœa*, with *sour, slimy stool and tenesmus*, results.

Pulsatilla may be useful in some symptoms.

Colocynth is called for, in case *gripping pains* result from the abuse of *Magnesia*.

Chamomilla is indicated when *Magnesia* causes *neuralgia*.

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—Almost all the symptoms of *Magnesia Carb.* seem to centre around the action of the drug on the GASTRO-INTESTINAL ORGANS. All other symptoms depend upon this action more or less, or else are secondary in importance. To describe the *Magnesia Carb.* patient to you, I must say that the drug acts on both *adult and child*. If the patient is a child, you will find it *puny and sickly from defective nutrition*. *Milk is refused*, or, if taken, causes pain in the stomach or is passed undigested. The child is subject to frequent *gripping, colicky pains*, which are very much like those of *Colocynth*. It draws its limbs up to relieve these abdominal pains, which are also frequently relieved by motion. The stools are characteristically *sour, green and slimy*, are preceded by much *gripping and rumbling in the bowels*, and have been very aptly compared in appearance to *the scum on a frog pond*. Sometimes, when the stool is not exactly diarrhœic, it looks as though there were lumps of tallow in it. In severe cases, you will find the child *poorly nourished*, and *its mouth full of aphthous ulcers*, which are simply indications of the impoverished state of the system from defective nutrition. With these symptoms, you can see how *Magnesia Carb.* may be used for *marasmus* in children. There are several drugs which are here very similar to *Magnesia Carb.*, and it will be well for us to consider them.

In the first place, *Magnesia Carb.* is similar to *Colocynth*, in that it has *gripping, colicky pains*, doubling the child, but it is *distinguished* from that remedy by *the green, slimy stool*.

Still greater is the resemblance between *Magnesia Carb.* and *Rheum*. Both have the *sour, slimy stool*. etc. The former is *the deeper-acting remedy* of the two, and if you are in doubt as to which to give, *Rheum*

should precede. I must say that *Rheum* is a rather treacherous remedy. With the sour, slimy, frothy stools it has griping colic and twitching of the muscles of the face and fingers during sleep.

Chamomilla resembles *Magnesia Carb.* in many cases, particularly in diseases of children. In both remedies anxiety and restlessness are prominent. But in *Chamomilla* there is a yellowish-green stool, looking like chopped eggs. Both remedies have relief from moving about, and both have griping pains before stool, and both have irregularity in feeding as a cause of the illness. *Magnesia Carb.* is of course the deeper-acting of the two.

Magnesia Carb. is also similar to *Calcarea Ostrearum*. Both have sour stool, rejection of milk and imperfect nourishment of the body. *Calcarea*, however, may be readily distinguished from the other by the sweat on the head, face and scalp, by the damp and cold feet, and by the enlargement of the abdomen.

In marasmus, compare *Magnesia Carb.* also with *Antimonium Crudum*, *Sulphur*, *Podophyllum*, *Sepia* and *Natrum Carb.*

If the *Magnesia Carb.* patient is an adult, we may have some of the following symptoms to guide us: The gastric and hepatic symptoms predominate. The patient suffers from what has been termed *acid dyspepsia*. Food, such as cabbage and potatoes, and starchy food generally, are indigestible in such cases. He becomes anxious and warm while eating, and at night so hot that he can't sleep, yet he dreads exposure.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—Pregnant women may require *Magnesia Carb.* when they suffer from toothache, and when the pains are worse at night and force the patient to get up and walk about.

There is another remedy which I shall mention in this connection—one which you would hardly think of. Some years ago, it may be twenty, a physician of this city was treating a lady in the first months of pregnancy, who suffered terribly from toothache. He gave her *Magnesia Carb.* and several other remedies. Still the pain continued. Dr. Lippe was then called in consultation, and he thought of *Ratanhia*, which has toothache at night, compelling the patient to get up and walk about. This remedy promptly cured the case. You can remember these two remedies then, and you may place them with *Chamomilla*, which is complementary to *Magnesia Carb.*

The menses are usually too late and scanty, and they have this peculiarity: They flow more at night or on first rising in the morning, are scanty during the day and even cease altogether in the afternoon. The

flow is also *more profuse between the pains*. This is true, whether they be profuse or scanty. In all the *Magnesia Salts* the menstrual flow is *dark or black, almost pitch-like*.

Magnesia Carb. has also some relation to rheumatism and to affections of the **MUSCLES** and **JOINTS**. It is suitable for rheumatism in the *right shoulder*. It has also *rheumatic pains in the limbs*, which are *worse after a long walk, better from warmth and worse in bed*.

Sanguinaria is similar to *Magnesia Carb.*, in that it has rheumatism affecting the *right deltoid muscle*. Several years ago I used *Sanguinaria* quite a number of times without any effect, and I became so disgusted with it that I announced to the class that I did not believe in it. Within a week after that I had two cases *promptly cured* by it.

Nux Moschata is indicated in rheumatism affecting the *left deltoid*.

EYES.—There are two cases of *cataract* on record as having been cured by *Magnesia Carb.* In one of these, the patient was *predisposed to headache and boils*.

MAGNESIA MURIATICA

<i>Magnesia Mur.</i>	{	<i>Caulophyllum, Actea Racemosa, Chamomilla, Pulsatilla, Mercurius, Sulphur, Lycopodium, Sepia, Phosphorus, Ignatia</i>
----------------------	---	--

> *Chamomilla*

The next remedy of which I shall speak is the *Chloride of Magnesia* or *Magnesia Mur.* The remedy acts particularly on *women and children*, especially in *hysterical women* and in *scrofulous children*.

It is indicated in *women who suffer from hysterical paroxysms*, with the following symptoms: After dinner the patient is seized with nausea, eructations, trembling and fainting spells. These occur after dinner, because that is the principal meal, and more is eaten then than at other times. The patient is anxious and restless, and is always made worse from mental exertion. The headaches are described as congestive, with sensation as of boiling water in the cranium, or as a frontal numbness. The pains are referred to the temples, and seem to be relieved by firm pressure with the hands. They are also better from wrapping up the head warmly. The patient also complains of a

sensation as of a ball rising from the stomach into the throat. This is relieved by eructation. This shows that *the accumulation of gas in the stomach* is the cause of this reflex symptom. She also has bearing-down in the uterine region and uterine spasms. The menses are *black and pitch-like*, and are accompanied by pain in the back when walking, and in the thighs when sitting. She has also leucorrhœa after every stool, or following the uterine spasms. In nearly all these cases in which *Magnesia Mur.* is indicated, you will find a characteristic *constipation*, in which *the stools are passed with great difficulty, being composed of hard lumps or they are so dry that they crumble as they pass the anus.* If you find that symptom present with *the uterine symptoms*, you may be sure that *Magnesia Mur.* will help the patient.

In other cases we find the LIVER affected. *Magnesia Mur.* is one of our best remedies for liver diseases. The liver is enlarged and the abdomen bloated. There are pains in the liver, which are worse from touch or from lying on the right side. The tongue is large, coated yellow and takes the imprint of the teeth. You will see at once how this resembles *Mercurius*, but it is *differentiated* from that remedy by the characteristic *crumbling stools*. The feet are often œdematous from interference with the portal circulation, and there are palpitation of the heart and dyspnœa—both of these last-named symptoms being reflex symptoms from the hepatic disorder.

Frequently we find *Magnesia Mur.* indicated in the *enlarged liver of children, who are puny in their growth and rachitic.* They suffer, too, from skin affections. They have what is known as *tinea ciliaris*, an eruption which occurs at the roots of the hairs, particularly of *the eye-lids.* The hairs drop out. A scaly eruption appears around the hairs, the skin ulcerates and the hairs drop out. With this *tinea* there are pimples on the face and acrid ozæna, with redness and swelling and scaliness of the nose. With these symptoms there is sweat of the feet. Here we are reminded of *Silicea*, but the sweat under *Silicea* is *offensive.*

HEART.—A general characteristic of *Magnesia Mur.*, belonging to either men or women, is *palpitation of the heart*, which is *worse when the patient is quiet and better from moving about.* This symptom has been confirmed many times. Then there is another symptom which occurs frequently in women, and that is *inability to pass urine without pressing on the abdominal walls.*

The analogues of *Magnesia Mur.*, must be studied here, or else you will not be able to separate it from similarly-acting drugs. We find that in uterine spasms, *Caulophyllum* and *Actea Racemosa* act like *Magnesia Mur.* I must say that I believe *Caulophyllum* leads the list. I know of no other drug, that produces such *continued spasmodic condition of the uterus*, unless it be *Secale*.

Silicea ought to be mentioned as similar to *Magnesia Mur.* in the treatment of scrofulous children. Both remedies have sweating of the feet, enlarged liver, rachitis and ozæna. The *difference* lies in this: The *Silicea* patient has *offensive-smelling sweat*, both of the feet and of the head. That is one *good distinction*. There are many others. There is also a resemblance between the headaches of the two remedies. *Silicea* and *Magnesia Mur.* both have headache, relieved by wrapping up the head warmly.

Mercurius is similar to *Magnesia Mur.* in liver affections. It is *distinguished* from the latter by its *diarrhæa*, with *tenesmus*, or, more exceptionally, with *gray or ashy stool*.

Also similar to *Magnesia Mur.* is *Ptelea*, which is useful in congestion of the liver when there is *a feeling as of weight and pressure in the right hypochondrium*. The liver is found to be enlarged. The patient here finds *relief by lying on the right side*.

I may say that the *Magnesia Salts* have been placed with *Zincum* as remedies acting on the NERVOUS SYSTEM. This fact led Schussler to *Magnesia Phos.* as a *nerve tonic*.

LECTURE LXIII.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

BARYTA CARBONICA

Barium and *Strontium* are very closely related to each other chemically. Of the elements themselves we have no provings. The *Carbonates* of these have, however, been proved, as have also the *Muriate* and the *Sulphate of Baryta*. *Baryta* is somewhat of a poison, although there are not many cases of poisoning by it on record, because it is rarely used in domestic practice.

Baryta Carb. has *Antimonium Tartaricum* as its COMPLEMENT, particularly in the complaints of old people.

Animals poisoned with *Baryta Carb.* exhibit some irritation of the abdominal organs, resembling great inflammation there, with increased peristaltic action of the bowels. The heart, too, is affected by it, the animal apparently dying from paralysis of the cardiac muscle in systole. Its action is here very much like that of *Digitalis*. So much for the toxic action of *Baryta*.

MIND.—In all its symptomatology, we find *Baryta* adapted to ailments occurring at the extremities of life, old age and childhood—to old age, when there are mental symptoms and bodily weakness, and to childhood, when there is in addition, *scrofula*. The child to whom we may give *Baryta* effectively is almost an *imbecile*. He, very unnaturally, shows no desire to play; he sits in a corner doing nothing. He cannot remember well and is slow in learning to talk, to read and to understand. This slowness in learning to talk does not come from defect in the apparatus of speech—the tongue, for instance—but it is the result of mental weakness. The child is rather emaciated, with the exception of the abdomen, which is large. The face, also, is bloated. He may have a voracious appetite, but food is not appropriated by the system, because of the diseased condition of the mesenteric glands. A case of chronic hydrocephalus in a child improved after the exhibition of *Baryta*, selected by these symptoms. Adults—especially old people—have a rather peculiar aversion to strangers, and shun the approach of any unfamiliar

face. They seem to have a fear of the presence of others. They imagine that they are being laughed at. They are easily angered and suffer from cowardice. You all have seen similar symptoms to these in persons of a *half-imbecile state of mind from disease*, whether in old age or in early life.

A peculiar mental symptom of *Baryta*, which I give you on the authority of Dr. Talcott of Middletown, N. Y., is this : *The patient thinks his legs are cut off and that he is walking on his knees.*

NERVOUS SYSTEM—You may use *Baryta Carb.* for old people when they suffer from *paralysis*, particularly *paralysis following apoplexy*. Very frequently in old people, the brain shrinks and, as the skull does not yield, there would be a vacuum formed, were it not that an effusion of serum takes place. This is followed by a more or less severe paralysis. You will find, in such cases, that *the patient is childish and has loss of memory, trembling of the limbs and well-marked paralysis of the tongue.* *Baryta Carb.* is one of the few remedies that cause *positive paralysis of the tongue*. You will see these paretic symptoms in children of this half-imbecile character, of which I have spoken. The mouth is kept partly open and the saliva runs out freely. The child has a silly, vacant look, showing at once that it is *non compos mentis*, i.e., *not of sound mind*.

Baryta is one of the remedies for the *apoplexy of drunkards*. (*Vide Lecture on Opium.*)

Baryta also seems to induce paralysis by causing degeneration of the coats of the blood-vessels, even to the production of aneurisms.

Causticum acts similarly to *Baryta* in paralysis, but the paralysis of this remedy has *more contractures or spasms*.

Secale acts on the blood-vessels; but its symptoms are apt to be associated with *burning and numbness*; gangrene.

Colchicum and *Arsenic* have *loss of sensibility of the tongue*.

Both the *Muriate* and the *Carbonate of Baryta* may be used in multiple sclerosis of the brain and spinal cord. This is not an uncommon disease in infants and children, in whom it may give rise to the idiotic symptoms mentioned above. These same symptoms also indicate it in *disseminated sclerosis, occurring in old people*.

For the trembling, associated with this disease, *Hyoscyamus* should be thought of.

BRAIN.—When associated with the symptoms just enumerated, you may use *Baryta* for *non-development of the brain in early childhood*. The

Chloride of Baryta has been used by the old-school physicians for this sclerosis, and with more or less success.

The remedy which most resembles *Baryta* here is *Causticum*.

THROAT.—The use of *Baryta* in catarrhs demands attention. It is one of the best remedies we have for the tendency to tonsillitis, particularly in scrofulous children with dry scurf on the head. Both *Baryta Mur.* and *Baryta Carb.* cause induration of connective tissue. They control proliferation of connective tissue, hence their use in tonsillitis, enlarged tonsils, indurated glands, etc., general symptoms agreeing. Every little exposure to damp or cold weather awakens anew the inflammation of the tonsils. This is not a simple sore-throat, a swelling up of the mucous lining of the fauces with trouble in swallowing, but it is an actual inflammation of the TONSILS with formation of pus. In these cases, you will find enlargement of the glands in the neck, under the jaw and behind the ear. *Baryta* is one of our remedies to prevent the return of this condition. It changes the constitutional tendencies of the patient. It is thus more the remedy for the effects of the trouble than for the acute symptoms. The local symptoms for the throat are principally these: The right side of the throat is worse than the left, just as you find under *Belladonna*; the throat feels worse from empty swallowing. In the treatment of tonsillitis, I frequently use the same prescription that I employ in diphtheria, namely, a gargle of *Alcohol and water*. This seems to remove the accumulation of phlegm from the throat.

In tonsillar affections you may compare the following remedies with *Baryta*:

Calcarea Ostrearum, in fat, leuco-phlegmatic children.

Calcarea Phos., in chronic cases; bones diseased.

Ignatia, large tonsils, with small, flat ulcers on them; pain between the acts of swallowing.

Hepar, large tonsils, hearing poor, sensation as of a fish-bone in the throat.

Lycopodium, large tonsils, studded with small indurated ulcers.

Calcarea Iod. is similar to *Baryta* in some cases with enlarged glands, particularly when there are enlarged tonsils, which are filled with little crypts or pockets.

Conium is suited to enlarged tonsils, without any tendency to suppuration.

NOSE.—*Baryta* may also be used in children, who, in addition to this tonsillitis, have post-nasal catarrh. Scabs form in the posterior nares and at the base of the uvula. The upper lip and nose are swollen, just as you find in *Calcaria*, but *the mental symptoms are different*.

EARS.—*Baryta* is also called for, for a chronic cough occurring in strumous or scrofulous children with swollen glands and enlarged tonsils. Every little exposure to cold or damp causes headache, backache and diarrhœa. Here *Baryta* is similar to *Dulcamara*. The ears may be involved in the catarrhal process; crackling in the ears on swallowing, reverberations in the ear on blowing the nose, sneezing, etc. The late Dr. McClatchy used *Baryta* in catarrh of the middle ear after scarlatina.

EYES.—*Baryta* is sometimes indicated in *scrofulous ophthalmia*, when *the pains are relieved by looking downward*. The general symptoms are like those of *Calcaria Ostrearum*.

Amblyopia, in the aged, sometimes calls for *Baryta*; the patient cannot look long at any object; sparks before the eyes when in the dark.

LUNGS.—We find *Baryta* also indicated in *old people*, who have what is known as *suffocative catarrh*, with *orthopnœa*. I think you can understand this when you remember the influence of *Baryta* on the voluntary and involuntary muscular fibres. It paralyzes them. In old people, the chest is very much weakened. They get a catarrh, which is not very severe, but appears suddenly in the night, with difficulty of breathing and blueness of the face, etc. *Baryta Carb.* is one of the remedies that *come in after the failure of Antimonium Tartaricum*. The patient complains of a sensation as of smoke or pitch in the lungs. *Baryta should not be given* in catarrhal asthma or asthma with emphysema; *but* when the disease is of the purely nervous variety, in the aged and when aggravation occurs in wet, warm air. You will see that its aggravations are much like those of *Aurum*.

HEAD.—It is also indicated in the headaches of the aged, with aggravation after waking, after meals and near a warm stove; and the patient has a stupefied feeling.

TISSUES.—We also find *Baryta Carb.* of use for *the fatty tumors*, which occasionally appear here and there over the body. It is very easy to remove these with the knife. But it is much better to cure them by medicine, if you can do so.

GLANDS.—In *tabes mesenterica*, *Baryta* is indicated, when in addition

to the foregoing symptoms, the following are present: Food, when swallowed, seems to pass over sore spots in the œsophagus; there is always *pain in the stomach after the child eats*. The stool is sometimes undigested. With this, you will find the abdomen hard and swollen, and an offensive sweat on the feet, just as you find in *Silicea*.

Now, there are remedies which may be compared with *Baryta* in this form of disease. *Iodine* is similar to *Baryta* in that it is suitable in *torpid cases*. The *complexions* of the patient in the two remedies are *different*. The *Iodine* patient has a *dark complexion, dark hair and eyes and sallow skin*. There is, too, extreme hunger. If you observe the child carefully, you will find it anxious and fretful until he eats, which relieves him for the time being; and yet he grows thin, despite the quantity of food consumed. Then, there is a mental symptom which is *always present* when you find *Iodine* indicated in *tabes mesenterica*, and that is *intolerable crossness*, which is even worse than that belonging to *Antimonium Crudum*.

Calcarea Phosphorica is indicated in *children*, who are *weak-minded, who cannot walk*, although they are old enough to do so, who are anxious and restless in their manner and *who suffer from defective osseous growth. The bones are thin and brittle*.

Like *Baryta*, the *Silicea* patient suffers from damp weather. He has also offensive sweat and general emaciation with the *exception* of the abdomen. The *difference* between the two remedies lies principally in the *mental symptoms*. The *Silicea* child is *obstinate and self-willed*, and, too, *his head is disproportionately large*.

Lactic Acid has copious sweating of the feet, but it is *not* offensive.

For the offensive foot-sweat, compare: *Silicea, Thuja, Nitric Acid, Kali Carb., Graphites* and *Carbo Veg.*

STRONTIANA CARBONICA

Strontiana Carbonica has a few symptoms that are of importance. It has more effect on the CIRCULATION than has its relative, *Baryta*. We have, as a characteristic, *flushes in the face and violent pulsation of the arteries*. It may be useful in case of *threatening apoplexy with violent congestion of the head, and hot and red face every time the patient walks*. Mere exertion increases the circulation upwards towards the head. Some erethism is shown in the chest in some patients. There is a *smothering feeling about the heart*; they cannot rest; there

is also a feeling as of a load on the chest. These are the congestive symptoms of the HEART, LUNGS and HEAD which suggest *Strontiana Carb.*, and they may occur at the time of the climaxis, when flushes of heat are so common. The peculiarity which will *distinguish* these symptoms from those of any other remedy is, that *the head symptoms are relieved by wrapping up the head warmly*—just as you find under *Silicea* and under *Magnesia Mur.* These patients cannot bear the least draught of air, therefore, despite this congestive tendency, they wrap up the head warmly, though it may cause perspiration. It certainly does resemble *Silicea*, in that both remedies have congestion of the head relieved by wrapping up the head warmly. The *Silicea* congestion *seems to come up the spine, and go into the head.* That is not characteristic of *Strontiana Carb.*

ABDOMEN.—Another effect that we find caused by *Strontiana Carb.*, and one, too, for which it is not often used, is *diarrhœa*, which is *worse at night*, and which has this peculiar urgent character—*the patient is scarcely off the vessel before he has to return.* It is better towards morning at 3 or 4 o'clock.

Strontiana Carb. has a marked action on the BONES. It has a particular affinity for the *femur*, causing caries and swelling of that bone, usually in scrofulous children. This trouble is often associated with the diarrhœa just described.

SKIN.—*Strontiana Carb.* causes an eruption, which very much resembles that of sycosis. Hence, it has been given for a sycotic eruption on the face or other parts of the body, and which is moist, and itches and burns.

INJURIES.—Another peculiarity of the drug, and the last one I care to mention, is its effects in *chronic sprains*, particularly of the *ankle-joint*, when both *Arnica* and *Ruta* have failed. The long interference with the circulation has produced some œdema about the joint.

LITHIUM CARBONICUM

Lithium Carb. has not a very extensive range of action, nor does it greatly depress the vital forces. In its provings, debility is noticed only in connection with or as a sort of sequel to the joint affection. It is *particularly useful in affections of the joints.* It is *efficacious in rheumatism*, and above all, *in some forms of gout.* Of the various organs attacked by *Lithium Carb.*, the most important in the order of their importance are the HEART, STOMACH, KIDNEYS and BLADDER. The MUCOUS MEMBRANES are also affected by the drug. At first they are

unduly dry, and this dryness is followed later by thick mucous secretion. The SKIN does not escape. There appears an erythema, with itching of the skin, which occurs particularly about the joints, and is very annoying. It is particularly noticed along with rheumatism. Further than this, *Lithium Carb.* may produce roughness of the skin and an eruption about the face resembling barber's itch.

HEAD.—Studying now the symptoms of the drug with this general action before us, we will find confusion of the head ; headache on the vertex and in the temple, worse on awaking ; the eyes pain, as if sore, and it is difficult to keep the eye-lids open. This vertex headache and soreness of the eyes may follow suppression of the menses. The patient has pain from left temple into the orbit of the side, relieved while eating, worse afterwards.

EYES.—A very characteristic symptom of the retina, or rather of vision, is, that *the right half of the objects vanishes*.

In keeping with its effect on the mucous membranes, we will find the drug causing conjunctival asthenopia, just as does *Alumina*. The conjunctiva of both eye-lids and eye-balls is painfully dry and the eyes feel sore when the patient reads.

NOSE.—The NOSE is affected, too, in the *Lithium Carb.* proving, being swollen and red. Sometimes, there is dryness of the nose when in the house, and mucus dropping from it when in the open air or mucus seems to hang in strings from the posterior nares. Another symptom of *Lithium Carb.* is sensitiveness of the mucous membrane when the inspired air is unduly cold.

COUGH.—*Lithium Carb.* cures a cough, which seems to come from a certain spot in the throat.

STOMACH.—There is a form of gastralgia which *Lithium Carb.* will cure. It is accompanied by *pain in left temple and orbit, better by eating*.

ABDOMEN.—*Lithium Carb.* has some effect on the BOWELS. *Drinking chocolate or cocoa will cause diarrhœa*.

Lithium Carb. irritates the neck of the BLADDER. This, you know, is often a symptom of rheumatic patients. The urine is turbid and flocculent. The pains extend down either ureter and into the spermatic cords or testicles, and are followed by red urine with mucous deposit.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—In the female, *Lithium Carb.* is indicated when the menses are too late and scanty. The provers found that all the symptoms accompanying the irregularity in menstruation were on *the left side*.

HEART.—Now, we will consider the rheumatic symptoms of *Lithium Carb.*, including under this head those of the heart also. I have succeeded, in several instances, in relieving chronic rheumatic patients by this remedy. The *symptoms which indicate the drug* are these : Rheumatic soreness about the heart ; valvular deposits will be found in many instances ; mental agitation causes fluttering of the heart, like *Natrum Mur.*, *Sepia* and *Calc. Ostr.* ; very marked is *the pain in the heart when the patient bends forward* ; the cardiac muscle is evidently irritated, for we find shocks or jerks about the heart ; *the cardiac pains are relieved when the patient urinates.*

JOINTS & EXTREMITIES.—Now, the symptoms of the **BODY, JOINTS** and **LIMBS** : Tenderness, with swelling and occasional redness of the *last joints of the fingers* ; clumsiness in walking from unwieldiness of the muscles ; intense itching on the sides of the feet and hands, without any apparent cause. The pains in the joints are usually worse in the knee-, ankle- and finger-joints. The whole body feels stiff and sore, as if beaten. Pains go down the limbs. The whole body increases in weight and becomes puffy. I may say that this puffiness is not due to a healthy fat, but is a flabby condition which belongs to all the alkalies.

Gettysburg Spring Water, which contains *Carbonate of Lithia*, is very efficacious in *scrofulous children*, when there are *ulcers involving the joints*, as in Pott's disease and hip-joint disease, when there are *offensive pus and diarrhœa.*

This character of the catarrh of *Lithium Carb.* in which *the inspired air feels cold* is also found under *Kali Bichromicum*, *Æsculus*, *Cistus*, *Hydrastis* and *Corallium Rubrum*.

Kali Bichromicum, *Baryta Carb.*, *Sepia* and *Teucrium* have catarrh, with *expectoration of solid chunks from the posterior nares.*

In *valvular deposits in the heart*, you may compare *Lithium Carb.* with *Ledum*, *Kalmia* and *Benzoic Acid*, the last remedy being selected by *the offensive character of the urine.*

ZINCUM, **Conium** and **Aurum** have *sudden jerks or shocks about the heart.*

In *gout and rheumatism*, you may compare *Kalmia* and *Calcarea Ostrearum*, which resemble *Lithium Carb.* in the *rheumatism of the finger-joints.*

When there are *nodular swellings in the joints*, compare *Calcarea Ostrearum*, *Natrum Muraticum*, *Benzoic Acid*, *Lycopodium* and *Ammonium Phos.*

LECTURE LXIV.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

THE AMMONIUM PREPARATIONS

Ammonium Causticum

1. BLOOD—
 - (a) Scorbutus
 - (b) Uræmia
 - (c) Carbonized blood

Ammonium Carbonicum

2. HEART
3. MUCOUS MEMBRANES—
 - (a) NOSE
 - (b) THROAT and LARYNX
 - (c) LUNGS

Ammonium Phosphoricum

4. SKIN—
 - (a) Erythema
 - (b) Scarlatina

Ammonium Muriaticum

5. ORGANS

We have on the board today several of the *Salts of Ammonia*—the *Carbonate of Ammonia* or *Ammonium Carbonicum*, *Caustic Ammonia* or *Ammonium Causticum*, *Muriate of Ammonia* or *Ammonium Muriaticum* and *Phosphate of Ammonia* or *Ammonium Phosphoricum*. The *Ammonium Salts* taken as a class, we find *best-suited to rather fat and bloated persons*. *Ammonium Carb.* is particularly indicated in *fat, flabby individuals of an indolent disposition, who lead a sedentary life*. This is very different from *Nux Vomica* and *Sulphur*, both of which are indicated in *complaints arising from sedentary habits*. But *Ammonium Carb.* is especially indicated in *fat, lazy individuals*.

Ammonium Mur. is *best-indicated for fat, sluggish individuals*, particularly when the adipose tissue is mostly distributed *over the trunk*, the *legs being disproportionately thin*. That is the *distinction* that may be made between the *Carbonate* and the *Muriate*.

The *Salts of Ammonium* exert a considerable influence over the *BLOOD*. Thus, if *Ammonium Carb.* is taken for a while, there will be produced symptoms simulating those of *scurvy*. There will be *hæmorrhages* from the *mouth, nose and bowels*, showing you that there is a *disintegration of the blood*. The *muscles become soft and flabby*, and there is a well-marked tendency to *emaciation*.

We find that all the *Salts of Ammonium* act powerfully on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, of which tissue every one of them produces inflammation. This inflammation is of a *violent character*, starting with a simple feeling of burning and rawness, progressing to a complete inflammation of the mucous membrane and ending in the destruction of the epithelium, which peels off in layers and leaves a raw, burning, ulcerated surface. It is, then, not to be wondered at, that the *Salts of Ammonia* have won considerable praise in affections of the NOSE, THROAT, and LARYNX, and somewhat of the LUNGS.

The *Ammonium Salts* also have an impression on the SKIN. When applied locally, there is produced a simple erythema followed by dermatitis and some little swelling. Soon, however, an eruption appears, and this varies with the different *Ammonium Salts*. It is at first papular, then vesicular and finally advancing to ulceration. These conditions are common to all the *Ammonium* preparations, of which we have any knowledge.

Therapeutically, the *Salts of Ammonia* are antagonized by *Veratrum Viride*, *Digitalis*, *Aconite*, cold and other cardiac sedatives.

Their action is favored by heat, *Opium*, *Iodine*, *Valerian*, *Asafoetida*, *Alcohol*, etc.

AMMONIUM CARBONICUM

<i>Ammonium Carb.</i>	{	<i>Arnica</i> , <i>Antimonium Tart.</i> , <i>Belladonna</i> , <i>Apis</i> , <i>Lachesis</i> , <i>Arsenicum</i> , <i>Aurum</i> , <i>Carbo Veg.</i> , <i>Curare</i> , <i>Conium</i> , <i>Senega</i> , <i>Kali Bi.</i> , <i>Calcarea Ostr.</i>
-----------------------	---	--

>	{	<i>Camphor</i>
		<i>Arnica</i>
<	}	<i>Lachesis</i>

We will first study *Ammonium Carb.* Let me call your attention to the fact, that the *Carbonate of Ammonia* may be ANTIDOTED by *Camphor*, and some of its symptoms by *Arnica*.

Despite the apparent resemblances between *Carbonate of Ammonia* and *Lachesis*, these two drugs have been found to be inimical.

Ammonium Carb. may be studied from its action on the BLOOD. As I have already said, its prolonged use produces a scorbutic condition.

The vital powers are weakened. Hæmorrhages of dark, fluid blood appear. There is degeneration of blood-tissue. The muscles become soft and flabby. The teeth loosen and the gums ulcerate. With these scorbutic symptoms, there is developed also a hectic form of fever.

I now take up the *indications* for *Ammonium Carb.* in *uræmia*. These symptoms, which I am about to give you, are *very important*. They are not only characteristic of *Ammonium Carb.* in *uræmia*, but also in *any other disease in which this remedy may be indicated*. We may find them present in scarlatina with decomposition of the blood, and also in heart disease. Now for the symptoms: You will find *Ammonium Carb.* indicated for *somnolence* or *drowsiness with rattling of large bubbles in the lungs, grasping at flocks, bluish or purplish hue of the lips* from lack of oxygen in the blood, and *brownish color to the tongue*. You will recognize in these symptoms some condition of blood-poisoning from the presence of *Carbonic Acid*. This may be in *uræmia*, or it may be in catarrh of the lungs or in any other disease in which there is deficient oxygenation. The nearest analogues here are *Antimonium Tartaricum*, *Carbo Veg.* and *Arsenicum*.

A similar condition obtains in *Arnica* in *typhoid states*, when the patients are drowsy and heavy, and fall asleep while answering questions.

With the symptoms just enumerated you can remember *Ammonium Carb.* for œdema of the lungs or emphysema.

Ammonium Carb. is also of use in *poisoning by charcoal fumes*. *Arnica* is sometimes of use in these cases, as is also *Bovista*.

Still another use we may make of *Ammonium Carb.*, and one, too, that would hardly suggest itself to you, is in the *beginning of cerebro-spinal meningitis*. Sometimes, in the beginning of this disease, the patient is stricken down by the violence of the poison and falls into a *stupid, non-reactive state*. He is cold, and the surface of the body is cyanotic. The pulse is very weak. In just such cases, you should give *Ammonium Carb.*, which will bring about reaction. Then you may select some more specific remedy, which will cure the trouble.

I would now like to mention the action of *Ammonium Carb.* on the HEART. This drug is useful in *dilatation of that organ*. The patient suffers when ascending a height, as when going upstairs or up a hill. He also suffers intolerably in a warm room. He frequently has cough, which is accompanied by bloody sputum. There is palpitation of the heart, with dyspnœa and retraction of the epigastrium. You will also find cyanotic symptoms present.

LUNGS.—*Ammonium Carb.* is also indicated in *pneumonia*, when there is *great debility*, together with symptoms pointing to the formation of heart-clot.

BRONCHI.—It is also indicated in *chronic bronchitis* with atony of the bronchial tubes, which favors emphysema. There are copious accumulation of mucus in the lungs, dilatation of the bronchial tubes and oedema pulmonum. The patient in these cases, is weak and sluggish in his movements, coughs continually, but raises either not at all or with great difficulty. Drowsiness, or even some delirium with muttering, may be present.

SKIN.—Another use we may make of *Ammonium Carb.* is in *scarlatina*. It is *undoubtedly a useful remedy* in the treatment of this disease, even when of a rather *malignant type*. We find that it produces a rash resembling that of scarlatina, but which is, however, of a *miliary* character. The throat is swollen internally and externally, with enlargement of the glands externally, and with bluish or dark-red swelling of the tonsils. The neck externally is engorged, that is, there is, in addition to the swelling of the cervical lymphatics, inflammation of the cellular tissue. The nose is often obstructed, particularly at night, causing the child to start from its sleep, as if smothering. Frequently it has to lie with its mouth wide open, in order to breathe. The child is drowsy, and may even go into a stupid sleep. We will frequently find, too, an enlargement of the *right parotid gland*.

Let us now study some of the concordant remedies of *Ammonium Carb.* in this disease. First of all *Belladonna*. Between this remedy and *Ammonium Carb.* the resemblance is only *apparent*. Both remedies have right side of the throat affected, bright-red rash, scarlatina and drowsiness. But the *distinction* between the two lies in this : There is in *Ammonium Carb.* a *miliary* eruption on the skin, which *Belladonna* has not. The throat in *Ammonium Carb.* is of a *darker-red* than in *Belladonna*, and the drowsiness is more complete. The drowsiness of the latter remedy alternates with either wildness or starting from sleep or restless delirium or crying out in sleep. In *Ammonium Carb.* the patient is in a state of *simple somnolence*. The starting from sleep is not from irritation of the brain, but from stoppage of the child's breathing.

There is some resemblance between *Ammonium Carb.* and *Apis*, in that both remedies have miliary rash, and both are indicated in *low types* of scarlatina with somnolence. *Apis* has, however, more *dropsical symptoms*. Whenever it is the remedy, you will find *puffiness* of

the throat and œdema of the uvula. But you will also find inflammation or irritation of the meninges of the brain in *Apis*, as indicated by the sudden shrill crying of the child. This is a sudden shriek, and not a mere start, as if frightened. There is rolling of the head in the pillow.

Lachesis, though apparently similar to *Ammonium Carb.* in scarlatina, is really inimical to that remedy. It resembles *Ammonium Carb.* in the blueness of the surface, in the somnolence, in the engorgement of the neck and in the dark-red or bluish swelling of the throat. *Lachesis* has almost always, if not always, the extreme sensitiveness of the surface, so that the patient cannot bear to have anything touch the neck. Then, too, *Lachesis* affects more the left side and *Ammonium Carb.* the right side. This sensitiveness of *Lachesis* is not the same kind of soreness that you find in other remedies, as in *Apis*. This symptom is here due to a hyperæsthetic condition of the spinal nerves ramifying through the affected part. Firm pressure does not aggravate, although a light touch will.

Rhus Tox. is similar to *Ammonium Carb.* in that both remedies have dark throat and both have drowsiness. It is the left parotid gland that is most likely to be affected under *Rhus Tox.*; with *Ammonium Carb.*, it is the right parotid gland. There is more restlessness under *Rhus Tox.*

NOSE.—Next, the action of *Ammonium Carb.* on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. This remedy is useful in nasal catarrh. The nose is stopped up at night; the patient awakens gasping for breath. He is worse at 3 or 4 A.M. The cough is dry and tickling, associated with hoarseness, and with a great deal of oppression from mucus in the chest. The nostrils are sore and raw, and sometimes, in children, there is a discharge of bluish-colored mucus. This symptom is also found under *Ambra Grisea*, *Ammonium Muriaticum*, *Arundo Mauritanica*, *Kali Bichromicum* and *Natrum Arsenicosum*. At times the coryza is scalding, excoriating the upper lip, with burning in the throat and along the trachea. There is a feeling as of a lump in the throat. Dry night cough comes, which seems to threaten suffocation; there is copious flow of saliva, with consequent expectoration and beating like a pulse in the chest. *Ammonium Carb.* is particularly suited to winter catarrhs. The sputum is slimy and contains specks of blood.

Its nearer relative, *Ammonium Muriaticum*, will be considered presently. It is similar in these catarrhs. Differentially the Carbonate cures catarrhs, worse in winter, nose stopped up, worse at night, awaking

the patient from sleep, gasping for breath, worse 3 to 4 A. M. Cough dry, tickling, hoarseness, chest oppressed with mucus. The *Muriate* causes stoppage of one nostril ; both stopped up at night ; nostrils sore and raw ; discharge of *bluish mucus* or scalding coryza, severe burning in the throat, etc.

In the 3 A. M. aggravation of *Ammonium Carb.*, you may compare the *Kali Salts*.

In this catarrh, with stoppage of the nose, excoriating discharge and rawness down the sternum, there are a few drugs which I would have you compare. One of these is *Ammonium Causticum*, which is *one of the best remedies in the whole Materia Medica for aphonia, with burning rawness in the throat*.

Causticum and *Carbo Veg.* are very similar to *Ammonium Carb.* in this rawness and burning down the sternum.

Laurocerasus has that expectoration containing *little specks of blood*.

INJURIES.—*Ammonium Carb.* has also been used for *sprains, when the injured joint is hot and painful* ; it follows *Arnica*.

AMMONIUM MURIATICUM

<i>Ammonium Mur.</i>	{	<i>Apis, Arnica, Natrum Mur.</i>
		<i>Kali Bichromicum</i>
		<i>Sepia, Sulphur.</i>

As I have already explained to you, *Ammonium Mur.* is suited to *sluggish persons, who are rather corpulent as to the body, but disproportionately thin as to the limbs*. Like the *Carbonate*, it produces violent inflammation of the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. It also disturbs the CIRCULATION of the blood. The FACE reddens during a short, animated conversation, especially so, as you might expect, in a warm room. There are ebullitions of blood, violent throbbing in all the arteries, accompanied by anxiety and weakness, as if paralyzed. The NERVOUS SYSTEM suffers, too, from the action of *Ammonium Mur.* There is a certain periodicity of symptoms, as shown in the chills and fever. *The paroxysms return every seven days*. There are many other symptoms of the nervous system ; especially do we find this characteristic : *Pain in the left hip, as if the tendons were too short* ; this makes the patient limp when walking. While sitting there is gnawing referred to the bones.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—*Sciatica* is very readily cured by *Ammonium Mur.*, when the symptoms call for it. *The pains are worse while the patient is sitting, somewhat relieved while he is walking, and entirely relieved when he lies down.*

Ammonium Mur. has also been used for the *neuralgic pains*, which may occur in the stumps of amputated limbs. Compare *Allium Cepa*, *Staphisagria*, etc.

HEELS.—*Ammonium Mur.* is also useful for tearing, stitching pains from ulceration in the heels, worse at night in bed, better from rubbing.

Other remedies attacking the **HEELS** are: *Pulsatilla* (inflamed); *Causticum*, *Manganum* (cannot bear the weight on them); *Antimonium Crudum*, *Graphites*, *Ignatia*, *Ledum* (they burn at night); *Allium Cepa*, and *Natrum Carb.* *Sabina* is particularly suitable in plethoric women, who suffer from what they call rheumatic inflammation.

Manganum is an excellent remedy in rheumatic patients when the heels are affected, and the patient cannot bear any weight on the heels. In addition to this, you will find that *Manganum* is indicated when the rheumatic symptoms come in dark, almost bluish spots.

Antimonium Crudum is useful in soreness of the heels, worse when walking on a hard pavement.

Graphites, *Ledum Palustre* and *Natrum Carb.* cause blisters on the heels. *Sepia* causes ulcers.

Allium Cepa cures ulcers on the heel, when developed by friction of the shoe or stocking.

Ammonium Mur. has some influence on the **JOINTS**. It causes a feeling of constriction in these parts. It is one of the remedies that have been used in the treatment of *chronic sprains*. It also affects the fibrous tissues about the joints. Thus, it is one of the remedies, when there is *contraction of the hamstring tendons*. When the patient walks, these seem to be drawn tight. This symptom is relieved on continued motion.

On the **FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS**, *Ammonium Mur.* acts more powerfully than does *Ammonium Carb.* It has great many symptoms referred to the inguinal and hypogastric regions, which would suggest the use of the drug in uterine and ovarian diseases. For instance, the patient complains of tensive pain in one or the other groin. Sometimes this symptom is described as a feeling, as if she had sprained herself. There are stitches, cutting and soreness, or, what is more characteristic than all, a *strained feeling in the groin*, which forces the patient to

walk bent. That is an indication which leads to *Ammonium Mur.* in the treatment of *deviations of the uterus*, and also in *ovarian diseases*. You will find in almost all these cases the characteristic *muriate-stool*, *crumbling as it passes the anus*. We have, too, a characteristic *leucorrhœa* attending the symptoms—*brown and lumpy* or else *clear and albuminous leucorrhœa*, which follows every urination.

Ammonium Mur., in that feeling, as if sprained in the groin in women finds its counterpart in several other remedies: In *Arnica*, which has that same strained feeling in the groin, and in *Apis*, which has it all the way across the hypogastrium, with a sensation, as if the skin were tight or stretched.

NOSE & THROAT.—Next, we have to consider the action of *Ammonium Mur.* on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. Beginning with the NOSE, we find that it causes coryza. The nose is “stopped-up” *more at night* than in the day-time. *One nostril is usually stopped-up at a time*; there is an excoriating, watery discharge from the nose, which makes the inside of the nostrils and upper lip sore. The throat is swollen, so that the patient cannot open his mouth. The mouth and throat are filled with a viscid phlegm, which the patient expels with great difficulty. There is *throbbing in the tonsils*. This is characteristic of *Ammonium Mur.* It is a symptom which may suggest it in *tonsillitis* or in *scarlatina*, when the faucial symptoms are so severe as to produce almost complete strangling.

CHEST.—The CHEST symptoms are by no means unimportant in *Ammonium Mur.* We find a cough which may accompany the foregoing symptoms, or which may be separated from them. *The cough is very violent*, and seems to excite the salivary glands, for during it *the mouth fills with saliva*. Hoarseness, with burning and rawness in the larynx, necessarily belong to such an acrid remedy as *Ammonium Mur.* *Coldness between the shoulder-blades* accompanies the chest affections, as in bronchitis and phthisis. The patient also complains of heaviness in the chest. This is also noticed in *Ammonium Carb.*, where it is associated with burning. Sometimes the patient will describe his sensation to you as a feeling as of a lump in the chest. Again, he will complain of certain spots in the chest, which burn, throb and beat with the pulse.

LIVER.—*Ammonium Mur.* may be used in chronic congestion of the liver. Depression of spirits accompanies the disease, and the stools are coated with mucus,

AMMONIUM PHOSPHORICUM

I have one or two symptoms of *Ammonium Phosphoricum* to give you. It has been successfully used in the treatment of *constitutional gout*, when there are *nodes or concretions in the joints*. It is *not to be used for the acute symptoms*, nor for the twinges of pain, but *when the disease has become systemic*, and *when concretions of urate of soda appear in the joints*. The worst case of this kind I ever saw was that of a man, who had been bed-ridden for fifteen years. He showed me a box which was filled with these concretions, which he had picked out of his joints. They varied in size and looked like lumps of chalk. Some of these same concretions could be seen under the skin and along the tendons. His hands were twisted out of shape. His feet also were affected. He had a cough, which finally killed him, and he expectorated from the lungs these lumps of *urate of soda*. *Ammonium Phos.* relieved him for a while.

LECTURE LXV.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

SALTS OF LIME

<i>Calcareæ Ostrearum</i>	Nutrition	
<i>Calcareæ Caustica</i>	BLOOD	{ ANÆMIA Leucocythæmia
<i>Calcareæ Fluorica</i>	GLANDS	
<i>Calcareæ Phosphorica</i>	BONES	
<i>Hepar Sulphuris Calcareæ</i>	NERVOUS SYSTEM, SKIN, etc.	

There are quite a number of the *Salts of Lime*, which have been more or less proven. The first one on the list is *Calcareæ Ostrearum* or the *Lime of Oysters*. This preparation, which was given to us by Dr. Hahnemann, was proven as *Carbonate of Lime* or *Calcareæ Carbonica*. It was obtained from the middle stratum of the oyster-shell, where Dr. Hahnemann supposed he could secure a perfectly pure specimen of the *Carbonate of Lime*. Chemically speaking, this is not a pure *Carbonate of Lime*, for it must contain some of the animal matter belonging to the oyster. Moreover, it always contains a trace of *Calcareæ Phos.* You will thus see the reason why Dr. Hering proposed to call it *Calcareæ Ostrearum*, instead of *Calcareæ Carbonica*. *Calcareæ Caustica* is the ordinary *Caustic Lime*. *Calcareæ Fluorica* was proved by Dr. Bell of Massachusetts. Of it we have a few symptoms. It is one of Schussler's twelve tissue remedies. This combination of *Fluoric Acid* with *Lime* gives us a very powerful drug in the treatment of diseases of the osseous system. I have already related to you a case in which *Calcareæ Fluorica* acted well in necrosis of the jaw. We shall also find it a useful drug in bone-tumors. *Calcareæ Phosphorica* is also a valuable drug.

It should be your duty and your pleasure to know the distinctions between these various *Salts of Lime*, and especially between *Calcareæ Ostrearum* and *Calcareæ Phosphorica*. They are not indicated in precisely the same cases. When one is indicated, the other cannot be indicated. They are not difficult to distinguish, so I think we will readily differentiate them.

One chapter in the history of *Calcareæ Phosphorica* is of some little interest. Some years ago a preparation for the cure of a certain

disease was put on the market in Europe. It soon gained quite a reputation. After a while, cures effected by it became less and less frequent. Finally, a wealthy man who failed to be cured by the preparation, sued the company for deceiving him. Analysis of the preparation became necessary. The main ingredient was found to be *Phosphate of Lime*. In the beginning the manufacturers used the *Phosphate of Lime* from bones; but later they found a cheaper way of making it in the laboratory, and without using bones at all. The company claimed that "*Phosphate of Lime is Phosphate of Lime*, no matter how made or where found." That there is a difference between the *Phosphate of Lime* as obtained from the chemists' laboratory, and from the bones of animals, is shown by the difference in therapeutical efficacy of the two preparations, as illustrated in the above case and many others.

Calcareo Sulphurica, or the *Sulphate of Lime*, is another one of Schussler's tissue remedies. It was proven by one of the students of the New York College. Schussler claims that *Calcareo Sulphurica* acts energetically in curing suppuration and in removing the tumefaction of boils. The proving, while not positive, rather favors this idea.

There is a use which you may make of this drug, and that is in *croup*; it will act like magic in a case like *Hepar*, with cough that is loose from the mucus in the larynx, but which has the opposite modality as to heat and cold, namely, the child wants to be uncovered and cool.

The *Hypophosphite of Lime* (or *Calcareo Hypophosphorica*) given in the *second decimal*, has produced the following: Dull heavy pain on top of the head causing depressed feelings, fulness and oppression around the heart, fulness of head and chest; veins on hands, arms, neck and head stand out like cords; difficult breathing, must have the doors and windows open; profuse sweat all over; limbs powerless from weakness of the muscles.

All the *Salts of Lime* act prominently in the direction mentioned on the board. They all affect the *nutrition of the body*, hence they are of great use in *infancy and childhood*, when growth must be accomplished. They favor the *development of bones and other tissues*. You will find that some of them, the *Ostreorum* and *Phosphorica*, cause *anæmia* when pushed to the extreme. They all affect the *glands* and they all act on the *bones*.

CALCAREA OSTREARUM

Calcarea Ostrearum is a drug that *may come into use in almost every form of disease*, and is *second in importance* only to *Sulphur*. You will recall that it is not a perfectly pure *Carbonate of Lime*, but contains some *Phosphate of Lime* and some organic matter from the body of the oyster. Chemically it differs but slightly from the *Carbonate of Lime* made in the laboratory.

Calcarea Ostrearum is suited to cases in which there is *defective growth*, hence it is *a very necessary remedy in childhood and in infancy*. It affects chiefly the VEGETATIVE SYSTEM, altering materially the nutrition of the body. Under its influence secretion and absorption progress rapidly, and so it becomes *a favorite remedy* in cases in which *the constitution is to be changed*. The GLANDS are readily affected by *Lime*; they swell, inflame and even become the seat of pathological deposits. This is specially true of the cervical and mesenteric lymphatics. The NERVOUS SYSTEM, is not primarily affected, but becomes eventually influenced by general nutritive failure, thus causing spasms, excitement, etc.

The *Calcarea Ostrearum* patient is *fat and plump*, rather of a *bloated* than of a solid, hard fat. It is *especially suited for children* who are *scrofulous*—who are *fleshy, yet not well-developed as to bone, brain or muscle*. The FACE is rather pale, occasionally, however, flushing up red. Usually the color is of a watery or chalky paleness. The child is *slow in its movements*. It is not active, nervous, or quick, as we find in the case of the *Sulphur* child. It is peevish and self-willed, especially towards morning. Growth is irregular, so that the *head is disproportionately large to the rest of the body*. This defect is one of osseous growth; thus you will find the fontanelles remaining open, particularly the anterior fontanelle. *The abdomen is large* and has been compared to an inverted basin or saucer. *The features are rather large*, and *the lips*, particularly the upper, are *swollen*. Dentition is slow. There is *craving for boiled eggs*. *The scalp sweats profusely*, particularly *during sleep*. This is not usually a warm sweat, nor it is a cold sweat; but it is somewhat cool from natural evaporation. When the child awakes, you will notice the pillow damp or wet for some little space around the head. *The feet are often cold and clammy*. Do not, however, be deceived by this symptom, for there are some children, who, by wearing too

heavy a stocking, will have sweaty feet. This patient suffers from *partial sweating of still other parts of the body*. This is in itself an almost *certain symptom of Calcarea Ostrearum*. Thus, it may affect the chest or knees, when all other parts of the body may be perfectly dry. Now, from this extreme picture we may have the opposite condition, one of *great emaciation*. *The skin hangs flabby and in folds*. Despite this emaciation, *the abdomen remains abnormally large*. Such children are often *scrofulous*, and it is *genuine scrofula* for which *Calcarea Ostrearum* is indicated.

There is another form, which is tubercular in its character, and in this form we have *Phosphorus* indicated. We find the same swelling of the glands, the same indolent ulceration, and the same difficulty in learning to talk and walk, but the patient has *a delicate, refined skin, and the features are sharp and rather handsome*. *The eye-lashes are long and silky, and the hair dark and glossy*. This is the kind of scrofula which will, if not neutralized, ultimately end in consumption of the lungs.

EYES.—As the *Calcarea* child grows older it is *slow in teething*. It may even have fever or convulsions, attending the tardy eruption of the teeth. In cases in which the convulsions *persist*, *Calcarea* is *far superior to Belladonna*. *Belladonna may help for a while, but the deeper-acting remedy must follow to complete the cure*. Scrofulous inflammation of the eyes is almost always present. There are pustules on the cornea, and these threaten to destroy that membrane. The parts about the ulcer are very vascular. The child dreads artificial light in particular, although it complains bitterly of the day-light hurting its eyes on awaking in the morning. The discharges from the eyes are apt to be bland. The cornea is left more or less opaque by ulceration. *Calcarea* has often been used after the acute symptoms, to remove the corneal opacity and the chronic thickening of the eye-lids. *No remedy excels Calcarea in corneal opacities*; but compare *Alumen, Apis, Cuprum, Kali Bichrom., Natrum Sulph., Nitric Acid, Saccharum Officinate, Silicea, Sulphur*, etc.

Saccharum Officinale in particular is to be remembered as similar to *Calcarea Ostrearum*. This drug has been proved on several persons, and has many confirmations. It is *indicated in children*, who are *large-limbed, fat and bloated, with a tendency to dropsy*. It has produced opacity of the cornea, and it ought to cure it. The mental states which lead me to the use of *Cane-sugar* are these: The child is dainty and capricious; he cares nothing for substantial food, but wants little

nicknacks; he is always cross and whining, and if old enough he is indolent, and does not care to occupy himself in any way. Everything seems to be too much trouble to him.

You will find that in the *eye-symptoms Calcarea acts better after Sulphur than before*. It is suited to *advanced cases* that are *sluggish and refuse to react to Sulphur*. Dr. Hahnemann noticed that *Calcarea* particularly followed *Sulphur*, when there was a tendency to dilatation of the pupils.

Another remedy, which holds a relation to *Calcarea Ostrearum* in scrofulous and tubercular ailments, is *Nitric Acid*. This *must be substituted for Calcarea if the ulcers on the cornea progress and threaten to destroy or perforate the cornea*.

SKIN.—The *Calcarea* children are subject to eruptions on the skin, particularly *eczema*. This *eczema* is quite characteristic, too. It appears on the scalp, with a tendency to spread downwards and over the face. Frequently it appears in patches on the face or scalp, forming thick crusts, which are often white, like chalk deposits. Another symptom which may suggest *Calcarea* is this: *The child scratches its head on awaking from sleep*. The change from sleep to activity seems to excite the itching of the existing eruption.

EARS.—We find in these scrofulous children calling for *Calcarea*, inflammation of the external ear or auditory canal, and also of the middle ear or cavity of the tympanum. First, *Calcarea* produces thickening of the membrana tympani, with all the symptoms of defective hearing. There are humming, roaring and buzzing in the ears, all dependent upon the abnormal pressure on the chain of bones. The otorrhœa has a sort of pappy or fatty appearance. It is purulent, but it also has a pappy appearance, looking just like chewed-up paper. Now, on cleansing the external ear of this pus and looking at the membrana tympani, you will find it perforated from previous inflammation. You will find the edge of the rupture thickened and granular, and you may even notice a tendency to the formation of polypi. The pains are of a sudden, jerking, pulsating character. In three different cases, *Calcarea 30*, produced vesicles in the auricles.

Here *Calcarea* is, according to the best authorities, to be followed by *Silicea*, if the ulceration becomes *very indolent and will not heal* despite the exhibition of *Lime*. The *Silicea* patient has a *head disproportionately large to the rest of the body*. The sweat appears on the whole head and face rather than on the scalp alone, and the offensive

foot-sweat causes soreness of the feet. These symptoms you will recall from our Lecture on *Silicea*. Besides *Silicea*, you should here compare *Calcarea* with *Hepar* and *Mercurius*.

GLANDS.—Attending these inflammations of the EYES and EARS, with *Calcarea* we may have scrofulous enlargement of the lymphatic glands of the NECK, AXILLÆ, etc. These are hard and firm, and yield very slowly to medicine.

NOSE.—We have also in these cases a coryza or chronic nasal catarrh. The wings of the nose are thickened and ulcerated. There is apt to be a moist scurfy eruption about the nostrils. There is an offensive odor, as of rotten eggs, gun-powder or manure, from the nose. The nose is stopped-up, with thick yellow pus. The patient often has nose-bleed in the morning. Here you may compare *Belladonna*, which follows *Calcarea* well.

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—Now, if the *Calcarea* children are attacked with a summer complaint or a genuine cholera infantum, you will find these symptoms of the DIGESTIVE ORGANS : There will be an *unusual craving for eggs*. Why this is I do not know : it may be because of the *Sulphur* in the eggs. This is a very common symptom. *Milk disagrees*. As soon as they take it they *vomit it in sour cakes or curds*. That is a *strong symptom* for *Calcarea*. Or the milk may pass by the bowels in *white curdled lumps*. There are ravenous appetite and thirst, the latter being worse towards evening. The *diarrhæa*, too, is *worse towards evening*, thus being distinguished from *Sulphur*. The stools are *greenish*, and may contain undigested food. They are more or less *watery and sour*.

In these symptoms *Calcarea Ostrearum* is similar to two or three other drugs. One is *Æthusa Cynapium* or *Fool's Parsley*. This is indicated in vomiting of children, when they vomit everything they drink, particularly milk, which is ejected in *white or yellowish or greenish curds*. This *vomiting exhausts the child, so that it at once goes to sleep*.

Still another remedy is *Antimonium Crudum*, which has this condition : After nursing, the child vomits its milk in little white curds, but *refuses to nurse afterwards*; the *Æthusa* patient, on the contrary, *wants to nurse again*. There is also the characteristic *diarrhæa* of *Antimonium Crudum*, which will help you to distinguish it from cases that call for *Kreosotum*. If the latter remedy had no other symptom than the following it would still be *invaluable*, and could not be

replaced : *The stomach is so weak that it cannot retain or digest food, so that food is vomited either immediately or hours after eating. Phosphorus and Arsenicum should also be compared in this vomiting.*

Magnesia Carb., Ipecac. and Sulphur should be compared in the sour vomiting.

In diarrhœa with green stools, do not forget Calcarea Phos.

BRAIN.—Again, we may find *Calcarea Osteoarum* indicated in acute hydrocephalus in the early stages. Here, as in many other cases, it acts particularly well after *Sulphur*. It may even do good when symptoms of effusion are present. It is indicated mainly by the general constitutional symptoms present in the case.

In these cases, you will frequently find that it follows the previous use of *Belladonna*. You are called to attend one of these cases. You find the patient with hot head, flushed face, starting in sleep, and you give him *Belladonna*, which relieves. In a few days a relapse occurs ; again you give him *Belladonna*, and this time it fails. This intermittency of the disease shows that it is not a *Belladonna* case. Then you will have to select another drug, which is sometimes *Sulphur* and very frequently *Calcarea*, the latter especially if the patient be the characteristic *Calcarea* child. *Belladonna* and *Calcarea* are COMPLEMENTARY, particularly in affections of children, in brain troubles and in dentition.

Again, we may find *Calcarea Osteoarum* indicated later in life—at puberty. Here it is more frequently indicated with girls than with boys. We find it called for at the time for the onset of the menses, when they are delayed. The girl is apparently plethoric and suffers from congestions of the head and chest. She is fat and apparently robust, but if you were to examine the blood of such a patient you would find it disproportionately full of white blood-corpuscles or leucocytes. She complains of palpitation of the heart, dyspnœa and headache, worse when ascending. *Calcarea* will bring on the menstrual flow, and will relieve all these symptoms.

LUNGS.—Again, you may find it useful at puberty for similar symptoms when tuberculosis of the lungs threatens. The patient has this dyspnœa, palpitation and rush of blood to the chest on ascending, and even hæmorrhages from the lungs. There is dry cough at night, which becomes loose in the morning. The patient has fever, which is worse in the evening, with partial sweat and soreness of the chest to touch—this soreness being worse beneath the clavicles. Digestion is greatly disturbed. The patient cannot eat any fat food without becoming

sick. There is a chronic tendency to diarrhœa, and with it prolapsus ani. So you see *Calcarea* is a companion to *Phosphorus*, but there is a difference between the two remedies. The difference is expressed in these few symptoms: In *Calcarea*, you will find the patient *scrofulous and fat*, and his or her past history shows the well-marked symptoms of *Calcarea*. As children, they have been slow in teething, have had slowly-closing fontanelles, and often there is yet remaining *disproportionate swelling of the upper lip*.

On the other hand, the *Phosphorus* patient is *slender and overgrown for his years and narrow-chested*. He has a *fine grain of tissue*, rather than fat and coarse, as in *Calcarea*.

Calcarea is indicated late in phthisis, when large cavities are forming. It acts particularly upon the right lung about its middle third. There will be pain in the middle of the right side of the chest; loud mucous râles are heard all over the chest, of course worse on the right side. Expectoration is purulent, yellowish-green and bloody. The patient has great repugnance to animal food, as meat, which passes undigested. Emaciation progresses, sweat increases, and the menses, if it is a female, become checked. These are the symptoms calling for *Calcarea* in tuberculosis.

Both *Calcarea Ostrearum* and *Calcarea Phosphorica* affect the middle lobes of the lungs. *Sepia* is here similar, but lacks the external sensitiveness to touch, in fact, may be ameliorated thereby.

Senega is somewhat similar to *Calcarea* in fat persons, but may be distinguished, having soreness that is worse on moving the arms, especially the left arm.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—Still later in life, we find *Calcarea* indicated for the ailments of women, particularly for irregularities in menstruation. It is especially indicated when the menstrual flow is too frequent, coming every two or three weeks, and is profuse, amounting almost to a menorrhagia. The flow is provoked by over-exertion or by emotions. The patient complains of sweating of the head and coldness of the feet.

One of the best remedies I know of for ordinary profuse menstrual flow, coming frequently and yet without any decided constitutional character by which to judge the case, is *Trillium Pendulum*, especially if the flow exhausts the patient very much. I have never given it in any potency but the sixth. That has been sufficient in all my cases.

In suppression of the menses, *Calcarea* has several concordant remedies. *Belladonna* is suitable, when there are hyperæmia, rush of blood

to the head, subjective feeling of coldness, wakefulness and throbbing about the temples.

Gelsemium is indicated in menstrual suppression, when there is a drowsy, apathetic state.

Glonoin is an admirable remedy, when there is violent throbbing about the head, and particularly if the urine is albuminous, as it may be from congestion of the kidneys.

Aconite is indicated for suppression of menses from violent emotions, as fright.

Still other drugs called for under these last-named circumstances are *Actea Spicata* and *Lycopodium*.

The leucorrhœa of *Calcareæ Ostrearum*, is rather profuse, with considerable itching and burning, and is generally milky, purulent and yellow or thick in appearance. It is especially indicated for leucorrhœa occurring before puberty, even in infants.

Another remedy that I have found very valuable in the leucorrhœa of little girls, is *Caulophyllum*, when the discharge is profuse and weakens the child very much.

Cannabis Sativa, *Cubeba*, *Mercurius*, *Phosphorus*, *Pulsatilla* and *Sepia* have also been sufficiently confirmed to be listed here.

Calcareæ Ostrearum is useful in diseases of the MALE SEXUAL ORGANS. It is one of that little group of remedies, *Nux*, *Sulphur* and *Calcareæ*, first suggested by Jahr for sexual weakness arising from masturbation or other excesses in sexual indulgence. *Calcareæ* is indicated when there is excessive sexual desire, but this sexual desire is more mental than physical—that is, there is more passion than the objective concomitants of passion. Erections are diminished or imperfect during coitus, emission is imperfect or premature. *Calcareæ* is also indicated when, after abuse of this kind, a man settles down to a moral and quiet life. His sexual power is of the character just described, and its gratification is followed by vertigo, headache and weakness in the knees.

In milder cases, which have not been traced to so deep an origin as defective nutrition, you will find *Dioscorea* all-sufficient for the excessive loss of semen, with weakness of the legs, particularly about the knees.

In old men, who having spent their youth and early manhood in the practice of excessive venery, are just as excitable in their sexual passion at sixty as at eighteen or twenty, and yet they are physically

impotent, *Agnus Castus* is a good remedy. They may suffer from constant dribbling of semen.

FEVERS.—We may use *Calcareia Ostrearum* from its action on the NERVOUS SYSTEM. It is indicated in nervous fevers, even in typhoid fevers, in the beginning of the disease, with these symptoms: The patient falls into a troubled sort of sleep and dreams of some perplexing subject which awakens him. He again goes to sleep and dreams of the same thing. As soon as he closes his eyes, he sees persons, objects, etc., which disappear as soon as he opens them. Later, in the course of typhoid fever, about the second week, you will find *Calcareia Ostrearum* indicated, when, for instance, the rash will not appear, and the patient goes into a sort of stupor. The abdomen swells and becomes more tympanitic. The patient becomes very restless and anxious and distressed, although he may be unconscious. He cries out, twitches and grasps at flocks. The body may be too hot and the limbs cold and clammy. There may be diarrhoea or constipation present. He starts up from sleep and looks about him, as if frightened. A drug which is COMPLEMENTARY to *Calcareia* here is *Lycopodium*. But diarrhoea may be present in *Calcareia*. This is never the case with *Lycopodium*.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—Another use that we may make of *Calcareia Ostrearum* in nervous affections is one which would not appear from a superficial study of the drug, and that is its application in *insomnia*. The sleeplessness that calls for this remedy does not consist simply in lying awake an hour or two, but it is that long wakefulness which is the precursor to some diseases and the accompaniment of others. For instance, during childbed a woman cannot sleep. In such cases you will have this class of symptoms: She has visions on closing the eyes; she starts and twitches at every little noise, and is besides herself with anguish; The tongue is dry; she borders on the state of acute mania. *Calcareia Ostrearum*, particularly in the thirtieth potency, given every three hours during the day, almost invariably produces a desire to sleep the next night. How does *Calcareia* produce it? Like *Opium*, *Caffeine* or *Chloral*? No; but by bringing about a healthy sleep. Still another use of *Calcareia Ostrearum* is in that unhappy affection, *delirium tremens*. It is indicated when there are pretty much the same symptoms as I have mentioned for the *insomnia*, particularly with visions of rats and mice, and of horrible objects, which terrify the patient. He talks deliriously about fire and murder. He has a constant fear that he is going crazy.

Calcarea Ostrearum seems to be able to cure epilepsy, not so much the paroxysms themselves, as to aid in the *change of constitution* by which this dreadful disease may be cured. The aura which precedes the attack, in some cases begins in the solar plexus and moves upwards, and the patient is at once thrown into convulsions—a characteristic also of *Bufo*, *Nux Vomica* and *Silicea*. In some cases, it feels, as if a mouse were running up the arm. In still others, the aura may go from the epigastrium down into the uterus or into the limbs. The causes for the *Calcarea Ostrearum* epilepsy are *fright, suppression of some chronic eruption and also, excesses in venery*. It follows *Sulphur* well in these cases. You are apt to think first of *Sulphur* for this sensation as of a mouse creeping up the arm; the symptom is just the same in *Sulphur* and *Calcarea*; the causes, also, are the same, *viz.*, excessive venery or suppression of an eruption. *Calcarea* is *particularly indicated* if *Sulphur* does not cure, or if the pupils do not dilate after the use of *Sulphur*.

For the paroxysms, *Hydrocyanic Acid* is a useful drug.

Artemisia Vulgaris is indicated in cases which have arisen from *fright*, and in which the attacks are duplicated.

If *indigestion* starts the trouble, *Nux Vomica* is the first remedy to be thought of, especially if the aura starts in the epigastrium and spreads upwards.

BONES.—*Calcarea Ostrearum* is useful in diseases of the BONES and in curvatures of the spine, especially for *curvatures in the dorsal region in children*, who are slow in learning to talk and walk, who are weak at the ankles, and turn their feet in or out according to the muscles that are affected. In *weak ankles*, compare *Carbo Animalis*, *Natrum Carbonicum*, *Sepia* and *Silicea*.

There is a remedy, which has been suggested for this *weakness of the legs*, which I have never been able to confirm, and that is *Pinus Sylvestris*. this is said to have cured emaciation of the lower extremities, with tardiness in learning to walk, in scrofulous children.

JOINTS.—*Calcarea Ostrearum* is also indicated in affections of the JOINTS; for instance, in *white swelling* and in *hip-joint disease*. It is indicated in the *second stage* of these diseases, when *abscesses* have formed.

Now, you *must learn* to distinguish between *Calcarea* and *Silicea*. To the superficial observer the cases are very similar, but there are some differences which you may note. In the first place, the *Silicea* patient has *sweat about the whole head*, and this sweat has a *sour* or

offensive odor ; the head is *unduly large*, the rest of the body being rather emaciated ; the sweat of the feet in *Silicea* is apt to be offensive, and produces soreness between the toes and on the soles of the feet ; the face is rather of an earthy or yellowish-waxen hue. The *Silicea* child is nervous and excitable rather than sluggish, as is the case with the *Calcarea Ostrearum* patient. *Silicea* has the same imperfect nutrition from defective assimilation that *Calcarea* has. There seems to be, in the *Silicea* child, a decided weakness of the cerebro-spinal nervous system ; and yet, with this weakness, there is a certain amount of irritability, so that it is made worse by any external impression. Thus, if there is any tendency to epilepsy, any little emotion will tend to throw it into convulsions. There is more tendency to ulceration in *Silicea* than you find in *Calcarea*. The discharge from these ulcers is not a healthy, laudable pus, but it is rather thin and excoriating.

Calcarea Ostrearum is of service in rheumatism. The symptoms indicating it are these : Rheumatic affections, caused by working in water ; rheumatism of the muscles of the back and shoulders, after failure of *Rhus Tox.* It is also indicated for *gouty nodosities about the fingers*. It may be useful in constitutional gout and in arthritis deformans.

Rhus Tox. seems to be the best remedy we have for backache and lumbago, whether the pains are better from motion or not. It seems to have a special affinity for the deeper muscles of the back. Often like *Natrium Mur.* these backache, as well as pains in the loin are better from lying upon the back or from lying on something hard, and he does also get much relief from massaging and warm application upon the affected part.

Calcarea Fluorica is a good remedy to follow *Rhus Tox.* in chronic cases ; for lumbago, worse on beginning to move but improving on continued motion.

Secale Cornutum is indicated for sudden "catch" or "kink" in the back.

Nux Vomica is called for in rheumatism of the back, when the patient is unable to turn over in bed without first sitting up.

The uses of *Calcarea* in eruptions have already been touched upon in former lectures. It is one of the best remedies in chronic urticaria. It produces herpes—one prominent locality being on the parts of the face covered by whiskers, here suggesting a comparison with *Mezereum*, which has itching in the whiskers as from vermin and scaliness ; *Lithium Carb.*—cheeks under the whiskers rough as a grater and itching ; and *Cicuta Virosa*—thick honey-colored scabs in the whiskers as well as about the corners of the mouth.

LECTURE LXVI.

SALTS OF LIME (*contd.*)

CALCAREA PHOSPHORICA

<i>Calcarea Phos.</i>	}	<i>Cinchona, Zincum, Phosphorus</i> (hydrocephaloid),
↓		<i>Dulcamara, Silicea, Sulphur,</i>
<i>Ruta, Sulphur and</i>	}	<i>Rhus Tox., Causticum,</i>
<i>Zincum</i>		<i>Sulphur, Calcarea Ostr., Silicea, Phosphorus,</i>
		<i>Baryta Carb.</i> (mental weakness)

The COMPLEMENTARY drugs of *Calcarea Phos.* are : *Zincum, Ruta Graveolens* and *Sulphur*. *Zincum* you will find COMPLEMENTARY to *Calcarea Phosphorica* in hydrocephaloid ; *Ruta*, in affections of the joints and periosteum ; and *Sulphur*, pretty much as we found under *Calcarea Ostrearum*.

Now, there are many symptoms that are common to both *Calcarea Ostrearum* and *Calcarea Phosphorica*. It is not a little perplexing at times, in a case which seems to call for *Lime*, to decide which one of these preparations we should give. Perhaps I can give you distinctions enough to enable you to judge. To determine the efficacy of *Calcarea Phosphorica* you must remember its ingredients, *Lime* and *Phosphorus*, and you will see how they are modified in their chemical combination, so that while we have some resemblances to *Calcarea* and others to *Phosphorus*, we have still other symptoms which solely belong to the combination, *Calcarea Phosphorica*, and which are found neither in *Calcarea* nor in *Phosphorus* alone.

TISSUES.—*Calcarea Phos.* seems especially called for in defective nutrition, hence it is often useful in childhood, as well as at puberty and in extreme old age. Beginning with the infant, we shall find it of inestimable service when the child is thin and emaciated, with sunken, rather flabby abdomen, and predisposed to glandular and osseous disease. The head is large and both fontanelles are open. The cranial bones are unnaturally thin and brittle. The teeth develop tardily. The child has curvature of the spine. It is slow in learning to walk, and its spine is so weak that it cannot support the body. The neck is so thin

and weak that it cannot support the head, which falls whichever way it happens to be inclined. The child vomits milk persistently, whether it be the breast milk or that artificially prepared from the cow. It *suffers from colic after every feeding*. The stools are often green, slimy and lenteric, and are accompanied by the passage of a great deal of fœtid flatus. Sometimes, the stool is very profuse, watery and hot. In cholera infantum, the stools may be of the character mentioned, or they may present a flaky appearance from the admixture of a small portion of pus. There is, in this cholera infantum, great emaciation of the whole body. The little face is pale, and the prominent parts of the body are cold. There is craving for ham or bacon.

MIND.—Mentally, these children are very much depressed, so that they are slow of comprehension. They seem to be stupid. Even cretinism may be developed by the continued use of *Calcarea Phosphorica*. This will place it in your mind alongside of *Baryta Carb.*, in mental symptoms. As the child grows in years, if not in stature, any exposure to wet or dampness causes a feeling of general aching or soreness, particularly when it is moved. The least motion is unbearable. Do not give *Bryonia* in such a case as this, because the patient is worse from motion. Do not be misled by this aggravation from motion. It is not here a symptom for *Bryonia*, for it indicates *the incipient symptom of rachitis*. Every little exposure produces a feeling of heat all over the body. The periosteum and the articulations are irritated and inflamed, and cause this aggravation from motion. You will find *Calcarea Phosphorica* an excellent remedy to prevent rachitis. If it fails you, you may still fall back on *Silicea*.

UTERUS.—This *sensitiveness to dampness* enables us to use *Calcarea Phos.* in diseases of adults. This I consider an important qualification of the drug. Thus, it is indicated in women with a feeling of weakness and distress referred to the hypogastrium with uterine displacements, and worse by passage of either stool or urine. Especially is it indicated in women whose joints ache in every change of the weather. This quality separates it from other similarly-acting drugs. The uterine symptoms are aggravated by this change in weather—a symptom that is prominent in *Calcarea Phosphorica*, more so, in fact, than in either *Calcarea* or *Phosphorus*. *Phosphorus* has the gone, weak feeling in the hypogastrium, just like *Calcarea Phos.*, but the modality just mentioned is absent.

JOINTS.—So, too, we may use *Calcarea Phos.*, in rheumatism appearing in any change of weather. On exposure to dampness, we find stiffness

of the neck, aching and soreness in the limbs and wandering pains through the limbs, particularly around the sacral region and down the legs. *All these symptoms appear with every change of weather.*

NOSE.—If the patient contracts a cold, it is associated with dryness and soreness in the throat, stitches in the chest, heat on the lower part of the chest and upper arms and a yellow sputum.

INJURIES.—Another use of *Calcareæ Phos.* arises from its action on the JOINTS. I refer to its use in *the treatment of fractures.* *Wherever bones form a joint or suture, there Calcareæ Phos. has an action.* We will find it, for instance, causing pains along the sagittal suture. Again, where the sacrum unites with the iliac bones, forming the sacro-iliac symphyses, there *Calcareæ Phosphorica* produces pain. If, during pregnancy, a woman complains of pain in this locality, *Calcareæ Phosphorica* ought to help her.

Now, when there is a sort of artificial suture, as there is at the point of coaptation of broken bones, there also, *Calcareæ Phos.* has an action. In some cases, the fractured ends will fail to unite; here you *should repeatedly give Calcareæ Phosphorica*, which will stimulate the formation of callus. It is better to use a *low potency* of the drug in this case.

In this respect, *Calcareæ Phos.* compares favourably with *Symphytum*, which is also used for *non-union of fracture*, particularly when the trouble is *of nervous origin.*

Conchiolin may here be mentioned. It is useful in ostitis at the ends of the diaphyses. This *Mother of Pearl* causes such a disease among workmen.

HEAD.—We have yet another use for *Calcareæ Phosphorica*, and that is for *school-girls*, particularly when *they get near the age of puberty* and are *exceedingly nervous and restless.* They want to go away from home and when away they want to come back again. They may frequently suffer from headache when at school. *They develop very slowly and are often chlorotic.*

We may use *Calcareæ Phosphorica* in children, who are suffering from *marasmus.* They have *the peculiar craving and the diarrhœa* that I have already described. The face is white and pale or else sallow. The circulation is so imperfect that the nose and ears are cold. These cases, too, have that inability of the neck to support the head, of which I have spoken already.

There is a resemblance between *Calcareæ Phosphorica* and *Cinchona.* The latter may *prevent* this extreme picture if you give it for the

drowsy, exhausted condition and the cold face, that follow the frequent and protracted discharges. In these cases, the administration of *Cinchona* will bring the child up and prevent the condition calling for *Calcarea Phos.*

On the other hand, you will find *Calcarea Phos.* giving place to *Zincum*, when you have the rolling of the head, grinding of the teeth, cold pale face, hot occiput, fidgety motion of the feet and other symptoms of the remedy that I have already given you.

From *Baryta Carb.* this drug is to be distinguished, when the child under treatment is *mentally stupid*.

Ruta holds a COMPLEMENTARY relationship in periosteal and articular pains.

And lastly, *Silicea* resembles *Calcarea Phos.* especially in *rachitis*, but has *more offensive head-sweat, more constipation and a strong tendency to suppuration, boils, etc.*

In aggravation from exposure to wet, we may compare : *Causticum*, *Dulcamara*, *Natrum Sulph.*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Silicea* and *Sulphur*.

It is highly important to be able to distinguish between *Calcarea Ostrearum* and *Calcarea Phosphorica*. This you can do by comparing the descriptions I have given you to-day and yesterday, which are as follows : *Calcarea Ostrearum* has an enlarged abdomen ; *Calcarea Phos.* a sunken and flabby abdomen, from the admixture of *Phosphorus* with the *Lime*. In cholera infantum, *Calcarea Ostrearum* has a craving for eggs ; *Calcarea Phos.* for salted or smoked meats. The *Calcarea Ostrearum* stools are sometimes green, but generally watery, white and mixed with curds ; the *Calcarea Phos.* stools are green, slimy, hot and watery, and are accompanied by *fætid flatus*. *Calcarea Ostrearum* has particularly the anterior fontanelle remaining open ; *Calcarea Phos.* has both the anterior and posterior fontanelles open.

HEPAR SULPHURIS CALCAREA

Hepar	{	<i>Belladonna, Lachesis</i>	1. NERVOUS SYSTEM	} Sensorial depression Irritability of all nerves
		<i>Mercurius</i>	2 Plastic exudation	
		<i>Spongia, Iodine,</i>	3. Suppuration	
		<i>Bromine, Aconite,</i>	4. Catarrhs	
		<i>Silicea, Sulphur</i>	5. GLANDS—BONES	
			6. SKIN	
			7. ORGANS	
			8. As an ANTIDOTE to <i>metals</i> .	

Next, we will consider *Hepar Sulphuris Calcarea* or briefly *Hepar Sulphur*. This is really an impure *Calcium Sulphide*, containing traces of the *Sulphide of Lime*, organic matter possibly, and very likely, too, minute proportion of the *Phosphate of Lime*, since it is made from the middle layer of the oyster-shell and *flowers of Sulphur*. It is a valuable addition to the powers of *Lime* and *Sulphur* used separately. It possesses many similarities to and marked differences from its components.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—*Hepar* has some action on the NERVES. It is to be remembered as a drug that causes *over-sensitiveness* of the nervous system. Pain seems to be intolerable to the patient and may even cause fainting. An inflamed part feels *sore and bruised*, and *cannot bear the touch* of the hand or even of a dressing. I mention this as a universal characteristic of the drug. I have often given *Hepar* for cold sores in the corners of the mouth when they were about to suppurate, in inflammation of the eyes and in styes and pimples, when there was present this *extreme sensitiveness to touch*.

MIND.—Mentally, the *Hepar* patient is rather *sad and low-spirited*, particularly in the evening. At times, there is an impulse to commit suicide. While walking in the open air the patient feels discouraged and cross, and is annoyed by the recollection of all the past unpleasantnesses that have figured in his previous life. Memory is weakened, so that he forgets words and localities; and this is most evident when he is particularly irritable. He is over-sensitive, so that his speech is hasty.

Hepar is indicated in *neuralgia*, particularly of the *right side* of the face, after the abuse of *Mercury* and after the *unsuccessful exhibition*

of *Belladonna*, which seemed indicated, particularly after exposure to dry, cold winds. In the neuralgia and other nervous symptoms, *Hepar* belongs with *Belladonna*, *Silicea* and *Sulphur*. It frequently follows *Belladonna*, as I have told you ; and from *Silicea* and *Sulphur* you may distinguish it by the other symptoms. A symptom in connection with the mental irritability of the patient, that I have already mentioned, is hasty speech and hasty actions. We find precisely the same symptom under *Belladonna*. "Hasty speech and hasty drinking" is the way the symptom reads under the latter remedy. We find it also under *Lachesis*, *Dulcamara* and *Sulphur*. To show you that this is a genuine symptom, I will mention a case of hysterical mania cured by a physician on the other side of the ocean. He had this one symptom to guide him : *The patient's speech was hasty and words rolled out in profusion*. The clinching symptom was, that she had taken a great deal of *Mercury*. *Hepar* cured the mental condition completely.

We next have to consider *Hepar* as a remedy in inflammation. It is suited to inflammation of a croupous form and inflammation with suppuration. In all the inflammations and congestions in which *Hepar* is the remedy, you will find that there is *extreme sensitiveness of the affected part to touch*. This is so characteristic that *it must be present more or less prominently before Hepar may be the remedy*. *The parts feel sore and bruised, like a boil*. This, as I have already said, you can carry through all the *Hepar* inflammations.

EYES.—For instance, in ophthalmia, or inflammation of the EYES or eye-lids, you will find that the eye-lids are swollen and œdematous, and sometimes, too, suppurating styes will form. With this, there is a sore, bruised sensation. The patient cannot bear to have the eye touched ; neither can he bear the cold air. *Cold air and cold applications increase the suffering*, and here you have a good indication separating it from *Mercurius*. Little pimples surround the inflamed eye. Similar to *Hepar* in this particular are : *Euphrasia*, which has *pimples on the cheek* over which the acrid tears flow, and *Phosphorus*, which has *small ulcers around the large ones*.

EARS.—So again in inflammation of the EAR, whether of the external auditory meatus or of the middle ear, you will find the same *soreness to the slightest touch*.

We find *Hepar* indicated in earache when suppuration impends, after *Belladonna*, *Chamomilla* or *Pulsatilla*. It is *seldom indicated in the beginning*.

NOSE.—We find this same characteristic of the inflammation *present* in the coryza. The nose is swollen and sore to the touch, especially in the inside of the alæ or wings of the nose.

FACE.—So again in *faceache*, *the bones are exquisitely sensitive to any pressure*. These are all illustrations of the character of the drug. I need not multiply them, because they are found in any part of the body in which the inflammation occurs.

If *suppuration* occurs as the result of the inflammation, we have *Hepar indicated and exercising a double function*. If you give it in a *high potency*, when the throbbing, stabbing pains in the affected part and the general rigor show *the onset of inflammation*, it may *abort* the whole trouble. In other cases, if you see that *suppuration is necessary*, and wish to *hasten the process*, then you should give *Hepar low*. In tonsillitis and in boils, particularly in the former, *Hepar* is indicated after *Belladonna*, when the latter does not succeed in reducing the inflammation before suppuration commences. I will simply remind you here that I have already mentioned the distinctions between *Belladonna*, *Hepar*, *Mercurius* and *Silicea* in this class of diseases.

LARYNX.—Now, if the inflammation becomes croupous, *Hepar* may be indicated, whether it be the THROAT, LARYNX, BOWELS or KIDNEYS that are involved. The *characteristics indicating Hepar* in croupous inflammation of the larynx are these: After exposure to dry, cold winds the patient becomes hoarse, with whistling breathing. Respiration is so difficult that the child throws its head far back in order to straighten the air-passages. The cough is hard, barking and ringing, and at the same time accompanied by rattling of mucus. So sensitive is the child to cold, that the least exposure, even uncovering an arm or a foot, excites a spell of coughing. Thus, you see the extreme susceptibility of the patient to cold air. *Hepar* is *especially indicated* when the cough is worse towards morning. Occasionally, *Hepar* may be given for cough which occurs before midnight, but then it *must be moist and not dry*.

You will see from these symptoms that, *Hepar* follows rather than precedes *Aconite* and *Spongia*. *Aconite* is indicated in the *beginning* of croup, when there are great anxiety, high fever and distressed breathing. I would *advise you to continue Aconite some time* after the symptoms have been relieved, because these cases are *very apt to relapse*.

If, however, *Aconite* fails and the cough gets worse the next night,

Spongia is usually the remedy, especially if there are dry, hard cough, sawing respiration, little or no expectoration and starting up from sleep choking.

If towards morning—although there is increased secretion and moist sound—the croupous symptoms still continue, *then* the case calls for *Hepar*.

Bromine usually follows *Hepar*, when the latter is unable to remove the exudate.

Another use of *Hepar* was made by Kafka, and that is in Bright's disease following scarlatina. He was led to this by the power of the drug to produce fibrinous or croupous exudations. *Hepar* has succeeded in these cases many times, so that it must have some action on the kidneys. Kafka gives it after scarlatina, when the urine becomes albuminous and dropsy appears.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—Next, we will have to consider *Hepar* in ordinary catarrhs, or what is commonly called a "cold," with aching through the body. *Hepar* is *seldom a remedy in the incipency*, but for *the advanced stage of a cold*. If it be given *at the commencement* it frequently spoils the case, whether it be one of coryza or of sore-throat, because it is *more suitable* to what has been termed *a ripened cold, when phlegm has formed*. The catarrhal process may have affected the ethmoid, with boring pain in the parts and exquisite soreness. When the patient swallows, there is a sensation, as if he were swallowing a fish-bone, or as if there were something sticking in the throat. Sometimes he will describe the sensation, as if there were a crumb of bread or toast sticking in the throat. This symptom allies *Hepar* with *Alumina*, *Argentum Nitricum*, *Mercurius* and *Nitric Acid*. These colds, for which *Hepar* is the remedy, are *re-excited by any exposure*. It is often indicated when the abuse of *Mercury* has developed in the system a susceptibility to cold.

In affections of the LUNGS, we find *Hepar* indicated in two or three classes of diseases. We find it called for in pneumonia, especially *during the stage of resolution*. It comes in *late* in the disease (and *not* in the beginning) when, during resolution, pus forms and you have present suppuration instead of the normal resolution. *Hepar* ought also to be indicated in croupous pneumonia. Here, as in all other croupous inflammations, it is called for *late in the disease*.

You may also give *Hepar* successfully in the treatment of that frightful disease, pulmonary tuberculosis, when, with the deposit of tubercles

in one or the other apex, you have a *hard, croupy cough, with production of mucus, worse in the morning*. It here frequently follows *Spongia*. It may bring about absorption of the tuberculous deposit.

When a cold reaches the CHEST, *Hepar* does *wonderfully well* if the catarrh threatens to affect the capillary tubes. Thus, it is often useful in capillary bronchitis.

A good *distinction* between *Hepar* and *Antimonium Tartaricum* in this connection is, that the latter has *loose rattling mucus*; the former *wheezing, purring sound*, as if the exudate were *more tenacious*. Compare also *Jaborandi*, which has increased production of *bronchial mucus*.

GLANDS.—In glandular diseases, *Hepar* is indicated in the *stage of suppuration*, when the inflammation has gone on to the formation of pus. You will find it *especially useful* in the treatment of *bubo*, whether venereal or not, *especially after the abuse of Mercury*. Even old buboes remaining open after *Mercury*, and discharging continually, sometimes heal under *Hepar*.

STOMACH.—It is not uncommon to find cases of indigestion embraced under the name *dyspepsia*, which have resulted from a long course of *Mercurial* treatment by physicians of the dominant school. *Hepar*, as one of the *antidotes to Mercury*, will sometimes cure these cases. Sometimes a cure is impossible. Still, I think, relief is always obtainable from one remedy or another. We may also find *Hepar* indicated in *dyspepsia*, independently of this cause, by the following symptoms: There are usually a sour taste in the mouth and a longing for strong-tasting substances, for alcoholic drinks, for wines, for acids and for condiments of various kinds. These seem to relieve by stimulating the stomach; so it is the purely *atonic form of dyspepsia* in which *Hepar* is indicated. There is hunger, a gnawing, empty feeling in the stomach in the forenoon, a longing for something to eat. This craving for food shows the atonic condition of the stomach. At other times, although eating does him good and increases his general strength, yet it produces a fulsomeness about the stomach. He can bear no pressure about the epigastrium. Sometimes there is burning in the stomach, from congestion of that organ. The bowels are usually constipated. Urging to stool is *often ineffectual*, although the fæces be not abnormally hard.

With *Bryonia*, the stool is *large, brown and dry*; it is not necessarily so with *Hepar*.

In *Nux Vomica*, the constipation is of a *spasmodic, fitful* urging, and *not ineffectual*,

In these dyspeptic symptoms, *Hepar* seems to be COMPLEMENTARY to *Lachesis*, in that both have this condition : Any kind of food—no matter how wholesome—provokes indigestion.

TISSUES.—*Hepar must not be forgotten in the marasmus of children.* Standing as it does between *Sulphur* on the one side and *Calcarea* on the other, as a combination of these two, it is here of *great value*. The symptoms which will lead you to *Hepar* in the complaints of children are these : There seems to be this same weakness of digestion ; they cannot manage their food, no matter how well-selected it may be. If they are old enough, they will tell you the symptoms that I have already mentioned. If you give them any strong substance, as a preparation of beef-tea, they will show signs of enjoying it very much. Diarrhœa is present, and is usually worse during the day and after eating. The stools may be greenish or slimy, undigested or *white and sour* ; this last is a *very important symptom*. The whole child smells sour. The *most prominent remedies* for sour stools are *Magnesia Carb.*, next to that *Calcarea Ostrearum*, then *Hepar*, and lastly *Rheum*.

The symptoms for *Rheum* are as follows : Sour stool ; the whole child smells sour ; the stools are frequent, *brown and frothy*, and are attended with a great deal of straining and violent pain, which makes the child shriek.

If the LIVER is involved under *Hepar*, we find soreness and stitches in the region of that organ. The stools then become *clay-colored* or even, white.

The same condition is found in the BLADDER that we have already noticed in the rectum, viz., *atony of the muscular coats*. Hence, when the urine is voided, it passes *very slowly*—it drops almost perpendicularly from the meatus urinarius, instead of being ejected with some force. It takes the patient some time to empty his bladder. If with this trouble of the bladder you find *wetting of the bed at night*, *Hepar* is the remedy. It is however, not often indicated in this condition.

In this vesical paresis, you should compare *Causticum*, *Conium*, *Gelsemium*, *Kali Phos.*, *Opium* and *Sepia*.

The syphilitic ulcers, which call for *Hepar*, are very *sluggish and indolent*—are *very slow to heal*. They are rather superficial and often serpiginous. The discharge is bloody and purulent, and has an odor like that of an old cheese. They have this to characterize them—*extreme sensitiveness of the border of the ulceration*.

The action of *Hepar* on the SKIN is important. In the first place, it

produces a condition of non-healing, as just indicated. *Every little scratch of the skin suppurates.* The same is also found in *Chamomilla*, *Lycopodium*, *Mercurius*, *Silicea* and *Sulphur*. It also produces a moist eruption in the folds of the skin. There is *itching*, especially in the bends of the joints.

When *Hepar* is called for in eczematous eruptions which have a purulent discharge, we find it indicated by these symptoms: After the abuse of salves or ointments containing *Zinc* or *Mercury*, and when the eruption is worse in the morning and accompanied by itching. Ulcers bleed easily, are *extremely sensitive*, and emit an odor like old cheese.

Hepar is an ANTIDOTE to metallic poisoning generally, but especially to *Mercury* and *Iodine of Potassium*. It also *antidotes Cinchona* and *Iodine*.

In symptoms of the skin, *Hepar* is similar to: *Carbo Animalis*, *Croton Tiglium*, *Cuprum*, *Graphites*, *Natrum Muraticum*, *Psorinum*, *Sepia*, *Thuja* and *Zincum*.

LECTURE LXVII.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

THE PREPARATIONS OF SODA

The preparations of *Soda* are quite similar, both chemically and medicinally, to those of *Potash*, yet this similarity is *not* such that they may not follow the *Potash Salts*. We will see that *Kali Carb.* is COMPLEMENTARY to *Natrum Mur.* in some of its symptoms. It seems that the *Salts of Soda* are indicated particularly in *complaints that arise every summer or in the spring. Hot weather, electric changes in the atmosphere and the direct rays of the sun* give rise to various ailments. For instance, we find *Natrum Carb.* useful for *chronic headache, traceable to exposure to the rays of the sun*. Under *Natrum Mur.*, we also find *great debility in summer; the patient feels as though he would faint away when walking in the sun.*

The *Soda Salts* used in our *Materia Medica* are :

Carbonate of Soda or ***Natrum Carb.***, *Chloride of Sodium* or ***Natrum Mur.***, *Arseniate of Soda* or ***Natrum Arsenicosum***, *Sulphate of Soda* or ***Natrum Sulph.***, *Phosphate of Soda* or ***Natrum Phosphoricum***, *Hypochlorate of Soda* or ***Natrum Hypochlorosum*** and *Diborate Soda* or ***Borax.***

NATRUM CARBONICUM

Natrum Carbonicum is the first preparation of *Soda* we have to consider. It is much used in the Allopathic school of practice as a remedy for acidity of the stomach. It is also used by the physicians of that school in eczema; for instance, in a case in which there is chronic thickening of the skin, the affected parts are bathed in *Carbonate of Soda*. No doubt, it relieves but it cannot cure, unless it happens to be the indicated remedy, in which case it will cure as well as palliate.

Carbonate of Soda has also been introduced into practice as a remedy for burns.

In our practice the drug claims a high place, being something of a *polychrest*. Its most prominent action, or rather seat of action, seems to be on the *stomach and bowels*. *Many of its symptoms spread from this central point of attack.*

MIND.—For instance, we will find that it has mental symptoms point-

ing quite plainly to hypochondriasis. We find the patient *depressed and exceedingly irritable*. This is especially noticed *after a meal*, particularly *after dinner*, which is usually the heaviest meal. *The degree of hypochondriasis seems to be measured by the stage of digestion*. Just as food passes out of the stomach into the duodenum, this hypochondriacal mood *lessens*, and continues to do so as the food gets further down into the bowels. You will find such a patient decidedly averse to society, even to his own family.

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—The indigestion is more marked *after a vegetable diet*, particularly after *starchy foods*. The indigestion is accompanied by sour eructations, water-brash and by retching in the morning, with spasmodic contraction of both œsophagus and stomach, with little or nothing coming to the mouth, and perhaps copious salivation. The abdomen is hard and swollen, especially so after eating. There is accumulation of flatus in the abdomen, and this when passed, is noticed to be foetid. There is a sort of griping colic just after a meal. The stool is difficult to expel, although not especially hard, just as we found in *Hepar* last week, and as we find still more marked in *Sepia*, which, by the way is **COMPLEMENTARY** to *Natrum Carb.*

At other times, the patient suffers from diarrhœa. The stool is watery or papescent, with *violent urging*. This characteristic of the *Soda Salts*, you will find to be quite general. You will find it also in *Natrum Sulph.* It seems to be due to the purgative effect of the *Soda* itself. Wine in such cases as these, causes faintness and vertigo, *not agreeing* with the patient at all.

In these gastric and nervous symptoms, we find the *nearest analogue* to *Natrum Carb.* in *Sepia*, which, as I have mentioned a few moments ago, is also its **COMPLEMENT**. We find in both remedies this aversion to society and indifference of one's own family. We find, too, that both remedies have sour eructations and the formation of foetid gas in the abdomen. I remember curing a case of dyspepsia with *Sepia*, in which there were very few gastric symptoms, nothing more than a feeling of discomfort, but the *mental symptoms were prominent and always ushered in an attack of indigestion*. The patient, a lady, became indifferent to her business affairs and also to her friends. She became excessively irritable. She would hardly tolerate even a civil question addressed to her. *Sepia* entirely cured this patient after she had been six or seven years under Allopathic treatment. This shows you how the mental symptoms of *Sepia* come in to enable you to decide for it

as the remedy. *Natrum Carb.* has almost precisely the same class of symptoms. It may not be so often indicated, but nevertheless it comes in to *supplement Sepia*, when the general symptoms are those of *Soda*, rather than those of the former remedy. *Natrum Carb.* has rather *distension of the abdomen*, with *fulness and hardness* like all *alkalies*, while *Sepia* has more *goneness and empty, sinking feeling*, which food does not fill up, except perhaps at supper. *Natrum Carb.* has one *exception* to the fulness of the abdomen, and that is, at *10 or 11 o'clock* in the morning the patient feels weak and anxious, very much as you find under *Iodine*, but eating *relieves* this and *produces distension*.

Then again, you should remember *Natrum Carb.* in connection with *Nux Vomica*. Both remedies have this *retching in the morning*. This symptom is *stronger*, however, in *Nux Vomica*. You are often called upon to give *Nux Vomica* when it occurs in pregnant women or after a debauch, etc. Then, too, you will find *Natrum Carb.*, parallel with *Nux Vomica* in this hypochondriasis. You *must compare* the two remedies *carefully* before you decide which you will give.

We shall see, too, that *Natrum Mur.* will have to be compared with *Natrum Carb.* It is necessary to distinguish between the two, because they are both *Soda Salts*.

Evidence of the effect of *Natrum Carb.* on the NERVOUS SYSTEM is shown by *the electric changes in the atmosphere*. Thus, we find it causing anxiety or nervousness, which is worse during a thunder-storm. These symptoms occur independently of the timidity which belongs to some people during thunder-storms, at which times they secrete themselves in the cellar, etc. They are due to the direct effect of the electric changes in the atmosphere on the nervous system, precisely as we find in other remedies, notably in *Bryonia*, *Natrum Muraticum*, *Nitric Acid*, *Petroleum*, *Phosphorus*, *Rhododendron* and *Silicea*. So nervous and restless may the *Natrum Carb.* patients become, that playing on the piano makes them worse and aggravates their complaints. It is not only the music that has this effect, but also the efforts they use and the position they take. This is a common symptom in hysterical women. They get very nervous from playing on the piano or from hearing music.

Another property of *Natrum Carb.* is its use in *ill-effects of summer weather*; this is common to all the *Soda Salts*. We find *Natrum Carb.* indicated when there is a *great deal of debility caused by the heat of summer*, particularly when the patient is *subject to chronic*

headaches, which are worse every time he exposes himself to the heat of the sun. *Natrum Carb.* is particularly called for in the chronic effects of sunstroke. It may have been years past, that the patient was overcome by the heat; and now, with the return of hot weather he suffers from headaches.

Natrum Carb. also weakens the NERVOUS SYSTEM in another direction. We find it exhibiting great debility, which is marked with every exertion on the part of the patient. His walk becomes unsteady; any little obstruction on the pavement causes him to fall. His ankles turn in, when he attempts to walk. I have a patient, apparently in good health, who has had five falls within one year, and for these accidents, I can find no reason. These are the cases that require a remedy, not for the effects of the fall, but to tone up the muscles or joints. Other remedies besides *Natrum Carb.* having this weakness of the ankles in children are *Causticum*, *Natrum Hypochlorosum*, *Natrum Mur.*, *Sulphur*, *Sulphuric Acid* and perhaps, *Pinus Sylvestris*. I mention this last remedy with reserve, for while it has been highly recommended in our literature for weak legs, it has failed in a number of cases.

LOWER EXTREMITIES.—You will find that *Natrum Carb.* will relieve soreness of the feet, and particularly of the soles, accompanied by swelling of those parts. You may also use it for ulcers on or about the heels after a long walk. This symptom brings to mind a peculiar circumstance that I would like to mention. Certain remedies have an affinity for certain parts of the body. A soldier, who had been marching a great deal, had two ulcers, one on the heel, the other on the instep. *Natrum Carb.* cured the one on the heel but not the one of the instep, which was afterwards cured by *Lycopodium*. Therefore, *Lycopodium* acts on the instep and *Natrum Carb.* on the heel. The same thing you will note all over the body. There are drugs that act on the right tonsil, and not at all on the left tonsil. You will find some remedies which act on the great toe, and not at all on the other toes.

EYES.—On the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, too, we find *Natrum Carb.* exerting considerable influence. The crude drug has been known to produce in workmen engaged in its manufacture, small ulcers on the cornea. Given internally, it has cured phlyctenules or small corneal ulcers, with great photophobia and stinging pains; particularly are these symptoms marked in scrofulous children.

NOSE.—The catarrhs curable by *Natrum Carb.* are not commonly met with, but when they do occur, *there is no drug that can take its place.* The coryza is fluent, and is provoked by the least draught of air, and seems to have a periodical aggravation every other day. It is *entirely relieved by sweating.* Chronic cases of nasal catarrh or even ozæna call for *Natrum Carb.*, when we find *thick yellowish-green discharge* from the nose, or *hard fætid lumps.* The tip of the nose is red, and the skin peels off. You will find not infrequently, when *Natrum Carb.* is indicated, that there will be accumulation of mucus in the posterior nares or in the throat in the morning, causing hemming and hawking until it is raised. This is a very common symptom in all the *alkalies.*

CHEST.—The *cough* seems to have its *aggravation whenever the patient enters a warm room,* and is attended with *purulent green sputum of a salty taste.* Among other remedies which have this cough worse in a warm room, *Bryonia* stands foremost. *Coccus Cacti* has it in *almost equal degree.*

SKIN.—*Natrum Carb.*, as I have already told you, is often used in the treatment of *eczema.* It seems to have a particular affinity for the *dorsa of the hands.* The skin there becomes rough, dry and chapped. Here again, you will find *Sepia* closely related with *Natrum Carb.*, being *particularly indicated* for this form of eruption when there are *little ulcers about the joints of the hands.* *Natrum Carb.* also cures *herpetic eruptions with yellow rings.*

FEMALE GENITAL ORGANS.—On the GENITAL ORGANS, *Natrum Carb.* has some effect. *Particularly do we find it indicated in diseases of the females,* when there is *pressure across the hypogastrium, as if something were being pushed out.* If you make an examination in these cases, you will find the os uteri indurated and mis-shapen. There is considerable congestion of a passive kind in the uterus, causing pulsation there during and after coitus. The extra influx of blood caused by sexual erethism brings about this pulsation. The *leucorrhæa* which *Natrum Carb.* causes is *thick and yellow,* and sometimes has a putrid odor, and *ceases after urinating.*

There is another use you may make of *Natrum Carb.*, and that is when labor-pains are weak and cause a great deal of anguish, tremor and perspiration with every pain, and are *relieved by gentle rubbing,* which by the way is a general characteristic.

We also find *Natrum Carb.* to be one of the remedies useful for *expelling moles* or the products of a *false conception,*

NATRUM SULPHURICUM

Natrum Sulphuricum would hardly have been used by members of our school had it not been alluded to by Grauvogl as *the central remedy* for his *hydrogenoid constitution*. Patients having this constitution *feel every change from dry to wet, cannot tolerate sea air, nor can they eat plants that thrive near the water. They feel best on a dry day.* It is this constitution in which, according to Grauvogl, the gonorrhœal poison is most pernicious. It finds here the richest soil in which it may grow rank. Therefore, he claims that if gonorrhœa occurs in such a constitution, to cure the patient not only of the local gonorrhœal discharge, but also of the constitutional effects, the constitution must be altered. This he does with two remedies, *Natrum Sulph.* and *Thuja*. *Natrum Sulph.* cures *obstinate cases* of gonorrhœa.

INJURIES.—In the *chronic effects of injury*, especially to the head, *Natrum Sulph.* is almost *indispensable*.

SYCOSIS.—You will find *Natrum Sulph.* *especially indicated* for ailments which are either aggravated or dependent upon *dampness of the weather or dwelling in damp houses*. You may think of *Natrum Sulph.* then in the sycotic constitution of Dr. Hahnemann or the hydrogenoid constitution of Grauvogl. It may even be necessary to give this remedy, when there is no bubo or urethral discharge to be seen.

LUNGS.—There is a kind of phthisis—not a true tuberculosis—which appears in those who have this constitution. The cough is attended with muco-purulent expectoration, loud râles are heard through the chest, and the seat of inflammation seems to be *the lower lobe of the left lung*. The patient complains of pain about the ninth and tenth ribs on the left side. The *Natrum Sulph.* patient has a marked tendency to this catarrh of the chest. If it appears as the result of *suppressing hæmorrhoids or anal fistula*, *Natrum Sulph.* is even more *strongly indicated*.

Natrum Sulph. is also indicated in asthma, which is excited or made worse by every spell of damp weather.

Natrum Sulph. also acts on the STOMACH and ABDOMEN. It produces *a great deal of flatulence*, belching after eating, eructations being sour or tasteless. There is a great deal of rumbling of wind in the bowels, particularly in the *right side of the abdomen*, probably in the ascending colon. We find, too, a sub-acute pain in the ileo-cæcal

region, because it has some action on that portion of the intestinal tract. Associated with this there is diarrhœa, which comes on *regularly in the morning after rising and returns quite regularly each day*. Much wind is passed with the stools, and is worse in the damp weather. It is distinguished from *Sulphur* by this : With *Natrum Sulph*, the diarrhœa comes on more *in the forenoon after getting up*, whereas, with *Sulphur* it *hurries the patient out of the bed early in the morning*.

It is distinguished from *Bryonia*—which has diarrhœa *on first rising in the morning*—by the fact, that the latter has *less flatus*, and is *aggravated by hot weather*.

JOINTS.—*Natrum Sulph*. is also useful in affections of *the left hip-joint* in patients of this hydrogenoid constitution. The pains are worse at night and arouse the patient from sleep. They cease when he turns over in bed.

Stillingia is useful for hip-joint diseases in *secondary* or in *inherited syphilis*, with pains in and through the hip, worse at night and in wet weather.

NATRUM HYPOCHLOROSUM

Natrum Hypochlorosum or *Labarraque's Liquid* is not a pure salt, for it contains *Carbonate of Soda* and *Calx Chlorinata* or ordinary "*Chloride of Lime*." The indications for its use in uterine diseases has already been given to you in a former Lecture (see page 142). It *suits lax, flabby, indolent children*, who, in addition to weakness of the ANKLES, have curved SPINE with prominence of the SCAPULÆ and eczema on the SCALP and behind the EARS. They are *subject to purulent otorrhœa*, aphthæ, scalding urine, and wetting the bed at night, and *when asleep they may have a ghastly look, as if dead*.

LECTURE LXVIII.

THE PREPARATIONS OF SODA (contd.)

NATRUM MURIATICUM

Natrum Muriaticum		{	<i>Apis, Arg. Nitr., Arsen., Bryonia, Caust., China, Eupator. Perf., Kali C., Lach., Lycopod., Mercurius, Puls., Rhus Tox., Sepia</i>
↓	↓		
∨	∨		
<i>Apis</i>	<i>Arg. Nit.</i>		
			<i>> Nitri Sp. Dulc > Arsenicum > Phosphorus</i>

To-day we begin our study of *Natrum Muriaticum* or Common Table-salt. This has always been held up to us as an opprobrium against medicine, and as a confirmation of the fallacies of Homœopathy. A physician once said to me : "What ! will you use a substance which is used in almost every food and call it a medicine, and say that you obtain good effects from it ?" I can assure you, gentlemen, as I assured him, that *Natrum Muriaticum* is a medicine, and I can assure you too, that, that very man afterwards became a warm advocate of its medicinal virtues. *When you potentize a drug you will find that you no longer have to depend upon the ordinary laws of Dietetics, Hygiene or Chemistry, but you step into a realm which is distinct from the laws of Physics and Chemistry. Medicines are then no longer subject to the grosser laws.*

Natrum Mur. was re-proved by a company of Austrian physicians, who made heroic provings of some of our drugs. Some of these men died from the ill-effects of their provings—so large and powerful were the doses of the medicines they took. One of the provers, whose name I have forgotten, said, when he published his provings of *Natrum Mur.*, that *the higher potencies* of the drug produced most of the symptoms, and these symptoms, moreover, were more valuable than those produced by the lower potencies. It is true of *Natrum Mur.* as of most other drugs, that *the higher potencies act best.*

You will notice on the board that I have placed *Argentum Nitricum* and *Apis* as COMPLEMENTARY to *Natrum Mur.* *Argentum Nitricum*

holds a COMPLEMENTARY relation to *Natrum Mur.* It also, at times *antidotes*. It acts as a chemical or a dynamic *antidote* according to the quantity of the drug taken. The relation between *Apis* and *Natrum Mur.* is particularly evident in the treatment of chills and fevers, and skin affections. *Salt* is one of the substances used to *antidote* the poisonous effects of *bee-stings*.

When *salt* has been *abused* as a condiment, *Sweet Spirits of Nitre* may be used as a successful *antidote*. Some other evil effects of *Natrum Mur.* are *antidoted* by *Arsenicum*, and still others by *Phosphorus*. I do not now recall any other remedy inimical to *Natrum Mur.*

Natrum Muriaticum or *Chloride of Sodium* may be considered first in its physiological relations, so that we may learn something of its value as a medicine. *It enters into every tissue of the body, even into the enamel of the teeth.* Speaking now physiologically, it is regarded as a stimulant *to the various tissues into which it enters.* It exists in quite considerable quantities in the various humors of the eye, particularly in the aqueous humor and crystalline lens, and also in the vitreous humor. It has been said that its function here is to preserve the transparency of the respective tissues. Virchow, in his Pathology, quotes an authority who gave *Chloride of Sodium* to dogs until he produced opacity of the crystalline lens. Hence, cataract may be produced by *Natrum Mur.*

In the STOMACH, *Chloride of Sodium* stimulates digestion and this, too, is within the bounds of Physiology. *It stimulates digestion in various ways.* First, it improves the flavor of the food. We all know how insipid certain articles of diet are unless salted. We know from Physiology that if a substance has its taste enhanced, its digestibility is also increased. *That which is agreeable, digests more readily than that which is unsavory.* *Salt* also acts on the stomach itself by favoring the secretion of gastric juice.

Besides, *Salt* acts on the GLANDS, producing an increase in the glandular secretions. Thus, we find it acting on the sudorific glands and also on the mucous glands.

Schüssler argues that *Salt* is excreted through the mucus, which is true. Therefore he says, that as *Salt* has a function here, it must be the remedy for all catarrhs. That is too sweeping a conclusion for so limited a premise. It is true that if you examine healthy mucus you will find that it contains considerable *Salt*. It is also true that *Chloride of Sodium* produces an excessive flow of normally constituted mucus

From this you may take a useful hint. Wherever you find a *catarrh with a copious secretion of clear normal mucus*, there *Natrum Mur.* may come in as a remedy. We find it acting also on the SEBACEOUS glands. These little glands are quite numerous in certain parts of the body, particularly around the wings of the nose and the cheeks. Their function is to lubricate the skin. *Natrum Mur.* stimulates these, and as a result the skin becomes *oily* in appearance. We notice this particularly in the face, in the scalp, and more than likely, in other parts of the body.

Salt also has a stimulating effect on the NERVOUS SYSTEM, keeping up its tone. Muscular tone is also favored by the presence of *Salt* within the tissues of the muscles. This brings me to give you the hint that *Common Salt* may be used as an *external application* in *weaknesses of the muscles and nerves that favor deformities of the limbs*. When you first notice that a child is walking on the side of its feet, or when you meet with a case of post-diphtheritic paralysis, you may use *friction with Salt to great advantage*. I do not mean to say that it will cure all deformities—for some arise from inflammation of the anterior gray cornua of the spinal cord; *Chloride of Sodium* cannot cure these, for these troubles are due to organic disease.

In *weak ankles*, study *Causticum*, *Natrum Carb.*, *Sulphur*, *Sulphuric Acid*, etc.

Again, we may sometimes use *Salt* in the form of the *sitz-bath* for obstinate amenorrhœa.

We shall frequently find *Natrum Mur.* indicated when the BLOOD is impoverished. The nutrition of the whole system, therefore, suffers. We find it indicated in *anæmia*, particularly in *anæmia provoked by loss of animal fluids, hence often with women who suffer from menstrual disease and with men who suffer from loss of semen*. We shall often find it indicated in *scorbutic states of the system*, when the patient suffers more or less from *scurvy*. It is quite likely that the prolonged use of salted meat is a common cause of *scurvy*. In these cases the mouth becomes sore, ulcers form on the tongue and on the gums, and the breath has a foetid odor. The tongue presents a *mapped appearance*—a symptom we also find in other remedies, as *Arsenicum*, *Kali Bichromicum*, *Rhus Tox.* and *Taraxacum*.

Again, as a result of this impoverishment of the blood, we find the nervous system suffering secondarily.

Natrum Mur. may be given for the following symptomatic indications: The patient is *emaciated*, and this emaciation is *very marked*.

The skin is rather harsh and dry and of a yellowish hue. The patient feels greatly exhausted from any little exertion of mind or body. On account of the anæmia, we have the circulation readily excited, so that every little exertion produces throbbing all over the body. The patient suffers frequently from palpitation of the heart, and this too, is excited by every motion and every strange or sudden noise. It is often described by the patient as *a sensation as though a bird's wing were fluttering in the left chest*.

MIND.—Mentally, we find these patients *sad and tearful*. You will seldom find *Natrium Mur.* indicated in *chronic affections*, unless there is this *low-spirited condition of the mind*. The patient seems to be made worse by any attempt at condolence. Consolation may even make her angry. This tearful condition is accompanied by palpitation of the heart and intermittent pulse. Now, this intermittent pulse does not necessarily imply organic disease of the heart, but simply a nervously weak heart.

At other times, the patient is decidedly hypochondriacal—just as we have already found with *Natrium Carb.* This hypochondriasis is directly associated with indigestion, as in *Natrium Carb.* But there is this difference: With *Natrium Mur.*, the remedy under consideration, this hypochondriasis *keeps step with the degree of constipation, not alone with the indigestion*, as in the other.

In addition to this melancholic mood, we also have irritability developed by *Natrium Mur.* The patient becomes angry at every little trifle. *He stores up in his mind every little real or imaginary offence*. He wakes up at night with palpitation of the heart and cannot go to sleep again, because past unpleasant events occupy his mind.

Intellectual ability is impaired. He becomes disinclined for mental work; makes mistakes, as if confused; has loss of memory; study aggravates. *Frequently school-girls suffer from headache, as if little hammers were pounding the head, whenever they study*. Excitable, laughs immoderately at something not ludicrous; fingers move involuntarily, as in chorea; trembling of the limbs; muscular jerks; awkward; she drops things. Now, add to these choreic symptoms the following, and you will have a complete picture of *Natrium Mur.*: Excitement is always followed by melancholy, anxiety, fluttering at the heart; limbs so go sleep, with "crawling"—this is noted also in the lips and tongue; limbs heavy, especially in anæmic girls, whose faces are yellow, skin dry and shrivelled and menses scanty or checked. Mental emotions cause such *weakness that one or more limbs are useless*.

Sometimes *Kali Carb.* follows in menstrual difficulties. It may bring on the menses when *Natrum Mur.* fails.

While on this subject of the NERVES we may as well add the remaining symptoms: Spinal irritation; backache, relieved by lying on something hard; the small of the back pains, as if broken; paralyzed feeling in lumbar region, worse in the morning after rising; tongue stiff, clumsy speech; joints weak, especially the *ankles*, worse in the morning. This last symptom accompanied by *imperfect nutrition*, growing thin in spite of good appetite, has led to the successful topical and internal use of *Salt* in *children with weak ankles; the feet turn under while walking.*

Now, in these mental symptoms, *Natrum Mur.* runs against several drugs. One of these is *Pulsatilla*, which is the *most lachrymose remedy* of our Materia Medica. But *Pulsatilla* has rather a *tender, yielding disposition*, that *seeks consolation. The more you console her, the better she likes it.*

Sepia is more similar to *Natrum Mur.* than is *Pulsatilla*, in that both remedies have this low-spiritedness and vehement, angry disposition combined. Both have Red Indian-like hatred of those who have injured them. In fact, these remedies are COMPLEMENTARY to each other. The *Sepia* patient, however, has *marked indifference to her household affairs.*

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—The patients who suffer from these mental symptoms calling for *Natrum Mur.* are generally *chlorotic*. They suffer from leucocythæmia. The menses are often late and scanty or else cease altogether. When the menses have not entirely ceased and are scanty, they are accompanied by such *marked symptoms* as these: Decided increase of the sadness before menses; palpitation of heart, which too, is apt to be of this fluttering variety, and throbbing headache, which headache continues persistently after the menstrual period. The *Natrum Mur.* patient frequently suffers too, from UTERINE displacements. She has quite characteristically *prolapsus uteri*, which is induced particularly when she gets up in the morning. The symptom reads—*When she gets up in the morning, she must sit down to prevent prolapsus.* This is a *functional* disease altogether. There is *no organic change* in the UTERUS, but there is *great relaxation in the ligaments* which support that organ. As she arises in the morning, *relaxed* instead of refreshed after her night's sleep, the uterus falls and she has to sit down to prevent this dragging. You will find these UTERINE symptoms accompanied by *backache and decided spinal irritation*, which is

greatly relieved by lying flat on the back or by pressing a pillow firmly against the back. That I have confirmed over and over again as an excellent indication for *Natrum Mur.* In addition, you will have a characteristic symptom of the BLADDER that is just as often present as is the prolapsus itself, and that is, *cutting in the urethra after urination.* That symptom, I have seen *successfully applied* many times. *Backache* and *morning aggravation* are symptoms, which will aid you in the selection of *Natrum Mur.*

HEAD.—*Natrum Mur.* produces a headache, worse from any use of the mind. In the morning on awaking, there is throbbing, mostly in the two temples or forehead, as if from many little hammers beating in the head. This too, is worse from any use of the mind. *The pain is so severe at times as to make the patient almost frantic and maniacal.* With this kind of headache, the *tongue is dry* and almost clinging to the roof of the mouth, although it may look moist when put out. There is great or insatiable thirst. The *pulse is almost always intermittent.* This helps you a good deal to *distinguish* it from its COMPLEMENT, *Sepia*, which has a similar symptom. I do not want you to forget that sharp headache of *Sepia*, that *sharp pain in the lower part of the brain, apparently in the meninges, shooting upwards.* The patient can bear neither light, nor noise. The pain is usually attended with nausea and vomiting, as a secondary symptom, and is relieved by cold application or bathing.

This headache of *Natrum Mur.* resembles that of *Arsenic*, *China* and *Veratrum Album*, none of which, however, have the accompanying dry tongue and intermittent pulse of the former.

Natrum Mur. also produces a headache simulating that of *Bryonia*: Sharp stitching about the head and sore, bruised feeling about the eye-balls, especially when the eyes are moved. I may say that these headaches of *Natrum Mur.* are particularly common in *school-children at the age of ten or eleven.*

Calcarea Ostrearum is also a good remedy here.

You may have occasion to use *Natrum Mur.* in *ciliary neuralgia*, especially when *the pains are periodical, returning from sunrise to sunset, being worse at mid-day.*

Spigelia is a drug which has also *headache or ciliary neuralgia, coming and going with the sun and worse at mid-day. The eyes feel too large.*

Gelsemium and *Glonoin* have not so much neuralgia as throbbing in the head, which grows worse with the sun,

Natrum Mur. also causes *headache with partial blindness*; here it resembles *Causticum*, *Iris* and *Kali Bichromicum*.

Natrum Mur. has a very powerful influence on the various portions of the EYES. Now, all over the body, the drug produces *weakness of the muscles*. This is especially manifest in *the muscles of the eyes*. The muscles of the eye-lids feel stiff when moving them. Letters blur and run together when looking steadily at them, as in reading. You will see that there is marked asthenopia. *Natrum Mur.* is *especially indicated* when the *internal recti muscles are affected*. These asthenopic symptoms depend upon a general break-down. The spine is weak and irritated, digestion is slow and imperfect, and nutrition is not as rapid or as complete as it should be.

Another form of eye disease in which *Natrum Mur.* is indicated, is *scrofulous ophthalmia*. You will be called upon to use the drug in such cases when *Nitrate of Silver* has been *abused*. There are smarting and burning pains and a feeling as of sand beneath the eye-lids. The tears are acrid and there is very marked spasmodic closure of the eye-lids. You can hardly force them apart. Ulcers form on the cornea. The eye-lids themselves are inflamed and agglutinated in the morning. In addition to these eye symptoms, these scrofulous children may suffer from eruptions, particularly marked at the border of the hair. Scabs form on the scalp and from these there oozes a corrosive matter. There are *moist scabs in the angles of the lips and wings of the nose*; and with these, *emaciation*.

In scrofulous ophthalmia, you should compare with *Natrum Mur.*: *Argentum Nitricum*, *Arsenicum* and *Graphites*.

For scabs in the corners of the mouth and wings of the nose, compare: *Antimonium Crudum*, *Causticum* and *Graphites*.

Natrum Mur. also causes hemiopia or half-sight. Here you should compare: *Aurum*, *Lithium Carb.*, *Lycopodium* and *Titanium*.

NOSE.—*Natrum Mur.* acts on the MUCOUS MEMBRANES. We find it indicated in catarrhs, *with mucous secretion abnormal in quantity* rather than in quality. This *hyper-secretion of mucus* is accompanied by *paroxysms of sneezing*. Fluent coryza alternates with dry coryza. *Every exposure to fresh air gives the patient cold*. The wings of the nose are apt to be sore and sensitive. *There is almost always in the Natrum Mur. catarrh loss of smell, and in the acute case frequently loss of taste*. *Natrum Mur.* is one of the best remedies for *hawking of mucus from the throat in the morning*, when the symptoms call for no other remedy.

THROAT.—The TONSILS are often very red. The UVULA is elongated, probably from relaxation of its muscles. There is a constant feeling as of a plug in the throat, and the patient chokes easily when swallowing. The TONGUE is coated in insular patches.

CHEST.—The cough arises from *the accumulation of clear mucus in the POSTERIOR NARES, PHARYNX and LARYNX*. Of course, there is lachrymation and hoarseness. Another form of cough calling for *Natrum Mur.*, is a cough arising from *tickling in the throat or at the pit of the stomach*. This kind of cough is often accompanied by *a bursting headache*, here reminding one of *Belladonna, Bryonia, Capsicum, Nux Vomica, Phosphorus* and *Sulphur*, and sometimes by involuntary spurting of urine, as we find under *Apis, Causticum, Phosphorus, Pulsatilla, Scilla* and *Sepia*, and often, too, by *stitches in the liver*, as we notice from the pathogenesis of *Bryonia, Carbo Veg., Eupatorium Perf., Kali Carb.* and *Mercurius*.

Natrum Mur. has a marked action on the MALE GENITAL ORGANS. It causes great weakness of these, giving rise to seminal emissions during sleep. These are followed by great debility and weakness. The genital organs are greatly relaxed. *Wet dreams may occur even after coitus*. That may seem to you an anomalous symptom, but it is *not*. During the act of coitus, erections are not strong and the ejaculation of semen is weak or even absent. The consequence is that there is not an entire emptying of the seminal vesicles. There is still some irritation remaining there. When the man goes to sleep, this irritation by *reflex action* excites lascivious dreams. As consequences of the excessive seminal loss, we will find backache, night-sweat, weakness of the legs and the *melancholy*, which is characteristic of the remedy. *Natrum Mur.* is not alone among the *Soda Salts* in this class of ailments. *Natrum Phos.* was proved by some gentlemen in this college. *They had seminal emissions every night*. At first, there seemed to be erethism with lascivious dreams, but later emissions took place once or twice in a night *without any sensation whatever*. These were followed by weakness of the back and trembling of the knees, which felt as though they would give way.

You will find, too, that *gonorrhœa is curable* by *Natrum Mur.*, especially when *chronic*. The discharge is usually *clear*, though it may be sometimes yellowish. There is a well-marked *cutting in the urethra after urination*. *Natrum Mur.* is *especially indicated* in cases that have been *abused* by the *Nitrate of Silver*. Besides, like *Phosphorus*, there may be frequent moisture in the meatus urinarius.

TISSUES.—Nutrition is *greatly impaired* under *Natrum Mur.*, as I have

already told you. *Emaciation is marked in almost every case in which it is the similitum.* We may make use of this fact in children, who suffer from *marasmus from defective nourishment*. They are thin, particularly about the neck. They have a ravenous appetite, and despite this they grow thin, at least they do not grow fat. Here you will find it comparable with *Iodine*, but the *peculiar emaciation of the neck, disproportionate to that of the body*, is sufficient to *distinguish* it from that drug. In addition to this, you will have at times a well-marked thirst. *The child craves water all the time*. This is what the laity term *inward fever*. There is constant heat and dryness of the mouth and throat, which the water relieves. If there is *constipation* when *Natrum Mur.* is the remedy, there is a very characteristic stool, *hard, difficult to expel, fissuring the anus*, and as a consequence, there is *bleeding with the stool*. Of course, smarting and soreness are the results of the laceration from this large stool.

Veratrum Album has *emaciation about the neck*, especially in *whooping cough*.

Lycopodium has *dwindling of the upper part of the chest*.

STOMACH & ABDOMEN.—*Natrum Mur.*, like the other *Salts of Soda*, is a *first-class remedy in the treatment of dyspepsia*. We find it indicated when *farinaceous food*, particularly *bread*, disagrees. The symptom reads, "*He is averse to bread, of which he was once very fond.*" On the other hand, there is a craving for meat, milk, fish, oysters and salty food or for bitter and sour things. After eating, the patient is very thirsty. *There is a distressed, indescribable feeling at the pit of the stomach. This is relieved by tightening the clothing, just the opposite to Lachesis and Hepar, and precisely the same as in Fluoric Acid*. The constipation which I have just described, causes *hypochondriasis*. The patient is *low-spirited and ill-humored*, and this mental condition seems to *keep pace with the degree of constipation*. When the bowels are moved, the mind is relieved. You must use this symptom *rationally*. Those who have been accustomed to taking purgative medicines will almost always feel badly if their bowels remain costive longer than the usual time. They will have a dull headache, nasty taste in the mouth, nausea, retching, etc., and when the bowels move they feel better. Here *Nux Vomica* is the remedy. It is not often that *undisturbed constipation* produces this condition of mind, but when it does, *Natrum Mur.* is the remedy.

The **RECTUM** suffers from *tenesmus* with a slimy discharge, as in *chronic proctitis*. *Prolapsus ani*, with a discharge of bloody mucus, and

water, and burning preventing sleep; dryness and smarting of the rectum and anus, with a tendency to erosions of the mucous membrane. Sensation as of a *rough substance* in the rectum and yet *the bowels are loose*. Constriction of the anus, fæces hard and evacuated with such exertion as to tear the anus. Chronic watery diarrhœa, with a *dry mouth*, secondary to dry stool.

In proctitis and constipation, you should compare *Sepia*, which has a *feeling as of a lump in the rectum*, and *Æsculus* and *Collinsonia*, which have a *sensation as of splinters or sticks in the rectum*.

The extreme dryness of the rectum resembles *Æsculus*, *Alumina*, *Bryonia*, *Collinsonia*, *Graphites*, *Magnesia Mur.*, *Opium*, *Phosphorus*, *Ratanhia*, *Sulphur*, *Veratrum Album*, etc. *Graphites* has *mucus-coated stools*; *Alumina*, *smarting soreness*; *Magnesia Mur.*, *crumbling stools*; *Phosphorus*, *long, narrow, hard, dog-like stools*; *Veratrum*, *large stools, with much straining until exhausted*, and a *cold, clammy sweat upon the forehead*; *Ratanhia*, *feeling of splinters or glass and fissures in the rectum*; and so on.

SKIN.—We find *Natrum Mur.* indicated in affections of the coarser TISSUES, for instance, of the SKIN. I have already told you how it affects the sebaceous glands. We find that it produces urticaria. The itching is very annoying. It *occurs about the joints*, particularly about the ankles. Wheals form on different parts of the body and these itch, smart and burn. *Especially do we find Natrum Mur. indicated when these symptoms accompany intermittent fever, or occur after exposure to damp cold, especially at the seaside. Exercise makes this nettle-rash intolerably worse.* Just here, we find *Natrum Mur.* COMPLEMENTARY to *Apis*.

Apis is an excellent remedy in the treatment of urticaria, but it is not so good, I have found, in the treatment of the chronic form of the disease. Here we will have to use other drugs, as *Sulphur*, *Sepia*, *Natrum Mur.*, and above all, *Calcarea Ostrearum*.

There is another form of eruption yet to be thought of for *Natrum Mur.*, and that is *herpes*. Thus, we will find particularly characteristic of *Natrum Mur.* what are called *hydroa labialis*. They are *little blisters which form on the borders of the lips* and which accompany every marked case of chills and fever, indicating *Natrum Mur.* They are akin to what are commonly known as *fever-blisters*. *Hepar*, *Natrum Mur.* and *Rhus Tox.* are the remedies which have this symptom most marked. *Arsenicum* also has it, *In the very beginning of these cold sores, the*

application of *Camphor* will *stop the trouble*. If, however, they are well-advanced, *Hepar* relieves them and prevents their return. *Camphor* is not a curative remedy, but *Hepar* is.

Herpes circinatus, a variety of ring-worm, calls for *Natrum Mur.* Other remedies for this trouble are *Baryta Carb.*, *Sepia*, *Tellurium* and *Tuberculinum*.

Another form of eruption calling for *Natrum Mur.* is an *eczema*, which appears in thick scabs, oozing pus, and matting the hair together a *crusta lactea*, in fact.

FEVERS.—Lastly, I come to speak of the well-known application of *Natrum Mur.* to *intermittent fever*. There it shares the honors long accorded to *Cinchona* and *Arsenic*. *Natrum Mur.* is to be considered when the chill comes characteristically *between 10 and 11 A. M.* The chill begins in the small of the back or in the feet. It is accompanied sometimes by thirst, and by aching pains all over the body. Sometimes urticaria complicates the case. *Fever is usually violent*. Thirst increases with the heat. The headache becomes more and more *throbbing*. So severe is this cerebral congestion at times, that the patient becomes delirious or unconscious. By and by, *sweat breaks out quite copiously* and it *relieves the headache and also the other symptoms*. During *apyrexia* you will find a marked *cachexia*, canine hunger, obstinate constipation and enlargement and induration of both the liver and spleen. This is the type of *intermittent fever curable by Natrum Mur.*

When however chill occurs at 10 A.M., as a result of *hectic fever* or *phthisis*, *Stannum* is to be used and not *Natrum Mur.*

NATRUM ARSENICOSUM

Natrum Arsenicosum, or the *Arseniate of Soda*, affects markedly the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, producing dryness and sensitiveness to dust, smoke and even to the indrawn air, and later the secretion of a tough, gluey mucus, crusts, etc. This property of the drug has led to its use in catarrhs of the respiratory passages.

NOSE.—It is indicated in a *coryza*, which, as you will observe, resembles somewhat that of the parent *Arsenic*. There is a *copious discharge of watery fluid from the nose*, and yet the nasal passages feel *stuffed up*. This is accompanied with a dull, supra-orbital headache, compressive pain at the root of the nose, dryness and smarting of the eyes, injected

conjunctivæ, flushed and puffy face and dryness of the throat. There is sometimes a good deal of sneezing, which is provoked by the least draft or inhalation of cold air. All these symptoms are *worse in the morning and forenoon*. This continues until the mucous secretion becomes thicker. Then a tough, yellow or yellowish-grey mucus drops down from the posterior nares into the throat, or a hard, bluish mucus is blown from the nose every morning, and its removal is followed by bleeding. At night and in the morning the nose is stuffed up, so that the patient breathes with the mouth open. Here it reminds you of *Antim. Tart.*, *Lachesis*, *Lycopodium*, *Opium*, *Sambucus* and *Sulphur*.

Looking at the THROAT, you will find it dark-red, swollen, and covered with a yellow, gelatinous mucus, which gags the patient when he attempts to hawk it out.

CHEST.—As the cold creeps downward a dry cough supervenes. There is a sensation of oppression in the chest and stuffiness, as if the lungs were full of smoke. Besides, there may be soreness in the supra-clavicular regions and pain over the fourth and fifth costal cartilages of the right side. The oppressed feeling in the chest has this peculiarity: It is better when the patient urinates freely, and is aggravated by inhalation of smoke or dust. You may use the remedy in *bronchitis*, when the above symptoms are present, or even in graver forms of the disease. It may be of great service in *tuberculosis*, with *emaciation*, *dry heat of the skin*, *chilliness at night* and *thirst for small quantities of water frequently repeated*.

SKIN.—Lastly, I have to speak of the use of *Natrum Arsenicosum* in *psoriasis*. It should be classed here with *Arsenicum*, *Arsenicum Iodatum*, *Graphites*, *Kali Arsenicosum*, *Mezereum*, *Petroleum*, *Phosphorus* and *Sepia*. The scales are thin and whitish, and when removed leave the skin slightly reddened. The eruption is apt to appear on the chest and itches when the patient warms up from exercise.

LECTURE LXIX.

THE PREPARATIONS OF SODA (contd.)

BORAX VENETA

Borax	{	Staphisagria, Mercurius,	
		Sepia, Pulsatilla,	
		Bryonia	> Chamomilla, Coffea
			> { Vinegar
			> { Wine

Borax is the *Diborate of Soda*. As a medicine, it won its first laurel in the nursery, where it has long been used in the treatment of sore nipples and children's sore-mouth. Like all popular remedies, it has been greatly abused. Homœopathy has rescued it from the nursery and now offers it to the profession as a medicine of great value, telling when it may and when it may not be used. Underlying this *sore-mouth*, which seems to be the *keynote* for the use of *Barax*, is a system or constitution which will permit of the sore-mouth, and that is an *ill-nourished system*. Thus, the infant becomes pale or of an earthy hue, its flesh grows soft and flabby; it cries a great deal when it nurses, screams out during sleep and awakes clinging to its mother, as if frightened by a dream. It is excessively *nervous*, so much so, that the slightest noise—the mere rustling of paper as well as distant heavy noise—will arouse and frighten it. This *nervous excitability* qualifies the pains. For instance, in the earache, you will find that each paroxysm of pain causes the child to start nervously. The earache is accompanied by soreness, swelling and heat of the ear, just as you find in *Belladonna*, *Chamomilla*, *Pulsatilla* and *Sulphur*. There is a mucous or muco-purulent otorrhœa. *Borax* is distinguished from these remedies by this character of *the nervousness*, this *starting with the pain* or *from slight noises*, by the *paleness of the face* and above all by another well-proved symptom—the *dread of downward motion*. Thus, if the little one is sound asleep in its mother's arms and she makes the attempt to lay it down in its crib, it will give a start and awake; and if she attempts to carry it downstairs, it will cling to her as if afraid of falling. This must not be confounded with the excitability of other medicines, as *Aconite*, *Belladonna* and *Chamomilla*. It is not simply the motion that awakes the child, for the child will

not awake if it is moved without any downward motion. It must, then, be the downward motion that arouses it. The reason for this is, that the child is suffering from cerebral anæmia and this downward motion causes a feeling as though it were going to fall. This symptom may also be utilized in adults, as for example, in the case of invalids who have been ordered to take horseback rides, but who cannot do so, because when the horse lets them down they feel, as if they were in torture. You will also find that ladies, after some exhausting disease, cannot use a rocking-chair, because when they rock backwards they feel, as if they would tumble.

ABDOMEN.—The digestion in the *Borax* case is impaired, as you might infer from the defective nutrition. Colic precedes the diarrhœa in the child I am describing. The stools are usually *green*, or they may be *soft and yellow*, but *they always contain mucus*. Here you have another illustration of the affinity of *Borax* for the mucous membranes. *Aphthous inflammation of the mouth* appears as a concomitant of the diarrhœa. Aphthæ form in the pouches on the inside of the cheeks, on the tongue and in the fauces. The mouth is hot, which the mother notices when the child takes hold of the nipple. The mucous membrane around these aphthæ bleeds easily. The child lets go off the nipple and cries with pain and vexation, or else refuses the breast altogether.

Similar to Borax are the following remedies : First, *Bryonia* ; this remedy has caused and *cured infant's sore-mouth*. But *the characteristic symptom in Bryonia* is this : The child refuses to nurse or makes a great fuss about it, but so soon as its mouth is moistened, it takes hold of the nipple and nurse energetically. Is not this in keeping with the character of *Bryonia* ? Those of you who know anything of that drug will remember how dry the mouth is, and how devoid of secretion is the mucous tract. Hence, *when the mucous membrane of the mouth is moistened the child nurses at once*.

Mercurius comes in as a substitute for *Borax*, when, with the sore-mouth there is *profuse salivation*. Water dribbles from the child's mouth which emits an *extremely foul odor*, and the diarrhœa is accompanied by a well-marked *tenesmus*. These are sufficient *distinctions* between *Mercury* and *Borax*.

Again, you must remember a neglected remedy, and that is *Æthusa Cynapium* or the *Fool's Parsley*. This is to be preferred when the colic and crying are accompanied by *violent vomiting*, characteristic of this drug.

Another remedy is *Arum Triphyllum*. This is readily distinguished from *Borax* by the *violence of the symptoms*. The inflammation of the mouth is exceedingly violent and is accompanied by soreness and scabs around the mouth and nostrils.

URINARY ORGANS.—Another common baby symptom in the *Borax* case is, that *the infant screams before urinating*. The urine when passed is hot and has a peculiar pungent, fœtid odor. Now, this is not to be confounded with gravel, which is not uncommon in little children, and which will call for *Benzoic Acid*, *Berberis*, *Lycopodium*, *Sarsaparilla*, etc.; but it is the equivalent of the inflammations of other mucous membranes, so that it compares with *Aconite*, *Cantharis* and another *excellent baby medicine*, *Petroselinum*. Do not forget this last-named drug. It is not generally mentioned in our *Materia Medica*, yet it is *an excellent remedy* for conditions very similar to those calling for *Borax*, when there is a *sudden, violent urging to urinate*. It may be indicated even in *gonorrhœa*, when this *sudden, imperative urging* is present.

EYES.—Passing from child to adult, we will find that although the aphthous condition is still master, we still have many of the other symptoms of *Borax*, the same difficulty in digesting food, the same weakness, and the mucous membranes still the central point of attack. We find, for instance, the conjunctiva, particularly the palpebral portion, affected by *Borax*, giving you *soreness especially marked along the borders of the eyelids*. The eye-lashes grow inward, instead of outward and irritate the eyeball. You *should remember* it as a remedy, which will sometimes help in trichiasis or *wild hairs*, and here you should compare it with *Alumina*, *Arsenic*, *Euphrasia*, *Graphites*, *Mercurius*, *Rhus Tox.*, *Septa* and *Sulphur*.

NOSE.—The *nostrils ulcerate* in the *Borax* case, causing a great deal of *soreness, pain and swelling of the tip of the nose*.

On the mucous membrane of the THROAT we will find *Borax* having an action, being indicated like all the *Soda Salts* for accumulation of mucus there. But under *Borax*, this mucus is *tough and difficult of detachment*.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—The leucorrhœa of *Borax* is *clear, copious and albuminous*. Like all the other secretions of *Borax*, this too, has an *unnatural warmth or heat* to it.

The action of *Borax* on the LUNGS *must not* be forgotten. We find it indicated when there is *cough*, which is accompanied by a *sharp, sticking pain, worse through the upper part of the right chest*. So sharp are these pains, that they *make the patient wince and catch his breath*. The

expectoration has a sort of *musty or mouldy odor and taste*. You can often use *Borax* in *lung troubles* and even in *phthisis*, when these symptoms are present.

Lastly, we have to mention a few symptoms of the SKIN. The skin is unhealthy; *every little cut or scratch suppurates readily*. There is *itching of the skin*, particularly *on the back of the fingers*—here being something akin to the dorsal eczema of *Natrum Carb.* *Little ulcers form about the joints of the fingers.*

The best remedy we have for these small ulcers about the joints is Sepia.

Lastly, *Borax* has been used in *erysipelas* of the FACE, particularly of the *cheeks*. The *distinctive* character of the drug is a feeling *as though there were cobwebs on the face.*

I would advise you to *caution* your nurses, if you can do so, *not to use powdered Borax* every time the child has a sore-mouth. *It may do harm, if it is not indicated.* I think that I have noticed after such use of the drug, that the bowels suffer and the child grows paler and dwindles rapidly, which it did not do before the meddlesomeness of the nurse.

LECTURE LXX.

THE MINERAL KINGDOM (*contd.*)

SALTS OF POTASH

Toxicologically, *Potash* may be of some interest to you, when by accident *Caustic Potash* is swallowed. Its great affinity for water makes it attack the tissues with great avidity, producing very deep *escharotic* effects. It has more power to penetrate the tissues than have some of the other *Caustics*, *Nitrate of Silver*, for instance; hence, it has been selected as the *Caustic* for use when it is desired to reach far into the parenchyma of a part. As in the treatment of carbuncle, when a large portion of tissue has become gangrenous and a slough must be produced, *Caustic Potash* is used. The tissues thus acted upon has a greasy appearance, which is due to the formation of a soap made from the combination of the fats with the *Potash*. Thus, it differs materially in its action from the *Mineral Acids*, which make the tissues dry and dark, almost like a mass of tinder.

When swallowed by accident—for it is seldom used for suicidal purposes—the effects of *Caustic Potash* are *violent*. It causes such a violent contraction of the stomach that what little of it gets that far is immediately ejected by violent vomiting. If the amount of *Caustic* taken is sufficient, it causes a brownish film over the mucous membrane, or there may be spots here and there in the mouth and throat, which are denuded of their epithelium. The inflammatory process may increase to such an extent that these spots ulcerate, and as they heal they form cicatrical tissue with the subsequent unfortunate contraction and stricture of the part.

The antidotal treatment to such accidents is both chemical and mechanical—chemical, to relieve the effects of the drug, and mechanical, to relieve the trouble that remains. Vinegar, lemon juice and large draughts of mucilaginous drinks are mostly relied upon to relieve the acute symptoms of this poisoning.

But there are many cases of slow-poisoning with the *Potash Salts*, particularly when our Allopathic friends use *Bromide of Potassium* so extensively. We, therefore, have the chronic effects of this to treat. These may require to antidote them: *Hepar*, which is an *antidote* to the metals in general; *Sulphur*, and other remedies may be called for according to the symptoms present.

It has been determined by experiments on mammals, that *Potash* particularly the *Carbonate*, acts paralyzingly on the MUSCLES. This accounts for the *general weakness* which belongs to all *Potash* preparations. This paralyzing effect is very manifest in the case of the heart-muscle, which becomes early affected in poisoning with *Potash*, the animal eventually dying with the heart in diastole, that is, the heart is widely dilated at the moment it ceases to beat. With this hint, you would expect to find *Potash Salts* of great use in *muscular weakness*, in what has been termed *paresis*, such exhaustion as accompanies convalescence from protracted diseases, as typhoid fever.

We have it on the authority of Dr. Hering, that mushrooms contain a large percentage of *Potash*, and are therefore to be recommended as an article of diet in cases of exhaustion.

KALI BROMATUM

The first *Potash* preparation we will consider is *Kali Bromatum* or *Bromide of Potassium*. We find that this drug is *antidoted* by *Hepar* mainly. It has some few ANALOGOUS or CONCORDANT remedies—*Ambra Grisea*, *Hyoscyamus*, *Mygale*, *Stramonium* and *Tarantula*.

Bromide of Potassium acts mainly upon the NERVOUS SYSTEM and acts too, in two opposite directions. *Primarily*, it decreases the reflex action; *secondarily*, it depresses the mind. This property of the drug to modify reflex action has led to its extravagant use in the treatment of epilepsy. It is given in progressively-increasing doses until the system is affected by what is known as *Bromism*. When the system has become saturated with the drug, then it is discontinued for a while. The first effect of the drug seems to be to increase the reflex action, particularly the reflex motor action, and it is on this quality of the *Bromide of Potassium* that the Allopath bases his prescription. *Every little disturbance in the periphery of the nerves, every little alteration in the function of an organ, is at once reflected to the nervous centres, and produces some other disturbances*—either an uncomfortable sensation, twitching of the muscles, anxiety, headache or even absolute convulsions. This is the first condition of the *Bromide of Potassium*. You know, that this is the starting point of almost all convulsions. Witness, for instance, a case of eclampsia, where the pressure of the child on some of the nerves in the pelvis or against an undilating os causes spasms, or still another case, where some indigestible substance in the stomach produces

convulsions. This reminds you at once of *Stramonium*, in which a bright light, by affecting the retina, reflects the irritation to the brain and causes convulsions, and of *Strychnine*, in which the slightest touch or a little draught of air, sound or odor, will renew the paroxysms.

MIND.—As a result of this *oversensitiveness to external impressions*, we have quite a number of characteristics of the *Bromide of Potassium*. Many of these are symptoms of the drug calling for its exhibition in *acute mania*, when there are *sleeplessness and strange imaginations*. The patient imagines that he will be poisoned, that he is pursued by some demon, that he is hated by everybody, or that his honour is at stake. Some such impression acts on the mind irresistibly, and causes him to resort to violent procedures; thus, he will try to commit suicide, in order to avoid the supposed danger. All this time, the pupils are dilated, and the face is bright-red and expressive of anguish and fear. The body trembles and the muscles twitch in various parts of the body. You see how this resembles *Hyoscyamus*, and both of them are parallel remedies in this form of disease.

Kali Bromatum has also acted very well in the *night-terrors of children*, when from over-excitement of the brain—whether it be reflex from dentition or worms, or even from affection of the brain itself—the child shrieks out in its sleep, and if old enough will complain of seeing hobgoblins, ghosts or something of that kind. Even when that symptom occurs in impending dropsy of the brain, *Bromide of Potassium* may be the remedy.

We have another condition calling for *Kali Bromatum*, and this seems to be *an irritability of the nerves*, not only of the brain but also of the whole body. This irritability is expressed by the following symptoms: *The patient is nervous and cannot sleep, and feels better when engaged at some work*. He is either busy playing with his fingers or he is walking about, or in some way occupying his mind or body in some exertion; then he feels better. Simple sleeplessness will not be relieved by *Kali Bromatum*, unless there is this *relief from activity or motion*.

In this respect, I find it similar to *Tarantula*, which also has this *irritation of the periphery of the nerves relieved by exercise and by rubbing*. The patient plays with her dress or with her watch-chain, as if to work off this over-irritation of the peripheral nerves. Even in the case of *headache* of this remedy *the patient rubs the head against the pillow for relief*.

Another remedy which is similar to *Kali Bromatum* in this over excitability, is *Ambra Grisea*, which has this same sensitiveness to external impressions, *the slightest influence causing excitement and difficulty in breathing*. *Ambra Grisea*, however, almost always has some sort of vertigo associated with its other symptoms. It is also a very quick-acting drug.

Conversely to this primary action of *Kali Bromatum*, we will have another, one of great depression of the CEREBRO-SPINAL NERVOUS SYSTEM. Thus, we will find it producing *absolute loss of memory*. The patient cannot remember words particularly. Associated with this symptom we will find a distressing *melancholy*—everything looking dark and gloomy. He cares nothing for anybody, nor for his occupation. This condition of things often follows *excesses in venery*, in which case *Kali Bromatum* is an excellent remedy.

There is also a sort of *ataxia* developed. The patient seems to be unable to manage his legs as he should. There are numbness and tingling in the legs and spine, this symptom being accompanied in the first stages by an increase in the sexual appetite, but as the case advances it is associated with absence of erection and frequent nightly emission of semen, thus increasing the melancholy.

BRAIN.—You will find *Bromide of Potassium* indicated for *businessmen*, who have worked long and hard, who have pored over difficult problems until they have this *dizziness*, this *staggering gait*, and this *benumbed feeling in the brain*. It was only yesterday that I prescribed it for a businessman on Third Street, who has been working himself almost to death. I expect that it will relieve him promptly and effectually. He said that when he had been working at his books he would get a numbness in the back of the head, and a certain indescribable terrified feeling, as though he were going to lose his senses. Good results might also be obtained in this case by the *galvanic current*, the *positive* electrode being applied to the cervical region and the *negative* electrode on the vertex. But *Kali Bromatum* will give a more permanent relief.

Now, a word about *Kali Bromatum* as an *anti-epileptic* remedy. I do not believe that it ever cured epilepsy. In almost all cases in which it has been given, it has not cured but simply *suppressed* the disease, and thus has produced a worse condition than the one previously existing, namely, imbecility.

Kali Bromatum produces lesions of the SKIN. Its long-continued use gives rise to little, hard, dark-red papules on the face, surrounded by

little vesicles and ending in suppuration. We may, therefore, use the drug in *acne*, particularly that *resulting from masturbation*.

Another form of eruption which *Kali Bromatum* produces is a livid blotch as large as one's thumb-nail, covered with scales, and having in its centre a yellowish appearance, as if it were suppurating. After a while it does suppurate and discharge, leaving a central depression, something like that of the small-pox pustule.

Still a third form of eruption is an eczema, which evidently arises from the action of *Kali Bromatum* on the sebaceous or sudoriferous glands, causing an abscess in each of these and developing a scaly eruption.

KALI HYDRIODICUM

The *Iodide of Potassium* or *Kali Hydriodicum*, does not like the *Bromide of Potassium* act on the higher tissues of the body. It seems to affect more the lower tissues, as the fibrous, acting particularly on the periosteum and the connective tissue wherever they may be found. It attacks the nervous tissues ultimately, probably by involving the neuroglia. The tendency of the drug is to produce infiltration, so that *when it is thoroughly indicated you will almost always find an œdematous or infiltrated state of the part affected*. Some of the symptoms produced by *Iodide of Potassium* are due directly to the *Iodine*, which it contains. For instance, what is known as *Iodine-intoxication* may be developed by the drug. The patient is very talkative and exhibits a great deal of anxiety about the heart; the face is flushed and the head is hot. In fact, he *acts pretty much the same as one under the partial influence of liquor*.

HEAD.—The headache which *Kali Hydriodicum* causes, is one of the external head, probably from the action of the drug on the aponeurosis of the occipito-frontalis muscle, because there appear hard lumps like nodes on the scalp and these pain excessively. This may be a remote symptom of syphilis or mercurialization, or it may appear in a patient with the rheumatic diathesis.

In affections of the EYES, *Kali Hydriodicum* is called for *principally by the violence of the symptoms*, especially in *syphilitic iritis* after the abuse of *Mercury*. Now, if *Mercury* has not been abused, I do not consider the *Iodide of Potassium* to be the best remedy. If there is any *best remedy* for iritis, it is *Mercurius Corrosivus*. We may also use *Kali Hydriodicum* for inflammation involving both choroid and iris, the result

of syphilis. More externally we will find pustular keratitis with chemosis, especially after the abuse of *Mercury*.

Coming next to the NOSE, we will have *the following indications* for the *Iodide of Potassium*: Coryza or catarrh, occurring repeatedly in patients who have been mercurialized; every little cold or exposure, or every damp day causes the nose to become red and swollen; an acrid, watery discharge flows from it, and the eyes smart and lachrymate, and become puffed. The patient is alternately chilly and hot, the urine is high-colored (as the patient expresses it) and scanty, and there is usually some sore-throat. Every exposure provokes a return of these symptoms.

Kali Hydriodicum also cures this thin, excoriating nasal discharge, when it appears *as an inheritance from syphilitic parents*. The ozæna which it cures is either scrofulous, syphilitic or mercurial, or a combination of, all these. The discharge may be either thin and acrid, or else thick, green and offensive, and attended with burning sensation in the nose and even perforation of the nasal bones.

LUNGS.—Next, the action of *Iodide of Potassium* on the LUNGS and HEART. It is not a little singular that all the preparations of *Mercury* produce sharp, stitching pains through the lungs (through either the right or the left lung, and shooting in different directions), and that *the very best antidote to Mercury* (namely, *Iodide of Potassium*) also produces stitching pains through the lungs, particularly through the sternum to the back, worse from any motion. Now, there are two very different conditions in which *Iodide of Potassium* is indicated by these symptoms. One of these is in *pneumonia*, in which disease it is *an excellent remedy* when *hepatization has commenced, when the disease localizes itself and infiltration begins*. In such cases, in the absence of other symptoms calling distinctly for *Bryonia*, *Phosphorus* or *Sulphur*, I would advise you to select either *Iodine* or *Iodide of Potassium*. It is also called for *when the hepatization is so extensive that we have cerebral congestion* or even an effusion into the brain, as the result of this congestion. Now, the symptoms in these cases are as follows: First, they begin with very red face, the pupils are more or less dilated, and the patient is drowsy, in fact, showing a picture very much like that of *Belladonna*. If you are hasty, you may be led to give that remedy, but it does no good. The patient grows worse, the breathing becomes more and more heavy, and the pupils fail to react to light. You know then that you have a grave serous effusion affecting the brain, which *must be speedily checked* or

the patient will die. Why did not *Belladonna* cure? Because *all* of the symptoms *were not taken into account*. The trouble did not start in the brain. The cerebral symptoms are *secondary* to others. What, then, is the primary trouble? You put your ear to the patient's chest and you find one or both lungs consolidated; hence the blood cannot circulate through the lungs as it should, and the different organs in the body become congested. Here then is a symptom, previously overlooked, which explains the failure of *Belladonna*. Until you have proved that *Belladonna* has produced such a condition, you cannot expect it to do any good.

Another condition in which we may use *Iodide of Potassium* is in pulmonary œdema, thus again showing the infiltration producible by the drug. This is almost always, as you know, a secondary trouble. The expectoration looks very much like soap-suds. It is apt to be a little greenish.

We will also have *Kali Hydriodicum* indicated in *phthisis pulmonalis*, particularly if there are present this same sort of *frothy expectoration*, *night-sweats* and *loose stools in the morning*. The cough is of a violent racking, tearing character, and is worse in the morning, thus keeping up the tendency of the *Potash Salts* to have *aggravation of the chest symptoms from 2 to 5 o'clock in the morning*. I may say that these symptoms of the lungs are often consecutive to Bright's disease, in which disease *Kali Hydriodicum* may be the remedy.

Yerba Santa is used by eclectics for phthisis of catarrhal origin. It is used *empirically*. There is a gentleman who has a tendency to catarrhal asthma, with thickening of the bronchial tubes and constant oppression of breathing. I treated him for a year. *Sulphur* seemed to be indicated, but was given with only partial relief. Finally, I gave him *Yerba Santa* in the *mother tincture*. It so far relieved him that every morning he coughed up a quantity of sputum, and there then followed a freedom of breathing he had not had for years.

The action of *Kali Hydriodicum* on the HEART is also characteristic. It produces a horrible smothering feeling about the heart, awakening the patient from sleep and compelling him to get out of bed. This symptom is also found under *Euphrasia*, *Graphites*, *Kali Bichromicum*, *Lachesis*, *Lactuca* and some others.

It is also useful for the repeated attacks of endo-carditis or peri-carditis of *rheumatic* origin. There are sharp, darting pains in the heart, worse from any motion, and particularly bad from walking.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—In diseases of the SPINE, you will find *Kali Hydriodicum* indicated by these symptoms : Feeling, as if the small of the back were being squeezed in a vise ; bruised pain in the lumbar region and difficulty in walking ; spinal meningitis with œdema or exudation, particularly when of syphilitic origin.

When gummatous tumors involve the nervous tissues, *Iodide of Potassium* is your *only hope*.

It may also be of use when rheumatism involves the spine and paraplegia results. In these cases, I think that it is the neuroglia that is attacked.

In sciatica, you may give *Kali Hydriodicum*, when the pains are worse at night and from lying on the affected side, and when the trouble is of mercurial or syphilitic origin.

It may still further be used in rheumatism of the JOINTS, particularly of the KNEE. The knee-joint is swollen and has a doughy feel ; here again, you will see the tendency of the remedy to produce infiltration of tissue. There is no fluctuation to be detected. The skin above the inflamed joint is apt to be spotted, and the pains are of a gnawing, boring character and are worse at night.

URINARY ORGANS.—You will find that the *Iodide of Potassium* will sometimes help you in the treatment of the so-called contracted kidney, especially when of mercurial origin.

MALE GENITALS.—You may also remember *Iodide of Potassium* as a remedy for tertiary syphilis, particularly *rupia*.

SKIN.—*Iodide of Potassium*, like all the *Potash* preparations, produces an eruption of a papular or of a pustular character. Especially do these appear on the scalp and down the back ; when they heal they leave cicatrices.

Last of all, you should remember the utility of *Kali Hydriodicum* in the treatment of *summer boils*. It is *very useful* when crops of boils appear on the head, chest, or back.

The best ANTIDOTE to *Iodine of Potassium* is *Hepar*.

LECTURE LXXI.

SALTS OF POTASH (*contd.*)

KALI BICHROMICUM

To-day I shall lecture on *Kali Bichromicum* or the *Bichromate of Potash*. You would expect, in a drug having the combination of this one, to obtain not only the results of *Potash*, which forms the base of the salt, but also the modifying influence of the *Chromic Acid*. You will find, therefore, that while there are evident general resemblances to the other *Kalis*, there are decided differences arising from the *Acid* combined with it. *Chromic Acid*, as you probably well know, is a highly irritating acid. It is a powerful escharotic, destroying animal tissue very rapidly, and penetrating quickly into the part, and so producing a deep sore or ulcer.

Kali Bichromicum is a drug which acts generally—although not exclusively—on fat persons, and fat, chubby children more than on adults. We find that it possesses great virtues in inflammation of the mucous surfaces, with tendency to plastic exudation and formation of pseudo-membrane. It attacks the mucous membranes, causing at first inflammation of these, violent in character and associated with a great deal of redness and swelling, and at first a production of an excessive amount of mucus, from over-action of the muciparous glands. This excessive mucous secretion is very rapidly turned into a fibrinous exudate; hence, there is a tendency to the formation of false membranes.

This character of the exudation on the mucous surfaces gives us the well-known characteristic of the *Bichromate of Potash*, namely, *ropy and stringy discharges*. This symptom is true of the coryza, it is true of the discharges in pharyngitis and laryngitis, and it is also true of the vomited matters in gastric catarrh. It also applies to the leucorrhœa and also to the gleet discharge from the urethra, which may sometimes call for *Kali Bichromicum*. Illustrations, then, of this general characteristic of the drug are not wanting in any part of the body. We find this same quality of the mucous discharges even in *scrofulous children*, for whose diseases *Kali Bichromicum* is often an excellent drug. For instance, it is indicated in inflammation of the middle ear, particularly when it affects the *membrana tympani*. There is ulceration not only of

the membrana tympani, but also of the mucous surface of the middle ear. The *distinction* between *Kali Bichromicum* and other remedies in these cases is that the *discharge* under *Bichromate of Potash* is *tenacious, stringy and purulent*. With this there will be earache, with pains of sharp stitching or lancinating character, which shoot up into the head and down into the neck. You will find the glands of the neck swollen and also the parotid gland on the affected side. This becomes large and indurated, and pains shoot from the ear down and into the swollen parotid.

In these *ropy and stringy discharges*, compare : *Alumen, Asafetida, Coccus Cacti, Kali Carb., Senega*, etc.

In diseases of the mucous membrane of the THROAT, we will find this same character to the exudation. Thus, in diphtheria, we will find *Bichromate of Potash* indicated under *two or three contingencies*. It may be a remedy when diphtheria assumes the *croupous form*. The membrane is quite thick, and is decidedly yellow-looking, like wash-leather. The tongue is coated yellow or red, dry and glossy ; pain in the throat extending to the neck or shoulder ; swollen cervical glands ; well-defined slough in the throat. The *discharges*, whether coming from the nose or throat, or both, are decidedly *stringy and ropy*. This has been, in my mind, a *sufficient distinction* between *Kali Bichromicum* and the *Iodides of Mercury*. When I am giving *Iodide of Mercury* in diphtheria, as soon as I find that the expectoration becomes stringy and ropy I change to *Kali Bichromicum*, because it suits that condition, and also because it may prevent the extension of the disease to the larynx. Although in general *Kali Bichromicum* is suited to rather *sthenic types of inflammation*, yet we have indications enough to prove that it may be suited to the *adynamic* cases also. So far as our knowledge of this drug goes it does not produce many neurotic symptoms or blood-changes, but what few are recorded belong to weariness, sleepiness and prostration, etc., and at times, especially if there is *gastro-enteric inflammation*, there is cold sweat, lowered temperature, pale sunken face, showing that the drug may suit actual collapse and cases of asthenic type.

The *Iodide of Mercury* is to be thought of in diphtheria, when the membranous deposit is more or less *profuse, involving the tonsils and posterior nares*. The glands in the neck are swollen. The tongue is coated dirty yellow, and there is excessive production of mucus in the throat, causing a great deal of hawking.

Carbolic Acid and *Kali Permanganicum* are kindred remedies in diphtheria. Both have *putridity* well-marked, the former associated with burning pains in the mouth to the stomach, or little or no pain, dusky

red face, pale about the mouth and nose, and rapid sinking of the vital forces; while the latter with painful throat, and soreness of the muscles of the neck.

We will find *Kali Bichromicum* indicated in still other forms of inflammation of the THROAT than diphtheritic. Thus, it is called for in *follicular pharyngitis*. The follicles of the throat become hypertrophied and look like little tubercles on the pharyngeal walls. These discharge a white cheese-like mass, which, when crushed between the fingers, gives forth a foetid, disagreeable odor. These are attended by a feeling of roughness and dryness in the throat, and at times by an accumulation of tenacious mucus. You will find this disease a *stubborn* one to treat. In addition to *Kali Bichromicum*, it will be well enough to remember *Hepar*, *Kali Chloricum* (especially when there is a great deal of *fætor of the breath*) and *Æsculus Hippocastanum* or the *Horse Chestnut*. *Æsculus* resembles *Kali Bichromicum* very closely, but *lacks* the tenacious, stringy mucus. There is a dry, rough, burning feeling in the throat and pharynx, and yet no swelling. The face is sallow and digestion is slow. There is a tendency to portal congestion, as shown by deep throbbing in the hypochondrium, and constipation and hæmorrhoids.

In other cases, you will have *Nux Vomica* indicated by the well-known symptoms, which I need not here repeat.

Still other cases call for *Secale Cornutum* (which has hawking up of these little follicular exudates), *Sulphur*, *Hepar*, *Ignatia*, *Mercurius Iod.*, and *Chimaphila Maculata* (which produces swollen tonsils, and tense pain in the throat on swallowing).

We have *Kali Bichromicum* indicated in yet another form of THROAT disease, which is neither scrofulous, nor croupous, nor diphtheritic, but syphilitic. Ulcers form on the fauces and tend to perforate. The surrounding mucous surface is of a coppery-red color.

NOSE.—It is also indicated in nasal catarrh. It produces at first dryness of the nasal mucous membrane, with tickling in the nose and sneezing, these being especially marked in *the open air*. The secretion from the nose is ropy and stringy, and often collects in the posterior nares. It may or may not be offensive.

In catarrh of the posterior nares, compare: *Hydrastis*, *Spigelia* and *Natrum Sulphuricum*. The last hawks up saltish mucus every morning.

At the other times, as in ozæna, there are discharges from the nostrils or posterior nares, consisting of plugs or clinkers, as they are sometimes called: lumps of hard green mucus are hawked up from the posterior

nares, particularly in the morning. At other times (often in syphilitic cases) you will find ulcers, which carry out the perforating character of *Chromic Acid*, and tend to perforate the parts on which they are located.

LARYNX.—*Kali Bichromicum* is indicated in true membranous croup. It suits best, although not exclusively, *light-haired, fair-complexioned children, who are rather fat and chubby*. The cough has a decidedly *metallic sound*. It has more than the mere bark of catarrhal croup. The fauces you will generally find quite red; tonsils perhaps, are somewhat red and a little swollen. The cough seems to descend, that is, the rattling goes down lower and lower until it apparently reaches the upper part of the epigastrium, or rather the lower third of the sternum, the irritation of the cough seeming to start from there. In this position, as well as in the throat, there seems to be a smothering, oppressive sensation; breathing becomes very labored. The child has smothering spells, arousing it from sleep choking. The whole chest heaves with the efforts at respiration. The membrane forms quite thickly in the larynx, narrowing its lumen. The expectoration is tough and stringy, and perhaps mucous, and contains pieces looking like boiled macaroni. The patient is worse in the morning from 3 to 5 o'clock. Sometimes there is a tendency in these cases of croup to extend downwards and involve the trachea, and even the bronchi, giving rise to what has been termed croupous bronchitis. This is not a very common disease, but it is *an exceedingly dangerous one*. I remember treating a patient, who, after taking *Kali Bichromicum*, expectorated pieces looking like vermicelli and having numerous little branches, probably casts of the ramifications of the bronchial tubes.

One of the remedies following *Kali Bichromicum* well in the throat and croupous diseases is *Lachesis*. It suits particularly when *the spasmodic cough becomes so violent as to cause choking spells*, and when *the patient drops off to sleep, he awakes, as if smothering*. *Kali Bichromicum* has modified the inflammation, but has not succeeded in preventing spasm of the throat. Then *Lachesis* comes in and relieves the remaining symptoms. Should the croupous symptoms increase, you may return to *Kali Bichromicum*.

There is also a resemblance between *Mercurius Cyanatus* and *Kali Bichromicum* in diphtheritic croup.

Kaolin is very useful for membranous croup, when it extends downwards and when one of the characteristic symptoms is *intense soreness along the trachea and upper part of the chest*.

The mucous membrane of the STOMACH, too, falls under the influence of *Kali Bichromicum*. The drug is so irritating that it causes gastritis. Thus, it produces gastric symptoms varying in severity all the way from those of simple indigestion to those of malignant disease of the stomach. In the milder forms of dyspepsia, we will find it indicated when there is headache, the pain usually being supra-orbital. This may be periodical in its return, but is particularly excited by gastric irritation. Although it is neuralgic in its character, it is reflex from gastric irritation. Another form of headache which is associated with these gastric symptoms is one of a peculiar kind. The patient is affected with *blindness* more or less marked, objects become obscured and less distinct, the headache then *begins*. It is violent and is attended by aversion to light and to noise, and *the sight returns as the headache grows worse*. I have met with that symptom in my practice four or five times. I have found the same symptoms precisely given under *Gelsemium*, but I have never used that drug under these circumstances, so I have not confirmed it. There are quite a number of remedies having *blinding headache*, but *Kali Bichromicum* is *the best* of them. We have *Causticum* sometimes indicated for blindness with the headache, but *not diminishing* as the headache increases. We also find it under *Iris Versicolor*, *Natrum Mur.*, *Psorinum* and *Silicea*. In the last remedy the blindness comes *after* the headache; in *Psorinum* *before* the headache—the sight returning *before the pain begins*.

With this headache of *Kali Bichromicum* the face is apt to be blotched and bloated, and covered with pimples or acne. It is also sallow and yellowish, as if the patient were bilious. The whites of the eyes are yellow and a little puffed. The tongue is thick and broad and scalloped on its edges, as though it had taken the imprint of the teeth.

ABDOMEN.—The stomach seems to swell up immediately after a full meal—just like *Argentum Nitricum*, *Borax*, *Carbo Veg.*, *China*, *Colchicum*, *Lycopodium*, *Natrum Sulph.* and *Nux Moschata*. The bowels are constipated, or else there is early morning diarrhœa, as you find under *Aloes*, *Bryonia*, *Natrum Sulph.*, *Rumex* and *Sulphur*. The stools are watery and are followed by tenesmus, which distinguishes this drug from *Bryonia*, *Natrum Sulph.*, *Psorinum*, *Rumex* and *Sulphur*, all of which have morning diarrhœa. These are some of the gastro-intestinal symptoms, which will yield to *Kali Bichromicum*. They are particularly apt to occur after excessive beer-drinking. *Kali Bichromicum* is *one of the best remedies* for the *chronic effects of excessive indulgence in ale and beer*.

Gnaphalium is one of the little used remedies that has diarrhoea worse in the morning. The stools are watery and offensive, with nausea and vomiting. It is sometimes useful in the beginning of cholera infantum. Urine dark and scanty. Irritability of temper, continuing even after the diarrhoea ceases.

We also find *Kali Bichromicum* producing gastritis—herein very much resembling *Arsenicum*. The vomited matter is sour and is mixed with clear mucus. You see how *Kali Bichromicum* everywhere excites an over-production of mucus. The vomit may be bitter from admixture of bile. It is renewed by every attempt at eating or drinking, and is associated with a great deal of distress and burning rawness about the stomach. With this kind of vomit you may give *Kali Bichromicum* in the vomiting of drunkards and in the round, perforating ulcer of the stomach.

In dysentery, *Kali Bichromicum* is sometimes indicated. The disease occurs periodically in the spring, or in the early part of the summer. The stools are brownish and watery, and mixed with blood and mucus, and attended with great tenesmus. The distinctive symptom is the appearance of the tongue, which is dry, smooth, red and cracked.

In its action on the SKIN, *Kali Bichromicum* causes first of all a rash, which very much resembles that of measles. *Kali Bichromicum* is particularly indicated in measles after *Pulsatilla*. The latter remedy is suited for the milder symptoms, the former for the more severe. The inflammation of the eyes grows worse with the formation of vesicles or pustules on or about the cornea. The Meibomian glands or other structures of the eye-lids ulcerate, so that the eye-lids agglutinate, and there is more or less purulent discharge from the eyes. The ears, too, become involved, and there is a discharge from the ears of quite offensive pus. There are also violent stitching pains, which extend from the ear to the roof of the mouth and to the parotid gland on the affected side. The external auditory meatus is greatly swollen. *Kali Bichromicum* is one of the best remedies we have, when measles is associated with these ear symptoms and swelling of the glands, with sharp pains shooting from the ears into the glands. There is also diarrhoea which resembles that of *Pulsatilla*, but differs from the latter in the presence of slight tenesmus. The rash is the same as we find it nearly every case of measles. In a general way, we may say that it resembles *Pulsatilla*, only it is much worse. It has the simple catarrh of *Pulsatilla*, watery or more commonly yellowish-green secretions, made worse and even advancing to ulceration,

We next find *Kali Bichromicum*, like all the *Potash Salts*, producing papules. These papules are hard and tend to enlarge and develop into pustules. In extreme cases, these pustules may even develop into deeply eating ulcers. If the crude drug itself be applied to a slight abrasion in the skin, its caustic action is severe enough to eat down to the bone. Lupus, with severe burning pains, has been relieved and in some cases cured by this remedy.

We have also developed by *Kali Bichromicum* symptoms resembling those of syphilis and sycosis. This places the drug alongside of *Pulsatilla*, *Sarsaparilla* and *Thuja*. We find scabs on the fingers, often about the nails, and also on the corona of the glans penis. There is a glecty discharge from the urethra, which is very often *stringy* or *ropy*, thus keeping up the general action of *Kali Bichromicum* on the mucous membranes. Ulcers looking like chancres, and tending to eat deeply rather than spread superficially, form about the glans penis and prepuce. In addition to these symptoms, you *must have* inflammation of the nose and throat of the character already described, with perforating ulcers affecting even the bones.

Kali Bichromicum is also called for in inflammations of the EYES; this inflammation being rather *indolent* in character. There is lack of reactive power, so that ulcers form which progress slowly and show but little tendency to heal of their own accord. The same is true of the conjunctivitis, which may be of scrofulous or sycotic origin. The eye-lids are swollen and agglutinated, especially in the morning, with a thick yellow matter, and, to keep up the indolent character of the remedy, you will find *very little photophobia*. Sometimes we will find chemosis with these cases. It is very similar to *Graphites* and *Calcareo Ostr.* in the *indolent* Ophthalmia. *Graphites* has more cracking of the tarsi and photophobia, especially in *artificial light*. *Calcareo* and *Kali Bichromicum* meet in fat children, leukoma, keratitis, etc. Only *Calcareo* has the photophobia, the sweaty head and large abdomen.

You will find that iritis, whether syphilitic or not, may call for *Kali Bichromicum*. It is indicated, not in the beginning but rather *late*, when there has been exudation posteriorly between the iris and crystalline lens, causing adhesions of these structures to each other. These exudations, if not too great, will be absorbed under the action of *Kali Bichromicum*. Characteristic of this iritis is *indolence*. There is *little* or *no* photophobia, and not a very decided redness attending the inflammation. This is a *general hint*, which will guide you to *Kali*

Bichromicum, and will save you the memorizing of the less characteristic symptoms. Do not, therefore, forget *the indolence of the ulceration, the absence or deficiency of inflammatory redness, and the disproportionate absence of photophobia.*

We next come to the action of *Kali Bichromicum* on the CHEST. It is indicated in *bronchitis*, particularly if *the glands are involved*. Posteriorly, on either side of the spinal column, you will find dulness on percussion. The cough is of a hard, barking character, almost as in croup. It seems to start from the epigastrium. The expectoration is generally of a *stringy* or *ropy* character. Sometimes it consists of bluish lumps, and is attended with a great deal of difficulty of breathing, arising mechanically from thickening of the lining membrane of the bronchial tubes. The cough is almost always made worse after eating and is better when warmly wrapped up in bed. There is a great deal of feeling of tightness in the epigastrium.

You must also remember *Kali Bichromicum* as a remedy indicated in *asthma, dependent upon bronchiectasis*. The bronchial tubes are filled up with a tough, tenacious exudation. Besides, we will find *Kali Bichromicum* indicated in *another form* of asthma, which is worse from 3 to 4 o'clock in the morning, and is especially liable to return in the winter weather or in the summer-time, when chilly. The patient is compelled to sit up in bed in order to breathe. Relief comes when the patient raises stringy or ropy mucus. This kind of asthma calls for *Kali Bichromicum*, whether the patient be stout or thin. If you have this *after-midnight aggravation, and relief from sitting up and bending forward and from the expectoration of stringy mucus*, you will have a certain remedy in *Kali Bichromicum*. Here it is a perfect COMPLEMENT to *Arsenicum*, which has nearly the same symptoms, but lacks the tenacious sputum. The lower potencies have been more successful in the treatment of asthma. The higher potencies have not failed, but in all of the literature that I have been able to see, the lower potencies have seemed to be the more successful. Whether this is true or not, I do not know. I only give you the facts as I find them, that you may judge for yourselves.

Aralia Racemosa is another remedy for *asthma*, when the patient is forced to sit up for relief. It seems, as if he would suffocate, if he did not. There is dry, wheezing or loud musical whistling respiration. But the expectoration—at first scanty, later increases—is warm and of a saltish taste.

JOINTS.—Lastly, I have to speak of the use of *Kali Bichromicum* in rheumatism, particularly in *rheumatism which occurs in the spring or in the summer weather*, when there are *cool days or nights*. The *smaller joints* seem to suffer considerably. Thus, we shall have *more pains about the fingers and wrists* than in any other part of the body. Pains wander about, suddenly jumping from one part of the body to another and relieved by moving the affected part. *Gastric and rheumatic symptoms often alternate*. I have had several instances in which I have been able to confirm this characteristic of the drug. It is somewhat like *Artemisia Abrotanum*, in which remedy *diarrhœa and piles alternate with rheumatism*.

LECTURE LXXII.

SALTS OF POTASH (*contd.*)

CAUSTICUM

Causticum is evidently a *Potash preparation*, but its exact composition I do not know. Dr. Hahnemann was not able to define it, and chemists since his time have not been able to tell of what it is composed. Nevertheless it is a *unique remedy*, and is *one that we cannot do without in practice*. The drug is conveniently studied under the heads placed on the board.

<i>Causticum</i>	{	<i>Carbo Veg.</i>	{	Paralysis
		<i>Lachesis</i>		Spasms
		<i>Coloc.</i>		Rheumatism
		<i>Rhus, Dulc., Aconite, Colch.</i>		MUCOUS MEMBRANES
		<i>Guaiaicum</i>		SKIN
				ORGANS
			< <i>Phosphorus</i>	

It has a tendency to cause paralysis and spasmodic symptoms, rheumatism, affections of the mucous membranes, and diseases of the skin and organs generally. You will recall the fact that, there is an *INIMICAL relation* between *Phosphorus* and *Causticum*. These remedies *do not follow each other well*, although indicated in the same class of diseases. This is to be *remembered particularly by those who use the higher and medium potencies*.

The *main power* of *Causticum* is the first one on the list, the *paralytic weakness*, which the drug exhibits. This paralytic tendency is a genuine *Potash weakness*.

MIND.—*Causticum* is especially suited to patients who are *timid, nervous and anxious, and full of fearful fancies, particularly in the evening at twilight*, when shadows grow longer and fancy more rife. The child, for instance, is afraid to go to bed in the dark. This applies not to the unfortunate child who entertains these fears by reason of faulty education, but to *the child who is afraid as the result of nervous disease*. As an adult, the patient is *apprehensive that something is about to happen or he feels conscience-stricken, as if he had committed some heinous crime*. When closing his eyes, he sees

frightful images. This is no new symptom to you, as you will recall it as belonging to several remedies. The patient, especially if a woman, is apt to be *tearful and melancholic*. The face is a correct picture of the mental condition, and is expressive of this low-spirited state. The face is apt to be *sallow and sickly-looking*. The patient is either *taciturn and distrustful*, or is inclined to *fits of anger, with scolding*. This is, as you know, by no means dissimilar to *Phosphorus*, and yet you must not make the mistake of giving one when the other is indicated. *Memory fails*. Any attempt at mental labor is followed by untoward symptoms, such as stitches in the temples when reading or writing, feeling of tension in the head and scalp, particularly in the forehead and about the temples. This is worse in the evening, and also on awaking from sleep. Here again it is very similar to *Phosphorus*, which also has that feeling of tension. The patient also has a rather odd sensation, and one that is not frequently met with, and that is a feeling as though there were an empty space between the brain and the cranial bones. This is relieved by warmth. As odd as this symptom may seem to you, it is not too uncommon for you to make note of. Our Materia Medica is not over-rich in this direction, and so we ought to utilize every such symptom that we can get.

The vertigo of *Causticum* is that which belongs to an excited BRAIN and SPINE, such as we find in the incipency of paralysis and even of locomotor ataxia. There is a tendency to fall either forward or sideways. There is with this vertigo a constant feeling of anxiety and weakness of the head. It is worse on rising and on trying to fix the mind, indicating a weakened cerebral circulation. The sight is bedimmed as though the patient were looking through a fog. Now, concomitant with these brain symptoms you will have the following symptoms, one or two of which ought to be present in order to make the picture complete: The skin in these cases is apt to be dry and hot, and there is almost always *constipation*, which constipation is also quite characteristic. It is attended with a great deal of urging, probably from defective expulsive effort in the rectal muscular fibres, with redness of the face and fulness of the blood-vessels. This last symptom is very common in weak persons and children when they are nervously debilitated.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—Very characteristic of the drug is *paralysis of a single part or of a single nerve*. Thus, you will have to use it in para-

lysis of the facial nerve, particularly when it is the result of *exposure to dry cold winds*. It may also be called for in ptosis, when the result of the same cause. *Causticum* is still further called for in paralysis of the tongue (*when the power of deglutition and speech are more or less destroyed*), paralysis of the lips and in glosso-pharyngeal paralysis. In this last-named disease, *you cannot expect much improvement from any remedy*. The larynx and the bladder may be attacked. These are illustrations of the local palsies, which come within the range of *Causticum*. These paralyzes may be caused either by *deep-seated nervous disease*, or, very characteristically, by *exposure to cold, particularly to the intense cold of winter, when the patient is of the rheumatic diathesis*.

Aconite, like *Causticum*, is useful in paralyzes which are traceable to exposure to cold, especially to *dry cold winds*. *Aconite* suits well in the beginning, and *Causticum* more when the paralysis has become chronic and refuses to yield to *Aconite*.

Rhus Tox. and *Dulcamara* compare favourably with *Causticum* for paralysis of rheumatic origin, provoked by *exposure to a damp and cold atmosphere, particularly when there have been changes from tolerably warm to cold and wet days*. *Dulcamara* is suited to the beginning of such cases, and not when the trouble becomes chronic. *Rhus Tox.*, is suited to chronic cases.

Nux Vomica and *Colchicum* are also to be thought of in paralysis from exposure.

Stammering has been cured by *Causticum*, when caused by imperfect control of the tongue. In paralysis of the tongue, it may require to be followed by: *Baryta Carbonica*, *Dulcamara*, *Muriatic Acid* or *Stramonium*.

You may also find *Causticum* indicated in paralysis, which arises from apoplexy; it is not called for, however, for the immediate results of the stroke—neither for the congestion, nor for the exudation—but for the remote symptoms, when, after absorption of the effused blood has taken place, there still remains paralysis of the opposite side of the body.

Causticum may be applied in diseases of children. It is suited to children of a *scrofulous* habit, in whom, though *emaciated generally* and particularly about the feet, the abdomen is large and tumefied. They are slow in learning to walk and to talk. There is a tendency to scrofulous inflammation of the eyes, scabs from about the tarsi, the conjunctivæ become injected, and the cornea inflamed. There is a

constant feeling as of sand beneath the eye-lids. An eruption appears about the scalp, especially behind the ears, making this portion of the skin raw and excoriated. The discharge is slight in quantity and sticky in character. Often there is otorrhœa, purulent in its character. *The child stumbles when it attempts to walk.* The cause of this symptom will be found in diseases of the brain or spine. *These cases do not recover rapidly.* There is *defective nutrition in the whole nervous system.* You must instruct your patients that *hygienic measures must be observed in conjunction with medicinal,* and that *you can promise a cure if they will be but patient with you.*

Other remedies which may be thought of here are, first, *Sulphuric Acid*, which is a good remedy for this weakness or giving way of the ankles; another is *Sulphur*, and still another, *Silicea*.

Still further, as illustrating the paralytic effect of *Causticum*, we will find it causing aphonia or failure of the voice. This may or may not be catarrhal. It is associated with great weakness of the laryngeal muscles, which seem to refuse their office. This is often the case in phthisis and laryngeal troubles, whether of a tubercular nature or not. The paralytic tendency is further illustrated in the cough. The patient is *unable to expectorate.* Just as under *Arnica*, *Drosera*, *Kali Carb.*, *Sepia* and a few other remedies, the patient *succeeds in raising the sputum so far, when it slips back into the pharynx.* The remedy also has this as characteristic: *The patient cannot cough deep enough for relief.* In addition to these paralytic symptoms in catarrhs, you may also add the following: Rawness and burning down the throat and trachea, feeling, as if these parts were denuded, and hoarseness with aggravation in the morning. At this time, also (consistent with the action of the *Potash Salts* generally), there is accumulation of mucus in the fauces and larynx. The sputum often tastes greasy and soapy. *Drinking cold water relieves the cough.* Accompanying the cough, we will find *pain over the hips*, which is very characteristic. Besides, *the cough is often associated with involuntary spurting of urine.* This last symptom is very characteristic of *Causticum*. It is also found under *Apis*, *Natrum Mur.*, *Phosphorus*, *Pulsatilla* and *Scilla*, which is *excellent in spurting of urine in old people.*

In the laryngeal symptoms it is necessary to make a *distinction* between *Causticum* and *Phosphorus*. One point of *difference* is that *Phosphorus* has often *evening aggravation* of the hoarseness; *Causticum*, frequently has *aggravation in the morning.* Both have this nervous

weakness. One symptom I have often found indicating *Phosphorus*, and that is, *extreme sensitiveness of the box of the larynx*. The patient *dreads to cough*, because it aggravates the laryngeal soreness. He *dreads to talk* for the same reason. But *relief from cold drink* is found only under *Causticum*.

More similar to *Causticum* yet, is *Carbo Veg.* Here you can make no serious mistake, because both drugs *follow each other well*. If you do make the mistake of giving one of these when the other is indicated, you will not injure your patient any more than from the delay caused by your imperfect selection. Both remedies have this rawness and soreness down the throat; and both have hoarseness, *Carbo Veg. having aggravation in the evening* and *Causticum in the morning*. The former is indicated *after exposure to damp evening air*; the latter, *after dry cold severe winter weather*.

Eupatorium Perfoliatum is very similar to *Causticum* in that it causes hoarseness worse in the morning. Both remedies are indicated in influenza with aching all over the body, but *Eupatorium* has *more soreness* than burning and rawness in the chest.

In the hoarseness of singers, public speakers, ministers or auctioneers, or those who exert their voices a great deal, *Causticum* resembles *Arum Triphyllum*, *Graphites*, *Rhus Tox.* and *Selenium*.

In some cases, when *Causticum* fails in chronic hoarseness worse in the morning or evening, *Sulphur* is an *all-sufficient* remedy.

Still another kind of cough for which you may give *Causticum* is *one which improves up to a certain point and then remains stationary*, getting neither better nor worse.

We find *Causticum* indicated in nocturnal enuresis or involuntary urination, particularly in *children*. It is *especially called for* when the accident occurs during the *first sleep*. The trouble is *aggravated in winter* and *ceases or become more moderate in summer*. The urine is especially liable to escape involuntarily *during the day in winter*, as a result of any excitement.

Compare in nocturnal enuresis or incontinence of urine, *Plantago Major* and *Kreosotum* (involuntary discharge of profuse, pale urine), *Calcarea Ostr.* (fat children), *Sepia* (little girls, worse in first sleep), *Belladonna* (nervous children) and *Ferrum Phos.* (during the day).

For nursing women, we may use *Causticum*, when *over-exertion* or *loss of sleep threatens their supply of milk*. This makes them very low-spirited, and they are apt to have this *sallow, sickly complexion*, which is *characteristic of Causticum*.

Causticum may be used in spasmodic diseases, even in convulsions. Thus, it may be used in epilepsy, particularly in *la petit mal*. When walking in the open air the patient falls, but soon recovers. During the *unconscious stage, the patient passes urine*. *Causticum* may even be used when the attacks are of a convulsive nature, especially when they recur at the *new moon*. Now, you are not to consider that the moon has anything to do with these epileptic attacks. It is only the laws which govern the relation of the planets, which regulate the tides and have to do with the periodicity of nature generally, that also apply to the moon and to the disturbances within the human body. So it is that some symptoms are worse at new moon, others at full moon—some at the rise and others at the fall of the tide. It does not therefore follow, because the patient is worse every time at new moon, that the moon causes the aggravation. Moreover, *Causticum* is indicated in *epilepsy*, when it is *connected with menstrual irregularities* and also when it *occurs at the age of puberty*. In these symptoms *Causticum* is closely allied to *Calcarea Ostrearum*.

Causticum is indicated in chorea, when *the right side of the body* is affected more than the left. The muscles of the face, tongue, arm and leg are all involved in the disorderly movements. When the patient attempts to speak, words seem to be jerked out of the mouth. The patient is anxious and restless in bed at night. He is compelled to sit up and change his position. He involuntarily throws the head about and finally falls asleep exhausted. During sleep the arms and legs are constantly “on the go.”

EARS.—*Causticum* is a good remedy for *tinnitus aurium*, or buzzing and roaring in the ears, when *sounds re-echo* unpleasantly in the ears. A voice which is of an ordinary tone, sounds loud and re-echoes in the ear with unpleasant confusion. When *Causticum* is the remedy, these symptoms may be concomitant with catarrh of the throat, involving the Eustachian tube. They may also be symptoms of Menière's disease, of which affection I once cured a case with *Causticum*.

There are two drugs which you may compare here, namely, *Salicylic Acid* and *Natrum Salicylicum* (or the *Salicylate of Soda*), which have caused and cured Menière's disease. You may also compare *Carboneum Sulphuratum* or the *Carbon Bisulphide* and the well-known *Cinchona*.

When sounds re-echo in the ear, think also of *Calcarea Ostr.* and *Phosphorus*.

JOINTS.—Lastly, we may be called upon to use *Causticum* in rheumatism, especially when *the joints are stiff and the tendons shortened, drawing*

the limbs out of shape. It is frequently indicated in what has been termed *rheumatoid arthritis*. Rheumatic pains attack particularly *the articulation of the jaw*. They are worse from cold and are relieved by warmth.

MUSCLES.—*Causticum* is also useful in rheumatism of *the right deltoid*, here being comparable with : *Ferrum, Phosphoric Acid* and *Sanguinaria*.

Now, you will have to distinguish *Causticum* here from several other remedies. *Rhus Tox.* also has rheumatism from exposure to cold. Some of the *distinctions* between it and *Causticum* I have already given you. There is yet another good one. *Rhus Tox.* has *restlessness and relief from motion all the time*. In *Causticum* the *restlessness only occurs at night*. Furthermore, *Rhus Tox.* is *worse in damp weather, Causticum in dry weather*.

Guaiacum is to be preferred to *Causticum* and *follows* that remedy well, when in either *gout* or *rheumatism* there are contractions of the tendons, drawing the limbs out of shape and aggravated by any attempt at motion—particularly if there are well-developed *gouty nodosities* in the joints.

Colocynth is to be remembered for *articular rheumatism*, when *the joints remain stiff and unwieldy*. The pains in the affected parts are of a *boring character*.

Causticum also acts on the SKIN, one of its most characteristic symptoms being *warts*. It is useful in the cure of these hypertrophies of the papillæ when they occur on *the face or hands*. I remember once giving *Causticum* to a child, who had two warts on the under eye-lid. At the end of the third week after taking the remedy, there was a string of warts over the inner canthus of the other eye. I believe that these resulted from *Causticum*. Of course, I stopped the medicine. At the end of several weeks more, all the warts had disappeared, and the child has had none since. This shows you that *Causticum* really *produces and cures warts*.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—*Causticum* may be called for in colic after the failure of *Colocynth*. The pains are of a gripping, cutting character, and are relieved by bending double. Particularly do you find pains of this character suggesting the drug in *menstrual colic*. Previous to the menses these colicky pains appear, and are associated with *tearing pains in the back and limbs*. The menses *cease almost entirely at night* or continue for days after the normal time. *All the sufferings cease entirely at night*.

LECTURE LXXIII.

POTASH SALTS (*contd.*)

KALI CARBONICUM

<i>Kali Carb.</i>	{	<i>Phos., Carbo Veg., Arsen.,</i>
↓		<i>Ant. Tart.,</i>
<i>Carbo Veg.</i>		<i>Calc. Hypophos., Psorinum,</i>
		<i>Caust., Senna,</i>
		<i>Natr. Mur.,</i>
		<i>Lachesis</i>

To-day I will study with you *Carbonate of Potash*, known in our nomenclature as *Kali Carb.* This is COMPLEMENTARY to *Carbo Veg.* and similar to it in many forms of disease, particularly in lung inflammations. *Sometimes when one fails, the other completes the cure*; hence the origin of the COMPLEMENTAL relation. We have quite a number of *analogues* to *Kali Carb.*, some of which have been placed on the board. We will have occasion to refer to some of these as we go on. There is also somewhat of a COMPLEMENTAL relation between *Kali Carb.* and *Phosphorus*.

Kali Carb. exerts an influence over the manufacture of the BLOOD, quantitatively as well as qualitatively. This is shown in the anæmia which the remedy causes, and is illustrated by the following symptoms: Frequent chilliness; every time the patient goes out of doors he becomes chilly if the air is in the least cool, not having the normal resistance to temperature; quite consistent with this anæmia, there is throbbing in the blood-vessels all through the body. This is not a *true* plethora, but only an appearance of plethora. It is associated with local congestions which are really anæmic in origin, the blood being normal volumetrically, but is not as rich in red corpuscles as it should be. The congestion to the head is associated with humming in the ears. The patient suffers from vertigo when he turns his head rapidly or from riding in a carriage, or from anything that diminishes the supply of blood to the brain. He also suffers from weakness of sight, *esp.* following excessive sexual indulgence.

Again, we will find *Kali Carb.*, by reason of this anæmia, indicated *after severe or protracted diseases*. It thus becomes useful for the weak-

ness following abortion or labor, when we have the following symptoms : There is a very troublesome, backache, a weak, lame feeling in the small of the back, which makes walking very difficult to the patient ; the patient also suffers from cough and frequent sweating at night. You will find persistent discharge of blood from the uterus and the urine is loaded with urates. This latter symptom, this excess of urates, shows a great waste of tissue, and is an evidence of the *exhaustion* which *Kali Carb.* causes and cures.

You will recall that I mentioned *Kali Carb.* as a drug which causes *great exhaustion in the muscular system*, and it is frequently in this kind of exhaustion that the urates are excessive in the urine.

Kali Carb. acts not only on the voluntary MUSCLES, but also on the HEART. *The heart becomes weakened* when it is indicated, and thus you will have a pulse which is irregular or intermittent or being rapid is very weak. Now, this character of the pulse in *Kali Carb.* will qualify every disease in which you may use the drug. It is a characteristic of the drug, which lies at the very root of its symptoms ; therefore, you will seldom find *Kali Carb.* indicated when there is a full, round pulse.

This condition of the urine, in which it is loaded with urates as an evidence of exhaustion from disease, is also found under other remedies. Perhaps the best remedy in the *Materia Medica* for this symptom, other things being equal, is *Causticum*. Remember that this assertion is to be qualified. A symptom of this character has not the same value as a symptom of the mind would have. It is characteristic in its own place, and yet if symptoms more characteristic of the case indicate another drug, then you should not think of using *Causticum*. Suppose you have a patient whose other symptoms are those of *Kali Carb.*—for example, a woman after confinement is afflicted with backache, sweat and other symptoms of importance—then you may give *Kali Carb.* with confidence. But if you have a patient with no prominent symptoms, and with this excessive deposit of urates in the urine, then *Causticum* will help you out.

Still another remedy for this symptom is *Senna*, which is one of the best remedies in the *Materia Medica* for simple exhaustion with excessive nitrogenous waste.

The particular combination of symptoms that we have under *Kali Carb.*, the sweat, the backache and the weakness, are found in no other remedy. It acts as well with the higher as with the lower potencies.

You may also remember *Calcarca Hypophosphorica*, which comes nearer to *Kali Carb.* in the excessive sweating, weakness and pallor of the skin.

You may also remember, as akin to *Kali Carb.*, *Psorinum*, which as you have already learned, is *eminently useful* in *convalescence from disease*, when there is *great weakness*, *profuse sweat*, and in addition, a *mental state of abject hopelessness*. The patient *despairs of perfect recovery*.

MIND.—Next, let us look at the action of *Kali Carb.* on the NERVOUS SYSTEM. Viewed mentally, the patient is *excessively peevish and nervous*, and is very easily startled. You will often find this in *women*. They are startled by imaginary hallucinations; they imagine that some one is in the room or some figure comes before the mind and tantalizes them. Especially is this anxiety manifested *on any noise*, as the mere shutting of a door or window, particularly if the noise be *unexpected*. They are not only startled as many healthy persons would be under similar circumstances, but they are so much frightened, that they are driven into a fit of trembling. You will sometimes find the intellect seriously impaired when *Kali Carb.* is indicated. The patient does not seem to care for anything. This indifference is associated with great bodily exhaustion. When questioned, the patient, usually a female, does not seem to know exactly what to say or what she wants. The condition borders somewhat on that of *Phosphoric Acid*, but still the apathy of the two remedies is not exactly the same. *Kali Carb.* has *not* a sensorial apathy, but *an exhaustion* too great to frame the answers to your questions. You will frequently find these symptoms of the mind calling for *Kali Carb.* in puerperal mania and puerperal fever.

NERVOUS SYSTEM.—Again, we find that spasms may occur as a symptom of the nervous system under *Kali Carb.* The patient does not lose consciousness during the convulsions, hence the remedy is not indicated in *true epilepsy*; but it may be indicated in puerperal eclampsia, the spasms seeming to pass off with eructations of wind.

The SPINE suffers severely in the *Kali Carb.* patient. In addition to the backache already mentioned, as the result of abortion or anæmia we will have *spinal irritation*, which by the way, is just as vague a symptom as is any other of a general character, as headache. You *must* always know what causes this spinal irritation. Does it come from loss of animal fluids, from brain troubles, from emotional causes, or what? In the *Kali Carb.* patient you will find it frequently occurring

with the *uterine symptoms*. Thus, you will have pressure in the small of the back, as though there were a heavy weight pushing down there. There are also bearing-down in the uterine region during the menses, burning along the spine, especially along *the right side* of the spine. This is not a real congestion. It is merely a subjective sensation caused by irritation of the posterior spinal nerves. The backache is worse while the patient is walking. She feels so exhausted that she must drop into a chair, or support herself in some other way. Sometimes you will find in the morning a pulsation in the small of the back, quite akin to the pulsations occurring in other parts of the body. Here the drug is quite *analogous* to *Sepia* and the well-known *Cimicifuga*. This pulsating and drawing backache is particularly *relieved when the patient lies down*. This suggests a *comparison* between *Kali Carb.* and *Natrum Mur.* You will recognize at once the resemblance in the spinal symptoms, the spinal irritation, the backache and the relief from lying down. But *Natrum Mur.* has particularly *relief by lying flat on the back, with firm pressure*. Further than this, you will find these two drugs playing into each other's hands in the treatment of amenorrhœa. Dr. Hahnemann says that *Kali Carb.* will *bring on* the menstrual flow when *Natrum Mur.*, though indicated, *fails*.

I once cured a singular backache with *Kali Carb.* A very nervous patient came under my treatment for dyspepsia. She said to me: "There is something very strange about my case. Every time I eat a meal I suffer for half an hour or more with most intense pain in the back." This was certainly an odd symptom. I did not know where in the *Materia Medica* to find it. I haunted and after much labor found under *Kali Carb.* this symptom: "Pain in the spine while eating." I gave her *Kali Carb.* which cured her completely.

NOSE.—On the MUCOUS MEMBRANES, *Kali Carb.* acts causing quite a series of catarrhal symptoms. We may give it in coryza, with hoarseness or loss of voice. The patient *catches cold at every little exposure to the fresh air*. This is a *very strong symptom* of *Kali Carb.* The *Kali Carb.* patient has a *tendency to obesity*, and is rather *weak in muscular development*. With the catarrhal symptoms of this remedy there often occurs a sensation in the throat as though there were a lump there, which must be swallowed. The neck is stiff and the uvula elongated. There are stinging pains in the throat when swallowing—just as marked as under *Apis*.

Sometimes we will have a more *chronic* form of catarrh in the

nose ; the nasal passages are obstructed, and the patient can only breathe with the mouth open. This obstruction is *relieved in the open air*, but *returns so soon as the patient enters a warm room*. There is either a discharge of foetid green mucus, or in the morning the nose is swollen and red, and there is a bloody discharge. There is *a sticking sensation in the pharynx, as from a fish-bone lodged there, whenever the patient becomes cold*. This is a good symptom for *Kali Carb.* You will find it in ALLEN'S ENCYCLOPÆDIA in large type.

THROAT.—Now, in addition to these symptoms, there is almost always some accumulation of mucus in the pharynx. The patient *hems and hawks* in the morning. This hawking is found under every alkali, but this one peculiarity, "*sensation as of a fish-bone in the throat as soon as he catches cold, with the hawking*" is found under no other remedy. *Alumen, Argentum Nitricum, Carbo Veg., Hepar and Nitric Acid*, all have this sensation as of a splinter or fish-bone in the throat.

RESPIRATORY ORGANS.—In coughs, we will sometimes find *Kali Carb.* of use. The cough is of a *paroxysmal* character, and is accompanied by gagging and vomiting of sour phlegm and food. This suggests the use of *Kali Carb.* in *whooping cough*, in which disease it has been very successful. Boëninghausen has given us a characteristic symptom for *Kali Carb.*, namely, *a little sac filled with water between the upper eye-lids and eye-brows*. You will often meet with that symptom. I would warn you however, not to confound it with a similar condition which is in no particular pathological at all, and that is a certain looseness of the tissues in this locality occurring in person advanced in years.

Now, for the action of *Kali Carb.* on the LUNGS. We find it indicated in bronchitis, broncho-pneumonia and phthisis pulmonalis. I will give you the symptoms calling for it in these separate states as we go on. *The most characteristic symptom of all, and one which runs through the symptomatology of the drug, is stitching pains which are prominently located in the walls of the chest*. They are made worse by any motion, but unlike *Bryonia*, they come at all times independently of this aggravation. They occur characteristically in the *lower third of the right lung, going through the chest to the back*. They may occur all over the chest, but that above-mentioned is their most frequent site. Then too, they are erratic and wander all over the body. Here it reminds you of *Ignatia, Kali Bichromicum, Pulsatilla* and *Sulphur*.

Kali Carb. is indicated in capillary bronchitis or infantile pneumonia when the following symptoms are present : Intense dyspnoea ; although there is a great deal of mucus in the chest. it is raised with difficulty.

The child is so oppressed that it can neither sleep nor drink. Breathing is wheezing and whistling in character, and the child has a choking cough. It is *particularly useful for inflammation of the lungs after measles*. You should here compare *Kali Carb.* carefully with *Antimonium Tartaricum* and thus try to determine which one suits the case better. One cannot be the remedy when the other is indicated.

In pulmonary consumption or phthisis, *Kali Carb.* is indicated, when *the constitution favors it*. The patient has *a bloated, alkaline look to the face*. There are also present these well-defined *stitching pains through the chest and over the body, with the puffiness of the upper eye-lids*. Cough is difficult. The patient cannot get up the sputum. He raises it partly, when it slips back into the pharynx. Now, if you examine this expectoration you will find that it is often bloody, and that there are little globules of pus scattered through it. There is an *aggravation of all the symptoms from 3 to 5 o'clock in the morning*. This hour of aggravation belongs to all the *Potash Salts*. There is also a very stubborn sensation, namely, *chilliness at noon*.

HEART.—*Kali Carb.* is indicated in cardiac inflammations, in endocarditis and pericarditis, when these *sharp stitching pains* are prominent. There is considerable dyspnœa, which is somewhat relieved by sitting in an upright posture. *Do not give it too soon in the case. It is not an early remedy in cardiac diseases*. It is indicated rather late when there is a deposit on the cardiac valves. In such a case as this *Spigelia* is apt to precede the exhibition of *Kali Carb.* The latter follows well when the sharp pains persist and there is the characteristic 3 A.M. aggravation.

JOINTS.—We will find the same stitching pains under *Kali Carb.* in lumbago, a very stubborn form of rheumatism. The same symptom also applies in cases of impending miscarriage and during labor; for under its influence we often notice *sharp stitching pains shooting down from the buttocks into the thighs*.

KIDNEYS.—The same kind of pain suggests this remedy in *nephritis from cold*, or from a blow over the region of the kidneys.

FEMALE SEXUAL ORGANS.—Lastly, in connection with stitching pains, I want to refer you to its application in puerperal fever of the *metritic* form, that is, when *metritis is a prominent condition*. There are sharp cutting or stabbing pains in the abdomen. The abdomen is bloated and distended, and the urine is dark and scanty. The pulse is rapid but feeble, and you will have present *the state of mind* described in the early part of the Lecture,

STOMACH.—One more symptom and we are done with the drug, and that is its use in dyspepsia. You will find it called for in *indigestion*, particularly in *old persons*, in those who have lost a great deal of vital fluids, when there is *an empty, weak feeling in the stomach before eating and bloatedness after eating*, especially *after soup or coffee*. There are sour eructations, heartburn, and an uneasy, nervous feeling when hungry.

You see then that *Kali Carb.* is a remedy indicated in a great variety of diseases. It is a drug much neglected in practice, for the same reason that many other remedies are—because the hurried and careless physician frequently falls into routinism.

APPENDIX

Some Immortal Red Lines

When we examine a patient for disease, we proceed in exactly the same way as we do in the case of the proving. We note the changes we see and the sensations the patient feels ; we look at his tongue, we examine the urine, we put all these together and we make a pathological picture of that man. Suppose you decide the case to be one of typhoid fever. That must not be valued except by comparison, showing how the present case differs from the general disease. If the genius of the case under treatment suits the genius of *Baptisia*, and if you give that remedy, the patient will recover whether you call the disease typhoid fever or mumps. If the genius of *Baptisia* does not suit the genius of the case, then that remedy will do no good. [P. 21]

It has been stated in controversy, that it is nonsense to talk about relieving the pains from the passage of renal calculi by Homœopathic medication. The ureter is a narrow tube and the stone is frequently large, and it is said that this cannot be passed without pain. *This is a mistake.* The indicated remedy may so lessen local irritability, that the pain attendant on the passage of renal calculi may be greatly modified. [P. 89]

The treatment of colds is a severe test of the skill of a physician. If you can successfully treat them, you must understand Homœopathy well. They are the most difficult class of cases, we have to contend with. There are two reasons for this. One is that the patients are constantly exposed, and the other is, that they are not watched sufficiently closely. If you are given the opportunity to watch the cases carefully, so that you may prescribe as the indications change, you will cure promptly. [P. 294]

It must be borne in mind that sometimes the fever is not the disease itself, but merely a symptom, which is necessary for the proper development of the disease. You should no more attempt to remove this fever, by the administration of *Aconite*, than you should attempt to remove a single symptom in any other disease. Hence when fever is only a symptom, *Aconite* should not be given simply to control the heat or temperature. Take scarlatina, for instance.....by removing the fever, you take away a symptom, which is necessary for the proper development of the rash belonging to the disease. [P. 316]

You know that, we are not conscious of our **internal organs**. They move and perform their respective functions without any sensation. The minute our sensations tell us that we have a stomach or a liver, that minute we begin to have disease there. [P. 358]

It has been determined that a solution of *Quinine* of one part to ten thousand acts destructively on the **bacteria and infusoria**. Thus it will destroy the poisons that propagate many of the contagious diseases, as puerperal fever, scarlatina, etc. You may make use of this property when going from one case of puerperal disease to another, for if you bathe your hair and whiskers in a solution of *Quinine* in bay-rum, this will destroy all danger of carrying the contagion, and will not prove a source of annoyance to yourselves. On the contrary, it will aid the growth of the hair and beard. [P. 365]

During the **collapsic stage**, the patient demands to be fanned. This fanning is desired not for the purpose of cooling the patient, but is called for because of the instinctive demand for more oxygen, which the fanning produces by changing the strata of the air about the patient's head. [P. 368]

A word of caution, respecting the use of *Digitalis* in **heart affections**. The tendency of this drug, like that of *Lachesis* and *Arsenicum Album* is downward. You must not use it, therefore indiscriminately or carelessly, but only when you are guided to its selection by the symptoms of the case, or you will certainly make your patient worse. In **organic diseases of the heart**, *Digitalis* must be used with extreme caution, because it may hasten the period when Nature is no longer able to compensate, by hypertrophy of the heart-muscle, for the interference in the circulation. Nature thus may be compelled to give out. Then the heart yields to the pressure of the blood within its cavities and begins to dilate.The warning is particularly applicable to the use of the drug in large doses. Given thus it may relieve for a time, but it only hastens the fatal end. [P. 388, 389]

I refer here especially to **external application** to the joints, of substances, not Homœopathic to the case. If you were giving *Arnica* internally and applying it locally—and if it were the indicated remedy, there would be no danger of metastasis. But if some one were to apply the tincture of *Aconite* to the affected joint, there would be the danger of the inflammation travelling to some more vital part. [P. 392]

I can say confidently that if you select the drug on its Homœopathic indications, you will succeed in aborting a large percentage of **typhoid states**. I say this despite the assertions of many other physicians, who have argued to the contrary. The properly selected drug will abort typhoid fever. The disease need not run its course, as prominent old school authorities claim it must necessarily do. [P. 400, 401]

Belladonna as a Homœopathic remedy is almost as old as the art itself. Our symptomatology from provings and poisoning cases enables us to employ the drug with mathematical certainty—so far as its selection is concerned. But like all polychrests, it is abused by hurried and careless practitioners, and so is often given when its resemblance to the cases under treatment is only superficial and partial. Of all drugs, it has the power of producing opposite effects most markedly. [P. 406]

The disease in which *Belladonna* is indicated is acute, sudden and violent. The very rapidity of the onset of the trouble should at once suggest *Belladonna*. [P. 407]

We find as the very central point around which all the other symptoms of the drug (**Dulcamara**) group, this one : Aggravation from cold, damp weather, or from changes from hot to cold weather—especially if these changes are sudden. [P. 433]

A very marked symptom—which anticipates **puerperal convulsions**, and which is an early symptom in congestion of the brain from suppressed menses and a prominent symptom in the bad effects of the heat of the sun—is a feeling, as if the head were enormously large ; the head seems, as if it were expanding. Although that symptom is found under *Belladonna*, it is not so characteristic of that drug, as of *Glonoin*. [P. 438]

In **scarlatina** *Lycopodium* is not indicated by its power to produce an eruption and fever similar to those of scarlatina ; it is called for, rather in those cases which do not take a normal course, but which go on to a fatal issue by reason of the constitution. You are guided here by the typhoid symptoms just mentioned and also by another symptom which anticipates these and lead you to *Lycopodium* long before such serious symptoms appear. I refer to the condition of the child after sleep : The child wakes cross and irritable, kicking the clothes off and striking every one about it or it rises up terrified and clings to its mother, as if for protection against

some object of alarm. Although this symptom may seem insignificant, it is not so by any means. It is the beginning of the mischief and if not checked, stupor and impending cerebral paralysis will follow. The element of irritability and the absence of symptoms characteristic of any other drug will lead you to *Lycopodium*. [P. 442, 443]

Probably the very best remedy in the Materia Medica for **parotitis** accompanying scarlatina is *Rhus Tox.* The next best is *Calcarea Ostrearum*, and next to that is *Lycopodium*. *Lachesis* is only indicated when the swelling is purplish and the pus is not laudable, but rather thin, excoriating and ichorous. [P. 443]

There is one symptom for *Lycopodium* that I would yet like to add—a symptom not uncommon in **typhoid fever**, **pneumonia** and **scarlatina**—and that is coldness of one foot, while the other is warm or even hot. This symptom may appear insignificant in paper, but I can assure you that it is of inestimable value in practice. [P. 446]

Just as I would recommend *Digitalis* for several diseases when the heart symptoms decide for it, so would I recommend *Berberis* in certain affections, as **peritonitis**, **metritis**, etc., when marked by the *Berberis* kidney symptoms. [P. 452]

Of the remedies having the symptom—the **tongue** takes the imprint of the teeth—*Mercurius* stands at the head of the list. Next to that we have *Podophyllum*, and then *Yucca Filamentosa* and finally *Rhus Tox.*, *Stramonium* and *Arsenicum Metallicum*. [P. 454]

About the **mineral drugs**—a fact which is well worth knowing is this general statement : The electro-negatives act* on the bowels in the morning, and the chest in the afternoon ; that is they act upward on the body during the day. Exactly the opposite holds true with the electro-positives*. These act on the chest in the morning, and on the bowels in the latter part of the day. Most of you are acquainted with the morning diarrhoea of *Sulphur*, which hurries the patient out of bed. You know how the asthma of that remedy increases in the afternoon. Taking the remedies at the other extreme, we have *Kali Salts* as examples ; you know that they have aggravation of their chest symptoms in the forenoon, and of their bowels symptoms in the afternoon. This is, of course, a very general statement, but it may be

* Vide chart in page 457.

of great use to you in enabling you to differentiate between drugs.....Now, in making this statement, I do not mean that solely because *Sulphur* produces a morning diarrhœa, that it must always be the remedy when that symptom is presented; but I do mean that when you are compelled to decide between two remedies having opposite directions in action, this relation becomes of great importance. [P. 456 & 458]

Sulphur may be said to be the central remedy of our *Materia Medica*. It has well-defined relations with nearly every drug we use. The great utility of *Sulphur* arises chiefly from this peculiarity—it is our mainstay in **defective reaction**. When the system refuses to respond to the well-selected remedy—it matters not what the disease may be, whether it is a disease which corresponds characteristically with the symptomatology of *Sulphur* or not—it will often be the remedy to clear up the case, and bring about reaction, and will either itself cure the case, or pave the way for another drug which will cure. [P. 464]

In regard to the eleven o'clock hunger, I would say that if you want to use *Sulphur* successfully in these cases (in **marasmus**), you must also have these symptoms present : Hunger at 11 A.M., heat on the top of the head and cold feet. If you have these three symptoms present *Sulphur* never fails you. If there is heat on the top of the head alone you must think of *Calcarea* or *Phosphorus*. [P. 470]

In **tuberculosis** affecting the lungs, *Sulphur* is indicated only in the beginning. I would here caution you as to how you use the drug. If carelessly or wrongly given, it may precipitate the disease which it was your duty to cure. You must not repeat your doses too frequently, and you must never give it unless you are certain that it is the remedy, for the tendency of *Sulphur* is to arouse whatever lies dormant in the system. [P. 470]

Sulphur is indicated only in the early stages of **phthisis**. It is seldom indicated in the advanced stages. But in the very incipency, when you have an increase of blood in the chest, beginning dulness on percussion in the apex of either lung, diminished respiratory movement in the upper portion of the chest, *Sulphur* will by equalising the circulation, cure the case. [P. 475]

The grand characteristic which makes the choice of *Graphites* (in **Blepharitis**) certain is this : The blepharitis is worse in the angles of the eye—in the canthi. If there is tendency for the edges of the lids to crack and bleed, you need not hesitate to use *Graphites*. [P. 497]

Many have a strong temptation to excise the tonsils, but this is not a good practice, for you can often cure this trouble (**tonsillitis**) by internal medication. In some cases this enlargement of the tonsils may be looked upon as a fore-runner of tuberculosis. [P. 505]

I would call your attention to the fact that **goitres** will vary in size at different times. They will be larger at one time than another. It is said that they increase or decrease with the moon. It has therefore been suggested that you should give *Spongia* or whatever drug you select, with the waning moon. In this way you hurry its decline. [P. 514]

In treating **heart cases** do not begin too soon with *Lachesis*, *Hydrocyanic Acid* or *Arsenicum*. Begin rather with *Aconite*, *Spongia*, *Spigelia*, *Bryonia* or *Phosphorus*. *Arsenic* and such remedies come in later. If you give them too soon you will weaken the patient. Unless you have a complete picture for the remedy, do not give in the first stages one usually indicated in the last stages of a disease. [P. 516]

The **mineral Acids** as a class, all produce an irritability of fibre together with weakness and prostration.....whereas the vegetable Acids produce weakness without prostration. [P. 519]

You will see it (*Phosphoric Acid*) is depressing to the sensorium and to the body in general, and yet these changes are in a sense superficial. It does not seem to dip down into the tissues, so to speak, and effect those serious changes in them that call for some such drug as *Lachesis*. You will find the quality above-mentioned pervading every *Phosphoric Acid* symptom I will mention. So you would not expect to give the drug in advanced stages when the stupor is complete. [P. 528]

You should take two or three drops of the pure (*Sulphuric*) *Acid* and dissolve them in a glass one-half full of water. Give it to the inebriate every two or three hours in tea-spoonful doses, and it will overcome the physical **craving for liquor**. Give it until he gets well, even if it produces a sore-mouth. Should it produce diarrhœa, *Pulsatilla* is the proper antidote. [P. 534]

Dr. Hughes of Brighton recommends *Hydrocyanic Acid* as a specific for **epilepsy**. This, of course, it is not. To cure any disease, you will have to take into consideration the symptoms of each case and prescribe accordingly. [P. 539]

You may frequently be called upon to antidote **Arsenical poisoning**. If it is an acute case, you should excite vomiting and administer *Sesquioxide of Iron* as an antidote. *Dialyzed Iron* has also been recommended ; it has the advantage of being more stable than the *Sesquioxide*. [P. 553]

I want to introduce a caution in regard to *Arsenic*. *Arsenicum* is not a remedy usually called for in the beginning of diseases. The tendency of the symptoms is deathward. If you give the drug too soon, in a disease which in itself tends deathward, you may precipitate the result which you are anxious to avoid. I have myself several times made the mistake, despite great caution. Do not give *Arsenicum* early in **typhoid fever**, unless the symptoms call for it unmistakably. Here it is especially dangerous to give it too soon. Often *Rhus Tox.* precedes its use. I will say the same thing in regard to **tuberculosis**. In the last stages of this disease, this restless tossing about is not an *Arsenicum* symptom, and *Arsenic* will not relieve it. That is only a precursor of death. You must be certain that the mental state is undisputably that of *Arsenic*, or you will do harm instead of good to your patient. There is one exception to this word of caution, and that is in inflammation of the gastro-enteric system. I may say that *Arsenicum* may here be given quite early in the case without doing any harm, on the contrary with much benefit. [P. 554]

Epithelioma has been occasionally cured by *Conium*, *Hydrastis*, *Arsenic*, *Clematis* and a few other remedies. But in cases of genuine open **Cancer** I have not seen any single case cured. But even if these cases cannot be cured it is still possible to give them some relief. [P. 563]

Unless you give the drug (*Phosphorus*), you will precipitate what you would prevent. Be certain that it is the remedy, and do not give it too often, or you will hasten the process you are anxious to avoid. I would not advise you to give *Phosphorus* in well-marked **tuberculous** patients. If tubercles have been deposited in the lungs, you should hesitate before giving it, unless the picture calling for it is so strong that you cannot possibly make a mistake.

I may say that the same is true of *Sulphur*. *Sulphur* is adapted to the onset of the disease. Then a dose or two allowed to act will frequently head these symptoms off. But after tubercles have been deposited, you must be careful how you use the drug. [P. 574]

When you have an **eye** affection to deal with, do not forget that the eyes are not the whole body. Remember that lesion in the eye may have as

a starting point disease in some other part of the body. Therefore in making your prescription do not forget to look for the constitutional symptoms that may be present. [P. 576]

The usual mental state of the **consumptives**, who, as you all know, are generally hopeful, almost to the last hour of the life. [P. 625]

Stannum is a remedy which you must select with great care, or it will surely disappoint you. This symptom of weakness must be present if you expect results. [P. 628]

The main action of *Cuprum* and that which will call for its most frequent use in practice, is on the nervous system. We find it indicated for instance, in **spasms** of the affections of the brain, as in meningitis. No remedy in Materia Medica excels it, and very few equal it, in this direction. We find it indicated when there has been an eruption suppressed. Whether that be variola, measles, scarlatina or erysipelas. [P. 632]

It (*Zincum*) is to be used in those diseases in which there is weakness of the nervous system. One very useful condition in which we may employ is in—**undeveloped disease** from enervation. By that I mean that *Zincum* is an invaluable drug when the patient is nervously too weak to develop a disease, and hence he suffers all the consequences of hidden disease or disease spending its force on the internal organs. To give you an illustration of this in exanthematous diseases, we shall find *Zincum* called for in measles or in scarlatina, when the eruption remains undeveloped. [P. 635]

We do not use *Ferrum*, or at least we should not, as allopathic physicians do in **chlorosis**, because in this disease there is a defective amount of iron in the blood. That is not the Homœopathic principle for giving the drug. Homœopathy aims to correct the defective supply of hæmatin, which lies back of the want of iron in the blood. This deficiency is due not to the want of iron in the food taken, but to the want of power on the part of the system to assimilate it. [F. 642]

In all the **inflammations** and **congestions** in which *Hepar* is the remedy, you will find that there is extreme sensitiveness of the affected part to touch. This is so characteristic that it must be present more or less prominently before *Hepar* may be the remedy. The parts feel sore and bruised, like a boil, [P. 685]

If **suppuration** occurs as the result of the inflammation, we will have *Hepar* indicated and exercising a double function. If you give it in a *high* potency, when the throbbing, stabbing pains in the affected part and the general rigor show the onset of inflammation, it may abort the whole trouble. In other cases, if you see that suppuration is necessary and wish to hasten the process, then you should give *Hepar* low. [P. 686]

When you **potentize a drug** you will find that you no longer have to depend upon the ordinary laws of Dietetics, Hygiene or Chemistry but you step into a realm, which is distinct from the laws of Physics and Chemistry. Medicines are then no longer subject to the grosser laws.

..... the *higher* potencies of the drug produced most of the symptoms and those symptoms, moreover, were more valuable than those produced by the *lower* potencies. It is true of *Natrum Mur.* as of most other drugs, that the *higher* potencies act best. [P. 693]

It (**salt**) stimulates digestion in various ways. First it improves the flavour of the food. We all know how insipid certain articles of diet are unless salted. We know from Physiology that if a substance has its taste enhanced, its digestibility is also increased. That which is agreeable, digests more readily than that which is unsavory. *Salt* also acts on the stomach itself by favoring the secretion of gastric juice. [P. 699]

Common salt may be used as an external application in weaknesses of the muscles and nerves that favor the deformities of the limbs. When you first notice that a child is walking on the side of its feet or when you meet with a case of post-diphtheritic paralysis, you may use friction with *Salt* to great advantage. I do not mean to say that it will cure all deformities—for some arise from inflammation of the anterior gray cornua of the spinal cord: *Chloride of Sodium* cannot cure these, for these troubles are due to organic disease. [P. 700]

I would advise you to caution your nurses, if you can do so, not to use powdered *Borax* every time the child has a sore mouth. It may do harm if it is not indicated. I think that I have noticed after such use of the drug, that the bowels suffer and the child grows paler and dwindles rapidly, which it did not do before the meddlesomeness of the nurse. [P. 713]

You will find *Bromide of Potassium* (*Kali Bromatum*) indicated for businessmen who have worked long and hard, who have pored over difficult problems until they have this dizziness, this staggering gait and this benumbed feeling in the brain. It was only yesterday that I prescribed it for a businessman on Third Street, who has been working himself almost to

death. I expect that it will relieve him promptly and efficiently..... Good results might also be obtained in this case by the *galvanic* current the *positive* electrode being applied to the cervical region and the *negative* electrode on the vertex. But *Kali Bromatum* will give a more permanent relief.

[P. 717]

When I am giving *Iodide of Mercury* in **diphtheria**, as soon as I find that the expectoration becomes stringy and ropy, I change to *Kali Bichromicum* because it suits that condition also because it may prevent the extension of the disease to the larynx.

[P. 723]

This kind of **asthma** calls for *Kali Bichromicum*, whether the patient be stout or thin. If you have this after-midnight (from 3 to 4 A.M.) aggravation, and relief from sitting up and bending forward and from the expectoration of stringy mucus, you will have a *certain remedy* in *Kali Bich.* Here it is a perfect complement of *Arsenicum*, which has nearly the same symptoms, but lacks the tenacious sputum. *Lower* potencies have been more successful in the treatment of asthma. *Higher* potencies have not failed, but in all of the literature that I have been able to see, the *lower* potencies have seemed to be the more successful. Whether this is true or not, I do not know, I only give you the facts as I find them, that you may judge for yourselves.

[P. 729]

The (*Causticum*) patient also has a rather *odd* sensation, and one that is not frequently met with, and that is—a feeling as though there were an empty space between the brain and the cranial bones. This is relieved by warmth. As odd as this symptom may seem to you, it is not too uncommon for you to make note of. Our *Materia Medica* is not over-rich in this direction, as so we ought to utilize every such symptom that we can get. [P. 732]

Causticum may even be used (in **epilepsy**), when the attacks are of a convulsive nature, *esp.* when they recur at the new moon. Now, you are not to consider that the moon has anything to do with these epileptic attacks. It is only the laws which govern the relation of planets, which regulate the tides and have to do with the periodicity of nature generally, that also apply to the moon and to the disturbances within the human body. So it is that some symptoms are worse at new moon, others at full moon—some at the rise and others at the fall of the tide. It does not therefore follow, because the patient is worse every time at new moon, that the moon causes the aggravation.

[P. 736]

INDEX OF REMEDIES

- Abies Canadensis.**
Prolapsus uteri, 146.
- Abies Nigra, 305.**
Dyspepsia, 305, 350, 370.
Gastric symptoms, 351.
Mental symptoms, 305.
- Abrotanum.**
See Artemisia Abrotanum.
- Absinthium, 243.**
Brain, 143.
Delirium tremens, 243.
Epilepsy, 243, 420.
Fevers, 243.
Petit mal, 420.
Typhoid fever, 243.
- Acalypha Indica.**
Hæmoptysis, 369.
Hæmorrhages, 369.
- Acetic Acid.**
Ascites, 104.
Dropsy, 104.
Hæmorrhages, 519, 520.
- Acids.**
Actions, in general, 517.
Remarks on the, 517, 518, 519, 520.
- Aconitic Acid, 315-**
Aconitine, 315-
Aconitum Ferox., 315.
Aconitum Napellus, 314.
Abortion, 325.
Amenorrhœa, 676.
Anger, 320.
Antidotal relations, 326.
Brain, 320.
Cholera infantum, 324.
Colic, 287, 324.
Collapse, 315.
Congestion, cerebral, 320.
Congestion of chest, 516.
Conjunctivitis, 321, 397.
Continued fever, 316, 559.
Coryza, 295, 326.
Croup, 323, 507, 686.
Cystic affections, 93.
Diarrhœa, 255, 324.
Dysentery, 324, 600.
Dysmenorrhœa, 325.
- Aconitum Napellus (continued)**
Dysuria, 93, 712.
Endocarditis, 516.
Episcleritis, 321.
Eyes, 321, 397.
Female genital organs, 325, 420.
Fever, 93, 291, 292, 316, 317, 318, 325, 409.
Fright, ill-effects of, 676.
Gastric catarrh, 324.
Gastric fever, 291.
Gastritis, 324.
Glaucoma, 321.
Hæmaturia, 93.
Hæmoptysis, 324.
Hæmorrhages, 243, 324.
Headache, 200.
Heart, 225, 322, 509, 510, 516.
Hernia, 325.
Hypertrophy of the heart, 323, 510.
Hysteria, 321.
Inflammations, 36, 99, 316.
Intermittent fever, 291.
Labor, 325.
Lying-in, 325.
Measles, 174, 326, 361.
Meningitis, 294, 320, 409.
Menses, 676.
Mental symptoms, 316, 321, 409, 510, 614.
Milk fever, 325.
Nephritis, 325.
Nervous system, 315, 322.
Neuralgia, 322, 421.
Nose, 326.
Paralysis, 315, 322, 733.
Pleurisy, 293, 323.
Pleurodynia, 331.
Pneumonia, 295, 323.
Pregnancy, 325.
Prosopalgia, 322.
Puerperal fever, 321, 322, 325.
Pulse, 317.
Renal affections, 93.
Scarlatina, 325.
Seros membranes, 293.
Skin, 326.
Stomach, 324.
Sunstroke, 320.

Aconitum Napellus (*continued*)

Tetanus, 181.
 Tic douloureux, 321.
 Trismus, 180.
 Typhoid fever, 291, 317, 411.
 Urinary organs, 325.
 Urine, 712.
 Worms, 246.

Actea Racemosa, 327.

Abortion, 328.
 After-pains, 328, 356.
 Angina pectoris, 329.
 Brain, 143.
 Chest-pains, 306.
 Chorea, 74.
 Ciliary neuralgia, 144.
 Cough, 329, 361.
 Dyspepsia, 132.
 Dysmenorrhœa, 202.
 Eyes, 144, 327.
 Female genital organs, 144, 328, 356.
 Head, 328.
 Headache, 176, 328.
 Heart, 329.
 Hysteria, 76.
 Labor, 328, 356.
 Lungs, 329.
 Mental symptoms, 39.
 Myalgia, 144, 327.
 Nervous system, 76, 143, 327.
 Neuralgia, 327, 356.
 Phthisis, 329.
 Pleurodynia, 296, 329.
 Pregnancy, 328.
 Puerperal mania, 328.
 Spinal irritation, 329, 741.
 Spine, 329.
 Stomach, 132.
 Uterine diseases, 144, 327, 356.

Actea Spicata.

Amenorrhœa, 676.
 Menses, 676.
 Rheumatism, 297, 327.

Æsculus Hippocastanum.

Backache, 608.
 Hæmorrhoids, 187.
 Nasal catarrh, 658.
 Pharyngitis, follicular, 724.
 Proctitis, 707.
 Rectum, 707.

Aethusa Cynapium, 450.

Aphthous sore-mouth, 711.
 Awkwardness, 102.
 Colic, 711.

Aethusa Cynapium (*continued*)

Dentition, 420, 581.
 Stomach, 450.
 Summer complaints, 581, 673.
 Vomiting, 450, 451, 580, 581, 673.

Agaricus Muscarius.

Backache, 362.
 Blepharospasmus, 189.
 Chorea, 74, 79.
 Delirium, 423.
 Eyes, 203, 621.
 Loquacity, 39, 423.
 Mental symptoms, 39, 423.
 Nervous system, 79.
 Priapism, 543.
 Spinal irritation, 329.
 Torticollis, 194.

Agnus Castus.

Agalactia, 356.
 Impotence, 676.
 Seminal emissions, 175, 676, 677.
 Sexual excesses, 676.
 Spermatorrhœa, 175, 676, 677.

Ailanthus.

Diphtheria, 212, 403.
 Erysipelas, 417.
 Hay fever, 559.
 Scarlatina, 212, 233, 403.
 Typhoid condition, 403.

Alcohol.

Diphtheria, 211, 653.
 Tonsillitis, 653.

Aletris Farinosa.

Constipation, 359.
 Female genital organs, 359.
 Indigestion, 359.
 Prolapsus uteri, 146.
 Uterine diseases, 146, 359.

Allium Cepa.

See *Cepa*.

Allium Sativa.

Skin, 85.

Aloe Socotrina.

Alimentary canal, 479.
 Diarrhœa, 137, 165.
 Dysentery, 188.
 Female genital organs, 137, 479.
 Hæmorrhoids, 137, 187, 479.
 Headache, 137, 188.
 Liver, 137.
 Prolapsus uteri, 137.

Aloe Socotrina (*continued*)

Rectum, 479.

Uterus, 137, 479.

Alstonia Scholaris, 168.

Diarrhœa, 168.

Intermittent fever, 168.

Alumen.

Colic, 623.

Corneal opacities, 671.

Hæmorrhage, 539.

Lead colic, 623.

Mucous membranes, 723.

Throat, 742.

Typhoid fever, 539.

Alumina, 618.

Abdomen, 623.

Anæmia, 620.

Antidotal relations, 619, 622.

Aphonia, 621.

Asthenopia, 621, 657.

Backache, 620.

Blepharitis, 621.

Blood, 620.

Buboes, 622.

Chlorosis, 619, 620, 641.

Clergyman's sorethroat, 621.

Colic, 619, 622, 623.

Complementary relations, 619, 641.

Constipation, 186, 271, 462, 619, 620, 621, 622.

Constitution, 619.

Cough, 621.

Cystitis, 622.

Dentition, 619.

Diplopia, 620.

Dyspepsia, 620, 621.

Eyes, 131, 170, 620, 621.

Gastric symptoms, 621.

Glands, 622.

Granular lids, 621.

Hæmorrhoids, 620.

Hypochondriasis, 620.

Hysteria, 619.

Lead colic, 622, 623.

Leucorrhœa, 620.

Liver, 621.

Locomotor ataxia, 543, 620.

Menses, 620.

Mental symptoms, 619.

Mucous membranes, 620.

Nasal catarrh, 619, 620, 621.

Neurasthenia, 543.

Nervous system, 195, 620.

Nose, 621.

Alumina (*continued*).

Ozæna, 619.

Ptosis, 131, 170, 620.

Rectum, 707.

Skin, 622.

Sorethroat, 620.

Spine, 643, 619.

Stomach, 621.

Strabismus, 619, 620.

Throat, 621, 687.

Urinary organs, 622.

Aluminium Metallicum.

Locomotor ataxia, 620.

Ambra Grisea, 151.

Asthma, 152.

Chest, 151.

Constipation, 162.

Cough, 151, 152, 548.

Epistaxis, 152.

Female genital organs, 152.

Insomnia, 151.

Leucorrhœa, 152.

Lying-in, 152.

Menses, 152, 158.

Metrorrhagia, 152.

Nasal catarrh, 663.

Nervous system, 151, 195, 466, 717.

Priapism, 643.

Reaction, defective, 121, 150, 270, 466, 631.

Softening of the brain and spinal cord, 151.

Varices, 152.

Vertigo, 151, 717.

Whooping cough, 152.

Ambrosia Artemisiaefolia.

Hay fever, 332.

Ammoniacum Gummi, 449.

Asthenopia, 499.

Chest symptoms, 120.

Eyes, 449.

Hysteria, 116, 120.

Ammonium.

Preparations of, 659.

Ammonium Benzoicum.

Kidneys, 66.

Urine, 66.

Ammonium Carbonicum, 660.

Antidotal relations, 222, 660.

Blood, 660.

Bronchitis, 662.

Cerebro-spinal meningitis, 661.

Charcoal fumes, asphyxia from, 661.

Constitution, 659.

Ammonium Carbonicum (*continued*)

Coryza, 663.
 Cough, 661, 662.
 Emphysema, 487, 661, 662.
 Hæmorrhages, 660.
 Hæmorrhoids, 489.
 Heart, 603, 661.
 Heart, dilatation of, 661.
 Hectic fever, 661.
 Inimical relation, 660.
 Injuries, 664.
 Lungs, 661, 666.
 Menses, 65.
 Mucous membranes, 660, 663.
 Nervous system, 79.
 Neuralgia, 665.
 Nose, 663.
 Paralysis of the lungs, 584, 661.
 Pneumonia, 661.
 Rhus poisoning, 222.
 Scarlatina, 661, 662.
 Scurvy, 659.
 Skin, 662.
 Sprains, 664.
 Throat, 662.
 Tongue, 661.
 Uræmia, 661.

Ammonium Causticum.

Aphonia, 664.
 Coryza, 664.
 Diphtheria, 221.
 Skin, 85.

Ammonium Muriaticum, 664.

Bronchitis, 666.
 Chest, 666.
 Circulation, 664.
 Constipation, 666.
 Constitution, 659, 664.
 Coryza, 663, 666.
 Cough, 663, 664, 666.
 Drunkards, complaints of, 187.
 Face, 664.
 Female genital organs, 665.
 Heels, 665.
 Hiccough, 203.
 Intermittent fever, 664.
 Joints, 665.
 Leucorrhœa, 666.
 Liver, 187, 666.
 Lungs, 666.
 Mucous membranes, 666.
 Nervous system, 664, 665.
 Neuralgia, 665.
 Nose, 666.

Ammonium Muriaticum (*continued*)

Ovaries, 665.
 Phthisis, 666.
 Prolapsus uteri, 666.
 Scarlatina, 666.
 Sciatica, 665.
 Sprains, 665.
 Throat, 666.
 Tonsillitis, 666.
 Uterus, 665.

Ammonium Phosphoricum, 667.

Gout, 658, 667.
 Joints, 658, 667.

Amygdala Amara.

Diphtheria, 213, 414.
 Tonsillitis, 414.

Amygdala Persica, 161, 502.**Amyl Nitrite.**

See *Nitrite of Amyl*.

Anacardium Occidentale.

Erysipelas, 221.
 Rhus poisoning, 221.
 Skin, 85, 221.

Anacardium Orientale, 218.

Abdomen, 220.
 Antidotal relation, 222.
 Anus, 165.
 Brain-softening, 218.
 Constipation, 219, 220.
 Coryza, 221.
 Gastralgia, 499.
 Gastric symptoms, 219, 499.
 Hæmorrhoids, 220.
 Headache, 219.
 Heart, 221.
 Hypochondriasis, 219.
 Joints, 221.
 Knee-joint, 222.
 Mental fatigue, 219.
 Mental symptoms, 218, 219, 302.
 Palpitation, 221.
 Pericarditis, 221.
 Pregnancy, 220.
 Profanity, 219.
 Rheumatism, 231.
 Scarlatina, 302.
 Skin, 85, 220.
 Spinal cord, 221.
 Torticollis, 231.
 Typhoid fever, 218.
 Variola, 218.
 Vomiting of pregnancy, 220.

Angustura, 180.

Bones, 180, 547.

Angustura (*continued*)

- Caries of bones, 547.
- Chest-pains, 282.
- Cough, 152.
- Injuries, 180.
- Necrosis of the lower jaw, 180.
- Periosteum, injuries of, 180.
- Scapular pain, 182.
- Phthisis, 83, 306.
- Podarthrocace, 180.
- Tetanus, 180.

Aniline Sulphate, 479.**Anisum Stellatum**.

- Chest-pains, 83, 306.
- Phthisis, 83, 306.

Anthracinum.

- Carbuncle, 80, 232, 563.

Antimonium Arsenicosum.

- Emphysema, 560.

Antimonium Crudum, 579.

- Abdomen, 580.
- Callosities, 332, 581.
- Complementary relations, 579.
- Constipation, 580.
- Diarrhœa, 580, 673.
- Diphtheria, 581, 582.
- Eczema, 581.
- Eyes, 582.
- Female genital organs, 582.
- Gastric catarrh, 351, 378, 580.
- Gout, 582.
- Hæmorrhoids, 489.
- Heels, 665.
- Joints, 582.
- Leucorrhœa, 582.
- Lungs, 629.
- Marasmus, 647.
- Mental symptoms, 219, 308, 579.
- Nails, 581.
- Nasal catarrh, 500.
- Ophthalmia, 217, 347.
- Prolapsus uteri, 582.
- Skin, 86, 581, 704.
- Stomach, 377, 378, 580.
- Stool, 580.
- Suicidal tendency, 219.
- Teeth, 340.
- Throat, 581.
- Tongue, 351, 377, 451, 580.
- Vomiting, 351, 451, 580, 673.
- Wine, aggravation from, 634.

Antimonium Tartaricum, 582.

- Antidotal relation, 585.
- Asphyxia, neonatorum, 584.

Antimonium Tartaricum (*continued*)

- Asthma, 635.
- Bilious pneumonia, 283.
- Bronchiectasis, 488.
- Capillary bronchitis, 381, 584, 688, 743.
- Cholera, 585.
- Circulation, 682.
- Colic, 585.
- Collapse, 585.
- Complementary relation, 584, 651.
- Congestion of brain, 583.
- Cough, 270, 583, 584, 585.
- Croup, 507.
- Cyanosis, 488, 584.
- Dentition, 583.
- Diarrhœa, 585.
- Drunkards, complaints of, 585.
- Emphysema, 560.
- Eyes, 585.
- Face, 377, 583.
- Gastric symptoms, 585.
- Headache, 583.
- Laryngismus stridulus, 506.
- Lungs, 488, 629, 635.
- Measles, 563, 685.
- Mental symptoms, 583.
- Ophthalmia, 300.
- Paralysis of the lungs, 488, 539, 584, 654.
- Pleuro-pneumonia, 585.
- Pneumonia, 279, 283, 295, 585, 743.
- Scarlatina, 583, 585.
- Skin, 85, 583.
- Suppressed eruptions, 303, 583.
- Typhoid fever, 539.
- Uræmia, 661.
- Variola, 303, 583, 585.
- Vertigo, 583.
- Vomiting, 265, 387, 585.
- Whooping cough, 583.

Antimony.

- Remarks on the preparations of, 578.

Apis Mellifica, 98.

- Abdomen, 114.
- Abortion, 112.
- Albuminuria, 67.
- Amenorrhœa, 112.
- Antidotal relations, 114, 698, 699.
- Apthous sore-mouth, 47.
- Apoplexy, 100, 269.
- Ascites, 104.
- Asthenopia, 113.
- Asthma, 110.

Apis Mellifica (*continued*)

Awkwardness, 102.
 Brain, 40, 100.
 Cholera infantum, 166.
 Coma, 269.
 Complementary relationship, 114, 698, 699.
 Conjunctivitis, 113, 217.
 Corneal opacities, 671.
 Cough, 111, 734.
 Cystitis, 93.
 Diarrhœa, 114, 166.
 Diphtheria, 51, 95, 107, 109, 213, 413, 526.
 Dropsy, 67, 102.
 Dysuria, 145.
 Enuresis, 734.
 Erysipelas, 46, 106, 232, 417, 498.
 Eyes, 113, 217.
 Face, 44.
 Female genital organs, 112, 617, 666.
 Fever, 107, 317.
 Heart, 103, 110.
 Hydrarthrosis, 513.
 Hydrocephaloid, 114, 472.
 Hydrocephalus, 104, 164, 472.
 Hydropericardium, 110.
 Hydrothorax, 103, 110.
 Hysteria, 100, 112.
 Inflammation, 99, 414.
 Inimical relations, 114, 223.
 Intermittent fever, 70, 107, 108, 317.
 Joints, 513.
 Keratitis, 383.
 Kidneys, 67, 561.
 Laryngitis, 110.
 Larynx, 110.
 Lungs, 110.
 Male genital organs, 112.
 Mammary abscess, 576.
 Meningitis, 100, 294.
 Mental symptoms, 99, 100, 112.
 Modalities, 114.
 Mode of preparations, 98.
 Mouth, 47.
 Muscles, 107.
 Nervous system, 99.
 Œdema glottidis, 110.
 Œdema pulmonum, 110.
 Ovarian dropsy, 64, 112, 512.
 Ovarian tumor, 112.
 Ovaries, 64, 112, 512.
 Ovaritis, 112.
 Panaritium, 114.

Apis Mellifica (*continued*)

Paralysis, 107.
 Pleurisy, 103, 473.
 Post-scarlatinal dropsy, 67.
 Pregnancy, 112.
 Prolapsus uteri, 64.
 Pulse, 317.
 Rheumatism, 107.
 Scarlatina, 100, 104, 109, 526, 662.
 Scrofulous ophthalmia, 113.
 Skin, 106, 107, 108.
 Soreness, 36.
 Staphyloma, 113.
 Stomatitis, 95.
 Suppressed eruptions, 100.
 Synovitis, 103, 296, 353.
 Throat, 109, 526, 741.
 Tongue, 525.
 Tubercular meningitis, 100, 103, 337, 471.
 Typhoid fever, 40, 100, 107, 108.
 Urinary organs, 92, 93.
 Urine, 67.
 Urticaria, 106, 707.
 Uterus, 112.
 Variola, 107.
 Vertigo, 82.
Apium Virus, 98.
Apocynaceae, 163.
Apocynum Cannabinum, 163.
 Abdomen, 164.
 Ascites, 104.
 Diarrhœa, 164.
 Dropsy, 104, 163, 338.
 Fatty degeneration of heart, 164.
 Hæmorrhoids, 165.
 Heart, 111, 164.
 Hydrocephalus, 164.
 Hydrothorax, 104.
 Joints, 164.
 Rheumatism, 164.
 Urinary organs, 163.
 Urine, 163.
Apomorpha.
 Sea-sickness, 265.
 Vomiting, 265, 436.
Araceae, 208.
Arachnida, 73.
Aralia Racemosa.
 Asthma, 729.
Aranea Diadema, 80.
 Ague, 81.
 Bones, 81.
 Caries of bones, 81.
 Chorea, 73.

Aranea Diadema (*continued*)

Constitution, 80, 81, 373.
 Diarrhœa, 81.
 Hæmorrhages, 80.
 Headache, 81.
 Hydrogenoid constitution, 60, 80, 373.
 Intermittent fever, 80, 81, 373.
 Nervous system, 81.
 Neuralgia, 81.
 Periostitis, 81.
 Spleen, 80.
 Toothache, 81.

Arctium Lappa.

Crusta lactea, 168.
 Polyuria, 168.
 Rheumatism, 298.

Argemone Mexicana.

Skin, 274.
 Tape-worm, 274.

Argentum Metallicum, 613.

Arthralgia, 601, 613.
 Blood, 601.
 Chlorosis, 601.
 Debility, 613.
 Epilepsy, 613.
 Female genital organs, 618.
 Headache, 613.
 Heart, 613.
 Joints, 601, 613.
 Larynx, 613.
 Mucous membranes, 613.
 Nervous system, 81, 601, 613.
 Neuralgia, 601, 613.
 Ovaries, 613, 618.
 Prolapsus uteri, 601, 613, 618.
 Respiratory organs, 601.
 Throat, 613.

Argentum Nitricum, 637.

Abdominal symptoms, 166, 176, 255, 556, 612, 631, 645.
 Angina pectoris, 610.
 Antidotal relations, 272, 612.
 Asthenopia, 611.
 Asthma, 610.
 Backache, 543, 608.
 Blepharitis, 611.
 Brain, 607.
 Cancer, 602.
 Cervix uteri, 612.
 Chlorosis, 601.
 Cholera Asiatica, 631.
 Cholera infantum, 556, 612.
 Collapse, 631.

Argentum Nitricum (*continued*)

Complementary relations, 698.
 Conjunctivitis, 347, 611.
 Diarrhœa, 166, 176, 255, 612, 645.
 Epilepsy, 610.
 Eyes, 217, 347, 610, 621, 704.
 Female genital organs, 607, 612, 617.
 Flatulence, 556, 610.
 Fright, ill-effects of, 610, 612.
 Gastralgia, 609.
 Gastro-enteric symptoms, 556, 602.
 Gonorrhœa, 91.
 Granular conjunctivitis, 611.
 Hæmorrhages, 602, 612.
 Headache, 607, 609.
 Hemisrania, 608.
 Impotence, 543.
 Kidneys, 612.
 Larynx, 611.
 Leucorrhœa, 612.
 Locomotor ataxia, 607, 608.
 Male genital organs, 543.
 Marasmus, 272, 556.
 Menses, 610, 612.
 Mental symptoms, 607, 612.
 Mercury, abuse of, 611.
 Mouth, 611.
 Mucous membranes, 611.
 Nephralgia, 612.
 Nervous system, 607, 608.
 Neuralgia, 609.
 Neurasthenia, 543, 607.
 Ophthalmia, 217, 347, 610, 704.
 Ophthalmia neonatorum, 347, 610.
 Ophthalmia, purulent, 347, 610.
 Ophthalmia, scrofulous, 704.
 Ovaries, 607, 613.
 Palpitation, 610.
 Paralysis, 607, 608.
 Poisoning by, 602.
 Post-diphtheritic paralysis, 608.
 Prosopalgia, 609.
 Puerperal convulsions, 610.
 Renal calculi, 612.
 Scrofulosis, 611.
 Spinal cord, 607, 622.
 Stomach, 726.
 Stools, 556, 612.
 Syphilis, 611.
 Throat, 611, 621, 687, 742.
 Urinary organs, 91.
 Urine, 612.
 Uterus, 612, 617.
 Uterus, induration of, 617.

Argentum Nitricum (*continued*)

Vertigo, 543, 607.

Vomiting, 609.

Arnica Montana, 237.

Abdominal symptoms, 242.

Abscess, 242.

Ankle-joints, 656.

Antidotal relations, 660.

Apoplectic congestion, 269.

Apoplexy, 242, 269.

Apoplexy of the retina, 43.

Asphyxia from charcoal, 158, 273, 661.

Bed-sores, 228, 242.

Blood-vessels, 238.

Boils, 242.

Brain, 40.

Cholera infantum, 242.

Conjunctivitis, 397.

Cough, 152, 734.

Diarrhœa, 242.

Dysentery, 242.

Dyspepsia, 242.

Dysuria, 443.

Ecchymoses of the sclerotic, 190.

Enteritis, 60.

Epistaxis, 242.

Eyes, 43.

Female genital organs, 666.

Fever, 239.

Gastric symptoms, 242.

Gout, 369.

Gravel, 443.

Heart, 224, 239, 323.

Hemiplegia, 242, 269.

Hypertrophy of the heart, 239, 323.

Injuries, 238, 534.

Joints, 240.

Lying-in, 242.

Mental symptoms, 240, 530.

Muscular exertion, 229, 230, 239.

Muscles, 240.

Myalgia, 240.

Nose, 242.

Paralysis, 260.

Peritonitis, 60.

Pleurodynia, 296.

Pneumonia, 296.

Pyæmia, 241.

Rheumatism, 240.

Skin, 242.

Sprain, 230, 238, 656, 664.

Soreness, 239.

Sub-conjunctival hæmorrhage, 242.

Arnica Montana (*continued*)

Testicles, 352.

Typhoid fever, 40, 228, 239, 240, 336, 402, 530, 661.

Urine, 66.

Vertigo, 82.

Whooping cough, 242.

Arnicin, 238.**Arsenicum Album**, 551.

Abdomen, 490, 554.

Abuse of Quinine, 187, 372.

Albuminuria, 67, 561.

Anasarca, 575.

Angina pectoris, 561.

Antidotal relations, 372, 483, 494, 553, 699.

Aortitis, 488.

Apthous sore-mouth, 47.

Arsenical poisoning, 552, 553.

Asthma, 381, 560, 562, 729.

Bladder, 271.

Blood, 554.

Boils, 485, 563.

Brain, inflammation of, 94.

Bright's disease, 561.

Burns, 97.

Cancer, 554, 563.

Carbuncle, 232, 485, 554, 563.

Catalepsy, 44.

Catarrhs, 380, 559.

Catarrhal asthma, 559.

Chest, 560.

Cholera Asiatica, 156, 555, 556.

Cholera infantum, 379, 555.

Cholera morbus, 156, 556.

Chorea, 79.

Colic, 563.

Collapse, 99, 94.

Complementary relations, 156, 351, 379, 494, 551, 556, 564, 729.

Conjunctivitis, 113, 397.

Continued fever, 320, 558, 559.

Convulsions, 44.

Coryza, 380, 559.

Cough, 111, 152.

Croup, 562.

Debility, 367, 369.

Delirium tremens, 269, 553.

Diarrhœa, 55, 166, 370, 555, 644, 645.

Diphtheria, 110, 213, 526, 560, 598.

Dropsy, 67, 104, 164, 338, 372, 445, 557, 561, 575.

Arsenicum Album (continued)

Drunkards, complaints of 55, 187, 520, 553.
 Dysentery, 490, 554, 555.
 Dyspepsia, 54, 55, 185, 350, 489.
 Eczema, 552, 561.
 Emphysema 560.
 Endocarditis, 560.
 Enlarged liver or spleen, 557.
 Enteritis, 555.
 Epilepsy, 563.
 Epithelioma, 563.
 Excoriated anus, 536.
 Eyes, 113, 397, 497.
 Face, 44.
 Fainting, 558.
 Fatty degeneration of heart, 574, 575.
 Fever, 320, 468, 469, 554, 557, 558, 575.
 Fever-blisters, 707.
 Gangrena oris, 47.
 Gangrene, 47, 156, 485, 554, 562.
 Gastric catarrh, 324, 351, 378, 469.
 Gastric symptoms, 54, 55, 185, 324, 350, 351, 377, 378, 489, 554, 555, 643.
 Gastritis, 54, 185, 324, 555.
 Gastro-enteric symptoms, 554, 555.
 General action, 553.
 Glossoplegia, 652.
 Hæmorrhages, 484, 520, 539.
 Hæmorrhoids, 55, 489.
 Hay fever, 332, 559, 560.
 Headache, 129, 703.
 Heart, 111, 164, 239, 445, 516, 560, 574, 575.
 Heart, 111, 164, 239, 445, 516, 560, 561, 574, 575.
 Heart, fatty degeneration of, 574, 575.
 Heart, palpitation of, 560.
 Heart-burn, 555.
 Hectic fever, 373, 374.
 Hemicrania, 129, 563.
 Herpes zoster, 332.
 Hiccough, 203.
 Hydrocephaloid, 102.
 Hydropericardium, 111, 445, 560, 561.
 Hydrothorax, 560, 561.
 Hypertrophy of the heart, 239.
 Hysteria, 616.
 Inflammations, 94, 554.

Arsenicum Album (continued)

Inflammation of the brain and meninges, 94.
 Influenza, 559.
 Intermittent fever, 69, 372, 373, 468, 557, 708.
 Jaundice, 187.
 Kidneys, 67, 561.
 Laryngismus stridulus, 506.
 Lead colic, 623.
 Lungs, 374, 539.
 Lungs, paralysis of, 539.
 Lying-in, 271.
 Marasmus, 556.
 Meningitis, 102.
 Menorrhagia, 484.
 Menstrual colic, 65.
 Mental irritability, 44.
 Mental symptoms, 44, 443, 553, 614.
 Metrorrhagia, 65, 484.
 Mouth, 47.
 Mucous membranes, 559.
 Mumps, 245.
 Muscular exertion, 230, 523.
 Nervous system, 79, 563.
 Nettle rash, 552, 562.
 Neuralgia, 468, 552, 557.
 Nose, 559.
 Œdema, 560.
 Œsophagitis, 414.
 Ophthalmia, phlyctenular, 397.
 Ophthalmia, scrofulous, 397, 497, 704.
 Ovaralgia, 554.
 Ovaries, 65, 554.
 Ovaritis, 554.
 Palpitation of heart, 560.
 Parotitis, 245, 562.
 Pericarditis, 560.
 Poisoning by Arsenic, 552, 553.
 Prosopalgia, 616.
 Psoriasis, 125, 709.
 Puerperal mania, 328.
 Quinine, abuse of, 187, 372.
 Respiratory embarrassment, 616.
 Retention of urine, 271.
 Scarletina, 526, 560, 562.
 Skin, 555, 561.
 Stomach, 554.
 Stomatitis, 47.
 Stool, 55, 166, 555, 558, 645.
 Suppressed eruption, 560, 562.
 Symptoms in their totality, 553.
 Syncope, 37.

Arsenicum Album (*continued*)

Throat, 95, 526, 598.
 Tongue, 333, 555, 558, 652, 700.
 Tuberculosis, 554.
 Typhoid fever, 227, 252, 430, 469,
 525, 539, 554, 558.
 Ulcers, 62, 63, 156, 445, 563.
 Uræmia, 94, 661.
 Urine, 66, 561.
 Urine, retention of, 271.
 Urticaria, 107, 562.
 Uterus, 65, 484.
 Vertigo, 37, 82.
 Vomiting, 567, 674.
 Wine, aggravation from, 634.

Arsenicum Iodatum.

Cancer, 563.
 Coryza, 559.
 Crusta lactea, 168.
 Diphtheria, 560, 598.
 Glands, 560.
 Hay fever, 559.
 Influenza, 559.
 Psoriasis, 125, 709.
 Throat, 598.
 Tinea favosa, 168.

Arsenicum Metallicum.

Tongue, 454.

Artemisia Abrotanum, 245.

Brain, 143.
 Diarrhœa, 730.
 Hæmorrhoids, 245, 730.
 Marasmus, 245.
 Mumps, 245.
 Myelitis, 245.
 Rheumatism, 245, 730.
 Stomach, 341.

Artemisia Tridentata, 237.

Backache, 244.
 Biliousness, 244.
 Headache, 244.
 Vertigo, 244.

Artemisia Vulgaris, 243.

Asthenopia, 243.
 Convulsions, 243, 626.
 Dizziness, 233.
 Emotions, 30, 243.
 Epilepsy, 30, 243, 420, 678.
 Eyes, 243.
 Fright, ill-effects, 30, 243, 420, 678.
 Petit mal, 243.
 Worms, 626.

Articulata, 32.**Arum Maculatum**

Skin, 85.

Arum Triphyllum, 208.

Aphonia, 210, 463, 735.
 Brain, inflammation of, 210.
 Clergyman's sorethroat, 210.
 Coryza, 233.
 Diphtheria, 209, 211, 233, 444; 537.
 Diphtheria, nasal, 444.
 Larynx, 210, 463.
 Mental symptoms, 209.
 Nasal catarrh, 233, 500, 537.
 Phthisis, laryngeal, 463.
 Scarlatina, 209, 233, 537.
 Skin, 85.
 Sore-mouth, 537, 712.
 Throat, 95, 209, 563.
 Uræmia, 209.

Arundo Mauritanica.

Nasal catarrh, 663.

Asafoetida, 449.

Abdominal symptoms, 449, 450.
 Antidotal relations, 450, 589.
 Bones, 119, 450, 547, 589.
 Caries of bones, 119, 547, 589.
 Colic, 450.
 Defective reaction, 121.
 Eyes, 450.
 Gastric symptoms, 119, 449, 450, 638.
 Hysteria, 120, 198, 449, 450.
 Iritis, 450, 589, 604.
 Menses, 450.
 Mercury, abuse of, 450, 589.
 Mucous membranes, 723.
 Nervous system, 79, 119, 120, 121,
 449, 450.
 Periosisitis, 450.
 Reverse peristalsis, 119, 121, 449.
 Syphilis, 450, 604.
 Ulcers, 62, 119, 450, 547, 589.

Asarum Europœum.

Nervous system, 79, 80, 195.

Asclepias Tuberosa.

Pleurodynia, 296.

Asparagus.

Heart, 111.

Atropine, 405.**Aurum Metallicum**, 602.

Albuminuria, 605.
 Antidotal relations, 588, 602.
 Ascites, 605.
 Asthma, 654.
 Blood, 601.
 Bones, 601, 606.

Aurum Metallicum (*continued*)

Caries of bones, 588, 604, 606.
 Cervix uteri, 139.
 Circulation, 601, 602, 605.
 Congestions, 601.
 Congestion of head, 603.
 Congestion of liver, 605.
 Diplopia, 603.
 Ears, 43, 493, 604.
 Eyes, 450, 603.
 Face, 601, 603.
 Fatty degeneration of kidneys, 605.
 Fatty degeneration of liver, 605.
 Female genital organs, 139, 605, 617.
 General action, 139.
 Glaucoma, 603.
 Heart, 323, 602, 658.
 Heart, hypertrophy of, 323, 603.
 Hemipopia, 603, 704.
 Hyperæmia, 601, 602, 603, 605.
 Impotency, 605.
 Iritis, 450, 603.
 Kidneys, 561, 604.
 Liver, 605.
 Lungs, 605.
 Male genital organs, 352, 605.
 Mania, 588.
 Mastoid process, caries of, 43, 435, 493, 604.
 Mental symptoms, 139, 605, 606.
 Mercury, abuse of, 588, 603, 606.
 Nasal catarrh, 604.
 Nose, 604.
 Ophthalmia, scrofulous, 601, 603.
 Orchitis, 605.
 Otitis media, 604.
 Otorrhœa, 604.
 Ozæna, 49, 604.
 Pannus, 603.
 Prolapsus uteri, 139, 605, 615.
 Retinal congestion, 604.
 Scrofulosis, 601, 604.
 Stools, 605.
 Syncope, 605.
 Syphilis, 603, 604, 605.
 Testicles, 352, 605.
 Throat, 603.
 Uterus, 139, 605, 615, 617.
 Uterus, induration of, 615, 617.

Aurum Muriaticum.

Cervix uteri, 139.
 Heart, 603.
 Uterus, 139.

Aurum Muriaticum Natronatum.

Cervix uteri, 139.
 Prolapsus uteri, 605, 606.
 Uterus, 139.

Badiaga.

Buboës, 31, 492.
 Glands, 31.
 Heart, 31.
 Lymphatics, enlarged, 31.
 Syphilis, 493.

Balsam of Peru (or Balsamum Peruvianum).

Bronchitis, 215.
 Catarrhal phthisis, 629.
 Hectic fever, 215.
 Phthisis bronchial, 215.

Baptisia Tinctoria, 399.

Abdomen, 403.
 Aphthæ, 47.
 Diphtheria, 212, 213, 402, 403.
 Dysentery, 403.
 Enteritis, 59.
 Eyes, 400.
 Face, 40, 44, 228, 400, 468, 525.
 Fever, 400, 401, 468.
 Head, 400.
 Headache, 400.
 Lungs, 403.
 Mental symptoms, 399, 400, 424, 437.
 Mouth, 47.
 Peritonitis, 59, 402.
 Phthisis, 47, 403.
 Pneumonia, 402.
 Relationship, 401.
 Scarlatina, 212, 213, 402.
 Stomacace, 47.
 Stools, 40, 228, 468.
 Throat, 403.
 Tongue, 228, 400, 468, 525.
 Typhoid fever, 40, 228, 272, 399, 400, 468, 525.

Baryta Carbonica, 651.

Amblyopia, 654.
 Aneurism, 652.
 Apoplexy, 268, 652.
 Asthma, 654.
 Brain, 652.
 Cataract, 577.
 Catarrhs, 584, 653, 654.
 Colic, 625.
 Complementary relations, 584, 651.
 Constitution, 651.
 Cough, 654.
 Cretinism, 681.
 Disseminated sclerosis, 652.

Baryta Carbonica (*continued*)

- Drunkards' complaints, 268, 652.
- Ears, 654.
- Eyes, 340, 557, 654.
- Fatty tumors, 654.
- Foot-sweat, 655.
- Glands, 653, 654.
- Glossoplegia, 652, 733.
- Head, 654.
- Headache, 654.
- Herpes circinatus, 125, 708.
- Hydrocephalus, 651.
- Lungs, 581, 654.
- Lungs, paralysis of, 584, 654.
- Mental symptoms, 651, 652, 681, 683.
- Multiple cerebro-spinal sclerosis, 652.
- Nose, 654.
- Nervous system, 652.
- Ophthalmia, scrofulous, 654.
- Otitis media, 654.
- Paralysis, 652.
- Post-nasal catarrh, 654, 658.
- Scrofulosis, 651, 653, 654.
- Senility, 651.
- Spinal cord, 652.
- Sweat, 655.
- Tabes mesenterica, 654, 655.
- Throat, 653.
- Tonsillitis, 653.
- Tonsils, enlargement of, 653, 654.

Baryta Muriatica.

- Brain, 652.
- Multiple cerebro-spinal sclerosis, 652.
- Spinal cord, 652.

Belladonna, 405.

- Abdominal symptoms, 415, 419.
- Abscess, 497, 419, 594.
- Antidotal relations, 518, 602, 630.
- Anus, 60.
- Apoplexy, 268, 269.
- Asthenopia, 449.
- Biliary calculi, 192.
- Bladder, 416.
- Blepharospasmus, 189.
- Boils, 407, 419, 594, 686.
- Brain, 94, 235, 277, 320, 335, 407, 409, 417, 429, 438, 624, 632, 674.
- Brain, congestion of, 277, 320, 409.
- Brain, inflammation of, 94, 409, 438.
- Bubo, 419.
- Cancer, 563.
- Cerebral vomiting, 266, 417, 436.
- Chest-pains, 421.

Belladonna (*continued*)

- Chole-lithiasis, 192.
- Cholera infantum, 419.
- Chorea, 77.
- Climaxis, 233.
- Colic, 411, 419, 623.
- Coma or stupor, 409, 417.
- Complementary relations, 419, 422, 674.
- Congestions, 407, 593.
- Congestion of the brain, 277, 320, 409, 429.
- Congestion of the head, 405, 408, 615, 675.
- Conjunctivitis, 412.
- Convulsions, 201, 408, 420, 671.
- Coryza, 326.
- Cough, 112, 421, 572.
- Delirium, 255, 429, 624, 632.
- Dentition, 249, 411, 420, 671, 674.
- Diarrhœa, 419.
- Diphtheria, 214, 413, 598.
- Dysentery, 419.
- Dysmenorrhœa, 421.
- Dysuria, 416.
- Ears, 411, 685, 710.
- Enteritis, 59, 419.
- Enuresis, 416, 736.
- Epilepsy, 420.
- Erysipelas, 45, 46, 106, 407, 416.
- Erythema, 416.
- Eyes, 189, 397, 412, 449, 604, 619.
- Face, 44, 94, 405, 409, 411, 419, 420, 615, 674.
- Female genital organs, 175, 420, 615.
- Fever, 292, 319, 409.
- Gall-stones, 192.
- Gastralgia, 414.
- Gastric symptoms, 350, 414, 415.
- General character of, 406.
- Glands, 233, 412.
- Glaucoma, 603.
- Hæmorrhages, 368, 421.
- Head, 411.
- Headache, 82, 277, 408, 411, 421, 643.
- Heart, 111, 375.
- Hemicrania, 128.
- Hiccough, 203.
- Hydrocephalus, 674.
- Hydrophobia, 94.
- Hysteria, 77, 199.
- Inflammation, 99, 407, 411, 593, 594.

Belladonna (*continued*)

Inimical relation, 375.
 Joints, 407, 422.
 Labor, 421.
 Laryngismus stridulus, 506.
 Larynx, 41, 506.
 Lead colic, 419, 623.
 Leucorrhœa, 421.
 Lochia, 421.
 Locomotor ataxia, 419.
 Lungs, 629.
 Mammary abscess, 301, 419, 671.
 Mastitis, 419.
 Measles, 174.
 Meningitis, 42, 94, 101, 105, 294, 407, 409, 593.
 Menses, 421, 615, 675, 676.
 Mental symptoms, 219, 406, 410, 411, 685.
 Metritis, 415.
 Metrorrhagia, 272, 368, 421.
 Muscles, 407.
 Nasal catarrh, 673.
 Nervous symptoms, 293, 408, 419.
 Neuralgia, 410, 615, 685.
 Nose-bleed, 673.
 Œsophagitis, 414.
 Opisthotonos, 408.
 Os uteri, rigidity of, 421.
 Otagia, 685, 710.
 Otitis media, 349, 411, 412.
 Paralysis, 269.
 Parotitis, 412.
 Peritonitis, 59, 415.
 Poisoning by, 405, 406.
 Prosopalgia, 419.
 Puerperal convulsions or eclampsia, 200, 420.
 Puerperal metritis, 415.
 Puerperal peritonitis, 415.
 Pulse, 411, 598.
 Pupil, 405, 408.
 Quinsy, 414.
 Rectum and anus, 60.
 Relationship, 419, 422.
 Renal colic, 191.
 Respiratory organs, 421.
 Retinal congestion, 604.
 Rheumatism, 407, 422.
 Scarletina, 71, 100, 109, 233, 301, 417, 425, 428, 443, 636, 637.
 Sciatica, 419.
 Scleritis, 412.
 Skin, 416.

Belladonna (*continued*)

Sleep, 109, 259, 408, 409, 417, 445, 637.
 Soreness, 36.
 Speech, 593.
 Sphincters, 406.
 Stiffneck, 194, 322.
 Strabismus, 619.
 Sunstroke, 38, 320.
 Tetanus, 181.
 Throat, 95, 173, 412, 413, 594, 598, 637.
 Tongue, 412, 637.
 Tonsillitis, 414, 594, 686.
 Typhlitis, 60.
 Typhoid fever, 292, 410, 430, 525, 526.
 Ulcer, 576.
 Urinary organs, 416.
 Urine, 410, 416, 736.
 Vertigo, 411.
 Vomiting, 266, 411, 417, 436, 637.

Benzoic Acid.

Enuresis, 247.
 Gout, 453, 658.
 Gravel, 712.
 Heart, 658.
 Joints, 453, 658.
 Rheumatism, 453.
 Urine, 66, 453, 536.

Berberidaceae, 451.**Berberine, 451.****Berberis Vulgaris, 451.**

Abdomen, 452.
 Alkaloid of, 451.
 Backache, 362, 452.
 Biliary calculi or gall-stone colic, 192, 452.
 Bladder, 452.
 Debility or prostration, 452.
 Eyes, 621.
 Face, 452.
 Female genital organs, 453.
 Fistula-in-ano, 453.
 Gout, 453.
 Gravel, 712.
 Joints, 453.
 Kidneys, 93, 452.
 Leucorrhœa, 453.
 Liver, 299, 452.
 Menses, 435.
 Metritis, 452.
 Peritonitis, 452.
 Prostration, 452.

Berberis Vulgaris (*continued*)

Renal calculi, 93, 192, 452, 453.
 Rheumatism, 453.
 Stools, 453.
 Urinary organs, 93, 452.
 Uterus, 452.

Bismuth.

Cardialgic pain, 567.
 Gastralgia, 185, 415, 610.
 Vomiting, 567.

Blatta Orientalis, 32.

Dropsy, 32.

Bombus, 98.**Borax Veneta**, 710.

Abdomen, 711.
 Aphthous sore-mouth, 711, 712, 713.
 Chest-pains, 712.
 Colic, 711.
 Constitution, 710.
 Cough, 712.
 Diarrhœa, 711.
 Dysuria, 712.
 Ears, 710.
 Eczema, 713.
 Erysipelas, 713.
 Expectoration, 712, 713.
 Eyes, 712.
 Female sexual organs, 712.
 Hæmorrhoids, 489.
 Joints, 713.
 Leucorrhœa, 712.
 Lungs, 712.
 Mucous membranes, 711, 712.
 Nervous system, 710.
 Nose, 712.
 Oozing of moisture from anus, 489.
 Otalgia, 710.
 Otorrhœa, 710.
 Phthisis, 713.
 Skin, 713.
 Sore-mouth, 710, 711, 712, 713.
 Stomach, 726.
 Stool, 711.
 Throat, 712.
 Trichiasis, 712.
 Ulcers, 125, 713.
 Urinary organs, 712.
 Urine, 712.

Bothrops Lanceolatus.

Aphasia, 33.

Bovista.

Asphyxia from charcoal, 158, 273, 661.

Bovista (*continued*)

Awkwardness, 102.
 Circulation, 157.
 Colic, 287.
 Diarrhœa, 107.
 Epistaxis, 157.
 Hæmophilia or hæmorrhagic diathesis, 157.
 Hæmorrhages, 157.
 Headache, 158.
 Heart, 158.
 Herpes, 157.
 Menses, 158.
 Mental symptoms, 102.
 Metrorrhagia, 157, 158.
 Œdema, 158.
 Speech, 425.
 Stuttering, 425.
 Traumatism, 157.
 Urticaria, 107.
 Wine, aggravation from, 634.

Bromine, 504.

Apoplexy, 504.
 Asthma, 509.
 Brain, 504.
 Brain, congestion of 504.
 Bronchocele, 505.
 Cancer, 505.
 Cardiac asthma, 509.
 Chest, 493, 509.
 Chest-pain, 509.
 Congestion of chest, 509.
 Congestion of head, 509.
 Conjunctivitis, 509.
 Constitution, 505.
 Coryza, 506.
 Croup, 507, 687.
 Dentition, 506.
 Diphtheria, 214.
 Dyspepsia, 506.
 Epistaxis or nosebleed, 504, 506, 509.
 Gangrene, 513.
 Glands, 503, 505, 511.
 Goitre, 505.
 Headache, 506.
 Heart, 225, 239, 504, 509.
 Heart, palpitation of, 509.
 Hypertrophy of heart, 225, 239, 509.
 Laryngismus stridulus, 506.
 Larynx, 503, 507.
 Lungs, 506, 509.
 Mammary glands, 505.
 Mental symptoms, 504.
 Mucous membranes, 503, 505, 506.

Bromine (*continued*)

Nasal catarrh, 506.
 Nose, 506.
 Parotid glands, 505.
 Pneumonia, 509.
 Scrofulosis, 504, 505, 511.
 Sensorium, 504.
 Testicles, 505.
 Throat, 506.
 Thyroid, 506.
 Tonsillitis, 505.
 Tonsils, enlargement of, 505.
 Trachea, 507.
 Tuberculosis, 505, 509.
 Ulcers, 513.
 Vertigo, 504.

Brucea Antidysenterica, 180.**Brucia**, 177.**Bryonia Alba**, 289.

Abdomen, 298.
 Alimentary canal, 298.
 Antidotal relations, 303, 619.
 Aphthous sore-mouth, 301, 711.
 Articular rheumatism, 297.
 Biliousness, 299.
 Blood, 289.
 Brain, 294.
 Bronchitis, 296, 302, 572.
 Catarrh, 294, 295.
 Complementary relations, 303, 619.
 Constipation, 186, 271, 282, 291,
 294, 298, 299, 462, 581, 688.
 Coryza, 294.
 Cough, 111, 295, 296, 302, 323,
 361, 695, 705.
 Delirium, 290, 291.
 Diarrhœa, 114, 282, 291, 299, 454,
 475, 581, 697, 726.
 Dreams, 290.
 Dyspepsia, 298, 621.
 Epistaxis, 291, 301.
 Eyes, 290, 294, 300, 302, 703.
 Face, 101, 246, 294, 295, 302.
 Female genital organs, 301.
 Fever, 289, 317.
 Gastric catarrh, 350, 580, 581.
 Gastric fever, 248, 290.
 Glaucoma, 300.
 Hæmatemesis, 301.
 Hæmoptysis, 301.
 Head, 300.
 Headache, 41, 82, 289, 290, 294,
 296, 300, 572, 703, 705.

Bryonia Alba (*continued*)

Heart, 298, 516.
 Hydrocephalus, 105.
 Hypochondriasis, 620.
 Intermittent fever, 229.
 Jaundice, 187, 299.
 Joints, 297, 353.
 Lips, 101.
 Liver, 207, 282, 298, 621.
 Lying-in, 301.
 Mammary abscess, 301.
 Measles, 302.
 Meningitis, 101, 105, 294, 407.
 Menses, 301.
 Mental symptoms, 101, 290, 295,
 299, 302, 323, 620.
 Milk fever, 301.
 Mouth, 301.
 Mucous membranes, 293.
 Muscles, 297.
 Nervous system, 693.
 Nose, 294.
 Ophthalmia, arthritic, 300.
 Peritonitis, 293.
 Pleurisy, 103, 293, 294, 295.
 Pleurodynia, 295.
 Pneumonia, 295, 302, 323, 510.
 Pulse, 295, 297, 317.
 Respiratory organs, 295.
 Rheumatism, 297, 353, 422.
 Scarlatina, 302, 418.
 Seros membranes, 293.
 Skin, 302.
 Sore-mouth, 301, 711.
 Squinting, 294.
 Stomach, 298.
 Stool, 350, 581.
 Suppressed eruptions, 101, 294, 392.
 Sweat, 290.
 Synovitis, 103, 293, 296.
 Tongue, 294, 525, 570, 580, 581.
 Toothache, 301.
 Torticollis, 422.
 Typhlitis, 59.
 Typhoid fever, 261, 290, 525.
 Urinary organs, 301.
 Urine, 295, 301.
 Whooping cough, 296.

Bufo.

Convulsion, 30.
 Epilepsy, 30, 549, 678.
 Face, 44.
 Imbecility, 30.
 Impotency, 30.

Bufo (*continued*)

- Mental symptoms, 30.
- Masturbation, 30.
- Peritonitis, 30.
- Skin, 30.
- Ulcers, 30, 63.

Cactus Grandiflorus.

- Asthma, 635.
- Diaphragmitis, 331, 332.
- Hæmoptysis, 324.
- Heart, 225, 293.
- Hypertrophy of heart, 239, 323.
- Neuralgia, 419, 557.
- Uterus, 133.

Cadmium Sulph.

- Asthma, 635.
- Vomiting, 557.
- Yellow fever, 557.

Caffeine.

- General action, 383.

Caladium Seguinum, 214.

- Asthma, 214.
- Impotency, 215.
- Masturbation, 247, 339.
- Nymphomania, 615.
- Pruritus vulvæ, 339.
- Sexual excesses, 175, 339.
- Spermatorrhœa, 175, 215, 339.
- Worms, 247, 615.

Cajuputum.

- Flatulence, 203.
- Herpes zoster, 203.
- Hiccough, 203.
- Stricture of the œsophagus, 203.
- Tongue, 203.

Calcareæ Acetica.

- Diarrhœa, 451.
- Vomiting, 451.

Calcareæ Caustica.

- Skin, 85.

Calcareæ Fluorica, 668.

- Bones, 521, 668.
- Bone tumors, 521, 668.
- Caries of bones, 521.
- Dental fistulæ, 521, 522.
- Exostoses, 521.
- Lumbago, 679.
- Necrosis of the lower jaw, 521, 668.
- Osteoma, 521, 668.

Calcareæ Hypophosphorica.

- Difficulty of breathing, 669.
- Headache, 669.
- Heart, 669.
- Limbs, 669.

Calcareæ Hypophosphorica (*continued*)

- Pallor of the skin, 740.
- Sweat, 669, 740.
- Veins, 669.
- Weakness, 669, 740.

Calcareæ Iodata.

- Enlarged tonsils, 653.
- Glands, 653.

Calcareæ Ostrearum, 670.

- Abdominal symptoms, 673, 683.
- Acute mania, 677.
- Amenorrhœa, 675.
- Anæmia, 669.
- Ankle-joint, 678.
- Anterior fontanelles, 683.
- Aphonia or hoarseness, 538.
- Arthritis deformans, 679.
- Bones, 678.
- Brain, 619, 674.
- Cataract, 577.
- Cervical glands, 418.
- Chest-pains, 675.
- Cholera infantum, 673, 683.
- Complementary relations, 672, 674, 677.
- Conjunctivitis, 235.
- Constitution, 406, 471, 495, 538, 670, 675, 679, 683.
- Convulsions, 671, 678.
- Corneal opacity, 497, 671.
- Corneal ulcers, 671.
- Coryza, 500, 673.
- Cough, 421, 538.
- Curvature of the spine, 678.
- Debility or weakness, 626.
- Delirium, 269, 677.
- Delirium tremens, 269, 677.
- Dentition, 670, 671.
- Diarrhœa, 451, 538, 647, 673, 675, 689.
- Dyspnœa, 674.
- Ears, 672, 735.
- Eczema, 672.
- Enuresis, 416, 736.
- Epilepsy, 678, 736.
- Epistaxis or nose-bleed, 673.
- Eruptions, 679.
- Eyes, 235, 496, 497, 671, 672, 728.
- Face, 637, 670.
- Female genital organs, 145, 675, 681.
- Fever, 677.
- Fright, ill-effects of, 678.
- Gastric symptoms, 415, 673.
- Glands, 670, 673.
- Gout, 453, 658, 679.

Calcareo Ostrearum (*continued*)

Hæmorrhage from the lungs, 674.
 Hallucinations, 442.
 Headache, 676, 703.
 Heart, 658.
 Herpes, 679.
 Herpes circinatus or ring-worm, 125.
 Hip-joint disease, 678.
 Hydrocephalus, 674.
 Hysteria, 616.
 Impotence, 676.
 Insomnia, 442, 677.
 Joints, 453, 658, 678.
 Keratitis, 728.
 Knees, weakness of, 676.
 Leucoma, 728.
 Leucorrhœa, 676.
 Lumbago or backache, 679.
 Lungs, 629, 675.
 Male genital organs, 175, 478, 676.
 Marasmus, 470, 647, 671.
 Masturbation, 192, 339, 478, 676.
 Meningitis, 409.
 Menorrhagia, 675.
 Menstruation, 145, 675.
 Mental symptoms, 293, 619, 670.
 Nasal catarrh, 500, 673.
 Nervous system, 195, 670, 677.
 Neurasthenia, 626.
 Nose, 673.
 Obesity, 495.
 Otitis externa, 672.
 Otitis media, 672.
 Otorrhœa, 672.
 Palpitation, 658, 674.
 Parotitis, 233, 443.
 Phthisis, 538, 674, 675.
 Polypi, 572, 672.
 Prolapsus uteri, 145.
 Puerperal mania, 328.
 Rheumatism, 453, 658, 679.
 Scarlatina, 233, 418, 637.
 Scrofulosis, 496, 547, 671, 675.
 Scrofulous ophthalmia, 496, 497, 671, 728.
 Scrofulous ulcer, 536.
 Seminal emissions, 175, 193.
 Sexual excesses, 193, 478, 676, 678.
 Skin, 671, 672, 679.
 Sleeplessness, 442, 677.
 Sorethroat, 500.
 Spasms, 670.
 Sprain, 229.
 Stomach, 132, 673.
 Stools, 647, 673, 683, 689.

Calcareo Ostrearum (*continued*)

Suppressed eruptions, 678.
 Sweat, 193, 471, 547, 593, 647, 670, 671, 675.
 Throat, 500.
 Tonsillitis, 653.
 Tuberculosis, 471, 675.
 Typhoid fever, 293, 442, 677.
 Ulcers, 536, 679.
 Undeveloped eruptions, 233, 418, 637.
 Urine, 416, 418, 453.
 Urticaria, 107, 679, 707.
 Vertigo, 676.
 Vomiting, 451, 673.
 Weakness of ankles, 676.
 White swelling, 678.
Calcareo Phosphorica, 680.
 Abdominal symptoms, 680, 683.
 Anæmia, 669.
 Bladder, 145.
 Bones, 241, 653, 655, 669, 680, 682.
 Catarrh or cold, 682.
 Chlorosis, 682.
 Cholera infantum, 367, 380, 681.
 Circulation, 682, 683.
 Complementary relations, 491, 680, 683.
 Constitution, 655, 680, 682.
 Cretinism, 681.
 Curvature of the spine, 680.
 Defective nutrition, 680.
 Dentition, 506.
 Diarrhœa, 674, 681.
 Face, 681, 682.
 Female genital organs, 145.
 Fistula-in-ano, 453.
 Flushes of heat, 145.
 Fontanelles, 683.
 Fracture, 241, 682.
 Glands, 669, 680.
 Headache, 682.
 History of, 668, 669.
 Hydrocephaloid, 241, 367, 638, 680.
 Injuries, 682.
 Joints, 680, 681, 682.
 Larynx, 506.
 Laryngismus stridulus, 506.
 Leucorrhœa, 145.
 Lungs, 629, 675.
 Marasmus, 682.
 Menses, 145.
 Mental symptoms, 655, 681, 682.
 Micturition, 145.
 Nose, 682.

Calcareæ Phosphorica (*continued*)

Polypi, 572.
 Pregnancy, 682.
 Prolapsus uteri, 145, 146, 627, 681.
 Puberty, 682.
 Rachitis, 681.
 Rheumatism, 145, 681.
 Sacro-iliac symphyses, 682.
 Stool, 145, 681.
 Suture, 682.
 Sweat, 145.
 Tabes mesenterica, 655.
 Tonsillitis, 653.
 Tuberculosis, 145, 675.
 Uterus, 145, 627, 681.
 Vagina, 145.

Calcareæ Sulphurica.

Abscesses, 669.
 Boils, 669.
 Cough, 669.
 Croup, 669.
 Suppuration, 669.

Calendula.

Injuries, 241.

Caltha.

Pemphigus, 87.
 Skin, 85.

Camphor.

Abuse of Cantharis, 93.
 Antidotal relations, 116, 483, 660.
 Cardiac weakness, 37.
 Chest, cold sensation in the, 493.
 Cholera Asiatica, 156, 256, 486, 540, 631.
 Cholera sicca, 156.
 Collapse, 69, 86, 94, 256, 315, 486, 631.
 Convulsions, 45, 86, 94.
 Cramps, 631.
 Diarrhœa, 380.
 Delirium, 94.
 Diphtheria, 483.
 Epistaxis or nose-bleed, 483.
 Erysipelatous dermatitis, 86.
 Face, 44, 45, 69.
 Fainting, 37.
 Fever-blisters, 707.
 Hæmorrhages, 483.
 Inflammation of brain, 94.
 Intermittent fever, 69.
 Mental symptoms, 94.
 Nymphomania, 94.
 Reaction, defective, 121.
 Retention of urine, 93.

Camphor (*continued*)

Scarlatina, 637.
 Seminal emissions, 175.
 Sexual mania, 94.
 Skin, 85, 86.
 Sopor, 69.
 Spasms, 69.
 Strangury, 93.
 Sunstroke, 37, 38.
 Suppressed eruptions, 86, 94.
 Sweat, 637.
 Syncope, 37, 38.
 Tetanus, 183.
 Tongue, 486.
 Unconsciousness, 116.
 Undeveloped eruption, 637.
 Urinary organs, 93.
 Vertigo, 37.
 Voice, 69, 256, 486.

Canchalagua.

Ague or intermittent fever, 372.

Cannabis Indica.

Backache, 362.
 Chordee, 90.
 Delirium, 90.
 Delirium tremens, 269.
 Gonorrhœa, 90.
 Headache, 90.
 Kidneys, 90.
 Mental symptoms, 89, 90, 269.
 Paralysis, 322.
 Renal disease, 90.
 Uræmia, 90.
 Urinary organs, 90.

Cannabis Sativa.

Chordee, 89.
 Glans penis, 89.
 Gonorrhœa, 89, 90, 91.
 Leucorrhœa, 676.
 Nephritis, 89.
 Urinary organs, 89.
 Urethritis, 89.

Cantharis, 84.

Alimentary canal, 95.
 Antidotal relations, 93.
 Bladder, 87, 88, 89.
 Brain, 93.
 Bright's disease, 88.
 Burns, 97.
 Chordee, 89, 96.
 Collapse, 94.
 Cystitis, 88, 89, 351.
 Diphtheria, 95, 435.
 Dysentery, 95, 96, 253.

Gantharis (continued)

Dysuria, 88, 96, 712.
 Eclampsia, 94.
 Erysipelas, 97, 106.
 Face, 94.
 Female genital organs, 97.
 Gastric symptoms, 95.
 Gastritis, 95.
 Glans penis, irritation of, 88.
 Gonorrhoea, 89, 90, 96.
 Gravel, 89.
 Herpes zoster, 87.
 Hematuria, 89.
 Hydrophobia, 94.
 Inflammation of brain, 94.
 Kidneys, 87.
 Labor, 97, 355.
 Male genital organs, 96.
 Miscarriage, 97.
 Mucous membranes, 94, 95.
 Nephralgia, 612.
 Nose, 86, 97.
 Nymphomania, 97.
 Priapism or violent erection, 96, 548.
 Puerperal convulsions, 94.
 Renal colic, 88, 89, 91.
 Retained placenta, 97, 355.
 Retention of urine, 89.
 Skin, 84, 95.
 Stomach, 95.
 Throat, 95.
 Uremia, 93, 94.
 Ureter, 87.
 Urethra, 88, 90.
 Urethritis, 88.
 Urinary organs, 87.
 Urine, 88, 205.
 Urine, retention of, 89.

Gantharis Strygosa.

Skin, 84.

Capsicum, 434.

Asthma, 435.
 Bladder, neck of the, 92.
 Bronchiectasis, 435.
 Bronchitis, 374, 435, 548.
 Chills and fevers, 435.
 Cough, 374, 435, 548.
 Diphtheria, 435, 526, 598.
 Dysentery, 96, 435.
 Dyspepsia, 434.
 Ears, 43, 435, 493.
 Elongation of uvula, 135.
 Face, 616.
 Fever, 66, 202, 372, 435.

Capsicum (continued)

General action, 434.
 Gonorrhoea, 91.
 Hemorrhoids, 489.
 Home-sickness, 530.
 Intermittent fever, 68, 202, 372, 435.
 Mastoiditis, 43, 435, 493, 604.
 Meatus urinarius, 91.
 Membrana tympani, rupture of the 435.
 Modalities, 68, 231, 372, 434.
 Neuralgia, 616.
 Prosopalgia, 616.
 Reaction, defective, 150, 434, 631.
 Respiratory organs, 379, 435, 548.
 Rheumatic pains, 231.
 Skin, 85, 86, 404.
 Stomach, 434.
 Strangury, 434.
 Temperament, 434.
 Throat, 95, 435, 526, 598.
 Typhoid Fever, 530.
 Urethra, 91.

Carbo Animalis, 491.

Aene, 141.
 Ankle-joint, 678.
 Brain, swashing feeling in the, 235.
 Bronchitis, 492, 493.
 Buboes, 31, 491.
 Cancer, 492.
 Cervix uteri, 140, 492.
 Complementary relation, 491.
 Constitution, 491.
 Cough, 492.
 Deafness, 493.
 Debility, 166, 491, 492, 493.
 Dyspepsia, 491, 492.
 Ears, 493.
 Eyes, 494.
 Female genital organs, 140, 141.
 Fever, 493.
 Gangrene, 491.
 Gastric symptoms, 492, 498.
 Glands, 31, 491, 505.
 Gonorrhoea, 491.
 Hemorrhoids, 489, 492.
 Headache, 141, 354.
 Heart, 134, 501.
 Hypermetropia, 494.
 Lactation, 166, 491.
 Leucorrhoea, 140.
 Male sexual organs, 493.
 Mammary glands, 492, 505.
 Menses, 140, 141.

Carbo Animalis (*continued*)

Mental symptoms, 140.
 Metrorrhagia, 492.
 Nervous system, 493.
 Otorrhœa, 493.
 Phthisis, 492, 493.
 Pneumonia, 492.
 Respiratory organs, 492.
 Skin, 690.
 Stomach, 132, 491, 492.
 Syphilis, 491, 493.
 Ulcers, 491.
 Uterus, 492.

Carbo Vegetabilis, 483.

Abdomen, 488, 489.
 Abscess, 485, 486.
 Abuse of Quinine, 373, 485.
 Antidotal relationship, 483.
 Aortitis, chronic, 488.
 Aphonia or hoarseness, 210, 463, 487, 493, 735.
 Aphthous sore-mouth, 47.
 Apyrexia, 485.
 Asthma, 56, 191, 487.
 Blood, 483.
 Bowels, 488.
 Brain, 488.
 Bronchitis, 492, 493.
 Bronchorrhagia, 483.
 Cancer, 485.
 Carbuncle, 232, 485, 563.
 Catarrhs, 486, 664.
 Cerumen or wax in the ears, 493.
 Chest-pain, 494.
 Cholera, 156, 380, 486.
 Collapse, 57, 156, 373, 485, 486, 487, 489, 568.
 Complementary relations, 483, 738.
 Constipation, 186, 483, 489.
 Constitution, 483, 489.
 Cough, 112, 487, 493.
 Cyanosis, 486.
 Deafness, 493.
 Debility, 483, 489, 493.
 Diarrhœa, 57, 489.
 Diphtheria, 483.
 Drunkards, complaints of, 56, 488, 534.
 Dysentery, 490.
 Dyspepsia, 56, 185, 483, 488, 534.
 Dyspnœa, 488, 493.
 Ears, 493, 500.
 Ecchymosis, 484.
 Emphysema, 487, 560.

Carbo Vegetabilis (*continued*)

Epistaxis or nose-bleed, 156, 157, 483.
 Eyes, 494.
 Face, 44, 483, 490.
 Female genital organs, 141, 484.
 Fever, 485.
 Flatulence, 191, 489.
 Foot-sweat, 655.
 Gangrene, 485.
 Gastric symptoms, 56, 185, 350, 488, 492, 498, 556.
 Gastro-enteric symptoms, 556.
 Glands, 486, 491.
 Hæmoptysis, 483.
 Hæmorrhages, 157, 368, 483, 484, 486.
 Hæmorrhage from the bowels, 156.
 Hæmorrhoids, 489.
 Headache, 300, 488.
 Hectic fever, 373, 485.
 Hernia, 57.
 Hip-joint disease, 485, 486.
 Hippocratic face, 483, 489, 490.
 Inimical relationship, 483.
 Intermittent fever, 68, 373, 485.
 Lactation, 491.
 Larynx, 463, 735.
 Laryngeal phthisis, 463.
 Laryngitis, 463, 487.
 Leucorrhœa, 141.
 Lungs, 483.
 Lungs, abscess of, 485, 486.
 Mammary glands, 486.
 Measles, 493.
 Menorrhagia, 368, 484.
 Menses, 141.
 Mental symptoms, 485, 489.
 Metrorrhagia, 484.
 Morning diarrhœa, 489.
 Mouth, 47.
 Mumps, 245.
 Nervous system, 486.
 Nose, 486.
 Oozing of moisture from the anus, 489.
 Otorrhœa, 493.
 Paralysis, threatened, of the whole system, 483.
 Paralysis of lungs, 487, 584.
 Parotitis or mumps, 245.
 Peritonitis, 57, 271.
 Phthisis, 492, 493.
 Pneumonia, 486, 487, 492.
 Pulse, 151, 156, 253, 484, 496.

Carbo Vegetabilis (*continued*)

- Reaction, defective, 151, 270, 466.
- Respiratory organs, 487.
- Scarlatina, 493.
- Scirrhus, 485.
- Sexual excesses or debauchery, 483, 488.
- Skin, 484, 485.
- Solar plexus, action on the, 568.
- Stomach, 488, 489, 492.
- Sweat, 485, 655.
- Syncope, 489.
- Syphilis, constitutional or tertiary, 493.
- Throat, 483, 742.
- Tubercular laryngitis, 463.
- Tympanites, 253, 261, 271, 489.
- Typhoid fever, 228, 253, 261, 485, 486, 487, 568.
- Ulcers, 63, 484.
- Uremia, 661.
- Urine, 66.
- Varicose veins, 141, 441, 484.
- Vericose ulcers, 484, 485.
- Vertebral caries, 485, 486.
- Veins, 484.
- Vertigo, 489.
- Yellow fever, 485.
- Wine, aggravation from, 634.

Carbolic Acid.

- Burns, 97.
- Diphtheria, 723.
- Headache, 583.
- Skin, 85.
- Urine, 66.

Carboneum Oxygenatum.

- Herpes zoster, 87.
- Pemphigus, 87.
- Skin, 87.

Carboneum Sulphuratum (or Carbon Bisulphide), 462.

- Meniere's disease, 735.

Carbonic Oxide, 481, 482.

- Asphyxia, 481, 482.

Carbons.

- General characteristics of, 481.

Carduus Marianus.

- Headache, 187.
- Jaundice, 187.
- Liver, 187.
- Stools, 187.
- Tongue, 187.

Cascarilla.

- Abdominal symptoms, 312.
- Colic, 312.

Cascarilla (*continued*)

- Constipation, 312, 499.
- Hæmorrhage, 312.

Castor Equi.

- Sore nipples, 28.

Castoreum.

- Amenorrhœa, 117.
- Colic, 117, 121.
- Convalescence, tardy, 117, 195.
- Diarrhœa, 117.
- Headache, 195.
- Hysteria, 117.
- Menses, 117, 121.
- Nervous system, 27, 117, 195.
- Reaction, defective, 27, 117, 121, 195.
- Typhoid fever, 27, 117, 195.

Caulophyllum.

- After-pains, 256.
- Dysmenorrhœa, 176, 650.
- Female genital organs, 146, 176, 357, 650, 676.
- Labor, 357.
- Leucorrhœa, 676.
- Pregnancy, 357.
- Prolapsus uteri, 146.
- Retained placenta, 356.
- Rheumatism, 297.
- Uterine inertia, 357.
- Uterus, 146, 357, 650.

Cautileum, 731.

- Agalactia, 356, 735, 736.
- Anger, effects of, 286.
- Ankle-joint, 694, 700, 734.
- Anus, 60.
- Aphonia, 421, 463, 487, 734, 735.
- Apoplexy, after-effects of, 733.
- Bladder, 271.
- Brain, 653, 732.
- Bronchial catarrh, 487.
- Catarrh, 664, 734.
- Chorea, 77, 736.
- Colic, 737.
- Constipation, 732.
- Constitution 77, 731.
- Convulsions, 77, 736.
- Cough, 421, 705, 734, 735.
- Dysmenorrhœa, 737.
- Ears, 736.
- Enuresis, 416, 705, 734, 735.
- Epilepsy, 736.
- Eustachian catarrh, 735.
- Face, 126, 356, 732.
- Glosso-pharyngeal paralysis, 733.
- Glossoplegia, 77, 733.
- Gout, 288.

Causticum (continued)

Headache, 704, 726.
 Hip-joint, 734.
 Hoarseness, 421, 463, 487, 734, 735.
 Influenza, 735.
 Inimical relations, 483, 731.
 Itch, 477.
 Joints, 288, 736, 737.
 Labor, 271.
 Larynx, 463, 487, 434, 735.
 Laryngeal phthisis, 463, 734, 735.
 Loco motor ataxia, 732.
 Meniere's disease, 735.
 Menses, 737.
 Menstrual colic, 737.
 Mental symptoms, 77, 126, 127, 286, 356, 731, 732.
 Mouth, distorted, 77.
 Muscles, 737.
 Nature of, 731.
 Nervous system, 77, 732.
 Ophthalmia, scrofulous, 733.
 Otorrhœa, 734.
 Paralysis, 322, 652, 731, 732, 733.
 Paralysis of tongue, 733.
 Pemphigus, 87.
 Petit mal, 736.
 Phthisis, 734.
 Ptosis, 170, 235, 398, 733.
 Rectum and anus, 60.
 Repercussed eruptions, 77.
 Retention of urine, 271.
 Rheumatism, 288, 736, 737.
 Rheumatoid arthritis, 737.
 Scrofulosis, 733.
 Skin, 87, 704, 732, 737.
 Sleeplessness, 77.
 Stammering, 733.
 Throat, 734.
 Tinnitus aurium, 735.
 Tongue, paralysis of the, 733.
 Torticollis, 194.
 Trachea, soreness and rawness in the, 421.
 Trembling, 77.
 Tuberculosis, 734.
 Urine, 271, 416, 739.
 Vertigo, 732.
 Warts, 737.
 Weakness of ankles, 694.

Gedron.

Ague, 81.
 Ciliary neuralgia, 206.
 Eyes, 288, 328.

Gedron (continued)

Hydrophobia, 80.
 Intermittent fever, 81.
 Mental symptoms, 81.
 Neuralgia, 81, 288, 327, 328, 374, 557.

Snake-bite, 80.

Gepa or Allium Gepa,

Antidotal relations, 380.
 Burning pains, 241.
 Complementary relations, 564.
 Coryza, 380, 398, 422.
 Cough, 380, 422.
 Flatulence, 445.
 Lachrymation, 380, 398.
 Neuralgia after amputation, 241, 665.
 Ulcers on the heels, 665.

Chamomilla, 248.

Abdomen, 249.
 Abortion, 250.
 After-pains, 250, 356.
 Anger, effects of, 187, 249, 286, 288, 299, 339.
 Antidotal relations, 266, 619, 646.
 Biliousness, 249, 288, 299.
 Catarrh, 249.
 Colic, 248, 339, 419, 647.
 Complementary relations, 419, 647.
 Convulsions, 201.
 Cough, 111, 249.
 Dentition, 249.
 Diarrhœa, 249, 342, 419, 647.
 Dysmenorrhœa, 202, 263.
 Ears, 349, 685, 710.
 Emotions, 201, 248.
 Face, 201, 248, 288, 339.
 Fainting, 248.
 Female sexual organs, 250.
 Gastralgia, 249.
 Gastric symptoms, 249.
 Headache, 288.
 Hemicrania, 288.
 Insomnia, 248, 249.
 Jaundice, 187, 248.
 Joints, 249.
 Labor, 248, 250.
 Lochial discharge, 250.
 Lungs, 629.
 Lying-in, 250.
 Menses, 202, 263.
 Mental symptoms, 201, 202, 248, 263, 288, 344, 385, 443, 647.
 Nervous system, 248.
 Neuralgia, 288, 646.

Chamomilla (*continued*)

- Otalgia, 349, 685, 710.
- Pregnancy, 647.
- Rheumatism, 249, 353.
- Skin, 690.
- Stool, 249, 647.
- Sweat, 201, 288, 568.
- Teeth, 340, 647.
- Toothache, 248, 340, 384, 385, 647.
- Uterine spasms, 202.

Chelidonium, 281.

- Backache, 207, 281.
- Bilious pneumonia, 282, 283.
- Biliousness, 282.
- Diarrhœa, 282, 299, 380.
- Face, 282, 283.
- Gastralgia, 499.
- Gastric symptoms, 282, 499.
- Headache, 281.
- Jaundice, 282.
- Kidneys, 281.
- Liver, 207, 281, 282, 283, 299.
- Lungs, 283.
- Measles, 283.
- Mental symptoms, 281.
- Neuralgia, 282, 283, 557.
- Pneumonia, 282, 283.
- Scapular pains, 207, 281, 282, 283, 299.
- Skin, 85.
- Tongue, 282.
- Vertigo, 82.
- Whooping cough, 283.

Chenopodium.

- Backache, 282.
- Scapular pains, 282.

Chimaphila Maculata.

- Bladder, 92.
- Cystitis, 92.
- Follicular pharyngitis, 724.
- Gonorrhœa, 92.
- Skin, 85.
- Throat, 724.
- Urinary organs, 92.

Chininum Arsenicosum.

- Exhaustion, 182.
- Gastralgia, 415.
- Solar plexus, 415.
- Spine, 415.

Chininum Sulphuricum (or Sulphate of Quinine).

- Ague, 80.
- Bactricidal property of, 365.
- Blood, 365.

Chininum Sulphuricum (*continued*)

- Enlarged spleen, 80, 365.
- Heart, 365.
- Intermittent fever, 80, 371, 557.
- Neuralgia, 557.
- Pemphigus, 87.
- Reflex action, 366.
- Rheumatism, 374.
- Skin, 85, 87.
- Spleen, swollen, 80.
- Tinnitus aurium, 314.
- Tissue waste or tissue metabolism, 365.

Chloral.

- Skin, 85, 87.

Chloride of Gold (or Aurum Muriaticum).

- Caries or necrosis, 341.

Chloride of Platinum (or Platinum Muriaticum).

- Abuse of Mercury, 616.
- Caries or necrosis, 616.

Chlorine, 513.

- Antidotal relations, 513.
- Aphthous sore-mouth, 513.
- Blood, 513.
- Catarrh or coryza, 513.
- Diphtheria, 503.
- Glands, 503.
- Impotence, 513.
- Larynx, 503.
- Laryngismus stridulus, 503.
- Male genital organs, 513.
- Mental symptoms, 513.
- Mouth, 513.
- Mucous membranes, 503, 513.
- Nervous system, 513.
- Nose, 513.
- Scurvy, 513.
- Spasm of the glottis, 503.
- Typhoid fever, 513.

Cholos Terrepina.

- Cramps, 288.

Chromic Acid.

- Ulcers, 725.

Cicuta Virosa, 451.

- Alkaloids of, 181, 182.
- Brain, 451.
- Brain, concussion of, 451.
- Cancer, 451.
- Cerebral congestion, 451.
- Convulsions, 45, 182, 203, 428, 451.
- Cramps, 539.
- Epilepsy, 182, 428, 451.
- Epithelioma, 451.

Cicuta Virosa (continued)

- Exhaustion, 182, 451.
- Facial convulsion, 44.
- Headache, 451.
- Hiccough, 203.
- Lock-Jaw, 182, 451.
- Nervous excitement, 79.
- Opisthotonos, 182.
- Puerperal spasms or convulsions, 451.
- Shock, 428, 451.
- Skin, 451, 679.
- Tetanus, 178, 181, 182, 539.
- Vertigo, 451.
- Worms, spasms from, 451.

Cicutine, 181.*Cicutoxine*, 182.*Gimex Lectularius*.

- Cough, 152.
- Intermittent fever, 32.

Gimicifuga.

See *Actea Racemosa*.

Cina, 246.

- Active principle of, 246.
- Alimentary tract, 246.
- Asthenopia, 243, 247.
- Bladder, 247.
- Canine hunger, 246, 247.
- Chest, 247.
- Convulsions or spasms, 246, 247, 420, 626.
- Dentition, 420.
- Enuresis, 247.
- Eyes, 243, 247, 621.
- Face, 246, 247, 420.
- Fever, 247.
- General action of, 246.
- Intermittent fever, 247.
- Mental symptoms, 247, 420.
- Sleep, 246.
- Strabismus, 246, 619.
- Temperament, 247.
- Tongue, clean, 247.
- Urine, 247.
- Vomiting, 247.
- Whooping cough, 247, 336, 382.
- Worms, 246, 247, 529, 619, 626.

Cinchona (or *Ghina*), 363.

- Abdominal symptoms, 370, 490.
- Abscesses, 486.
- Alkaloids of, 364, 365.
- Anæmia, 53, 366, 369, 641.
- Ante-partum hæmorrhage, 368.

Cinchona (continued)

- Antidotal relations, 375, 553, 588, 641, 690.
- Arsenical poisoning, 553.
- Asthenopia, 369.
- Biliary calculi, 192.
- Brain, swashing feeling in the, 235.
- Chole-lithiasis, 192.
- Cinchonism, 366.
- Cholera infantum, 366, 367, 380.
- Colic, 272.
- Collapse, 334, 373, 374.
- Complementary relations, 367, 557, 641.
- Coryza, 295, 326.
- Debility, 53, 366, 367, 373, 489, 531, 553.
- Diarrhœa, 53, 150, 166, 367, 370, 373, 375, 380, 531, 644, 645.
- Dropsy, 553.
- Dysentery, 53, 490.
- Dyspepsia, 53, 350, 369, 370, 489.
- Enlarged spleen, 80, 371.
- Eyes, 369.
- Face, 44, 367, 371, 373, 468, 683.
- Fever, 371.
- Flatulence, 370, 489.
- Gangrene, 563.
- Gastric symptoms, 369, 370, 555.
- Gastro-duodenal catarrh, 375.
- Hæmorrhages, 150, 293, 366, 367, 368, 369, 484, 563, 645.
- Head, 369.
- Headache, 41, 295, 326, 369, 703.
- Hectic fever, 373, 374.
- Hydrocephaloid, 366, 380, 682, 683.
- Inimical relationships, 375, 393, 463.
- Intermittent fever, 80, 229, 371, 468, 708.
- Jaundice, 374, 375.
- Joints, 374.
- Liver, 374, 375.
- Lungs, 374, 484.
- Malarial neuralgia, 374, 484.
- Marasmus, 556, 682, 683.
- Meniere's disease, 753.
- Menorrhagia, 484.
- Mental symptoms, 293, 369.
- Mercury, abuse of, 588.
- Metrorrhagia, 368, 484, 645.
- Nervous system, 369.
- Neuralgia, 369, 374, 468, 553.
- Night-sweat, 150, 373, 374.

Cinchona (continued)

- Poisoning from, 366.
- Post-partum hæmorrhage, 368.
- Ptyalism, 588.
- Reaction, defective; 121, 150.
- Retained placenta, 368.
- Rheumatism, 374.
- Seminal emissions, 367, 531.
- Sexual excesses, 367.
- Sleeplessness, 259.
- Sweat, 150, 371.
- Tympanites, 252, 261, 370, 489.
- Typhoid fever, 252, 558.
- Ulcers, 63.

Cinnabaris.

- Condylomata, 311.
- Eyes, 596.
- Fig-warts, 311.
- Herpes zoster, 87.
- Joints, 311.
- Nasal catarrh, 597, 598.
- Posterior nares, 95.
- Scarlatina, 95, 598.
- Scrofula, 597.
- Skin, 311.
- Sore-throat, 597.
- Sycosis, 311.
- Syphilis, 311, 598.
- Throat, 95, 597, 598.
- Tonsils, enlarged, 597.

Cinnamonum.

- Hæmorrhage, 369.
- Metrorrhagia, 369.

Cistus Canadensis.

- Nasal catarrh, 658.
- Relationship, 464.

Citric Acid, 517, 518.

Citrulus, 285.

Clematis Crispi, 314.

Clematis Erecta, 314.

Clematis Viorna.

- Skin, 314.

Clematis Vitalba.

- Skin, 314.

Cobaltum.

- Backache, 193, 330, 362, 638.
- Seminal emissions, 193.
- Sexual excesses, 193, 330.
- Spinal irritation, 330, 638.
- Weakness in the legs, 330.

Coca.

- Breathlessness, 523.
- Muscular fatigue, 523.
- Reaction, defective, 121.

Cocculus Indicus, 259.

- Active principle of, 259.
- Anus, constriction of the, 60, 61,
- Backache, 202.
- Cerebro-spinal meningitis, 263.
- Colic, 263.
- Convulsions, 262, 362.
- Debility, 199, 260, 626.
- Dysmenorrhœa, 199, 202, 263.
- Fainting, 61, 199, 261, 362.
- Female sexual organs, 262.
- Fevers, 260.
- General action, 259, 260.
- Head, 262.
- Headache, 262, 354, 362.
- Hernia, umbilical, 189.
- Hysteria, 190.
- Hysterical palsy, 190.
- Loco motor ataxia, 260.
- Menses, profuse, 263.
- Menses, suppressed, 262.
- Menstrual colic, 263.
- Mental symptoms, 199, 261.
- Nervous system, 195, 259, 260.
- Nervousness, 195.
- Neurasthenia, 626.
- Paralysis, 199, 260, 315, 448, 626.
- Post-diphtheritic paralysis, 448.
- Rectum, 61.
- Sleeplessness, 199, 260, 362.
- Spasms, 262.
- Spinal cord, softening of the, 260.
- Spinal irritation, 260.
- Spinal weakness, 260, 262, 330.
- Tenesmus recti, 61.
- Tympanites, 261.
- Typhoid fever, 260, 261.
- Uterine spasms, 199, 202.
- Vertigo, 199, 261, 362.

Coccus Cacti.

- Cough, 695.
- Mucous membranes, 723.
- Phthisis, catarrhal, 32, 629.
- Sub-clavicular pains, 629.
- Whooping cough, 32, 629.

Cochlearia Armoracia.

- Common name of, 92.
- Skin, 85.

Gochlearia Armoracia (*continued*)

Strangury, 93.
 Urinary organs, 92, 93.
 Urine, 93.

Codeine.

Cough, 265.
 Eye-lids, twitchings of, 265.
 Muscular twitchings, 265.
 Phthisis, 265.

Coffea Arabicum, 383.

Abdomen, 385.
 Alkaloids of, 383.
 Analogous remedies of, 301, 340, 384, 385.
 Apoplectic congestion, 384.
 Brain, 384.
 Circulation, 385.
 Diarrhœa, 385.
 Eruptive diseases, 384.
 Fatigue, 385.
 Fear of death, 384.
 General action, 383, 384.
 Heart, 31, 385.
 Hypersensitiveness of the skin, 384, 385.
 Mental symptoms, 322, 384.
 Palpitation, 31, 385.
 Pulse, 385.
 Reaction, defective, 121.
 Skin, 384.
 Sleeplessness, 384.
 Special senses, 385.
 Teeth, 301, 340, 384, 385.
 Teeth, decaying of, 301, 340.
 Toothache, 301, 384, 385.

Colchicum Autumnale, 251.

Abdominal symptoms, 252, 253, 558.
 Antidotal relations, 254.
 Bright's disease, 254.
 Cholera Asiatica, 59, 253.
 Convulsions, 59, 420.
 Debility, 251.
 Dentition, 59, 420, 558.
 Diarrhœa, 59, 420, 558.
 Dropsy, 67, 254.
 Dysentery, 60, 96, 253.
 Dyspepsia, 58, 59, 626.
 Enteritis, 60.
 Face, 252.
 Fever, 252.
 Gastric symptoms, 58, 59, 298, 350.
 Gastritis, 324.
 Glossoplegia, 652.

Colchicum Autumnale (*continued*)

Gout, 253, 254, 353.
 Heart, 254, 298.
 Hydrothorax, 254.
 Joints, 232, 253, 298.
 Kidneys, 67, 254.
 Mental symptoms, 254, 558.
 Nervous system, 251.
 Neuralgia, 322.
 Paralysis, 652, 733.
 Pericarditis, 254.
 Peritonitis, 60, 271.
 Prosopalgia, 322.
 Pulse, 59, 298.
 Rheumatism, 232, 253, 254, 398.
 Special senses, 59, 254.
 Speech, loss of, 252.
 Stomach, 59, 60, 67, 298.
 Tongue, 60, 252, 558, 652.
 Tympanites, 60, 96, 252, 261, 271, 370, 558.
 Typhoid fever, 252, 271, 558.
 Urine, 67, 253, 254, 298.
 Vomiting, 59, 252, 253, 558, 626.

Coleoptera, 32.**Collinsonia.**

Constipation, 188.
 Debility or functional paralysis, 626.
 Hæmorrhoids, 188.
 Neurasthenia, 626.
 Proctitis, 707.
 Prolapsus uteri, 188.
 Rectum, 188, 707.

Colocynth, 285.

Abdomen, 286.
 Abuse of Magnesia, 646.
 Anger, ill-effects of, 286, 339.
 Antidotal relation, 288, 646.
 Arthritic ophthalmia, 287, 288, 341.
 Articular rheumatism, 737.
 Bladder, 287.
 Cholera infantum, 287.
 Ciliary neuralgia, 287.
 Colic, 96, 234, 248, 285, 286, 324, 339, 419, 476, 623, 646.
 Complementary relationship, 339.
 Constipation, 195.
 Cramps, 288.
 Diarrhœa, 248, 285, 419, 476, 646.
 Dysentery, 96, 285, 286, 287.
 Dysmenorrhœa, 287.
 Dysuria, 287.
 Enteritis, 285, 286.
 Epididymis, 285.

Colocynth (*continued*)

- Glaucoma, 287.
- Gouty headache, 287.
- Hip-joint disease, 288.
- Iritis, 287.
- Joints, 288, 737.
- Lead colic, 623.
- Male genital organs, 288.
- Menstrual colic, 287.
- Mental symptoms, 286.
- Muscles, 288.
- Nervous colic, 286.
- Nervous system, 285, 287.
- Neuralgia, 285.
- Ovaries, action on the, 285, 286.
- Ovaralgia, 286.
- Ovarian dropsy, 512.
- Ovarian tumor, 285, 286.
- Paraphimosis, 288, 394.
- Rheumatism, 288, 737.
- Sciatica, 288.
- Stools, 285, 286, 646.
- Urinary organs, 287.
- Urine, 286.
- Vomiting, 248.

Commocladia Dentata.

- Erysipelas, 217.
- Eyes, 217.
- Skin, 217.

Compositae, 237.**Conchiolin.**

- Common name of, 682.
- Ostitis, 682.

Coniferae, 304.**Conine, 181.****Conium Maculatum, 447.**

- Adenomata, 449.
- Antidotal relation, 585.
- Bladder, 91, 449.
- Brain, anæmia of the, 448.
- Cancer, 449, 563.
- Cancer of the stomach, 449.
- Cataract, 577.
- Chest, 448.
- Complementary relations, 44.
- Constipation, 449.
- Cough, 361, 448.
- Cystitis, chronic, 449.
- Debility, 447.
- Diphtheria, 448.
- Dyspnœa, 447.
- Ears, 448.
- Epithelioma, 563.
- Eyes, 360, 448, 621.

Conium Maculatum (*continued*)

- Faint feeling, 449.
- Glands, 448, 449, 534.
- Gonorrhœa, 91, 352.
- Head, 448.
- Heart, 392, 447, 448, 658.
- Hypochondriasis, 448, 640.
- Impotence, 566.
- Injuries, 449, 534.
- Larynx, 448.
- Lungs, 447.
- Male genital organs, 566, 640.
- Mammary glands, 449.
- Masturbation, sequelæ of, 448.
- Mental symptoms, 447, 448.
- Muscular exhaustion, 336.
- Nervous system, 447, 448.
- Neuralgia, ciliary, 448.
- Noma, 449.
- Paralysis, 315, 447, 448.
- Paralysis of respiration, 447.
- Photophobia, 448.
- Phthisis or consumption, 448.
- Post-diphtheritic paralysis, 448.
- Prosopalgia, 448.
- Prostate gland, 449.
- Pulse, 447, 448.
- Rheumatism, 231.
- Scirrhus, 449.
- Scrofulosis, 448.
- Scrofulous ophthalmia, 448.
- Seminal emissions, 175.
- Sexual excesses, 448, 566, 640.
- Spermatorrhœa, 175, 640.
- Stool, 449.
- Testicles, 352, 449.
- Tonsils, enlargement of, 653.
- Tuberculosis, 448.
- Tumors, 448, 449.
- Typhoid fever, 448.
- Unconsciousness, 447.
- Urethritis, 91.
- Urinary organs, 91, 449.
- Urine, 91, 449, 640.
- Uterus, 449.
- Vertigo, 448.
- Wax in the ears, 448.
- Wine, aggravation from, 634, 636.

Convallaria Majalis.

- Heart, 393.
- Meatus urinarius, 393.
- Pruritus vulvæ, 393.
- Sacro-iliac synchondrosis, 393.
- Uterus, 393.

Copaiva.

- Bladder, neck of the, 91, 92.
- Gonorrhœa, 91.
- Lungs, 629.
- Meatus urinarius, 91.
- Pemphigus, 87.
- Sputa, greenish-gray, disgusting-smelling, 629.
- Urethritis, 91.
- Urinary organs, 91, 92.
- Urine, 306.
- Urticaria, 87, 107.
- Vesicular irritability, 92.

Goptis Root, 451.**Corallium Rubrum.**

- Chancre, 31, 311.
- Copper-colored eruptions, 31.
- Nasal catarrh, 658.
- Psora, 31.
- Syphilis, 31.
- Whooping cough, 27, 31.

Cornus Florida.

- Drowsiness, 372.
- Intermittent fever, 371, 372.
- Sleepiness, 371.

Crabro or Vespa Crabro, 98.**Grecus.**

- Chorea, 76.
- Eyes, 621.
- Hysteria, 76, 79.
- Menses, 615.
- Mental symptoms, 76, 79, 615.
- Miscarriage, 615.

Crotalus Horridus.

- Apoplexy of the retina, 43.
- Ciliary neuralgia, 43.
- Cough, 111.
- Diphtheria, 35, 50.
- Ears, 43.
- Epistaxis, 35, 50.
- Erysipelas, 46, 417.
- Eyes, 43.
- Hæmaturia, 66.
- Keratitis, 43.
- Menses, 43.

Croton Tiglium, 312.

- Antidotal relations, 222.
- Cholera infantum, 285, 287.
- Colic, 287, 312.
- Crusta lactea, 313.
- Diarrhœa, 256, 285, 287, 312, 454.
- Faintness, 312.
- Loss of sight, 312.
- Male genital organs, 85.

Croton Tiglium (continued)

- Mammary glands, 302, 505.
- Nausca and vomiting, 312.
- Rhus-poisoning, 222.
- Skin, 85, 313, 690.
- Stools, 256, 287, 312.
- Vesicular eruptions, 85, 222.

Cubeba.

- Bladder, irritation in the, 91.
- Gonorrhœa, 91.
- Leucorrhœa, 676.
- Urinary organs, 91.

Gucurbita.

- Common name of, 285.
- Tænia or tape-worm, 285.

Cucurbitaceae, 284.**Cuprum Arsenicosum.**

- Skin, 85.
- Vesicular eruptions, 85.
- Visceral neuralgia, 632.

Cuprum Metallicum, 630.

- Abdomen, 631.
- After-pains, 356.
- Abuse of Iron, 631.
- Antidotal relations, 630.
- Aortitis, 488.
- Asthma, 381.
- Blood, 631.
- Brain, or cerebral symptoms, 424, 632, 636, 637.
- Chlorosis, 631.
- Cholera Asiatica, 70, 630, 631.
- Colic, 631.
- Collapse, 70, 630, 631, 632.
- Complementary relations, 382, 630.
- Constipation, 631.
- Convulsion, 70, 101, 201, 381, 382, 417, 506, 631, 632, 636, 637.
- Corneal opacity, 671.
- Cramps, 70, 630.
- Delirium, 70, 632.
- Diarrhœa, 631.
- Dyspnœa, 488, 630, 632.
- Epilepsy, 632.
- Face, 44, 101, 201, 381, 424, 632, 637.
- Fever, 631.
- Gastro-enteric symptoms, 631.
- Hiccough, 203.
- Hysteria, 198.
- Inflammation of the bowels, 631.
- Intermittent fever, 70.
- Laryngismus stridulus, 507.
- Larynx, 507.

Cuprum Metallicum (*continued*)

- Lungs, 539, 632.
- Lungs, paralysis of, 539.
- Measles, 424, 632.
- Meningitis, 101, 632.
- Mental symptoms, 424, 632, 637.
- Nervous system, 632.
- Neuralgia, 632.
- Pneumonia, 632.
- Remarks on the prophylactic property of, 630.
- Reaction, defective, 465, 631, 632.
- Relapsing fever, 631.
- Scarlatina, 302, 443, 632, 637.
- Skin, 690.
- Sleep, 302, 424, 443, 632, 637.
- Stools, 631.
- Suppressed eruption, 101, 302, 424, 632, 637.
- Suppression of urine, 70.
- Teeth, clenched, 637.
- Throat, 201, 381.
- Throat, constriction of the, 381.
- Torpor, 70.
- Typhoid fever, 539.
- Uræmia, 631.
- Uræmic convulsions, 631.
- Vomiting, 631.
- Whooping cough, 382.
- Worms, convulsions from, 382.

Curare, 206.

- Alkaloids of, 179, 206.
- Bilious vomiting, 206.
- Catalepsy, 179.
- Eczema, 179.
- Emphysema, 207.
- Liver spots, 125, 179.
- Muscular exhaustion or weakness, 179, 336.
- Nervous system, 179, 206.
- Paralysis, 179, 206.
- Tetanus, 179.
- Vertigo, 206.

Curarine, 179.**Cyanogen**, 504.

- Diphtheritic deposits, 504.

Cyclamen.

- Asthenopia, 130.
- Cerebro-spinal nervous system, 263.
- Chilliness, 263.
- Chlorosis, 359.
- Colic, 263, 359, 360.
- Dyspepsia, 263, 359, 619,

Cyclamen (*continued*)

- Dysmenorrhœa, 263, 359.
- Eyes, 130, 360.
- Female genital organs, 263, 359.
- Gastric symptoms, 359.
- Hæmorrhages, 359.
- Headache, semilateral, 130.
- Hemiopia, 360.
- Menses, 130, 263, 359, 619.
- Mental symptoms, 263, 359.
- Nasal catarrh, 348.
- Neurasthenia, 359.
- Spasmodic sneezing, 348.
- Strabismus, 619.
- Torpidity, mental and physical, 359.

Cypripedium.

- Brain affections, 384.
- Mental symptoms, 384.
- Reaction, defective, 121.
- Sleeplessness, 384.

Diffenbachia.

- Stomacace, 208.
- Stomatitis, 95.
- Throat, 95.

Digitalin, 387.**Digitoxin**, 387.**Digitalis Purpurea**, 387.

- Abortion, 388.
- Albuminuria, 337, 391, 561.
- Alkaloids of, 387.
- Anasarca, 390.
- Ascites, 390.
- Brain, 337, 388, 391.
- Cerebro-spinal meningitis, 337, 388, 393.
- Chordee, 394.
- Collapse, 69, 387.
- Cyanosis neonatorum, 389.
- Cystitis, 393, 394.
- Delirium, 393.
- Dim vision, 38.
- Dropsy, 66, 111, 164, 390, 561.
- Dysuria, 393, 394.
- Face, 66, 389.
- Gastric symptoms, 66, 387.
- Gonorrhœa, 393, 394.
- Heart, 66, 69, 111, 171, 388, 389.
- Hydrocele, 390.
- Hydrocephalus, 337, 393.
- Hydropericardium, 390.
- Hydrothorax, 390.
- Inimical relation, 393.
- Intermittent fever, 69,

Digitalis Purpurea (*continued*)

- Jaundice, 391.
- Kidneys, 66, 561.
- Liver, 391.
- Male genital organs, 175, 393.
- Meningitis, 337, 388, 393.
- Mental symptoms, 110, 111, 389, 390.
- Nausea, 38, 387, 388.
- Phimosis, 394.
- Post-scarlatinal dropsy, 337.
- Pregnancy, 388.
- Priapism, 394.
- Pulse, 38, 69, 164, 337, 387, 388, 389, 394, 561.
- Seminal emissions, 394.
- Skin, 69.
- Sleep, 389.
- Stomach, 66, 387.
- Strangury, 393.
- Sunstroke, 37.
- Sweat, copious, 69.
- Syncope, 38, 389.
- Urinary organs, 92, 390, 391, 393, 394.
- Urine, 66, 337, 390, 391, 394, 561.
- Vertigo, 37.
- Vesical irritation, 92.
- Vomiting, 387, 388.
- Vomiting of pregnancy, 388.
- Weakness, great, 394.

Dioscorea.

- Colic, 476.
- Diarrhœa, 454, 476.
- Male genital organs, 174.
- Neuralgia, 285.
- Seminal emissions, 174, 676.
- Sexual excesses, 339, 676.
- Visceral neuralgia, 285.
- Weakness of the knees, 174, 676.

Ditaine.

- Vaso-motor paralysis, 168.

Dolichos.

- Dentition, 420.
- Gums, 420.

Doryphora Decemlineata.

- Gonorrhœa, 32.
- Urethritis, 91.

Dracontium Foetidum, 215.

- Bronchitis, 215.
- Purulent or muco-purulent expectoration, 215.

Drosera.

- Cough, 27, 273, 395, 734.

Drosera (*continued*)

- Diarrhœa, 27.
 - Phthisis, 273.
 - Retching, 27, 273.
 - Skin, 85.
 - Vomiting, 27, 273.
 - Whooping cough, 27.
- Dulcamara, 433.**
- Active principle of, 433.
 - Antidotal relations, 588.
 - Bladder, 434.
 - Bladder, paralysis of the, 434.
 - Catarrh of the bladder, 434.
 - Colic, 433, 434.
 - Common name of, 433.
 - Complementary relation, 434.
 - Coryza, 433, 434.
 - Cough, 654.
 - Cystitis, 351, 434.
 - Diarrhœa, 434.
 - Earache, 434.
 - Eruption, 434.
 - Eye-lids, twitching of the muscles of the, 433.
 - Glossoplegia, 434, 733.
 - Impaired speech, 434.
 - Lungs, 434.
 - Mental symptoms, 685.
 - Mercury, abuse of, 588.
 - Modalities of, 433, 434.
 - Myelitis, 236.
 - Nervous system, 434.
 - Otalgia, 434.
 - Paralysis, 434, 733.
 - Paralysis of lungs, 434.
 - Poisoning by, 433.
 - Rattling breathing, 433.
 - Rheumatism, 433.
 - Salivation, 588.
 - Skin, 433, 434.
 - Sore-throat, 434.
 - Spinal cord, 434.
 - Tetanic spasms, 433.
 - Throat, 434.
 - Tongue, 434.
 - Torticollis, 434.
 - Trismus, 433.
 - Twitching of muscles of the eye-lids, 433.
 - Unconsciousness, 434.
 - Urine, 434.
 - Urticaria, 434.
 - Wheals, 434.

Elaps *Corrallinus.*

- Black cerumen in the ears, 43.

- Elaps Corallinus** (*continued*)
 Buzzing in the ears, 43.
 Cough, 51.
 Diarrhœa, 58.
 Ears, 43.
 Feeling of coldness in the chest, 51.
 Gastro-intestinal symptoms, 58.
 Hæmoptysis, 35.
 Lungs, 35, 51.
 Otorrhœa, 43.
 Phthisis, 35, 51.
 Pneumonia, 51.
 Stomach, 324.
- Elaterium.**
 Cholera infantum, 284, 285, 287.
 Colic, 285.
 Diarrhœa, 257, 284, 285, 287, 395.
 Gastro-enteric symptoms, 286, 287.
- Epigea.**
 Vesical irritation, 92.
- Equisetum Hyemale.**
 Albuminuria, 90.
 Bladder, 90.
 Cystitis, 90, 351.
 Enuresis, 90.
 Hæmaturia, 90.
 Kidneys, 90.
 Urinary organs, 90.
 Vesical irritation, 90.
- Ergot, 153.**
 Convulsions, 153.
 Ergotism or Ergot-poisoning, 153.
 General action, 153.
 Mode of preparation of, 153.
 Retention or suppression of urine 153.
 Retching, spasmodic, 153.
 Significance of the term Ergot, 153.
 Stomach, 153.
- Erigeron Canadensis.**
 Bladder, 92, 368.
 Bloody urine, 92.
 Metrorrhagia, 159, 368.
 Painful urination, 159.
 Rectum, irritation, 368.
 Urinary organs, 92.
 Vesical irritability, 92, 159.
- Eriodictyon Californicum.**
 See *Yerba Santa*.
- Eserine, 178.**
- Eucalyptus.**
 Intermittent or malarial fever, 372.
- Eupatorium Perfoliatum, 244.**
 Aphonia or hoarseness, 487, 735.
 Bronchial tubes, 244, 487.
 Cough, 244.
 Heart, 467.
 Influenza, 244, 735.
 Intermittent fever, 229, 244, 372.
 Larynx, 244, 487.
 Sweat, 244, 372.
 Trachea, 244.
- Eupatorium Purpureum.**
 Intermittent fever, 244.
 Urinary organs, 90, 145.
 Vesical irritation, 90, 145.
- Euphorbia Corollata.**
 Cholera Asiatica, 312.
 Cold sweat, 312.
 Desire for death, 312.
 Diarrhœa, 312.
 Mental symptoms, 312.
 Purging, 312.
 Skin, 85.
- Euphorbiaceae, 312.**
- Euphorbia Cyparissias.**
 Skin, 86.
 Vesicular erysipelas, 86.
- Euphorbia Peplus.**
 Skin, 86.
 Vesicular erysipelas, 86.
- Euphorbium Officinatum.**
 Abuse of Mercury, 313.
 Bones, 313.
 Dim vision, 46.
 Erysipelas, 46, 86.
 Face, 46.
 Gangrene, 46.
 Mental symptoms, 46.
 Skin, 46, 63, 85, 217, 313.
 Ulcers, 63.
 Vesicular eruptions, 46, 313.
- Euphrasia Officinalis, 396.**
 Agglutination, 189.
 Anal condylomata, 398.
 Asthenopia, 247.
 Blepharitis, 396, 397.
 Blepharospasmus, 189.
 Blurred vision, 397.
 Condylomata, 311, 398.
 Conjunctivitis, 189, 396, 397, 498, 695.
 Coryza, 380, 397, 398.
 Eyes, 189, 247, 396, 397, 498, 611, 685, 712.
 Granular lids, 611.

Euphrasia Officinalis (*continued*)

- Heart, 720.
- Iritis, 397.
- Lachrymation, 189, 380, 396, 397, 398, 498, 611, 685.
- Nasal catarrh, 380, 397.
- Ophthalmia, 189, 396, 397, 498, 685.
- Phlyctenular ophthalmia, 397, 498.
- Photophobia, 189, 396.
- Ptosis, 396.
- Rheumatic iritis, 397.
- Sycosis, 396.
- Trichiasis, 712.
- Traumatic conjunctivitis, 397.

Fel Tauri.

- Constipation, 29.
- Flatulence, 29.

Fel Vulpis.

- Constipation, 29.
- Flatulence, 29.

Ferrum Carbonicum.

- Neuralgia, 420.
- Red face, 420.
- Vascular excitement, 420.

Ferrum Iodatum.

- Female genital organs, 143, 645.
- Prolapsus uteri, 143, 645.

Ferrum Metallicum, 641.

- Abdominal symptoms, 642, 643, 644.
- Abuse of Quinine, 373, 645.
- Anæmia, 367, 494, 641, 642, 643.
- Antidotal relations, 373, 641.
- Asthma, 641.
- Catarrh, 641.
- Chlorosis, 494, 495, 641, 642.
- Cholera infantum, 644.
- Circulation, 641, 642.
- Complementary relations, 494, 641.
- Constitution, 641.
- Consumption, 641.
- Cough, 643, 644.
- Diarrhœa, 166, 370, 644.
- Dropsy, 373, 643, 645.
- Epistaxis or nose-bleed, 641, 643.
- Face, 373, 641, 642, 645.
- Female genital organs, 617, 645.
- Fever, 645.
- Gastralgia, 642, 643.
- Gastric symptoms, 498, 555, 642, 643.
- Glans penis, white and shrivelled, 643.
- Hæmoptysis, 641, 643.

Ferrum Metallicum (*continued*)

- Hæmorrhages, 643, 645.
- Head, 643.
- Headache, 641, 643.
- Intermittent fever, 373, 645.
- Lungs, 643.
- Menses, 643, 645.
- Metrorrhagia, 231, 645.
- Neuralgia, 642.
- Palpitation, 643.
- Phthisis florida, 641, 643.
- Plethora, masked, 367, 641, 643, 645.
- Prolapsus uteri, 645.
- Pulse, 642, 645.
- Rheumatism, 231, 249, 281, 737.
- Sexual excesses, 641.
- Spleen, enlarged, 373, 645.
- Tuberculosis, 643.
- Vertigo, 643.

Ferrum Phosphoricum.

- Bladder, 92.
- Brain, 159.
- Cholera infantum, 159, 270.
- Circulation, 159.
- Congestion of chest, 159, 320, 644.
- Diarrhœa, 159.
- Dysentery, 159, 320, 644.
- Enuresis, 736.
- Fever, 159, 320.
- Hæmoptysis, 159, 320, 644.
- Hæmorrhages, 159, 320, 644.
- Hydrocephaloid, 159.
- Inflammation, 159, 320, 644.
- Lungs, 159, 644.
- Phthisis, 644.
- Pneumonia, 159, 320, 644.
- Pulmonary congestion, 159, 644.
- Pulse, 160, 320, 644.
- Stool, 159, 644.
- Urinary organs, 92.
- Vesical irritation, 92.

Fluoric Acid, 521.

- Abscess at the root of the teeth, 46.
- Abuse of Silicea, 522, 545.
- Antidotal relations, 545.
- Bones, 521, 522, 545.
- Caries, 521.
- Chest-pains, 306.
- Cicatrices, 522.
- Complementary relation, 521.
- Dental fistulæ, 522.
- Desquamation, 522.
- Drunkards, complaints of, 187,

Fluoric Acid (*continued*)

- Enlargement of bones, 521.
- Felons, 522.
- Gastric symptoms, 706.
- Liver, 187.
- Mastoid process, 521.
- Mental symptoms, 440.
- Muscular fatigue, 522, 523.
- Nævi, 441, 523.
- Nails, 522.
- Necrosis of the lower jaw, 521.
- Osseous tumors, 521.
- Otitis media, 521.
- Quinsy, 414.
- Scrofulosis, 521.
- Skin, 521, 522.
- Sleep, 523.
- Speech, 440.
- Syphilis, 521.
- Teeth, 46, 521, 522.
- Tonsillitis, 414.
- Ulcers, 521, 522.
- Varicose veins, 523.
- Wine, aggravation from, 634.

Formica Rufa, 98.

- Albuminuria, 86.
- Skin, 85, 86, 99.
- Urine, 86.

Formic Acid, 98.**Gambier**, 363.**Gambogia**.

- Diarrhœa, 165, 380.

Gaultheria.

- Anterior media-stinum, pain in, 295.
- Chest-wall, pain in the, 295.
- Pleurodynia, 295.

Gelsemine, 169.

- Dilatation or contraction of pupils, 169.

Gelsemium Sempervirens, 169.

- Abortion, 176.
- Albuminuria, 175.
- Amenorrhœa, 676.
- Antidotal relations, 196.
- Anus, 169.
- Aphonia, 170.
- Bilious remittent fever, 173.
- Catarrh, 173.
- Cerebro-spinal meningitis, 172.
- Cervix uteri, 139, 175, 421.
- Circulation, 169, 170.
- Coryza, 173, 174.
- Cough, 173, 174.
- Diarrhœa, 176, 225, 272.

Gelsemium Sempervirens (*continued*)

- Dim vision, 176, 726.
- Diplopia, 170.
- Drugs intensifying the action of, 176.
- Dysmenorrhœa, 176.
- Dysphagia, 170, 173.
- Emotions, 176.
- Enuresis, 169.
- Epididymitis, 175.
- Eyes, 170, 176, 300, 621.
- Face, 41, 170, 171, 173, 401.
- Female genital organs, 175, 176.
- Fever, 172, 173, 317, 318, 319.
- Fright, ill-effects of, 176, 255, 272.
- Gonorrhœa, 175.
- Headache, 41, 171, 172, 173, 176, 200, 262, 300, 461, 583, 703, 726.
- Heart, 170, 276.
- Hemicrania, 128.
- Hoarseness, 174.
- Intermittent fever, 68, 172, 173, 229, 276, 317.
- Labor, 175, 329, 421.
- Larynx, 170.
- Male genital organs, 174, 175.
- Measles, 174, 326, 361.
- Meningitis, 172.
- Menses, 676.
- Mental symptoms, 169, 171, 172, 176, 272, 676.
- Muscular exhaustion or fatigue, 336, 401.
- Nervous system, 169.
- Occipital headache, 262.
- Os uteri, 139, 175, 421.
- Orchitis, 515.
- Paralysis, 166, 170, 171, 315, 448, 608.
- Passive congestion, 169, 171, 583.
- Poisoning by, 169.
- Polyuria, 171, 461.
- Post-diphtheritic paralysis, 171, 448, 608.
- Prosopalgia, 41, 173, 174.
- Ptosis, 170, 235, 621.
- Puerperal convulsions, 175, 257.
- Pulse, 175, 262, 401.
- Remittent fever, 172, 317.
- Rheumatism, gonorrhœal, 175.
- Seminal emissions, 174.
- Sexual excesses, 174, 339.
- Skin, 174.
- Sleep, 41, 170, 172, 173, 401, 676.

Gelsemium Semperivens (*continued*)...

Sore-throat, 173.
 Speech, 170, 171, 262.
 Stage-fright, 176.
 Strabismus, 171.
 Throat, 173.
 Tonsillitis, 173.
 Typhoid fever, 173, 261, 318, 401.
 Uterine inertia, 175.
 Uterus, 175, 176.
 Tongue, 171, 173, 176.

Geranium Maculatum.

Diarrhœa, 379.
 Mouth, 379.
 Tongue, 379.

Gettysburg Salts or Spring Water.

Bones, 341, 547, 658.
 Caries, 341, 547, 658.
 Diarrhœa, 658.
 Hip-joint disease, 341, 547, 658.
 Joints, 547, 658.
 Pott's disease, 341, 547, 658.
 Scrofulosis, 658.
 Ulcers, 547, 658.
 Vertebral caries, 341, 547, 658.

Glonoin, 435.

Albuminuria, 437, 676.
 Antidotal relations, 438.
 Apoplectic congestion, 437.
 Apoplexy, 437.
 Apoplexy of the retina, 436.
 Brain, 320, 436, 438.
 Cerebral congestion, 320, 436, 438.
 Cerebral vomiting, 101, 266, 436.
 Circulation, 278, 435, 436.
 Climaxis, 278.
 Congestion of the head, 101, 210, 436, 437, 438.
 Congestion of the kidneys, 676.
 Congestion of the retina, 436, 604.
 Convulsions, 201, 437.
 Diarrhœa, 436.
 Epigastrium, sunken feeling in, 436.
 Eyes, 436, 437.
 Face, 436, 437.
 Fainting, 437.
 Fright, ill-effects of, 437.
 Headache, 436, 438, 634, 636.
 Heart, 436, 467.
 Heat, ill-effects of, 436, 438, 502.
 Inflammation of the brain, 438.
 Injury or trauma, 437.
 Meningitis, 101, 320, 438.
 Menses, 278, 437, 438, 676.

Glonoin (*continued*)

Mental symptoms, 201, 437, 502.
 Metrorrhagia, 278.
 Mouth, 437.
 Nervous system, 437.
 Palpitation, 436.
 Puerperal convulsions, 437, 438.
 Pulse, 436.
 Respiration, labored, 436.
 Spasms, 438.
 Speech, 437.
 Sun-heat, ill-effects of, 38, 436, 438.
 Sun-stroke, 38, 436, 438.
 Syncope, 437.
 Tongue, 437.
 Unconsciousness, 436.
 Vomiting, 266, 436.
 Wine, aggravation from, 437, 634, 636.

Gnaphalium.

Cholera infantum, 379, 727.
 Colic, 379.
 Diarrhœa, 379, 727.
 Mental symptoms, 379, 727.
 Nausea and vomiting, 727.
 Neuralgia, 616.
 Sciatica, 288, 616.
 Stools, 727.
 Urine, 379, 727.

Gossypium.

Post-partum hæmorrhage, 355.
 Retained placenta, 355.

Graphites, 494.

Abdominal symptoms, 57, 498, 499.
 Abuse of Iodine, 498.
 Anæmia, 141, 494.
 Antelexion and anteversion, 500.
 Antidotal relations, 494, 495, 553.
 Anus, 499.
 Aphonia, 210, 735.
 Arsenical poisoning, 553.
 Asthma, 57.
 Blepharitis, 130, 496, 621.
 Blood, 495.
 Cervix uteri, 142.
 Chlorosis, 494, 495, 496.
 Cicatrices, 141, 498, 546.
 Complementary relations, 494, 495.
 Constipation, 141, 496, 499, 500.
 Constitution, 495.
 Corneal ulcers, 496.
 Cough, 500.
 Crusta factæ, 168.

Graphites (*continued*)

Deafness, 500.
 Diarrhæa, 57, 58, 496.
 Diplopia, 497.
 Ears, 168, 497, 500.
 Eczema, 234, 497, 500, 562.
 Ectropyon, 496.
 Entropyon, 496.
 Eruptions, 500.
 Erysipelas, 86, 97, 498.
 Eustachian catarrh, 500.
 Eyes, 130, 495, 496, 497, 498, 500, 582, 621, 712.
 Face, 495, 498, 500.
 Female genital organs, 141, 500.
 Fissure-in-ano, 499.
 Flatulence, 57, 141, 499.
 Gastralgia, 57, 498, 499.
 Gastric symptoms, 57, 498, 499.
 Gastritis, 57.
 Headache, 495.
 Glands, 496.
 Hæmorrhoids, 489, 499.
 Heart, 495, 501, 720.
 Heels, 665.
 Herpes, 497, 500.
 Hoarseness, 210, 735.
 Hydrocele, 500.
 Impotence, 500.
 Indigestion, 57, 58, 498, 499.
 Intertrigo, 497.
 Keratitis, 496.
 Leucorrhœa, 141, 495, 496, 500.
 Lips, 495.
 Liver, 499.
 Male sexual organs, 500.
 Mammary abscess, 498.
 Menses, 141, 495, 496, 500.
 Mental symptoms, 57, 495.
 Mouth, 704.
 Mucous membranes, 495, 499.
 Nasal catarrh, 497, 499, 500.
 Nipples, 141.
 Nose, 86, 97, 497, 499, 500, 501, 704.
 Obesity, 141, 495.
 Ovaries, 65, 141, 500.
 Phlyctenular ophthalmia, 497, 498.
 Priapism or violent erections, 500.
 Prolapsus uteri, 141, 500.
 Purulent ophthalmia, 347.
 Rectum, 707.
 Scrofulosis, 496, 499.
 Scrofulous ophthalmia, 496, 497, 704, 728.

Graphites (*continued*)

Skin, 141, 234, 495, 497, 498, 562, 690, 704.
 Sore-throat, 500.
 Stomach, 57, 498, 499.
 Stools, 496, 499, 707.
 Styas, 496.
 Sweat, 141.
 Syncope, 495.
 Tarsal cysts, 340.
 Tinnitus aurium, 500.
 Throat, 57, 500.
 Tongue, 57.
 Trichiasis, 496, 712.
 Uterus, 500.
 Vagina, 500.
 Vulva, 500.

Gratiola, 395.

Concordant remedies of, 395.
 Diarrhœa, 395.

Grindelia Robusta.

Asthma, 171, 222, 635.
 Heart, 171, 467.
 Lungs, 171, 635.
 Pneumo-gastric nerves, 222.
 Skin, 222.

Guaiaicum.

Chest-pains, 306.
 Gout, 288, 737.
 Growing pains, 532.
 Joints, 288, 298, 737.
 Phthisis, 215, 298, 329.
 Pleurisy, 298.
 Pleurodynia, 329.
 Rheumatism, 288, 298, 422, 737.
 Torticollis, 422.
 Tuberculosis, 215, 298, 329.

Halogens, 503.**Hamamelis Virginica**.

Abortion or miscarriage, threatened, 328.
 Circulation, action on, 159.
 Ecchymoses of the sclerotic, 190.
 Gonorrhœa, 352.
 Hæmatemesis, 301.
 Hæmorrhage, 159, 188, 369, 539.
 Hæmorrhoids, 188.
 Menses, suppressed, 301.
 Metrorrhagia, 150.
 Mental symptoms, 159, 369, 539.
 Milk-leg, 356.
 Neuralgia, 352.
 Orchitis, 352, 514.
 Phlegmasia alba dolens, 356.

Hamamelis Virginica (continued)

Pregnancy, 346, 355.
 Retinal apoplexy, 43.
 Testicles, 352, 514.
 Typhoid fever, 539.
 Uterus, 355.
 Varicocele, 346.
 Varicose veins, 346, 523.
 Veins, action on the, 159.
 Vicarious menstruation, 301.

Hedera Fulegioides.

Female genital organs, 146.
 Uterine pains, 146.

Helleborus Niger, 334.

Alkaloids of, 334.
 Anasarca, 357.
 Aphthæ, 48.
 Apoplexy, 269.
 Ascites, 337.
 Brain, 336.
 Cholera infantum, 337.
 Collapse, 69, 334.
 Convulsions, 45, 69, 101, 105, 337.
 Diarrhœa, 66, 337.
 Dropsy, 66, 164, 337.
 Dyspnœa, 66.
 Eruptions, suppressed, 101, 302.
 Face, 66, 335, 337.
 Headache, 335, 336.
 Hydrocephalus, 105, 336, 337.
 Injuries, 338.
 Intermittent fever, 69.
 Kidneys, 66, 561.
 Meningitis, 101, 336, 337.
 Mental symptoms, 101, 105, 269, 335.
 Nephritis, 337.
 Nostrils, 101, 335.
 Paralysis, 334.
 Post-scarlatinal dropsy, 337.
 Post-scarlatinal nephritis, 337.
 Pulse, 69, 101, 335, 392.
 Reaction, want of, 101.
 Respiration, 392.
 Rheumatic pains, 69.
 Scarlatina, 302, 337.
 Sensorium, 66, 101, 105, 302, 334, 335, 336.
 Skin, 85, 101, 302.
 Stomach, 335.
 Tongue, 335.
 Tubercular meningitis, 337.
 Typhoid fever, 101, 334, 335.
 Urine, 66, 105, 337.

Helonias Dioica.

Albuminuria, 358.
 Backache, 134, 357, 358.
 Cervix uteri, 358.
 Chest-pains, 358.
 Confinement, 358.
 Cough, 358.
 Debility, 135, 357, 618.
 Female genital organs, 134, 358, 359, 617.
 Irritability, 618.
 Kidneys, 358.
 Labor, 359.
 Leucorrhœa, 358.
 Lochia, 358.
 Lying-in, 358.
 Menses, suppressed, 358.
 Mental symptoms, 134, 618.
 Neurasthenia, 357.
 Prolapsus uteri, 146, 358.
 Soreness, 618.
 Urine, 358.
 Uterine diseases, 134, 358, 617.
 Uterus, induration of, 617.
 Vaginitis, 358.
 Vulvitis, 358.

Hepar Sulphuris Calcareum, 681.

Abscess, 594, 686.
 Abscess of teeth, 46.
 Albuminuria, 687.
 Antidotal relations, 510, 538, 545, 587, 602, 630, 633, 690, 714, 721.
 Bladder, 689.
 Boils, 594, 686.
 Bone-pains, 588, 686.
 Bright's disease, 687.
 Bromide of Potassium, abuse of, 714.
 Buboës, 688.
 Capillary bronchitis, 688.
 Catarrhs, 686, 687, 688.
 Chest, 688.
 Cinchona, abuse of, 690.
 Cold sores, 684.
 Constipation, 53, 688, 692.
 Coryza, 686, 687.
 Cough, 234, 508, 515, 516, 686, 688.
 Croup, 324, 507, 508, 669, 686, 687, 688.
 Croupous pneumonia, 687.
 Deafness, 653.
 Diarrhœa, 689.
 Dyspepsia, 53, 688, 689.

Hepar Sulphuris Calcareum (*continued*)

Dysuria, 689.
 Earache, 685.
 Ears, 43, 412, 673, 684, 685.
 Eczema, 690.
 Enuresis, 689.
 Erysipelas, 106.
 Eyes, 498, 684, 685.
 Face-ache, 106, 684, 685, 686.
 Female genital organs, 62, 615.
 Fever-blisters, 707, 708.
 Follicular pharyngitis, 724.
 Gastric symptoms, 53, 461, 688, 689, 706.
 Glands, diseases of the, 688.
 Inflammation, 594, 685.
 Iodide of Potassium, abuse of, 690, 721.
 Iodine, abuse of, 510, 690.
 Jaundice, 187.
 Kidneys, 687.
 Larynx, 507, 508, 686.
 Liver, 689.
 Lungs, affections of the, 515, 629, 687, 688.
 Mania, 684, 685.
 Marasmus, 689.
 Mental symptoms, 127, 248, 587, 588, 684, 685.
 Mercury, abuse of, 538, 587, 684, 687, 688, 690.
 Nervous system, 248, 684.
 Neuralgia, 684, 685.
 Nose, 686.
 Ophthalmia, purulent, 684, 685.
 Otagia, 685.
 Otitis externa, 685.
 Otitis media, 412, 685.
 Otorrhœa, 673.
 Ovarian tumor, 62.
 Ovaritis, 615.
 Peri-odontitis, 64.
 Pneumonia, 516, 687.
 Post-scarlatinal dropsy, 687.
 Quinine, abuse of, 187.
 Quinsy, 414, 594.
 Respiratory organs, 687.
 Scarletina, 687.
 Scrofulous ophthalmia, 498.
 Silicea, abuse of, 545.
 Skin, 689, 690, 707, 708.
 Sore-mouth, 588.
 Sore-throat, 621, 687.
 Stomach, 53, 461, 688, 689, 706.
 Stools, 688, 689.

Hepar Sulphuris Calcareum (*continued*)

Styes, 498, 684, 685.
 Sulphate of Zinc, abuse of, 690.
 Suppuration, 594, 685, 686, 687, 688.
 Throat, 414, 621, 653, 687, 724, 742.
 Tonsillitis, 414, 594, 653.
 Tonsils, enlargement of, 653.
 Tuberculosis, 515, 687, 688.
 Ulcers, 62, 63, 588, 689, 690.
 Vesical paresis, 689.

Hippomane Mancinella.

Delirium, 313.
 Eyes, 313.
 Scarletina, 86, 313.
 Skin, 85, 86, 313
 Sore-throat, 313.

Hura Brasiliensis.

Skin, 85.

Hydrangea Arborescens.

Gravel or calculus, 92.
 Renal colic, 92.
 Vesical calculus, 92.

Hydrastis Canadensis.

Bladder, catarrh of the, 360.
 Bowels, catarrh of the, 360.
 Cancer, 512, 563.
 Cancer of the uterus, 512, 563.
 Constipation, 360.
 Cystitis, 360.
 Dyspepsia, 132.
 Epigastrium, 360, 512.
 Epithelioma, 512, 563.
 Eyes, 360.
 Face, 360.
 Gastric symptoms, 512, 638.
 Leucorrhœa, 360.
 Mucous membranes, 360.
 Nasal catarrh, 360, 658.
 Palpitation, 132, 360, 512.
 Post-nasal catarrh, 348, 724.
 Prolapsus uteri, 360.
 Stomach, 132, 360, 512, 638.
 Stools, 132, 360.
 Tongue, 360.
 Ulceration of the cervix uteri, 360.
 Uterus, 360, 512.
 Vagina, 360.

Hydrocotyle Asiatica.

Bladder, irritation of the neck of the, 145.
 Cervix uteri, 145.
 Eczema, 562.

Hydrocotyle Asiatica (*continued*)

Female genital organs, 145.
 Leprosy, 562.
 Lupus, 562.
 Pruritus vaginae, 145.
 Psoriasis, 562.
 Skin, 562.
 Urinary organs, 145.
 Vesical irritation, 145.

Hydrocyanic Acid, 539.

Asphyxia, 433.
 Cardiac weakness, 37.
 Cholera, 540.
 Cholera Asiatica, 540.
 Collapse, 69, 540.
 Convulsions, 44, 45, 69, 433, 539, 540.
 Cough, 540.
 Diphtheritic sore-throat, 504.
 Diphtheria, 504, 526.
 Dyspepsia, 519.
 Epilepsy, 181, 539, 678.
 Face, 44, 45, 539, 540.
 Fainting, 37, 69, 540.
 Heart, 69, 433, 516, 540.
 Intermittent fever, 69.
 Medulla oblongata, action on the, 433, 539.
 Nervous system, 539.
 Œsophagus, 45, 69, 540.
 Paralysis of brain and lungs, 336, 540.
 Petechiæ, 526.
 Phthisis or consumption, 540.
 Pneumo-gastric nerves, action on the, 433.
 Pulse, 69.
 Scarlatina, 526, 540, 637.
 Spasms, 45, 69.
 Spinal cord, action on the, 181, 539.
 Syncope, 37, 64, 540.
 Tetanus, 181, 539.
 Throat, 69, 520, 540.
 Undeveloped eruption, 637.
 Uræmia or uræmic convulsions, 433.
 Vertigo, 37.

Hymenoptera, 98.**Hyoscyamine**, 430.**Hyoscyamus Niger**, 426.

Apoplexy, 269.
 Bladder, 271.
 Brain, 40, 268, 426, 427, 442.

Hyoscyamus Niger (*continued*)

Brain, inflammation of the, 426, 427.
 Cerebral congestion, 40, 429.
 Cerebral paralysis, impending, 268, 442.
 Chorea, 77, 428.
 Chest, 427.
 Collapse, 69.
 Congestion, hypostatic, 427.
 Convulsions, 44, 45, 69, 201, 272, 428.
 Cough, 111, 361, 427.
 Debility, 426.
 Delirium, 69, 426, 427, 430.
 Elongated uvula, 427.
 Enuresis, 416, 426.
 Epilepsy, 428.
 Face, 44, 45, 428.
 Fever, 428, 429.
 Hallucinations, 69, 614.
 Headache, 427.
 Hiccough, 203.
 Hypostatic pneumonia, 427.
 Hysteria, 77, 198, 201.
 Insomnia, 428.
 Intermittent fever, 69.
 Labor, 271.
 Lower jaw, drooping of the, 427, 430.
 Lying-in, 271.
 Male genital organs, 427, 429.
 Mania, 200, 426, 427, 430, 565, 716.
 Meningitis, 100, 102, 427, 429.
 Mental symptoms, 77, 102, 198, 201, 228, 426, 427, 429, 437, 614.
 Metrorrhagia, 272.
 Mouth, 201, 427, 428.
 Multiple sclerosis, of the brain and spinal cord, 652.
 Nervous system, 77, 79, 428.
 Nymphomania, 429, 565.
 Paralysis, 426.
 Pneumonia, 427.
 Prostration, 40, 426.
 Puerperal convulsions, 428.
 Puerperal mania, 430.
 Pulse, 69, 426, 430.
 Pupils, dilatation of, 426.
 Scarlatina, 418, 428, 429.
 Sensorium, 426.
 Sleep, 69, 77, 426, 428, 429.
 Sordes, 426, 430.
 Speech, 40, 426, 430.

Hyoscyamus Niger (*continued*)

Stool, 426, 430.
 Stupor, 426, 429, 430.
 Stuttering, 77.
 Tongue, 426, 428, 430.
 Typhoid fever, 39, 40, 228, 410, 430, 442.
 Unconsciousness, 200.
 Urethritis, 91.
 Urinary organs, 91.
 Urine, 271, 426, 430, 442.
 Urine, retention of, 271.
 Uvula, elongation of, 427.

Hypericum Perforatum.

Complementary relation, 241.
 Injuries, 181, 241.
 Mashed finger, 241.
 Spine, concussion of the, 241.
 Tetanus, 181.

Ignatia Amara, 197.

Abdominal symptoms, 203.
 Antidotal relations, 343, 463, 633.
 Anus, contraction of the, 60, 203.
 Ascarides or Thread-worms, 203.
 Awkwardness, 102.
 Brain, 200.
 Chorea, 74, 78.
 Clavus hystericus, 78.
 Complementary relations, 204, 530, 633.
 Constipation, 203, 220.
 Convulsions, 78, 200.
 Cough, 111, 201.
 Deafness, 577.
 Debility, 626.
 Dentition, 200.
 Diphtheria, 204.
 Dislocation of the lower jaw, 236.
 Dysmenorrhœa, 202, 263.
 Dyspepsia, 202.
 Emotions, 74, 77, 197, 200, 203, 530, 626.
 Eyes, 78, 200, 203.
 Face, 198, 200, 203.
 Female genital organs, 202.
 Fever, 201.
 Fistula-in-ano, 453.
 Follicular pharyngitis, 724.
 Gastralgia, 202.
 Globus hystericus, 198, 203.
 Grief, ill-effects of, 197, 198, 530.
 Hæmorrhoids, 203.
 Head, 199.
 Headache, 78, 171, 199, 200.

Ignatia Amara (*continued*)

Heart, 77, 78.
 Heels, 665.
 Hemisrania, 171, 461.
 Hiccough, 202, 203.
 Hydrocephalus, 200.
 Hysteria, 77, 78, 116, 198, 200, 202, 276.
 Insomnia, 78, 201.
 Intermittent fever, 201, 202, 372.
 Jaw, lower, dislocation of, 236.
 Labor, 200.
 Laryngismus stridulus, 506.
 Larynx, 201.
 Menses, 202.
 Menstrual colic, 202, 263.
 Mental symptoms, 77, 78, 102, 197, 344, 506, 530, 626.
 Mouth, 78, 200, 202.
 Nervous system, 77, 200, 633.
 Neuralgia, 203.
 Neurasthenia, 626.
 Nictitation of the lids, 203.
 Nose, 78, 200, 276.
 Paralysis, functional, 626.
 Phlyctenular ophthalmia, 203.
 Photophobia, 203.
 Polyuria, 171, 461.
 Proctalgia, 60.
 Prolapsus ani, 203.
 Puerperal eclampsia, 200.
 Pulse, 78.
 Rectum, 60, 203.
 Sleep, 78, 200.
 Sleeplessness, 78, 201.
 Sore-throat, 201, 204.
 Spasms, 200, 506.
 Stomach, 78, 132, 202, 203.
 Teeth, 204.
 Temperament, 197.
 Throat, 78, 198, 201, 204, 724.
 Tonsillitis, 201, 204, 653.
 Tonsils, enlargements of, 653.
 Toothache, 204.
 Urine, 78.
 Vision, perversion of, 78.
 Worms, thread, 203, 246.

Illicium Anisatum.

Chest-pain, 629.
 Lungs, 629.
 Phthisis, catarrhal, 629.

Indigo.

Anus, itching at the, 30.
 Ascarides, 203.

Indigo (*continued*)

- Convulsions, 247.
- Epilepsy, 30.
- Mental symptoms, 30, 203.
- Spasms, 30.
- Worms, 30, 203, 247.

Indium Metallicum.

- Gastric symptoms, 638.

Inula Helenium.

- Female genital organs, 146.
- Stool, urging to, 146.
- Vesical irritation, 146.

Iodine, 510.

- Abdominal symptoms, 512.
- Absorbent properties of, 510.
- Abuse of, 498, 510, 513.
- Antidotal relations, 510, 513, 589, 690.
- Aphthæ, 47.
- Atrophy of the glands, 510, 511.
- Cancer, 512.
- Cancer of the uterus, 512.
- Canine hunger, 510, 511, 512, 655.
- Chest, 510, 511.
- Chest, congestion of the, 510, 511.
- Complementary relations, 508, 660.
- Constitution, 508, 511, 655.
- Cough, 508, 510, 511.
- Croup, 503, 508.
- Diarrhœa, 512.
- Diphtheria, 214, 508.
- Dropsy, 103, 512.
- Emaciation, 510, 511, 655.
- Eyes, 508, 510, 655.
- Face, 504, 510.
- Female genital organs, 512.
- Gastric symptoms, 510, 511, 693.
- General action of, 510.
- Glands, 503, 504, 510, 511, 512, 589.
- Hæmorrhages, 512.
- Heart, 504, 511.
- Heart, palpitation of the, 511.
- Hectic fever, 510.
- Hoarseness, 508.
- Hydrarthrosis, 512, 513.
- Hypertrophy of the heart, 511.
- Impotency, 510.
- Joints, 103, 512, 513.
- Laryngismus stridulus, 506.
- Larynx, 503, 508.
- Leucorrhœa, 512.
- Liver, enlarged, 512.
- Lungs, 504, 510, 511, 719,

Iodine (*continued*)

- Male sexual organs, 510.
 - Mammary glands, 510, 511.
 - Marasmus, 706.
 - Mental symptoms, 504, 510, 511, 619, 655.
 - Mercury, abuse of, 589.
 - Mesenteric glands, 511.
 - Metrorrhagia, 512.
 - Mouth, 47.
 - Mucous membranes, 503, 508.
 - Nervous system, 510.
 - Ovarian dropsy, 512.
 - Ovarian tumor, 512.
 - Ovaries, 510, 512.
 - Pancreas, 512.
 - Phthisis pulmonalis, 511.
 - Pneumonia, 510, 719.
 - Ravenous appetite, 510, 511, 512, 655.
 - Rheumatism, 512, 513.
 - Sclerotica, 510.
 - Scrofulosis, 504, 511, 513.
 - Skin, 510, 512, 513, 655.
 - Sore-mouth, 47.
 - Spleen, enlarged, 512.
 - Stools, 512.
 - Synovitis, 103, 512, 513.
 - Tabes mesenterica, 504, 511, 655.
 - Testicles, 510, 511.
 - Throat, 508.
 - Thymus gland, enlargement of, 506.
 - Tremor, 510.
 - Ulcers, 513.
 - Uterus, 512.
 - Valvular affection of the heart, 511.
 - Vertigo, 504.
- Ipecacuanha, 376.**
- Abdomen, 376.
 - Abortion or miscarriage, 328.
 - Alkaloids or active principles of, 376.
 - Antidotal relationship, 375, 383, 553.
 - Arsenical poisoning, 553.
 - Asthma, 376, 380, 381, 560.
 - Brain, 376.
 - Broncho-pneumonia, 381.
 - Capillary bronchitis, 381, 584.
 - Cholera infantum, 378, 379.
 - Colic, 378, 383.
 - Complementary relationship, 378, 379, 383, 584.
 - Conjunctivitis, 376, 383,

Ipecacuanha (continued)

Convulsion, 378, 382.
 Coryza, 376, 380.
 Cough, 303, 380, 381, 581, 584.
 Diarrhœa, 378.
 Dyspepsia, 377.
 Dyspnœa, 368, 484, 645.
 Emphysema, 560.
 Epistaxis, 378, 380.
 Eyes, 376, 377, 378, 383.
 Face, 246, 377, 382.
 Fever, 246, 381, 383.
 Gastric catarrh, 351, 377, 378.
 Gastric symptoms, 132, 341, 350, 351, 372, 377, 178.
 General action of, 376.
 Hæmaturia, 383.
 Hæmoptysis, 368, 484.
 Hæmorrhages, 368, 383, 484, 645.
 Head, 377.
 Headache, 377.
 Hemicrania, 377.
 Hydrocephaloid, 378.
 Intermittent fever, 372, 383.
 Labor, 328.
 Lachrymation, 383.
 Laryngismus stridulus, 506.
 Lungs, 273, 303, 484, 629.
 Lungs, spasms of the, 273.
 Measles, 303.
 Mental symptoms, 377, 383.
 Metrorrhagia, 484.
 Mucous membrane, 376, 380, 383.
 Nausea, 328, 351, 368, 372, 376, 377, 378, 380, 383, 581.
 Ophthalmia, 376, 383.
 Phthisis, 368.
 Pneumo-gastric nerve, action on the, 376, 380, 382.
 Pulmonary catarrh, 376, 584.
 Respiratory organs, 380.
 Semilateral headache, 377.
 Sick headache, 377.
 Sneezing, 376.
 Stools, 378.
 Suppressed eruption, 303, 378.
 Temperament, 377, 383.
 Tenesmus, 378.
 Tobacco-poisoning, 433.
 Tongue, 351, 377, 378, 581.
 Urinary organs, 383.
 Uterus, 484, 645.
 Vomiting, 376, 377, 379, 381, 417, 581, 674.
 Whooping cough, 392.

Ipecacuanhic Acid, 376.*Ipomea Nil.*

Nausea, 92.
 Renal colic, 92.
 Ureters, 92.

Iris Versicolor.

Anus, 256.
 Blurred vision, 129, 277, 726.
 Cholera morbus, 256, 351, 396.
 Cramps, 396.
 Diarrhœa, 256, 351, 396.
 Headache, 129, 277, 704, 726.
 Hemicrania, 129.
 Nausea, 256.
 Pancreatitis, 306.
 Sick headache, 277.
 Stools, 256, 396.
 Vomiting, 129, 256, 278, 351, 396.

Jaborandi.

Asthenopia, 130.
 Capillary bronchitis, 688.
 Eyes, 130, 621.

Jacaranda Caroba.

Balanorrhœa 311.
 Chancroids, 311.

Jatropha Curcas.

Abdominal symptoms, 256.
 Cholera Asiatica, 256, 312.
 Cramps, 312.
 Diarrhœa, 312.
 Nausea, 256.
 Purging, 256.
 Vomiting, 256, 312.

Juglandaceae.

See *Juglans Cineria*.

Juglans Cineria

or

Juglans Cathartica, 207.

Anus, 207.
 Brain, 207.
 Dropsy of the chest, 207.
 Eruptions, cutaneous, 207.
 Headache, 207, 262, 300.
 Hydrothorax, 207.
 Jaundice, 207, 262.
 Liver, 207, 262.
 Nausea, 262.
 Scapular pain, 207.
 Skin, 207.
 Sleeplessness, 207.
 Spinal cord, 207.
 Stools, 207.
 Tenesmus, 207.

Juglans Regia.

Menses, 207.

Kali Bichromicum, 722.

Abdomen, 60, 61, 96, 726, 727.

Acne, 726.

Anus, constriction of the, 60.

Asthma, 729.

Blindness, 704, 726.

Blurred vision, 726.

Bronchiectasis, 729.

Bronchitis, 725, 729.

Cancer or malignant disease of the stomach, 726.

Chancre, 728.

Chemosis, 728.

Chest, 729, 742.

Chest-pains, 742.

Climaxis, 467.

Collapse, 723.

Complementary relations, 61, 729.

Conjunctivitis, 728.

Constipation, 726.

Corneal opacities, 671.

Corneal ulcers, 728.

Cornea, vesicles or pustules on the, 361, 727.

Coryza, 663, 722, 727.

Cough, 32, 725, 729.

Croup, 597, 725, 729.

Deafness, 361.

Diarrhœa, 726, 727.

Diphtheria, 214, 526, 597, 723.

Drunkards, complaints of, 726, 727.

Dysentery, 60, 61, 96, 727.

Dyspepsia, 726.

Earache, 728.

Ears, 361, 727.

External auditory meatus, swelling of the, 727.

Eyes, 113, 360, 726, 727, 728.

Face, 726.

Flushes of heat, 467.

Follicular pharyngitis, 724.

Gastric catarrh, 722, 726, 727.

Gastric symptoms, 726, 727, 730.

Gastric ulcer, 727.

Gastritis, 722, 726, 727.

Glands, 723, 727, 729.

Gleet, 722.

Gonorrhœa, 722, 728.

Headache, 704, 726.

Heart, 134, 501, 720.

Iritis, 728.

Joints, 730.

Kali Carbonicum (continued)

Keratitis, 728.

Laryngitis, 722.

Larynx, 725.

Leukoma, 728.

Leucorrhœa, 722.

Lungs, 729, 742.

Lupus, 728.

Mapped tongue, 700.

Measles, 361, 727.

Meibomian glands, 727.

Mucous membranes, 722, 723.

Nasal catarrh, 658, 663, 724, 727, 728.

Nose, 49, 724.

Ophthalmia, 727, 728.

Otagia, 723.

Otitis media, 722.

Otorrhœa, 727.

Ozæna, 49, 310, 724.

Parotitis, 723.

Pharyngitis, 722, 724.

Pimples, 726.

Posterior nares, 310, 658, 724, 725.

Post-nasal catarrh, 658, 724, 725.

Rectum, 69.

Rheumatism, 353, 730.

Salivary glands, 361.

Scrofulous ophthalmia, 113, 728.

Skin, 87, 727.

Stomach, 726, 727.

Stools, 60, 61, 726, 727.

Sycosis, 310, 728.

Syphilis, 724, 725, 728.

Tenesmus, 726, 727.

Throat, 361, 526, 723, 724, 725, 728.

Tongue, 61, 700, 723, 726, 727, 728.

Tonsils, 725.

Ulcers, 63, 724.

Urethra, 722.

Vomiting, 727.

Whooping cough, 32.

Kali Bromatum, 715.

Acne, 717, 718.

Analogous or concordant remedies of, 715.

Antidotal relations, 714, 715.

Brain, affections of the, 430, 716, 717.

Brain-fag, 717.

Bromism, 715.

Kali Bromatum (*continued*)

Cerebro-spinal nervous system, 715, 717.
 Cholera infantum, 380.
 Convulsions, 76, 715, 716.
 Dentition, 76, 716.
 Diarrhœa, 380.
 Dizziness, 717.
 Dropsy of the brain, 280, 716.
 Eclampsia, 715.
 Eczema, 718.
 Epilepsy, 715, 717.
 Eruptions, 87, 717, 718.
 Hair-follicles, 87.
 Headache, 715, 717.
 Hives or nettle-rash, 107.
 Hydrocephaloid, 280, 716.
 Loco motor ataxia, 717.
 Mania, acute, 430, 716.
 Masturbation or self abuse, 339, 718.
 Memory, loss of, 717.
 Mental symptoms, 430, 437, 608, 614, 715, 716, 717.
 Muscular twitchings, 715, 716.
 Nervous system, 76, 715.
 Nettle-rash, 107.
 Night-terror, 430, 716.
 Os uteri, undilating, 715.
 Puerperal convulsions, 715.
 Pupils, dilatation of, 716.
 Reflex action of, 76, 715.
 Sebaceous glands, action on the, 718.
 Seminal emissions, 717.
 Sexual appetite, increased, 717.
 Sexual excesses, after-effects, 339, 717, 718.
 Skin, 87, 717.
 Sleeplessness, 430, 716.
 Spasms, 715.
 Stomach, 715.
 Sudoriferous ~~action~~ action on the, 715.
 Urticaria, 107.
 Vesicular eruptions, 87.
 Worms, 716.

Kali Carbonicum, 738.

Abdominal symptoms, 743.
 Abortion, 739, 740, 743.
 Amenorrhœa, 741.
 Anæmia, 738, 739.
 Analogous remedies of, 738, 741.
 Aphonia, 741.

Kali Carbonicum (*continued*)

Asthenopia, 130, 738.
 Backache, 739, 740, 741.
 Bilious affections, 299.
 Blood, 738.
 Blood-vessels, 738.
 Bronchitis, 742.
 Broncho-pneumonia, 742.
 Capillary bronchitis, 742, 743.
 Cardiac inflammations, 743.
 Cardiac valves, deposit on the, 743.
 Chest-pains, 296, 299, 306, 742, 743.
 Chilliness, 738, 743.
 Colic or abdominal pain, 743.
 Complementary relations, 483, 691, 738, 743.
 Congestion of the head, 738.
 Convulsions, 740.
 Coryza, 741, 742.
 Cough, 283, 734, 739, 742, 743.
 Cyanotic symptoms of, 283.
 Debility or weakness, 195, 739, 740, 741.
 Dyspepsia, 132, 483, 741, 743, 744.
 Dyspnœa, 742, 743.
 Ears, noise in the, 738.
 Endo-carditis, 743.
 Eructations, 740, 744.
 Eye-lids, puffiness of the, 283, 742, 743.
 Face, 44, 743.
 Female genital organs, 743.
 Foot-sweat, 655.
 Heart, 111, 145, 739, 743.
 Heart-burn, 744.
 Hoarseness, 741.
 Infantile pneumonia, 742, 743.
 Jaundice, 299.
 Joints, 743.
 Kidneys, 743.
 Labor, 739, 743.
 Liver, 299.
 Lumbago, 230, 741, 743.
 Lungs, 283, 299, 483, 742, 743.
 Measles, 361, 743.
 Menses, 702, 741.
 Mental symptoms, 443, 740.
 Metritis, 743.
 Metrorrhagia, 739.
 Miscarriage, impending, 743.
 Mouth, 742.
 Mucous membrane, 723, 741.
 Muscular exhaustion or fatigue, 336, 739.

Kali Carbonicum (*continued*)

Nasal catarrh, 741.
 Nephritis, 743.
 Nervous system, 195, 740.
 Nose, 741.
 Opacity, 741.
 Pericarditis, 743.
 Pharyngitis, 742.
 Pharynx, 742, 743.
 Phthisis pulmonalis, 538, 742, 743.
 Plethora, false, 738.
 Pleurodynia, 283, 296.
 Pneumonia, 283, 738, 742, 743.
 Puerperal convulsions or eclampsia, 740.
 Puerperal fever, 740, 743.
 Puerperal mania, 740.
 Puerperal metritis, 743.
 Pulmonary consumption, 743.
 Pulse, 739, 743.
 Respiratory organs, 742.
 Rheumatism, 743.
 Sexual excesses, 738.
 Spasms, 740.
 Spinal cord, 740, 741.
 Spinal irritation, 740, 741.
 Stiffness of the neck, 741.
 Stomach, 132, 744.
 Sweat, 655, 739.
 Throat, 483, 741, 742.
 Urine, 66, 739, 743.
 Uterus, 739, 740, 741.
 Uvula, elongation of, 741.
 Vertigo, 738.
 Vomiting, 742.
 Whooping cough, 742.

Kali Chloricum.

Antidotal relation, 588.
 Aphthæ, 47, 588.
 Asthma, 635.
 Fætor oris, 513, 588, 724.
 Follicular pharyngitis, 724.
 Heart, 134, 501.
 Mercury, abuse of, 588.
 Scorbutus or scurvy, 513, 588.
 Sore-mouth, 47, 588.
 Spongy gums, 588.
 Stomacace, 513.
 Throat, 588, 724.

Kali Ferrocyanicum.

Female genital organs, 144.
 Heart, action on the, 144, 143.
 Leucorrhœa, 144.
 Mental symptoms, 144.

Kali Ferrocyanicum (*continued*)

Metrorrhagia, 144.
 Stomach, 144.
 Uterine hæmorrhage, 144.
 Vertigo, 145.

Kali Hydroiodicum, 718.

Antidotal relations, 588, 690, 719, 721.
 Aponeurosis of the occipito-frontalis muscles, action on the, 718.
 Bones, affections of, 64, 341, 588.
 Brain, effusion into the, 719.
 Bright's disease, 720.
 Catarrh, 588, 719.
 Cerebral congestion, 719.
 Chancres, 64.
 Chemosis, 719.
 Choroiditis, 718.
 Coryza, 588, 719.
 Cough, 720.
 Endocarditis, 720.
 Eruptions, 721.
 Eyes, 588, 718, 719.
 Face, 718, 719.
 General symptoms, 718.
 Glands, 588.
 Gummatous tumors, 721.
 Head, 64, 718.
 Headache, 64, 718.
 Heart, 718, 719, 720.
 Interstitial infiltration, 64.
 Iodine intoxication, 718.
 Iritis, 718.
 Joints, 103, 721.
 Keratitis, 710.
 Kidneys, contracted, 721.
 Knee-joints, 103, 721.
 Lumbar region, pain in the, 721.
 Lumps on the head, 64, 718.
 Lungs, 719, 720.
 Male genital organs, 721.
 Mental symptoms, 718.
 Mercurialization, 719.
 Mercury, abuse of, 341, 588, 718, 719, 721.
 Nasal bones, perforation of the, 719.
 Neuralgic pains, 588.
 Nervous system, 721.
 Night-sweats, 720.
 Nodes on the scalp, 718.
 Nose, 64, 588, 719.
 Ozæna, 64, 588, 719.
 Papular eruptions, 64, 87, 721.

Kali Hydriodicum (*continued*)

- Paralysis of the lungs, 584.
- Paraplegia, 721.
- Pericarditis, 720.
- Periosteum, 588, 718.
- Phthisis pulmonalis, 720.
- Pleuritis, 103.
- Pneumonia, 719, 720.
- Pulmonary œdema, 584, 720.
- Pupils, dilatation of the, 719.
- Pustular eruptions, 87, 721.
- Rheumatic diathesis, 718.
- Rheumatism, 721.
- Rupia, 64, 721.
- Sciatica, 721.
- Scrofulous affections, 719.
- Skin, 87, 721.
- Sore-throat, 588, 719.
- Spinal cord, 721.
- Spinal meningitis, 721.
- Stool, loose, 720.
- Summer boils, 721.
- Synovitis, 103, 701.
- Syphilis, 64, 341, 588, 718, 719, 721.
- Tertiary syphilis, 721.
- Ulcers, 64.
- Urinary organs, 721.
- Urine, 719.
- Upper lip, soreness and rawness of the, 588.

Kali Nitricum.

- Heart, 501.
- Kidneys, symptoms of the, 93.
- Papular eruptions, 87.
- Skin, 87.
- Urinary organs, 93.

Kali Permanganicum.

- Diphtheria, 110, 214, 526, 723, 724.
- Fœtor oris, 110, 214, 526, 723.
- Nasal discharge, 110, 214.
- Soreness of the cervical muscles, 724.
- Throat, 110, 214, 526, 723, 724.
- Uvula, œdematous, 526.

Kali Sulphuricum.

- Nasal catarrh, 596.
- Papular vesicles, 85, 87.
- Skin, 85, 87.

Kalmia Latifolia.

- Eye-lids, 170, 235.
- Eyes, 170, 235.
- Finger-joints, 658.
- Gout, 392, 658.

Kalmia Latifolia (*continued*)

- Headache, 171, 200.
- Heart, 225, 323, 392, 658.
- Heart, valvular deposits in the, 668.
- Hypertrophy of the heart, 323.
- Joints, 392, 658.
- Megrim, 171.
- Metastasis, 392.
- Numbness and tingling in the left arm, 225, 323.
- Neuralgia, 328, 557, 627.
- Polyuria, 171, 200.
- Ptosis, 170, 235.
- Pulse, 392.
- Rheumatism, 231, 392, 658.
- Supra-orbital neuralgia, 328.
- Weakness, 231.

Kaolin, 503.

- Chest, soreness of the, 508, 725.
- Composition of, 507.
- Croup, 507, 508, 725.
- Trachea, 508, 725.

Koumyss, 28.

- Anæmia, 29.
- Consumption, 29.
- Weakness, 29.

Kreosotum.

- Acne, 196.
- Backache, 136.
- Blepharitis, 611.
- Cancer, 136.
- Cervix uteri, 136.
- Coitus, painful, 136, 617.
- Convulsions, 48.
- Dandruff, 562.
- Deafness, 136.
- Dentition, 420.
- Diarrhœa, 673.
- Dream, 416.
- Dyspepsia, 185, 673.
- Eczema, 562.
- Enuresis, 247, 416, 736.
- Eruptions, 562.
- Eye-lids, 611.
- Female genital organs, 136, 617.
- Gastric symptoms, 136, 185, 350, 567, 674.
- Gums, bleeding, 48.
- Incontinence of urine, 736.
- Lachrymation, 611.
- Leucorrhœa, 136.
- Menses, 136.
- Mental symptoms, 48, 301, 420, 562.
- Neuralgia, facial, 48, 301, 557.

Kreosotum (*continued*)

Polyuria, 136, 736.
 Prosopalgia, 48, 301, 557.
 Skin, 562.
 Stomach, 136, 185, 350, 567, 674.
 Teeth, 48, 301, 340, 420.
 Tinnitus aurium, 136.
 Toothache, 48, 301.
 Urinary organs, 136, 247, 416, 736.
 Urine, 136, 736.
 Uterus, 136.
 Vomiting, 136, 185, 350, 507, 674.
 Vomiting of pregnancy, 136.

Lac Caninum.

Alæ nasi, 49.
 Angina, 49.
 Diphtheria, 28, 51.
 Diphtheritic membrane, 51.
 Mouth, corners of the, 49.
 Ozæna, 49.
 Rheumatism, 353.
 Synovitis, 353.

Lac Deffloratum.

Anæmia, 28.
 Chilliness, 28.
 Constipation, 28.
 Diabetes, 28.
 Headache, 28, 461.
 Nausea, 28.
 Polyuria, 28, 461.
 Prolapsus uteri, 146.
 Vomiting, 28.

Lac Vaccinum, 28.**Lachesis, 36.**

Abdomen, 44, 52, 54, 55, 56, 59, 65.
 Abdominal distension, 56, 59.
 Abscess, 46, 51, 60, 594.
 Abscess of the lungs, 51.
 Abscess of the teeth, 46.
 Acne, 196.
 Adynamia, 62, 63, 233.
 Albuminuria, 65, 66.
 Alcohol, abuse of, 52.
 Alimentary canal, 52.
 Antidotal relations, 54, 62, 518, 589.
 Anus, 53, 54, 55, 61.
 Aortitis, 488.
 Aphthæ, 47.
 Apoplexy, 42, 268, 269.
 Apoplexy, retinal, 43.
 Ascites, 65.
 Asphyxia, 181.

Lachesis (*continued*)

Asthenia, 71.
 Asthma, 51, 56.
 Bladder, 65, 416.
 Blindness, 41.
 Blisters, 62, 86.
 Boils, 594.
 Bone-pains, nightly, 62.
 Bowels, 41, 52, 55, 56, 58, 402.
 Brain, 39, 40, 42, 51, 268, 403.
 Brain, paralysis of the, 39, 40, 268, 403.
 Breathing, 59, 72, 222.
 Bright's disease, 65.
 Bronchitis, 49, 50.
 Cancer, 71.
 Carbuncle, 71, 80, 563.
 Cardiac debility, 57.
 Caries of the tibia, 62.
 Cellular tissue, infiltration in the, 45.
 Cerebral metastasis, 417.
 Cerebral paralysis, 403.
 Cerumen or wax in the ears, 43.
 Cervical glands, 70, 71.
 Chancre, 62.
 Chest, 49, 51, 52, 66, 68, 69, 70.
 Chills, 49, 68, 69, 70, 202, 276, 372.
 Cholera, 59.
 Circulation, 65.
 Climaxis, 37, 52, 65, 467.
 Complementary relations, 40, 47, 49, 54, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 68, 70, 444, 446, 689.
 Concordant remedies of, 39, 62, 63.
 Constipation, 52, 53, 54, 57, 59, 61.
 Constitutional symptoms, 58.
 Convulsions, 44, 45, 69, 269.
 Coryza, 41, 49, 294.
 Cough, 50, 51, 52, 53, 67, 72, 111, 152, 422, 725.
 Croup, 59, 725.
 Cystitis, 66.
 Debility, prostration or faintness, 38, 39, 43, 52, 53, 55, 59, 60, 63, 72, 214, 402, 417.
 Deglutition, 214.
 Delirium, 38, 45, 46, 51, 69.
 Delirium tremens, 39, 269, 328.
 Delusional insanity, 39.
 Diarrhœa, 39, 47, 52, 57, 59, 72.
 Dim vision, 42, 43, 48.

Lachesis (continued)

Diphtheria, 39, 50, 214, 444.
 Dizziness, 38.
 Dropsy, 65, 66, 110.
 Drowsiness, 42, 45, 50, 57, 70, 71, 417.
 Drunkards, complaints of, 52, 55, 58, 65, 187, 268, 478.
 Dysentery, 53, 55, 57, 61.
 Dysmenorrhœa, 41.
 Dyspepsia, 52, 54, 56, 58, 689.
 Dyspnœa, 65, 67, 68.
 Ears, 43.
 Enteritis, 59.
 Erections, 62.
 Eructations, 56, 152.
 Eruptions, 43.
 Erysipelas, 42, 45, 46, 106, 416, 417.
 Eustachian tube, catarrh of the, 43.
 Exanthemata, 42, 43.
 Extremities, 38, 50, 56.
 Eye-lids, 43, 49.
 Eyes, 37, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 71.
 Face, 38, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 49, 62, 71, 417.
 Facial convulsions, 44.
 Facial erysipelas, 45, 46.
 Fainting, 37, 38, 41.
 Fatigue, mental, 38.
 Fauces, 214.
 Fevers, 65, 68.
 Feet, 44, 45, 46, 65.
 Female genital organs, 62.
 Fetid breath, 50, 374.
 Finger-tips, 72.
 Flushes of heat, 37, 65, 278, 467.
 Gangrena oris, 47.
 Gangrene, 46, 50, 59, 60, 62, 63, 72, 562.
 Gastralgia, 52, 55, 56.
 Gastric symptoms, 52, 56, 58, 59, 706.
 General action of, 36, 37.
 Glands, 50, 70.
 Hæmaturia, 66.
 Hæmorrhages, 34, 72, 402.
 Hæmorrhagic diathesis, 577.
 Hæmorrhoids, 52, 57, 61.
 Hallucinations, 39, 51, 269.
 Headache, 37, 41, 42, 49, 57, 62, 71.
 Heart, 35, 43, 49, 50, 65, 111, 214, 516, 720.
 Hernia, 57.
 Hips, pain in the, 62.

Lachesis (continued)

Hydropericardium, 65, 111.
 Hydrothorax, 65.
 Hyperæsthesia, 36, 53, 55, 56, 58, 60, 62, 67, 111, 663.
 Impotency, 62.
 Inflammations, 59, 478, 594.
 Inimical relation, 151, 660, 663.
 Injuries, bad effects of, 72, 562.
 Intermittent fever, 68, 70, 202, 276, 372.
 Jaundice, 52.
 Jaw, lower, dropping of, 39, 403.
 Kidneys, 65, 66.
 Laryngeal constriction, 66, 506, 507.
 Laryngeal diphtheria, 50.
 Laryngismus stridulus, 506.
 Larynx, 50, 66, 181, 506, 507.
 Lasciviousness, 62, 65.
 Lips, 38, 45, 56, 181, 402.
 Liver, 52, 187, 444, 478.
 Liver abscess, 52, 478.
 Lochial discharge, 62.
 Lock-jaw, 44.
 Loquacity, 37, 38, 39, 45, 372, 423.
 Lungs, abscess in the, 51.
 Lungs, affections of the, 51, 306, 346.
 Lymphatic glands, 50.
 Malar bone, 46.
 Male genital organs, 62.
 Malignant pustules, 71.
 Mastoid process, 43.
 Meningitis, 42.
 Menopause, 41, 52.
 Menses, 37, 39, 52, 53, 62.
 Mental symptoms, 37, 38, 39, 41, 46, 56, 64, 65, 102, 218, 219, 437, 440, 619, 685.
 Mercury, abuse of, 47, 49, 52, 62, 589.
 Metrorrhagia, 278.
 Miliary rash, 70.
 Modalities of, 71, 72.
 Morbus Brightii, 65.
 Mouth, 46, 47, 49, 52, 70.
 Muttering, 40.
 Nasal catarrh, 49, 50.
 Nausea, 38, 54, 58, 59.
 Neck, 36, 42, 50, 51, 52, 111, 403, 663.
 Nervous excitability, 53, 55.
 Nose, 41, 49, 50, 70, 214.
 Œdema, 65,

Lachesis (*continued*)

Oppression of the chest, 65, 66, 68.
 Otorrhœa, 43.
 Ovaralgia, 62.
 Ovarian tumor, 62.
 Ovaries, 62, 64.
 Ovaritis, 62, 64, 615.
 Ozaena, 49.
 Palpitation, 41, 42, 43, 49, 65.
 Paralysis, 269.
 Paralysis of the lungs, 584.
 Parotitis, 443.
 Periodontitis, 46.
 Periproctitis, 60.
 Peritonitis, 55, 57, 59.
 Phagedenic chancre, 62.
 Phlebitis, 63.
 Photophobia, 43.
 Phthisis, 47, 52, 475.
 Piles, 52, 57, 61.
 Pneumo-gastric nerves, action on the, 37, 222.
 Pneumonia, 51, 52, 475.
 Post-scarlatinal dropsy, 67.
 Prolapsus recti, 52, 54.
 Prosopalgia, 46.
 Provings of, 33, 36, 37, 51.
 Puerperal mania, 39, 328.
 Puerperal metritis, 62.
 Pulse, 37, 45, 46, 50, 52, 59, 70, 417.
 Quinine, abuse of, 52, 68, 372.
 Quinsy, 594.
 Rectum, 52, 54, 57, 60, 61.
 Renal affections, 65, 67.
 Retinal apoplexy, 43.
 Scarletina, 39, 42, 65, 66, 70, 71, 233, 418, 443, 637, 663.
 Scarlet fever, 70, 71, 418.
 Scrofulous ophthalmia, 43.
 Seminal emission, 62.
 Sexual excesses, 62.
 Shoulders, 42, 52.
 Skin, 45, 63, 65, 70, 86, 663.
 Sleep, 35, 37, 42, 43, 50, 51, 52, 65, 67, 70, 71, 181, 214, 222, 269, 506, 725.
 Sneezing, 53.
 Somnolence, 663.
 Sordes, 41.
 Sore-mouth, 47, 48.
 Sore-throat, 49, 62, 70, 214, 258.
 Spasm of the larynx, 181.
 Special senses, action on the, 42, 43.

Lachesis (*continued*)

Speeches, 372, 440.
 Sphincter ani muscle, 52, 53, 59.
 Spongy gums, 46, 47.
 Stomacace, 47.
 Stomach, 41, 52, 54, 55, 56, 58, 444.
 Stomatitis, 47, 48.
 Stools, 35, 39, 52, 53, 56, 58, 61.
 Stupor or sleepiness, 36, 37, 39, 41, 42, 43.
 Suffocation, 214.
 Sunstroke, 37, 38.
 Suppressed coryza, 294.
 Suppuration, 59, 62, 70, 594.
 Sweat, 51, 52.
 Syncope, 37.
 Syphilis, 49, 62, 63.
 Teeth, 46, 48, 55.
 Tenesmus recti, 54, 55.
 Tetanus, 44, 181.
 Throat, 48, 49, 50, 56, 62, 70, 71, 72, 214, 269, 663, 725.
 Tinnitus aurium, 43.
 Tongue, 38, 42, 46, 48, 52, 56, 61, 70, 71, 402, 418.
 Tonsillitis, 49, 70, 594.
 Toothache, 46, 47.
 Tremor or trembling, 38, 39, 42, 43, 55, 58, 402.
 Trismus, 181.
 Tuberculosis, pulmonary, 52, 475.
 Typhlitis, 54, 59, 60.
 Typhoid fever, 39, 52, 57, 61, 66, 108, 268, 402, 410, 430.
 Typhoid state, 38, 39, 40, 51, 54, 57, 59.
 Ulcers, 47, 62, 63.
 Ulcers in the throat, 62.
 Unconsciousness, 38, 62.
 Universal symptoms of, 36, 37, 41, 66.
 Urine, 65, 66.
 Uterus, 62.
 Vertigo, 37, 38, 43, 71, 82.
 Vesical affections, 65, 66.
 Vesicular eruptions, 46, 49.
 Vomiting, 54, 55, 59.
 Weakness, 37, 71, 72.
 Wounds, lacerated, 562.
 Wounds, penetrating, 72.
 Yellow fever, 55.
 Zygomatic pains, 41.

Lachnanthes.

- Cheeks, 69.
- Chills, 69.
- Collapse, 69.
- Delirium, 69.
- Eyes, 69.
- Intermittent fever, 69.
- Torticollis, 194.

Lactic Acid.

- Anæmia, 532.
- Apthous sore-mouth, 532.
- Diabetes mellitus, 520, 532.
- Dyspepsia, 519.
- Foot-sweat, 655.
- General properties of, 519.
- Nausea, 532.
- Polyuria, 532.
- Salivation, 532.

Lactuca.

- Heart, 720.

Lamium Album.

- External piles or hæmorrhoids, 220.
- Headache, 220.

Lapis Alba.

- Cancer, 512.
- Goitre, 512.
- Scirrhus, 512.

Lathyrus, 162.**Laurocerasus.**

- Asphyxia neonatorum, 584, 585.
- Catarrh, 664.
- Cough, 361, 540.
- Eruption, 38.
- Face, 37, 585.
- Faints, long-lasting, 37, 540.
- Gasping, 585.
- Hæmoptysis, 540, 664.
- Heart, cough, 540.
- Liver, 478.
- Lungs, diseases of the, 465, 466.
- Muscular twitchings, 585.
- Night cough, 361.
- Phthisis, 465, 466, 540.
- Pneumonia, 465, 466.
- Reaction, defective, 37, 465, 466, 631.
- Scarlatina, 38.
- Skin, 38.
- Stomach, 38.
- Syncope, 37, 38, 540.
- Throat, 38.

Ledum.

- Abuse of Colchicum, 232.

Ledum, (continued)

- Acne, 195, 196.
- Antidotal relation, 114.
- Backache, 230.
- Brain, soreness of the, 232.
- Drunkards, complaints of, 195, 196, 324.
- Ecchymoses of the sclerotic, 190.
- Feet, nightly itching of the, 114.
- Feet, cedema of the, 232.
- Feet, stiffness and rigidity of the, 230.
- Gout, 232, 297.
- Great toe, inflammation of the, 297.
- Hæmoptysis, 324.
- Hæmorrhages, 369.
- Heart, valvular deposits in the, 658.
- Heels, 665.
- Hip-joints, 230, 297.
- Injuries, traumatic, 190, 241.
- Joints, smaller, 232, 634.
- Lumbago, 230.
- Myalgia, 232.
- Nodes or nodosities about the joints, 232, 297.
- Paralytic weakness, 369.
- Polypi, uterine, 369.
- Punctured wounds, 241.
- Rheumatic constitution, 324.
- Rheumatism, 232, 297, 353, 392, 550, 665.
- Shoulder-joints, 297.
- Skin, numbness and coldness of the, 232.
- Stings of insects, 114.
- Synovitis, 353.
- Wine, aggravation from, 232, 634.

Leptandra Virginica, 395.

- Bilious fever, 396.
- Colic, 396, 600.
- Diarrhœa, 396, 600.
- Drowsiness, 396.
- Dysentery, 600.
- Gall-bladder, pain in the, 395.
- Hepatic congestion, 395, 396.
- Liver, action on the, 395, 396, 600.
- Mental symptoms, 396.
- Stools, 396, 539, 600.
- Tongue, 596.
- Typhoid fever, 396, 539.
- Vomiting, 396.

Lilium Tigrinum.

- Anus, 134.

Leptandra Virginica (*continued*)

- Asthenopia, 130.
- Blurred vision, 130.
- Chest-pains, 134, 306, 346.
- Chest symptoms, 134, 306, 346.
- Circulation, 127, 346.
- Colic, 360.
- Convulsions, 133.
- Diarrhœa, 134.
- Eyes, 130.
- Female genital organs, 127, 133, 134, 618.
- Heart, coldness about the, 134.
- Heart, diseases of the, 306, 346.
- Infra-mammary pain, 134, 306, 346.
- Knees, weakness of the, 127.
- Leucorrhœa, 134.
- Menses, 346.
- Mental symptoms, 127, 134, 346, 618.
- Mouth, taste in the, 134, 346.
- Nervous irritability, 127, 618.
- Oppression of the chest, 134.
- Ovaries, 127, 133, 618.
- Palpitation, 127.
- Prolapsus uteri, 127, 133, 134, 346, 360, 605, 618.
- Protracted lochia, 133.
- Provings of, 133, 134.
- Retroversion of the uterus, 134.
- Sexual erethism, 127, 135.
- Stools, 134.
- Strangury, 134.
- Sub-involution of the uterus, 133.
- Urging to stool, 134.
- Urine, 134.
- Uterine symptoms, 127, 133, 360, 605, 618.
- Venous engorgement, 127, 346.
- Venous stasis, 134.
- Weakness of knees, 127.

Lime.

- Preparations of, 668.

Linaria Vulgaris, 394.

- Bladder, action on the, 395.
- Enuresis, 90, 395.
- Fainting, 394, 395.
- Sympathetic nerves, action on the, 394.
- Syncope, 394, 395.
- Urinary symptoms, 90, 395.

Lithium Carb., 656.

- Abdomen, 657.
- Angina pectoris, 453, 658.

Lithium Carb. (*continued*)

- Amenorrhœa, 657.
- Ankle-joints, 658.
- Asthenopia, 657.
- Barber's itch, 657.
- Bladder, 656, 657.
- Bowels, effect on the, 657.
- Conjunctivæ, 657.
- Cough, 657.
- Debility, 656.
- Diarrhœa, 657.
- Eruptions, 657.
- Erythema, 657.
- Eyes, 657, 704.
- Face, 657.
- Feet, 658.
- Female genital organs, 657.
- Finger-joints, 658.
- Gastralgia, 657.
- Gout, 453, 656, 658.
- Gouty nodes, 453.
- Hands, 658.
- Head, 657.
- Headache, 657.
- Heart, 453, 656, 658.
- Heart, fluttering of the, 658.
- Hemiopia, 657, 704.
- Itching, 657, 658.
- Joints, affections of the, 656, 657, 658.
- Joints, nodular swellings, 658.
- Kidneys, 656.
- Knee-joints, 658.
- Menses, 453, 657.
- Menses, suppression of the, 657.
- Mucous membranes, 657.
- Nasal catarrh, 657, 658.
- Nose, 657.
- Palpitation, 658.
- Posterior nares, 657.
- Renal colic, 657.
- Retina, 657.
- Rhenmatism, 453, 656, 657, 658.
- Skin, 657, 679.
- Spermatic cord, 657.
- Stomach, 656, 657.
- Testicles, 657.
- Throat, 657.
- Ureters, 657.
- Urine, 453, 657.
- Valvular deposits in the heart, 658.
- Vision, 657.

Lobelia Inflata.

- Asthma, 381.
- Gastric symptoms, 377, 381.
- Hay fever, 559.
- Nausea, 381, 387.
- Salivation, 381.
- Stomach, 377, 381.
- Vomiting, 265, 387.

Lobelia Syphilitica.

- Backache, 282.
- Liver, 282.
- Scapular pain, 282.

Lycopodium Clavatum, 439.

- Abdomen, 58, 131, 132, 191, 442, 444, 445, 490, 499.
- Abdominal distension, 442, 445, 490, 499.
- Abdominal irritation, 191.
- Abortion or miscarriage, threatened, 328.
- Alæ nasi, 211, 382, 446.
- Amenorrhœa, 676.
- Analogous remedies of, 440, 443, 445.
- Anus, constriction of the, 132.
- Aphthous sore-mouth, 48.
- Ascites, 444.
- Asthma, 191.
- Backache, 191.
- Bladder, 191, 416, 445.
- Blood, effects on the, 441.
- Bowels, 132, 444.
- Brain, 40, 44, 211, 440, 442, 443.
- Brain exhaustion, 44.
- Brain-fag, 440.
- Brain, paralysis of the, 211, 440, 442, 443.
- Bronchial catarrh, 445, 446.
- Broncho-pneumonia, 382.
- Canine hunger, 444.
- Capillary bronchitis, 382, 384.
- Cataract, 443.
- Catarrh, 445.
- Cerebral paralysis, 211, 442, 443.
- Cervical glands, 444.
- Chancres, 63.
- Circulation, 70, 131.
- Cirrhosis of the liver, 444.
- Colic, 272.
- Colon, splenic flexure of the, 284, 444.
- Complementary relations, 63, 444, 445, 446, 677.
- Condylomata, 63.

Lycopodium Clavatum (continued)

- Conjunctivæ, 441.
- Constipation, 132, 186, 442, 444.
- Convulsions, 44.
- Corneal ulcers, 672.
- Cough, 446, 548.
- Croup, 572.
- Delirium, 442.
- Diaphragm, 444.
- Diarrhœa, 442, 444.
- Diphtheria, 51, 211, 413, 443, 444.
- Dropsy, 445.
- Drowsiness, 70, 131.
- Dyspepsia, 63, 131, 444, 445, 490.
- Dyspnœa, 446.
- Dysuria, 443.
- Emaciation, 440, 445, 706.
- Emotions, 676.
- Enuresis, 441, 442.
- Erectile tumors, 441.
- Eruptions, 63.
- Eyes, 44, 440, 441, 443, 704.
- Face, 44, 63, 440.
- Facial convulsions, 44.
- Facial swelling, 44.
- Feet, 70, 446, 694.
- Female genital organs, 328, 441.
- Fermentation in the abdomen, 131, 444.
- Fevers, 70, 413, 441, 442, 446.
- Fibrous tissues, 446.
- Flatulence, 63, 191, 271, 282, 284, 442, 444, 445, 490, 499.
- Formication, 446.
- Frænum of the tongue, sores, near the, 48.
- Gastric symptoms, 36, 131, 271, 282, 444, 445, 490, 499.
- Gastro-enteric symptoms, 65.
- Gout, 446, 453, 658.
- Granular lids, 443.
- Gravel, 443, 712.
- Hæmorrhoids, 441, 499.
- Headache, 211.
- Heart, 445.
- Hectic fever, 446.
- Hemiopia, 704.
- Hepatic symptoms, 444.
- Hepatitis, chronic, 444.
- Hernia, 189.
- Hydropericardium, 445.
- Impotency, 193, 432, 513.
- Inner canthus, 443.
- Instep, action on the, 694.

Lycopodium Olavatum (*continued*)

Intermittent fever, 70, 441.
 Intestines, 444.
 Ischuria, 443.
 Jaw, lower, drooping of the, 211, 441.
 Joints, 441, 453, 658.
 Kidneys, 446.
 Labia, swelling of the, 441.
 Labor, 328.
 Liver, 282, 440, 441, 444, 445.
 Liver abscess, 444.
 Liver spots, 125.
 Lungs, 382, 440, 446.
 Lungs, predisposition to affections of the, 440.
 Lungs, suppuration of the, 446.
 Male genital organs, 175, 193, 339, 441.
 Maltreated pneumonia, 446.
 Marasmus, 706.
 Menses, suppression of, 676.
 Mental symptoms, 37, 51, 211, 413, 418, 440, 442, 443, 615, 676.
 Modalities, 440.
 Mouth, 48, 444.
 Mucous membranes, 211, 445.
 Muscular tissues, 443, 446.
 Muscles, 446.
 Nævi, 441.
 Nasal catarrh, 211, 445.
 Nasal diphtheria, 211, 444.
 Neck, emaciation of the, 440.
 Nervous system, 441.
 Neuralgia, 446.
 Night-terror, 211, 442, 443.
 Nodular swellings, 658.
 Nose, 211, 444, 445.
 Nose, root of the, 211.
 Numbness, 446.
 Ovaries, 65.
 Parotitis, 443.
 Peritonitis, 271.
 Piles, 441, 499.
 Pneumonia, 382, 446.
 Pregnancy, 441.
 Preparation of, 439, 440.
 Pulse, 441, 442.
 Reaction, want of, 442.
 Rectum and anus, 186.
 Renal colic, 191, 443, 446.
 Retention of urine, 442.
 Retinitis pigmentosa, 443.
 Rheumatism, 231, 446, 453, 658.

Lycopodium Olavatum (*continued*)

Scarlatina, 211, 418, 440, 442, 443, 444, 446.
 Scrofulosis, 547.
 Seminal emissions, 193.
 Sensitiveness, 36, 444.
 Sexual excesses, 193, 339.
 Skin, 125, 690.
 Sleep, 51, 211, 413, 418, 442, 443, 445.
 Sour eructations, 70, 131, 490.
 Spasm of the throat, 443.
 Speech, 440.
 Sphincter ani, 445.
 Stomach, 131, 444, 490, 499, 726.
 Stool, urging to, 132, 186, 444, 445.
 Stupor, 211, 418, 441, 443.
 Stytes, 443.
 Syphilis, 62, 63.
 Temperament, 440.
 Throat, 63, 443, 444.
 Tobacco, bad effects of, 432.
 Tongue, 48, 131, 442, 444.
 Tonsillitis, 413, 444, 455, 653.
 Tonsils, enlargement of, 444, 653.
 Tympanites, 261, 271, 490.
 Typhoid fever, 430, 441, 442, 446, 677.
 Typhoid-pneumonia, 446.
 Typhoid rash, 442.
 Typhus, 440.
 Ulcers, 62, 63, 445.
 Unconsciousness, 211, 442.
 Ureters, 191.
 Urine, 131, 132, 211, 271, 442, 443, 446, 453, 712.
 Urine, suppression of, 211, 271, 442.
 Varicose veins, 441.
 Vomiting, 70, 282, 441.
 Weakness of memory, 440.
 Wine, aggravation from, 634.

Lytta Vitata.
 Skin, 84.

Magnesia Carbonica, 615.
 Abdomen, 420, 646.
 Abuse of, 645, 646.
 Analogous remedies of, 646, 647.
 Antidotal relation, 646.
 Aphthæ, 646.
 Boils, 648.
 Bowels, 120, 646.
 Cataract, 577, 648.
 Colic, 464, 647.
 Complementary relation, 647.

Magnesia Carbonica (*continued*)

Constitution, 646.
 Diarrhœa, 646, 689.
 Dyspepsia, 646, 647.
 Eyes, 577, 648.
 Female sexual organs, 647.
 Gastro-enteric symptoms, 646.
 Joints, 468.
 Limbs, rheumatic pains, 648.
 Marasmus, 466, 647, 689.
 Menses, 647, 648.
 Mental symptoms, 647.
 Muscles, 648.
 Nervous debility, 120.
 Nervous system, 120, 646, 650.
 Neuralgia, 120, 646.
 Neurasthenia, 120.
 Pregnancy, 647.
 Rheumatism, 648.
 Shoulder, 648.
 Sleeplessness, 647.
 Stomach, 120, 646.
 Stools, 646, 689.
 Tenesmus, 646.
 Toothache, 647.
 Vomiting, 674.

Magnesia Muriatica, 648.

Abdomen, bloated, 649.
 Abdominal symptoms, 120, 649.
 Alopecia, 649.
 Analogous remedies of, 649, 650.
 Backache, 120, 649.
 Bowels, 120.
 Chest, 120.
 Colic, 120, 121.
 Constipation, 454, 649.
 Constitution, 648.
 Cretinism, 649.
 Dysmenorrhœa, 202, 649.
 Dyspnœa, 120, 649.
 Dysuria, 649.
 Eruptions, 649.
 Eructations, 120, 121, 648, 649.
 Eye-lids, 649.
 Face, 120, 649.
 Fainting spells, 648.
 Faintness, 120, 121.
 Feet, œdema of the, 649.
 Flatus, 120.
 Foot-sweat, 649, 650.
 Gastric symptoms, 120, 648, 649.
 Headache, 120, 121, 648, 650.
 Heart, 121, 649.

Magnesia Muriatica (*continued*)

Hysteria, 120, 468.
 Leucorrhœa, 649.
 Liver, 120, 186, 649, 650.
 Menses, 120, 121, 649.
 Mental symptoms, 120, 648.
 Mouth, 120.
 Nausea, 120, 648.
 Nervous system, 120, 650.
 Nose, 649.
 Ozœna, 649, 650.
 Palpitation, 121, 649.
 Portal circulation, 649.
 Rachitis, 649, 650.
 Rectum, 121, 707.
 Scirrhus, uterine, 202.
 Scrofulosis, 648.
 Skin, 649.
 Stomach, 120, 648, 649.
 Stools, 120, 121, 649, 707.
 Sweat, 649, 650.
 Throat, 120, 649.
 Tinea ciliaris, 649.
 Tongue, 120, 649.
 Trembling, 120, 648.
 Uterus, 121, 202, 649.
 Uterus, induration of the, 202.
 Uterine spasms, 121, 202, 649.
 Vomiting, 120.

Magnesia Phosphorica.

Nervous debility, 120.
 Nervous system, 650.
 Neuralgia, 120, 557.
 Neurasthenia, 120.

Magnolia Grandiflora.

Heart, 393.
 Mental symptoms, 393.

Malandrinum.

Vaccination, ill-effects of. 545.

Malaria Officinalis.

Intermittent fever, 373.

Mammalia, 26.**Mancinella.**

Blisters, formation of, 86.
 Constriction of the throat, 313.
 Delirium, 313.
 Erythema, 86.
 Eyes, 313.
 Œsophagus, 313.
 Scarlatina, 86, 313.
 Skin, 85, 86, 313.
 Sore-throat, 313.
 Vesicular eruptions, 85, 313.

Manganum.

- Analogous remedies of, 635, 638, 643.
- Anæmia, 611, 638, 643.
- Chlorosis, 643.
- Complementary relationship, 643.
- Cough, 611.
- Fatty degeneration of the liver, 635.
- Heels, 665.
- Hoarseness, 611.
- Larynx, 611.
- Legs, weakness of the, 638.
- Liver, 635.
- Lumbar spine, affection of the, 638.
- Marasmus, 635.
- Paralysis, 635.
- Rheumatism, 665.
- Spinal irritation, 638.
- Staggering gait, 635.
- Tuberculosis, 611.

Medorrhinum.

- Mental symptoms, 37.

Medusa.

- Analogous remedies of, 31.
- Kidneys, action on the, 31.
- Urticaria or nettle-rash, 31.

Melanthaceae, 251.**Mel Gum Sale.**

- Bladder, 112.
- Cervicitis, 113.
- Hypogastrium, soreness across the, 113, 415.
- Metritis, 113, 415.
- Prolapsus uteri, 113, 415.
- Sub-involution of the uterus, 113.
- Uterus, 113, 415.

Melilotus.

- Cerebral congestion, 277.
- Headache, 200, 277.
- Heart, palpitation of the, 277.
- Polyuria, 200, 277.
- Prolapsus uteri, 277.
- Uterus, 277.

Menispermaceae, 259.**Mentha Piperita.**

- Cough, 427, 428.
- Uvula, 427, 428.

Menyanthes.

- Brain, 354.
- Coldness, of the limbs and extremities, 68, 372.
- Coldness, of hands and feet, 68, 354, 485.

Menyanthes (continued)

- Headache, 354, 549.
- Intermittent fever, 68, 372, 485.
- Meninges of the brain, 549.
- Thirstlessness, 485.

Mephitis Putorius.

- Asthma, 27.
- Conjunctivæ, 28.
- Consumptives, asthmatic complaints of, 27.
- Convulsions, 27.
- Cough, 27.
- Dimness of vision, 28.
- Drunkards, complaints of, 27.
- Exhaustion, 27.
- Headache, 28.
- Laryngeal spasm, 27.
- Loquacity, 39.
- Nervous system, 27, 79.
- Nervous vibrations, 28.
- Power of withstanding extreme cold, 27, 28.
- Sleep, 28, 523.
- Suffocative feeling, 27.
- Typhoid condition, 39.
- Typhoid fever, 39.
- Uneasiness in the legs, 28, 79.
- Urging to urinate, 28.
- Vomiting, 27.
- Wandering pains, 28.
- Whooping cough, 27, 31.

Iu**Mercurius Aceticus.**

- Urinary organs, 92.
- Vesical irritation, 92.

Mercurius Biniodatus.

- Cervical glands, swelling of the, 596.
- Chancre, 599.
- Diphtheria, 214, 596, 597.
- Diphtheritic sore-throat, 596, 597.
- Eyes, 595.
- Glandular swelling, 595, 596.
- Larynx, 214.
- Mouth, 596.
- Syphilis, 493, 599.
- Syphilitic eruptions, 493.
- Throat, 596, 597.
- Tonsillitis, 596.

Mercurius Corrosivus.

- Bones around the eyes, pains in the, 595, 604.
- Cheeks, soreness of the, 595.
- Conjunctivitis, 347.
- Corneal ulcers, 347, 595.

Mercurius Corrosivus (*continued*)

Diphtheria, 598.
 Eyes, 595, 596.
 Glans penis, 394.
 Gonorrhœa, 91, 394.
 Hypopyon, 595.
 Iritis, 595, 604, 718.
 Lachrymation, 595.
 Meatus urinarius, 91.
 Nasal catarrh, 598.
 Nasal system, ulcers in the, 598.
 Ophthalmia neonatorum, 347.
 Ozæna, 598.
 Perforation of the cornea, 347, 595.
 Perforation of the nasal septum, 598.
 Peritonitis, 59.
 Phagedenic chancre, 599.
 Photophobia, 595.
 Pulse, 598.
 Retinitis albuminurica, 596.
 Sore-throat, 598.
 Syphilis, 595, 598, 599, 604.
 Tenesmus vesicæ, 91.
 Throat, constriction of the, 95, 598.
 Throat, spasms of the, 598.
 Typhlitis, 59.
 Ulcers, 599.
 Urinary organs, 91.
 Uvular swelling, 598.

Mercurius Cyanatus.

Appetite, loss of, 597.
 Coldness of the extremities, 597.
 Composition of, 597.
 Cough, 597.
 Croup, 597, 725.
 Diphtheria, 214, 483, 526, 597, 725.
 Dyspnœa, 597.
 Epistaxis or nose-bleed, 483, 597.
 Fetid breath, 597.
 Glandular swelling, 597.
 Laryngeal diphtheria, 597.
 Larynx, 214.
 Prostration, 597.
 Pulse, 597.
 Throat, 526, 597.
 Tongue, 597.
 Tonsils, 597.
 Uvula, œdematous, 527.
 Velum palati, 597.
 Weakness, 597.

Mercurius Dulcis.

Bloatedness, flabby, 595.

Mercurius Dulcis (*continued*)

Cervical glands, 595.
 Eyes, 595.
 Glandular swellings, 595.
 Scrofulous diathesis, 595.
 Skin, 595.

Mercurius Protoiodatus.

Cervical glands, swelling of the, 597.
 Chancre, 599.
 Corneal ulcers, 595.
 Diphtheria, 596, 597, 723.
 Diphtheritic sore-throat, 596, 597.
 Eyes, 595.
 Syphilis, 599.
 Throat, 596, 597.
 Tongue, 595, 597.

Mercurius Solubilis.

Blepharitis, 397.
 Chancroids, 598, 599.
 Conjunctivitis, 397.
 Coryza, 397.
 Eyes, 397.
 Gonorrhœa, 91, 515.
 Male genital organs, 88, 91, 515, 598, 599.
 Micturition, 91.
 Orchitis, 515.
 Penis, pulling at the, 88, 599.
 Soft chancre, 598, 599.
 Sore-throat, syphilitic, 599.
 Syphiloderms, 599.
 Syphilis, primary, 598, 599.
 Syphilis, secondary, 599.
 Syphilitic fever, 599.
 Testicles, 515.
 Ulceration, 598, 599.

Mercurius Sulphuricus.

Chest, 390.
 Diarrhœa, 390.
 Dropsy, 390.
 Heart, 390.
 Hydro-thorax, 390.
 Liver, 390.

Mercurius Vivus, 592.

Abdomen, 54, 594, 599.
 Abdomen, tympanitic, 594, 599.
 Abdominal inflammations, 54.
 Abscess, 414, 594.
 Abscess, at the root of a tooth, 46, 47.
 Analogous remedies of, 594.
 Anterior fontanelles, 592.
 Antidotal relations, 54, 545, 587, 588, 589, 602.

Mercurius Vivus (*continued*)

Anus, 54, 600.
 Aphthous sore-mouth, 47, 711.
 Balanorrhœa, 311.
 Biliary colic, 454.
 Biliary pneumonia, 283.
 Blepharitis, 397, 595, 611.
 Boils, 594.
 Bones, affections of the, 341.
 Catarrhal fever, 593.
 Catarrh of the bowels, 593.
 Cellular tissues, action on the, 349.
 Chancre, soft, 598.
 Chancroid, 598, 599.
 Cheeks, soreness of the, 595.
 Chest-pain, 283, 594.
 Chilliness, 54.
 Circulation, 593.
 Coldness of the limbs, 592.
 Colic, 454, 600.
 Congestions, 593.
 Conjunctivæ, 397, 582, 594, 599.
 Conjunctivitis, 397, 582.
 Constipation, 54.
 Constitution, 592.
 Corneal ulcers, 595.
 Coryza, 41, 190, 596.
 Deficiency of blood, 592.
 Dentine, action on the, 47.
 Diarrhœa, 250, 287, 396, 593, 650, 711.
 Diphtheria, 596.
 Diphtheritic sore-throat, 596.
 Dysentery, 54, 188, 253, 287, 324, 593, 599, 600.
 Dyspepsia, 54.
 Ears, 349.
 Ebullition of blood, 593.
 Eczematous eruptions, 477.
 Emaciation, 592.
 Epigastric tenderness, 54.
 Epistaxis, 593, 594.
 Erethism, vascular, 54.
 Eye-lids, 595.
 Eyes, 498, 582, 595.
 Face, 593, 596.
 Faintness, 54.
 Felon, 594.
 Female genital organs, 594.
 Fever, 410, 593.
 Fontanelles, 592.
 Fœtor oris, 599, 711.
 Gastric fever, 593.
 Glands, enlarged, 592, 593, 594, 598.
 Glandular activity, 592.

Mercurius Vivus (*continued*)

Glandular swelling, 352, 593, 594.
 Glans penis, 599.
 Gonorrhœa, 311, 352, 394.
 Gums, spongy, 47, 599.
 Hæmoptysis, 283.
 Hæmorrhages, 593, 594.
 Headache, 41, 583, 593.
 Home-sickness, 593.
 Hypochondriasis, 54.
 Hypopyon, 595.
 Icterus, 187, 594, 599.
 Inflammation, 54, 59, 394, 593, 594.
 Inflammation of the prepuce, 394.
 Inimical relations, 545.
 Iritis, 311, 595.
 Iritis, syphilitic, 595.
 Itch, 477.
 Jaundice, 187, 594, 599.
 Joints, 593, 596.
 Leucorrhœa, 676.
 Liver, 396, 454, 599, 649, 650.
 Loss of appetite, 54.
 Lungs, 283, 594.
 Male genital organs, 88, 91, 311, 394, 598, 599.
 Meningitis, 593.
 Mental symptoms, 54, 593.
 Metrorrhagia, 594.
 Nasal catarrh, 594, 596.
 Nausea, 54.
 Nose, 41, 190, 593, 596.
 Nose-bleed, 593, 594.
 Nostalgia, 593.
 Nostrils, 593.
 Ophthalmia, 595.
 Oppression of the chest, 54.
 Otitis media, 349.
 Ovarian tumor, 62.
 Ozæna, 49.
 Paraphimosis, 394.
 Periodontitis, 46.
 Peritonitis, 594.
 Phimosis, 352, 394.
 Pimples, 595.
 Plethora, 592, 593.
 Pneumonia, 283, 510, 594.
 Prepuce, inflammation of the, 394.
 Proctitis, 54.
 Protrusion of the rectum, 54.
 Pustulous eruptions, 477.
 Quinine, ill-effects of, 187.
 Quinsy, 414, 594.
 Rectum, 54.
 Rectum, prolapsed, 54.

Mercurius Vivus (*continued*)

Retarded dentition, 592.
 Rheumatism, 311.
 Rigors, 594.
 Salivation, 711.
 Scabies, 477.
 Scrofulosis, 498, 592, 593.
 Scrofulous ophthalmia, 498, 595.
 Scurvy, 599.
 Skin, 85, 477, 594, 599, 690.
 Soft chancre, 598, 599.
 Sore-mouth, 47, 593, 594, 711.
 Sore-throat, 190, 593, 596, 687.
 Speech, hasty, 593.
 Stomach, 54.
 Stools, 54, 283, 396, 454, 593, 599, 600, 650.
 Suppressed coryza, 41.
 Suppuration, 54, 594, 690.
 Sweat, 54, 311, 410, 593, 594, 596.
 Syphilis, 311, 498, 592, 595, 598.
 Syphilitic constitution, 592.
 Syphilitic ophthalmia, 595.
 Tarsal edges of the lids, 595.
 Tenesmus, 54, 250, 283, 396, 593, 599, 600, 650, 711.
 Throat, 190, 414, 593, 596, 687.
 Tongue, 54, 226, 454, 599, 649.
 Tonsillitis, 414, 594, 687.
 Toothache, 47, 81.
 Tympanites, 594, 599.
 Typhlitis, 54, 568.
 Typhoid fever, 226.
 Ulcers, 62, 63, 536.
 Urethral discharge, 311.
 Urinary organs, 90.
 Uterine hæmorrhage, 594.
 Vascular erethism, 54.

Mercury.

Abuse of, 586.
 Antidotes of, 547, 538, 587, 588, 589.
 Homœopathic use of, 586, 587.
 Poisoning by, 590, 591.
 Preparations of, 586, 587.
 Remoter symptoms of poisoning by, 591.

Mezereum.

Antidotal relation, 589.
 Anus, constriction of the, 60, 61.
 Bones, affection of the, 206, 557.
 Cheek-bones, 557.
 Ciliary neuralgia, 205.
 Cough, 234.
 Crusta lactea, 167.
 Eczema, 233.

Mezereum (*continued*)

Eyes, 206, 557, 589.
 Face, 589, 679.
 Finger-joints, 125.
 Herpes zoster, 332, 537.
 Herpetic eruptions, 125, 557, 679.
 Itching, 86, 233.
 Joints, 125.
 Mercurial poisoning, 589.
 Mercury, abuse of, 206, 557.
 Nervous system, 589.
 Neuralgia, 205, 308, 557, 589.
 Pimples, 233.
 Rectum, protrusion of the, 61.
 Scrofulosis, 233.
 Skin, 85, 86, 125, 167, 233, 332, 679.
 Stool, 61.
 Ulcers, 125.
 Vesicular eruptions, 85, 86.
 Zona, 332, 537.

Millefolium, 244.

Bowels, 244.
 Hæmatemesis, 301.
 Hæmoptysis, 244, 324.
 Hæmorrhages, 244, 301, 368.
 Lungs, 244, 324.
 Menses, 244, 301, 615.
 Mental symptoms, 244, 368.
 Metrorrhagia, 244, 368.
 Traumatic injury, 368.
 Uterus, 244, 301, 368, 615.
 Vicarious menstruation, 301.

Mineral Kingdom, 456.

Electro-chemical relation of Mineral drugs, 456.

Mitchella Repens.

Cervix uteri, 145.
 Dysuria, 145, 158.
 Female genital organs, 145.
 Hæmorrhages, 158.
 Irritation at the neck of the bladder, 145.
 Metrorrhagia, 158.
 Os uteri, ulcers around the, 145.
 Uterus, engorged, 158.
 Vagina, heat and itching of the, 145.
 Vesical irritability, 145, 158.

Memordica Balsamica.

Flatulence, 284, 445.
 Splenic, flexure of the colon, 284, 445.

Morphia.

Cancer, 265.
 Convulsions, 265.

Morphia (continued)

- Peritonitis, incipient, 265.
- Twitching and jerking of the limbs, 265.
- Tympanites, 265.

Moschus, 115.

- Antidotal relations, 79, 116.
- Ataxia, 116.
- Aura, 117.
- Backache, 116.
- Bloody stools, 115.
- Brain, congestion of the, 116.
- Brain, excitement of the, 121.
- Coldness, 79, 116, 121.
- Colic, 65, 116.
- Convulsions, 116, 120.
- Cough, 116.
- Cyanosis, 199.
- Delirium, 116, 121.
- Dim vision, 79.
- Dyspnœa, 79, 116.
- Face, 79, 116, 199.
- Fainting, 79, 116, 120, 121, 198, 199.
- Female genital organs, 116.
- Fidgetiness of the legs, 79.
- Foaming at the mouth, 199.
- Globus hystericus, 120.
- Headache, 79, 116.
- Heart, 116.
- Hypochondriasis, 116.
- Hysteria, 79, 115, 116, 117, 120, 198, 616.
- Hysterical spasms, 120.
- Increased sexual desire, 116.
- Laryngismus stridulus, 79, 115, 116, 117, 121.
- Larynx, 116.
- Lips, 79, 116.
- Lungs, 116, 121, 273, 488, 539, 584.
- Menses, 65, 116.
- Mental symptoms, 79, 115, 116, 121, 199, 584.
- Muscular spasms, 115.
- Muscular twitchings, 116.
- Narcotism, 115.
- Nausca, 79, 116.
- Nervous attacks, 117, 150.
- Nervous exhaustion, 116.
- Nervous system, 27, 79, 115, 116.
- Ovaries, 65.
- Palpitation, 79, 116, 120, 121.
- Paralysis of the lungs, 488, 539, 584.
- Pneumonia, 115, 121, 488.
- Poisoning by, 115.

Moschus (continued)

- Polyuria, 79, 116, 461.
- Pulmonary spasm, 117.
- Pulse, 116, 584.
- Ravings, 116.
- Reaction, defective, 121, 150.
- Sexual desire, increased, 116.
- Sleepiness, 116.
- Sleeplessness, 79, 116.
- Spasm of the chest, 120, 198.
- Spasm of the lungs, 116, 117, 121, 273.
- Spasmus glottidis, 79, 115, 116, 121.
- Staring, 79, 116.
- Suffocation, 79.
- Suffocative constriction or cramp in the chest, 79, 116.
- Swoon, falling in a, 79.
- Syncope, 79, 116, 120, 121, 198, 199, 584.
- Tonic spasm, 116.
- Tremulous nervousness, 116.
- Tremulousness, 79.
- Tympanites, 116.
- Typhoid fever, 150, 488, 539, 584.
- Unconsciousness, 116, 117, 120.
- Urine, 79, 116.
- Vertigo, 79, 116.
- Vivacity, 121.
- Weakness, irritable, 121.

Murex Furfurea.

- Abdominal symptoms, 135.
- Cervix uteri, 135.
- Colic, 135.
- Cystic irritation, 135.
- Epigastric goneness, 135.
- Female genital organs, 135.
- Leucorrhœa, 135.
- Menses, 135.
- Mental depression, 135.
- Muscular debility, 135.
- Polyuria, 135.
- Sexual excitement, 135.
- Thoracic pains, 135.
- Urine, 135.
- Uterine congestion, 135.

Muriatic Acid, 523.

- Acuteness of the senses, 524, 525.
- Antidotal relations, 272, 527.
- Aphthous sore-mouth, 47, 211, 527.
- Brain, paralysis of the, 524, 525.
- Breath, 526.
- Catarrhal symptoms, 526.
- Cheeks, redness of the, 524.

Muriatic Acid (*continued*)

Cirrhosis of the liver, 527.
 Coldness of the extremities, 524.
 Concordant remedies of, 525, 526.
 Cyanosis, 526.
 Debility, 525.
 Decomposition of fluids, 228, 403.
 Delirium, 403, 524, 525.
 Diarrhœa, 524.
 Diphtheria, 211, 526, 527, 537.
 Dropsy, 527.
 Drowsiness, 526, 527.
 Dyspepsia, 519, 527, 537.
 Ears, noises in the, 524.
 Emaciation, 527.
 Erethism, 524.
 Eyes, 524.
 Face, 40, 525, 526.
 Fauces, 526.
 Feet, 526.
 Gagging and choking, 526.
 Gangrenous ulcers, 63.
 Gastric symptoms, 527.
 General symptoms, 524.
 Glossoplegia, 524, 733.
 Hæmorrhoids, 479.
 Headache, 524.
 Heart-beat, 524.
 Insomnia, 524, 525.
 Involuntary stool, 211, 228, 524, 527.
 Involuntary urine, 211, 228.
 Irritable weakness, 524.
 Jaw, lower, dropping of the, 524.
 Liver, 527.
 Loss of appetite, 537.
 Mental symptoms, 523, 524, 525, 526.
 Mouth, 47, 211, 524, 526, 527.
 Mucous membranes, 47, 526.
 Muscular exhaustion, debility or weakness, 40, 272, 336, 524, 527.
 Nasal diphtheria, 526, 537.
 Nausea, 525.
 Nervous system, 524.
 Nose, 526, 537.
 Œdematous uvula, 526.
 Opium, abuse of, 272, 527.
 Paralysis of the tongue, 524, 733.
 Petechiæ, 526.
 Pharynx, 526.
 Prolapsus recti, 524.
 Prostration, 108, 211, 228, 403, 525.
 Pulse, 211, 524, 537.
 Rash, scarlatinal, 526.
 Scarlatina, 211, 526, 527.

Muriatic Acid (*continued*)

Skin, 526.
 Sleeplessness, 524, 525.
 Sliding down to the foot of the bed, 40, 228, 403, 524, 525.
 Staring, 524.
 Stomach, 527.
 Stools, 211, 524, 527.
 Syphilitic ulcers, 63.
 Throat, 526.
 Tongue, 40, 524, 525, 526, 733.
 Tonsils, 526.
 Typhoid conditions, 527.
 Typhoid fever, 40, 103, 228, 336, 403, 524, 525.
 Unconsciousness, 524.
 Upper lip, 526.
 Uvula, 526.
 Weakness, 403, 524, 525, 526.

Mygale Lasiodora, 73.

Chill, 75.
 Chordee, 75.
 Chorea, 73, 74.
 Convulsive or spasmodic symptoms, 73, 75.
 Delirium, 75.
 Dimness of vision, 75.
 Erection of the penis, 75, 543.
 Eyes, 74.
 Fever, 75.
 General weakness, 75.
 Headache, 73, 75.
 Heart, 75.
 Jerking of the head, 73.
 Jerkings and twitchings of the extremities, 73.
 Loss of muscle-control, 73, 74.
 Mental symptoms, 73, 75.
 Mouth, 74.
 Nausea, 75.
 Nervous system, 73, 74.
 Palpitation, 75.
 Priapism, 75, 543.
 Stammering, 73.
 Tremulousness, 74, 75.
 Twitchings of facial muscles, 73, 74.
 Unsteady gait, 74.

Mylabis Gichorii Phalateria, 84.**Myosotis Palustris**.

Emaciation, 629.
 Lungs, 629.
 Night-sweat, 629.
 Sputum, 629.

Myrica Cerifera.

- Aching in the limbs, 391.
- Drowsiness, 391.
- Epigastrium, weak, sinking feeling in the, 391.
- Eye-lids, 391.
- Eyes, 391.
- Headache, 391.
- Heart, 391.
- Jaundice, 391.
- Liver, 391.
- Mental symptoms, 391.
- Muscular soreness, 391.
- Pulse, 391.
- Sclerotica, 391.
- Stools, 391.
- Tongue, 391.
- Urine, 391.
- Weakness, 391.

Myrtus Communis.

- Chest-pains, 83, 306
- Consumption, 83.
- Phthisis, 83, 306.
- Shoulder-blade, pain through, 83.

Naja Tripudians.

- Cough, 50.
- Cyanosis or bluish discoloration, 213.
- Diphtheria, 34, 50, 213.
- Fauces, 50.
- Fetid breath, 50.
- General symptoms of, 34, 35.
- Headache, 35.
- Heart, 35, 213.
- Heart, impending paralysis of the, 213.
- Larynx, 50.
- Nervous system, 34, 35.
- Pulse, 213.
- Sensation of choking, 50, 213.
- Sleep, 213.
- Throat, grasping at the, 50.
- Trachea, 50.
- Valvular lesions, 35.

Naphthalin.

- Emphysema, 560.

Natrum Arsenicosum, 708.

- Bronchitis, 709.
- Catarrh of the respiratory passages, 708.
- Chest, 709.
- Chest, eruptions on the, 709.
- Chilliness, 709.

Natrum Arsenicosum (continued)

- Conjunctivæ, 708.
- Coryza, 708, 709.
- Diphtheria, 110, 214, 526.
- Cough, 709.
- Emaciation, 709.
- Eruptions, 709.
- Eyes, dryness and smarting of the, 708.
- Face, 44, 708.
- Gagging, 709.
- Headache, 708.
- Lungs, 709.
- Mouth, 709.
- Mucous membranes, 709.
- Nasal catarrh, 663, 708, 709.
- Nose, 708, 709.
- Nose-bleed, 709.
- Oppression in the chest, 709.
- Posterior nares, 709.
- Prostration, 110, 214.
- Psoriasis, 709.
- Root of the nose, compressive pain at the, 708.
- Scarlatina, 526.
- Skin, 709.
- Sneezing, 709.
- Supra-clavicular region, soreness in the, 709.
- Supra-orbital headache, 708.
- Thirst, 709.
- Throat, 110, 214, 526, 708, 709.
- Tuberculosis, 709.
- Uvular infiltration, 110, 526.

Natrum Carbonicum, 691.

- Abdomen, 691, 692, 693.
- Abdominal distension, 693.
- Acidity, 691.
- Ankle-joints, weakness in the, 678, 694, 700.
- Atmospheric changes, effects in, 693.
- Back-ache, 142.
- Bowels, 691, 692.
- Burns, 691.
- Catarrhs, 695.
- Cervix uteri, 142.
- Chest, 695.
- Coitus, 695.
- Colic, 692.
- Complementary relations, 142, 692, 693.
- Conception, false, 695.
- Constipation, 692.
- Corneal ulcers, 694.
- Coryza, 695.

Natrum Carbonicum (*continued*)

Cough, 695.
 Debility, 693, 694.
 Diarrhœa, 692.
 Duodenum, 692.
 Dyspepsia, 692, 693.
 Eczema, 691, 695.
 Eyes, 621, 694.
 Faintness, 692.
 Feet, soreness in the, 694.
 Female genital organs, 142, 695.
 Flatulence, 692, 693.
 Gastric symptoms, 638, 691, 692, 693.
 Headache, 691.
 Heat, ill-effects of, 38, 143, 691, 693, 694.
 Heels, ulcers on or about the, 665, 694.
 Hemming and hawking, 695.
 Herpetic eruptions, 695.
 Hypochondriasis, 691, 692, 693, 701.
 Hysteria, 693.
 Joints, 694.
 Labor, 695.
 Legs, weak, 694.
 Leucorrhœa, 695.
 Marasmus, 647.
 Mental symptoms, 142, 691, 692, 693, 695, 701.
 Moles, 695.
 Mouth, 692.
 Mucous membranes, 694.
 Muscles, weakness of the, 694, 700.
 Nasal catarrh, 605.
 Nervous system, 692, 693, 694.
 Nose, 695.
 Œsophagus, 692.
 Os uteri, 142, 695.
 Oversensitiveness to music, 142, 693.
 Ozæna, 695.
 Perspiration, 695.
 Phlyctenular Ophthalmia, 694.
 Photophobia, 694.
 Post-nasal catarrh, 695.
 Pregnancy, 693.
 Prolapsus uteri, 142.
 Retching, 692, 693.
 Salivation, 692.
 Scapular pain, 142.
 Scrofulosis, 694.
 Sexual crethism, 695

Natrum Carbonicum (*continued*)

Skin, 142, 691, 695.
 Soles, soreness and swelling of the, 694.
 Sour eructations, 692.
 Stomach, 638, 691, 692.
 Stool, 692.
 Summer weather, ill-effects of, 38, 693.
 Sunstroke, 38, 694.
 Throat, 695.
 Tremor, 695.
 Ulcers, on or about the heels, 694.
 Unsteadiness of the gait, 694.
 Uterine congestion, 695.
 Vaginal walls, defective growth of the, 142.
 Vertigo, 692.
 Water-brash, 692.
 Wine, intolerance of, 692.

Natrum Hypochlorosum, 697.

Abdominal plethora, 143.
 Ankle-joint, weakness in the, 694, 697.
 Aphthous sore-mouth, 48, 697.
 Asthma, 143.
 Brain symptoms, 143.
 Checks, sores or ulcers on the inner sides of, 48.
 Chest, weak feeling in the, 143.
 Constipation, 143.
 Constitution, 142, 697.
 Debility, 142, 143.
 Defective nutrition, 146.
 Dyspnœa, 143.
 Eczema, 697.
 Emaciation, 143.
 Enuresis, 697.
 Fainting, 143.
 Female genital organs, 143, 146.
 Flatulency, 143.
 Headache, 143.
 Heat, ill-effects of, 143.
 Menses, 143.
 Nervous exhaustion, 143.
 Otorrhœa, 697.
 Ovarian region, swelling in the, 143.
 Prolapsus uteri, 143, 146.
 Pruritus vulvæ, 143.
 Sleep, 697.
 Sleepiness, 143.
 Sluggishness, 142.
 Spinal curvature, 697.
 Tongue, 143.
 Urine, scalding, 697,

Natrum Hypochlorosum (*continued*)

Uterine pains, 143.

Vertigo, 143.

Natrum Muriaticum, 698.

Abdomen, 132, 706, 707.

Abuse of Nitrate of Silver, 612, 704, 705.

Agglutination of the lids, 704.

Amenorrhœa, 700, 702, 741.

Anæmia, 142, 700, 701.

Analogous remedies of, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707.

Ankle-joints, 694, 700, 702, 707.

Antidotal relations, 612, 699.

Anus, constriction of the, 60, 707.

Anus, fissure in the, 60, 706, 707.

Aphthous sore-mouth, 700.

Appetite, ravenous, 706, 708.

Apyrexia, 708.

Aqueous humor, 699.

Asthenopia, 130, 704.

Awkwardness, 102, 701.

Axillary sweat, 142.

Backache, 142, 702, 703, 705, 741.

Back, chilliness over the, 142.

Bee-stings, 699.

Bladder, 703.

Blepharitis, 704.

Blepharospasmus, 189.

Blindness, partial, 704, 726.

Blood, 700.

Brain exhaustion, 128.

Brain-fag, 128.

Bowels, 126, 706, 707.

Cachexia, 708.

Canine hunger, 708.

Canthi, 131.

Cataract, 577, 699.

Catarrhs, 502, 699, 700, 704.

Cerebral congestion, 708.

Chest, 701, 705.

Chills and fevers, 108, 228, 699, 707, 708.

Chilliness, 142.

Cholorosis, 702.

Choking, 705.

Chorea, 273, 701.

Ciliary neuralgia, 703.

Circulation, 701.

Coitus, 142, 617, 705.

Complementary relations, 126, 691, 698, 699, 702, 703, 707, 741.

Conjunctivitis, 131.

Constipation, 701, 706, 707, 708.

Natrum Muriaticum (*continued*)

Constitution, 700, 701.

Corneal ulcers, 704.

Coryza, 704.

Cough, 427, 705, 734.

Cramps, 142.

Crusta lactea, 708.

Crystalline lens, 699.

Drandruff, 562.

Debility, 691, 705.

Defective nutrition, 146, 702, 704, 705, 706.

Delirium, 708.

Diarrhœa, 707.

Digestion, 699, 704.

Dreams, lascivious or wet, 705.

Dry coryza, 704.

Dry cough, 427.

Dyspepsia, 699, 701, 704, 706.

Eczema, 562, 708.

Ejaculation of semen, 705.

Elongated uvula, 427, 705.

Emaciation, 142, 198, 530, 700, 704, 706.

Emotions, 126, 170, 197, 198, 329, 344, 530, 626, 629, 701.

Enamel of the teeth, 699.

Enuresis, 705, 734.

Erection of the penis, 705.

Eruptions, 562, 704, 707, 708.

Evil effects of, 699.

Excitability, 126, 701.

Exhaustion, 130, 701.

Eye-balls, 142, 703.

Eye-lids, 131, 142, 189, 704.

Eyes, 130, 131, 189, 300, 621, 703, 704.

Face, 142, 300, 700, 701.

Fæces, 60, 707.

Faintness, 691.

Feet, 708.

Female genital organs, 142, 617, 702, 703.

Fetid breath, 513, 700.

Fever-blisters, 707.

Fevers, 103, 206, 699, 707, 708.

Fluent coryza, 704.

Factor of the breath, 513, 700.

Fright, ill-effects of, 272.

Functional paralysis, 626, 629.

Gastric symptoms, 699, 705, 706.

Glands, action on the, 699.

Gonorrhœa, 705.

Gout, 658.

Natrum Muriaticum (*continued*)

Grief, chronic effects of, 197, 329, 530.
 Gums, 142, 700.
 Hæmorrhoids, 480.
 Hair, 704, 708.
 Half-sight, 704.
 Head, 703.
 Headache, 128, 142, 198, 300, 530, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 708, 726.
 Heart, 134, 198, 501, 658, 701, 702.
 Heat, ill-effects of, 38, 691.
 Hemipia, 704.
 Herpes, 707.
 Herpes circinatus, 708.
 Hoarseness, 705.
 Humors of the eye, 699.
 Hydroa labialis, 707.
 Hypochondriasis, 126, 701, 705.
 Hypogastrium, 142.
 Indigestion, 701.
 Inguinal region, 142.
 Inimical relationship of, 699.
 Insular patches on the tongue, 705.
 Intermittent fever, 108, 228, 229, 699, 707, 708.
 Internal recti muscles of the eye-ball, 621, 704.
 Inward fever, 706.
 Itching, 707.
 Joints, 562, 658, 702, 707.
 Lachrymation, 708.
 Larynx, 705.
 Leucocythæmia, 702.
 Leucorrhœa, 142.
 Limbs, crawling in the, 701.
 Limbs, deformities of the, 700.
 Limbs, heaviness in the, 701.
 Lips, 701, 704, 707.
 Lips, angles of the, 704.
 Liver, 705, 708.
 Loss of memory, 126, 701.
 Loss of semen, 130, 700, 705.
 Loss of smell, 562, 704.
 Loss of taste, 704.
 Lumbar region, 702.
 Male genital organs, 705.
 Maniacal, 703.
 Mapped tongue, 333, 700, 705.
 Marasmus, 706.
 Meatus urinarius, 705.
 Menses, 126, 142, 700, 701, 702, 741.

Natrum Muriaticum (*continued*)

Mental symptoms, 102, 126, 142, 197, 198, 344, 530, 626, 658, 701, 702, 705, 707.
 Mouth, 131, 700, 706, 707.
 Mucous glands, 699.
 Mucous membranes, 142, 704, 707.
 Muscular jerks, 701.
 Muscular tone, 700.
 Muscular weakness, 704.
 Nausea, 703, 706.
 Neck, emaciation of the, 706.
 Nervous system, 608, 693, 700, 701, 741.
 Nettle-rash, 707.
 Neuralgia, 627, 703.
 Neurasthenia, 626.
 Night-pollution, 705.
 Night-sweat, 705.
 Nodular swelling, 658.
 Nose, 704.
 Nutrition, 702, 704, 705.
 Oily perspiration in the face, 300.
 Opacity of the crystalline lens, 699.
 Palpitation, 142, 198, 608, 658, 701, 702.
 Paralysis, 329, 626, 629, 700.
 Paralytic weakness, 126, 273.
 Perineum, 489.
 Pharynx, 705.
 Physiological action of, 699.
 Post-diphtheritic paralysis, 700.
 Posterior nares, 705.
 Proctitis, 706, 707.
 Prolapsus ani, 706.
 Prolapsus uteri, 126, 142, 146, 702, 703.
 Ptosis, 131.
 Pulse, 701, 703.
 Rectum, 60, 142, 706, 707.
 Repeating of, 698.
 Retching, 706.
 Ring-worm, 708.
 Scabs, in the corners of the mouth, 704.
 Scabs, in the wings of the nose, 704.
 Scalp, 700, 704.
 Scrofulous ophthalmia, 704.
 Scurvy, 700.
 Sebaceous glands, 700, 707.
 Seminal emissions, 700, 705.
 Skin, 142, 562, 690, 699, 701, 707, 708.
 Sleep, 701, 702, 705, 707.
 Small of the back, 229, 702, 708.

Natrum Muriaticum (*continued*)

Sneezing, 704.
 Spasmodic closure of the eye-lids, 189, 704.
 Speech, clumsy, 702.
 Spinal irritation, 329, 702, 703, 704, 741.
 Spine, 126, 329, 700, 702, 704, 741.
 Spleen, 708.
 Stitches, 130, 131.
 Stomacach, 333, 513, 700.
 Stomach, 699, 705, 706.
 Stomach, pit of the, 705.
 Stool, 60, 705, 707.
 Sudorific glands, 699.
 Sunstroke, 38, 691.
 Sweat, 142, 300, 708.
 Syncope, 691.
 Tenesmus, 706.
 Thirst, 703, 706, 708.
 Throat, 704, 705.
 Throbbing, in the head, 701, 703, 708.
 Tongue, 142, 333, 700, 701, 702, 703, 705.
 Tonsillitis, 705.
 Trembling, general, 142, 608.
 Trembling of the limbs, 701, 705.
 Ulcers on the gums, 700.
 Ulcers on the tongue, 700.
 Unconsciousness, 708.
 Urethra, 142, 703, 705.
 Urination, involuntary, 705, 734.
 Urine, 66, 142.
 Uterine diseases, reflex symptoms of, 126, 131.
 Uterine displacements, 126, 329, 702.
 Uterus, 702, 703.
 Urticaria, 707, 708.
 Uvula, elongated, 705.
 Vertebrae, sensitiveness between the, 329.
 Vesicula seminales, 705.
 Vitreous humor, 699.
 Vomiting, 703.
 Weakness, 126, 142, 705.
 Weakness of ankles, 694, 700, 702.
 Weakness of the legs, 694, 705.
 Weakness of the muscles and nerves, 700.
 Weakness of the spine, 329, 704.
 Wet dreams, 705.
 Wheals, 707.
 Wings of the nose, 700, 704.

Natrum Phosphoricum.

Dreams, lascivious or wet, 705.
 Gastric symptoms, 638.
 Male genital organs, 705.
 Night-pollution, 705.
 Seminal emissions, 705.
 Sexual erethism, 705.
 Trembling of the knees, 705.
 Weakness in the back, 705.

Natrum Sulphuricum, 696.

Abdomen, 696.
 Abdominal pain, 696.
 Anus, 696.
 Ascending colon, 696.
 Asthma, 696.
 Bowels, 696.
 Catarrh of the chest, 696.
 Chest-pains, 696.
 Constipation, 726.
 Constitutional symptoms of, 696.
 Corneal opacities, 671.
 Cough, 696.
 Diarrhoea, 454, 475, 692, 697, 726.
 Emotion, 187.
 Eructations, 696.
 Eyes, dry, 621.
 Fistula-in-ano, 696.
 Flatulence, 696.
 Flatus, 475, 697.
 Gastric symptoms, 696, 697, 726.
 Gonorrhoea, 696.
 Hemorrhoids, 696.
 Hip-joint disease, 697.
 Hydrogenoid constitution, 696, 697.
 Injuries, chronic effects of, 437, 696.
 Jaundice, 187.
 Joints, 697.
 Lungs, 696.
 Mental symptoms, 187.
 Muco-purulent expectoration, 696.
 Phthisis, 696.
 Post-nasal catarrh, 724.
 Scrofula, 475.
 Sleep, 697.
 Stomach, 696, 697, 726.
 Stools, 475, 692, 697.
 Sycosis, 696.
 Sycotic constitution, 696.

Niccolum Metallicum.

Anorexia, 132.
 Dyspepsia, 132.
 Stomach, 132.

Nicotinum.

Abdominal ganglia, 182.
 Abdominal muscles, retraction of the, 182.
 Asphyxia, 182.
 Colic, 182.
 Collapse, 182.
 Eye-lids, 182.
 Masseter muscles, 182.
 Medulla oblongata, 182.
 Nausea, 182.
 Spasm, 182.
 Spine, 182.
 Sweat, 182.
 Tetanus, 181, 182.
 Tonic and clonic spasms, 182.
 Trembling, 182.

Nitre Spiritus Dulcis.

See *Sweet Spirits of Nitre*.

Nitric Acid, 535.

Abscess in the mastoid process, 435.
 Acid debility, 538.
 Analogous remedies of, 210, 539.
 Antidotal relations, 537, 538, 588.
 Anus, 60, 310, 499, 535, 536.
 Aphthæ, 47, 48, 536.
 Atmospheric changes, effects of, 693.
 Balanorrhœa, 310.
 Blisters, 536.
 Bone-pains, 311, 537, 588.
 Bones, 311, 537, 588.
 Caries, 537.
 Catarrh, 535, 536, 537.
 Chancres, 63, 537.
 Chancres, phagedenic, 63, 537.
 Cheeks, sores or ulcers on the inner sides of the, 48, 210.
 Chest, loud râles in the, 538, 539.
 Chest-pains, 538.
 Chest, rush of blood to the, 538.
 Chilliness, 538.
 Coldness of the hands and feet, 538.
 Complementary relationships, 536, 537, 538.
 Condylomata, 310.
 Constriction of the anus, 60.
 Constitution, 538.
 Copper-colored spots, 537.
 Cornea, inflammation of the, 537.
 Corneal ulcers, 537, 672.
 Cornea, threatening perforation of the, 672.

Nitric Acid (continued)

Coryza, 536.
 Cough, 538.
 Deafness, 537.
 Debility, 535, 537, 538.
 Diarrhœa, 536, 538.
 Diphtheria, 210, 211, 535, 536, 537.
 Dysentery, 537.
 Dyspnœa, 538.
 Ears, 43, 493, 537.
 Eczema, 537.
 Epistaxis, 537.
 Eustachian catarrh, 537.
 Eustachian tubes, 537.
 Exhaustion, 537, 538.
 Expectoration, 538.
 Exuberant granulations, 63, 535, 536.
 Eyes, 538, 604.
 Fainting, 538.
 Fevers, 538, 539.
 Fibrous tissues, 588.
 Fissure-in-ano, 310, 499, 536.
 Fistulæ, 537.
 Flushes of heat, 538.
 Foot-sweat, 655.
 Gastric symptoms, 211.
 Gonorrhœa, 310.
 Gums, 47.
 Hæmoptysis, 538.
 Hæmorrhage from the bowels, 538.
 Hæmorrhage from the lungs, 538.
 Hæmorrhages, 538.
 Hair, 538.
 Hectic fever, 538.
 Hearing, hardness of, 537.
 Heart, 538.
 Hoarseness, 538.
 Iritis, syphilitic, 604.
 Kidneys, 612.
 Leucorrhœa, 310, 536.
 Lips, 64, 210, 535, 536, 537.
 Lips, cracks in the commissures of the, 64.
 Local effects of, 535.
 Lungs, 538.
 Lungs, threatening paralysis of the, 539.
 Male genital organs, 537.
 Mastoid abscess, 43, 435, 493.
 Mastoid process, caries of the, 493, 537, 604.
 Meatus urinarius, 535.
 Mental symptoms, 219, 537.

Nitric Acid (*continued*)

Mercurialisation, 538.
 Mercury, abuse of the, 219, 535, 536, 537, 588.
 Middle ears, catarrh of the, 537.
 Mouth, 47, 63, 210, 535, 536, 537.
 Mouth, ulceration of the, 210, 536.
 Mucous membranes, 535, 536.
 Nasal diphtheria, 210, 211, 444, 535.
 Nervous system, 693.
 Night-sweat, 538.
 Nose, 210, 536, 537.
 Nostrils, 210, 537.
 Ophthalmia, 537.
 Osseous tissues, 535.
 Ozæna, 49.
 Palpitation, 538.
 Pemphigus, 87.
 Perforation, 537.
 Perineum, moisture or hardness in the or oozing from the, 489.
 Periosteal pains, 537.
 Periostitis, 493, 537, 588.
 Peyer's patches, breaking down of the, 538.
 Phthisis, 538.
 Piles, 537.
 Pneumonia, 539.
 Pneumonic complications, 539.
 Primary syphilis, 537.
 Profanity, 219.
 Prostration, 210, 211.
 Ptyalism, 536, 537.
 Pulse, 210, 537, 538, 539.
 Rectum, 60, 537.
 Renal calculi, 612.
 Saliva, acrid, 47, 210.
 Salivation, 210.
 Scarlatina, 210, 536.
 Scarlatina maligna, 210, 536.
 Scrofula, 536, 672.
 Scrofulous ulcer, 536.
 Secondary syphilis, 537, 588.
 Shin-bones, aching in the, 537, 588.
 Skin, 85, 87, 535, 536, 538.
 Sore-mouth, 47, 536.
 Sore-throat, 210.
 Sternum, pain in the, 311.
 Stomacace, 47, 535, 536.
 Stomach, 211.
 Stools, 60, 536, 538.
 Sweat, 537, 538, 655.
 Syphilis, 63, 310, 493, 536, 537, 538, 588, 604.

Nitric Acid (*continued*)

Syphilitic eruptions, 493.
 Syphilitic iritis, 604.
 Syphilitic ulcers, 536.
 Tenesmus, 536.
 Throat, 210, 211, 310, 537, 588, 611, 621, 687, 742.
 Throat, sensation as of a splinter or fish-bone sticking in the, 537, 611, 621, 687, 742.
 Tibia, pain in the, 311.
 Tibia, ulcers on the, 63.
 Tongue, 210, 539.
 Tonsils, enlarged, 310.
 Tuberculosis, 538, 672.
 Tumors, 535.
 Typhoid fever, 525, 535, 538, 539.
 Ulceration of the lungs, 538.
 Ulcers, 63, 310, 535, 536, 537.
 Ulcers in the throat, 537, 588.
 Urine, 536, 612.
 Vesicles, 85, 536.
 Warts, 310, 535, 537.
 Yellowish-brown spots, 537.

Nitrite of Amyl.

Albuminuria, 31.
 Cardiac affections, functional, 31.
 Cerebral congestion, 31, 320.
 Change of life, 31, 278.
 Circulation, 278.
 Climaxis, 31, 278, 467.
 Congestion of the chest, 31.
 Congestions, 31, 322.
 Dyspepsia, 31.
 Dyspnœa, 31.
 Ears, 320.
 Eyes, 320, 412.
 Face, 31, 278, 320, 412.
 Flushes of heat, 31, 278, 467.
 Flushing of the face, 31, 278, 320.
 Heart, 31, 320.
 Heart, constrictive sensation about, 31.
 Heart, paralysis of the, 320.
 Mental symptoms, 31.
 Metrorrhagia, 278.
 Neuralgia, 322, 412, 419.
 Palpitation, 31.
 Prosopalgia, 322.
 Respiration, 31.
 Urine, 31.
 Vaso-motor paralysis, 31, 320.

Nitro-muriatic Acid.

Dyspepsia, 527.
 Gastric symptoms, 527.

Noble Metals, 601.

Nosodes, 147.

Remarks on, 24, 147, 158.

Nuphar Luteum.

Colic, 380.

Diarrhœa, 380.

Exhaustion, prominent, 380.

Nervous weakness, 380.

Typhoid fever, 380.

Yellow diarrhœa, 380.

Nux Juglans.

Crusta lactea, 168.

Ears, soreness on and behind, 168.

Eruptions, behind the ears, 234.

Itching, 168, 234.

Scabs, 168, 234.

Scabs in the axillæ, 168, 234.

Scalp, 168, 234.

Skin, 85, 168.

Sleeplessness, 234.

Tinea favosa, 168, 234.

Vesicular eruptions, 85.

Nux Moschata.

Abdomen, bloating of the, 121, 199.

Absent-mindedness, 118.

Atony, mental and corporal, 118.

Bowels, distension of the, 118.

Changeable mood, 118, 199.

Choking sensation, 118.

Cholera infantum, 118.

Constipation, 118.

Debauched look, 44.

Deltoid muscle, left, 648.

Drooping eye-lids, 621.

Dyspepsia, 121, 199.

Dyspnœa, 118.

Errors of perception, 118, 121.

Excitement, emotional, ill-effects of,
118, 199, 248.

Eyes, 621.

Face, 44.

Fainting, 118, 121, 199, 248.

Flatulence, 118, 121, 199.

Headache, 118.

Heart, 118, 621.

Heart, congestion in the, 118.

Heart, constriction in the, 118.

Hysteria, 116, 118, 199.

Hysterical weakness, 118.

Hystero-spasmodic symptoms, 118.

Intermittent fever, 202.

Knees, weakness in the, 118.

Legs, bruised feeling of the, 118.

Nux Moschata (*continued*)

Lock-jaw, 118.

Loss of motion, 118.

Loss of sensation, 118.

Mental symptoms, 118, 199, 248.

Modalities, 440.

Mouth, 118, 199.

Nervous system, 118, 121.

Oppressed breathing, 118.

Oppression of the heart, 118, 121.

Palpitation, 118.

Prostration, 118.

Pulse, 118.

Rheumatism, 648.

Skin, 118.

Sleepiness or drowsiness, 118, 121,
199.

Small of the back, bruised feeling
of the, 118.

Stools, 118.

Stupor, 118.

Sweat, 118.

Throat, 118, 121.

Tonic and clonic spasms, 118.

Tympani, 121.

Typhoid fever, 118.

Unconsciousness, 118.

Weakness, general, 118.

Nux Vomica, 177.

Abdominal distension, 185, 191.

Abdominal pains, 137, 186.

Abdominal plethora, 129, 187.

Abdominal symptoms, 129, 136, 137,
184, 185, 186, 187, 189, 191, 193.

Abdominal weakness, 189.

Aching in the limbs, 196.

Acne, 195.

Active principles of, 177.

Acuteness of senses, 59.

Acute sense of smell, 59, 276.

Alcoholic liquors, after-effects of,
186, 189, 350.

Alimentary canal, 184, 185.

Alkaloids of, 177.

Allopathic medicines, ill-effects of,
186.

Amblyopia, 189.

Analogous remedies of, 136, 186, 187,
188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 195, 196,
693.

Anger, ill-effects of, 187, 191, 197,
565.

Anodyne preparations, injury from,
266.

Nux Vomica (*continued*)

Antidotal relations, 266, 303, 313, 343, 345, 422, 433, 495, 564, 566, 623, 646.
 Apoplectic congestion, 269.
 Apoplexy, 269.
 Appetite, loss of, 193.
 Apyrexia, 196.
 Arthritic headache, 128.
 Asthma, 190, 191.
 Atrophy of the infants, 556.
 Atrophy, optic, 189.
 Atrophy, retinal, 189.
 Aura, 549, 678.
 Aversion for coffee, 185.
 Awakening, early morning, 136, 184.
 Awkwardness, 103.
 Back-ache, 136, 184, 191, 192, 194, 196, 670.
 Belching, 191.
 Bilious symptoms, 196, 300.
 Bilious vomiting, 196.
 Bladder, 186, 192, 281, 445, 622.
 Bleeding piles, 186, 187.
 Blepharospasmus, 189.
 Blood-spitting, 191.
 Bowels, 184, 188, 190, 193, 220, 350, 706.
 Brain, 102, 128, 129, 184, 542, 566, 568.
 Brain-fag, 128, 542.
 Brain fatigue, 129.
 Brain, softening of the, 184, 566.
 Bronchial catarrh, 190.
 Buttocks, pain in the, 194.
 Catarrhs, 190, 249, 326.
 Cerebral softening, 184, 566.
 Cheeks, redness of the, 183, 190.
 Chest diseases, 190, 191.
 Chill, 196, 202.
 Chilliness, 190.
 Choroido-retinitis, 189.
 Climaxis, 194.
 Colic, 137, 184, 186, 188, 263, 272, 287, 600, 623.
 Complementary relationship, 183, 184, 185, 186, 190, 191, 193, 449, 478, 489.
 Composition of, 177.
 Confusion of mind, 183.
 Conjunctivitis, 189.
 Constipation, 184, 186, 193, 196, 220, 350, 445, 449, 556, 646, 688.
 Constitution, 183, 184, 195, 489.
 Convulsions, 44, 315, 549, 678.

Nux Vomica (*continued*)

Convulsions, facial, 44.
 Copaiva, abuse of, 192.
 Coryza, 190, 249, 326, 705.
 Cough, 111, 190, 705.
 Cramps, abdominal, 193.
 Cramps, muscular, 288.
 Cravings, special, of, 185, 188.
 Cubeba, abuse of, 192.
 Cravings, special, of, 185, 188.
 Cubeba, abuse of, 192.
 Cystitis, chronic, 622.
 Debauched look, 44.
 Debauchery, 185, 188, 189, 191, 192, 693.
 Debility, 184, 196, 252.
 Delirium, 196.
 Diarrhœa, 188, 287, 489.
 Diphtheria, 196.
 Dizziness, 184.
 Dreams, 196.
 Drunkards, complaints of, 186, 189, 191, 195, 478.
 Dry coryza, 249, 326.
 Dysentery, 96, 188, 287, 600.
 Dysmenorrhœa, 263.
 Dyspepsia, 36, 132, 183, 184, 185, 186, 189, 350, 478, 489, 678, 688, 706.
 Dyspnœa, 186, 190, 191, 193, 445.
 Dysuria, 186, 192, 622.
 Ears, 190.
 Ecchymoses of the sclerotic, 189.
 Epilepsy, 30, 549, 678.
 Epistaxis, 190.
 Eructations, 185, 542.
 Eustachian catarrh, 190.
 Eustachian tubes, itching and tingling along the, 190.
 Excitement from external impression, 178, 252.
 External impressions, susceptibility to, 178, 183, 252.
 Eye-lids, agglutination of the, 189.
 Eye-lids, itching and burning of the, 189.
 Eye-lids, pressing weight in the, 188.
 Eyes, 131, 184, 188, 189, 190.
 Face, 44, 129, 183.
 Facial convulsions, 44.
 Faintness or fainting, 136, 187, 193, 194, 276, 355.
 False plethora, 183.
 Fatal or lethal dose of, 178.

Nux Vomica (*continued*)

Female genital organs, 136, 137, 193, 355, 605, 627.
 Fevers, 196.
 Fetid odor from the mouth, 190.
 Finger-nails, blueness of the, 196.
 Fitful, spasmodic and inharmonious action of, 136, 445, 688.
 Flatulence, 184, 186, 187, 191, 445.
 Flatulent colic, 186.
 Fluent coryza, 190, 249.
 Fœtor oris, 190.
 Follicular pharyngitis, 724.
 Formication, 194.
 Gaping, 196.
 Gastralgia, 58, 184.
 Gastric asthma, 190, 191.
 Gastric catarrh, 350.
 Gastric cough, 190.
 Gastric irritability, 184, 185, 188.
 Gastric symptoms, 58, 136, 184, 185, 188, 190, 191, 193, 196, 220, 269, 350, 351, 377, 445, 478, 489, 542, 693.
 Gastritis, 58, 185, 350.
 General description of the fruits and seeds of, 177.
 Genito-urinary organs, 191.
 Gluttony, 185, 489.
 Gonorrhœa, 192.
 Gums, ulcers on the, 190.
 Hæmaturia, 192.
 Hæmoptysis, 191, 192.
 Hæmorrhoidal colic, 186.
 Hæmorrhoids, 129, 136, 186, 187.
 Headache, 128, 129, 183, 184, 186, 188, 189, 190, 192, 300, 433, 636, 706.
 Headache, occipital, 184, 300.
 Headache, over the eyes, 184, 186, 188.
 Hemicrania, 128, 129, 184.
 Hernia, 189.
 Hiccough, 185.
 High living, after-effects of, 187, 489.
 Highly-seasoned food, after-effects of, 136, 186.
 History of, 177.
 Hollow of the knees, stiffness and tension in the, 194.
 Hunger, great, 185.
 Hyperæsthesia, 184.
 Hypochondriasis, 620, 693.
 Hysteria, 276.
 Increase in impressionability of all the senses, 195, 197, 252.

Nux Vomica (*continued*)

Inguinal hernia, 189.
 Inimical relationship, 196, 204, 633.
 Insomnia, 183, 184, 196.
 Intemperance, ailments from, 184.
 Intermittent fever, 196, 202.
 Intoxicating liquors, 189.
 Irascibility, 197.
 Irregular penistalsis, 220.
 Irritability of tissues, 136.
 Jaundice, 187, 193, 207.
 Joints, rheumatic swelling in the, 195.
 Kidneys, 191.
 Labor, 193, 194, 355.
 Labor-pains, 193, 194, 355.
 Lachrymation, 189, 190.
 Lead colic, 623.
 Legs, loss of power in the, 193, 194.
 Legs, pain into the, 182.
 Light, intolerance of, 59, 183, 189.
 Lips, painful ulcers on the, 190.
 Liver, 131, 136, 186, 187, 207, 445.
 Liver, enlarged or swollen, 186.
 Liver-spots, 125.
 Loco motor ataxia, 194.
 Lumbago, 194, 679.
 Lumbar region, pain in the, 194.
 Lying-in, 271.
 Magnesia, abuse of, 646.
 Male sexual organs, 175, 191, 192, 193, 478.
 Marasmus, 556.
 Masturbation, bad effects of, 192, 339, 478.
 Memory, weakness of, 184.
 Menorrhagia, 193.
 Menses, 137, 193, 263.
 Menstrual colic, 263.
 Mental strain, 183, 184, 565.
 Mental symptoms, 59, 102, 183, 184, 191, 197, 252, 344, 565, 620.
 Metrorrhagia, 194.
 Milk, intolerance of, 188.
 Modalities of, 196.
 Morning paroxysms, 128, 131, 184, 188, 193, 194, 195, 196, 445, 542.
 Morning sickness, 193, 220, 693.
 Mouth, 184, 190, 196, 350, 433, 445, 706.
 Muscular rheumatism, 195.
 Myelitis, 195.
 Nap, marked relief from a, 196.
 Nasal catarrh, 190, 249, 596.

Nux Vomica (*continued*)

Nausea, 128, 136, 182, 196, 220, 706.
 Nervous cough, 190.
 Nervous system, 136, 185, 194, 195, 539, 542.
 Neurasthenia, 542.
 Night-pollution, 192.
 Noise, intolerance of, 183, 196.
 Nose, 190, 249, 276, 326, 596.
 Nose, stuffed up sensation in the, 190, 326.
 Numbness, 194.
 Occipital headache, 184, 300.
 Ocular muscles, spasmodic motion of the, 189.
 Odors, intolerance of, 59, 183; 184, 276.
 Opium, abuse of, 266.
 Optic nerves, 189.
 Over-bearing, 197.
 Over-impressionability, 178, 183, 197, 252.
 Over-sensitiveness, 136.
 Over-work, after-effects of, 183, 184, 189.
 Paralysis, 195, 269, 315, 733.
 Period of aggravation, 128, 131, 184, 188, 193, 194, 195, 196, 445, 542.
 Photophobia, 183, 189.
 Piles, 129, 136, 186, 187.
 Portal stasis, 136.
 Pregnancy, 193, 220, 693.
 Prolapsus recti, 454.
 Prolapsus uteri, 193, 455, 605, 627.
 Prolapsus vaginæ, 137.
 Proper time for the use of, 196.
 Prostate glands, 192.
 Prostration, 183, 184, 185.
 Prostration in the course of a disease, 185.
 Purgatives, abuse of, 186, 706.
 Quinine, abuse of, 187.
 Rectum, 184, 185, 186, 220, 454.
 Renal colic, 182, 191.
 Retching, 136, 184, 188, 193, 693, 700.
 Rectinal atrophy, 189.
 Retinal hyperæsthesia, 189.
 Rheumatism, 195, 422, 679.
 Rheumatism of the trunk, 195.
 Root of the penis, uncomfortable feeling at the, 192.
 Scrofulous ophthalmia, 189.
 Sedentary habits, ailments from, 183, 184, 659.
 Self-abuse, 192, 339, 478.

Nux Vomica (*continued*)

Seminal emissions, 192.
 Sensitiveness about the waist, 36.
 Sepia, intensifying the action of, 196.
 Sex affinity, 129.
 Sexual excesses, 192, 194, 330, 339, 478.
 Sitting up late at night, ill-effects of, 183, 189.
 Skin, 125, 195.
 Sleep, 183, 184, 190, 196, 362.
 Sleep, early morning, 184.
 Sleepiness, 184, 269, 362.
 Sleepiness of the extremities, 194.
 Sleeplessness, 183, 184, 196.
 Smoking, excessive, bad effects of, 433.
 Sneezing, 190.
 Sore-throat, 190, 326, 596.
 Spinal anæmia, 195.
 Spinal cord, 194, 195, 330, 619, 622.
 Spinal irritation, 194, 330, 619, 622.
 Spinal softening, 195, 622.
 Stimulants, abuse of, 136.
 Stomach, 190.
 Stomach, 58, 136, 184, 185, 188, 190, 191, 193, 220, 269, 350, 351, 377, 445, 478, 489, 542, 693.
 Stool, 135, 137, 184, 186, 187, 188, 191, 192, 193, 194, 287, 445, 449, 455, 622.
 Strangury, 192.
 Sub-conjunctival hæmorrhage, 189.
 Suppressed gonorrhœal discharge, after-effects of, 188, 189, 192.
 Suppressed hæmorrhoidal flow, complaints from, 188, 190, 191.
 Suppressed perspiration, complaints from, 188.
 Suppressed excretion, complaints from 188.
 Sweat, 196.
 Temperament, 183, 194.
 Tenesmus, 96, 600.
 Tetanus, 315, 539.
 Thighs, pain in the, 194.
 Thirst, violent, 185.
 Throat, 111, 190, 326, 596.
 Tobacco-poisoning, 189, 433.
 Tongue, 184, 190, 377.
 Tongue, ulcers on the, 190.
 Top of the head, frequent pain in the, 189.
 Torticollis, 194, 422.
 Touch, sensitiveness to, 59.
 Toxicological action of, 177, 178.
 Typhoid fever, 196.

Nux Vomica (*continued*)

- Ulcers, 190.
- Umbilical hernia, 189.
- Unsteady walking, 184.
- Ureter, irritation in the, 192.
- Urter, pain in the, 182.
- Urinary difficulty, 186, 192, 193, 445, 622.
- Uterine congestion, 136.
- Uterine inertia, 194.
- Uterus, 136, 194, 605, 627.
- Vagina, internal swelling and burning in the, 137.
- Vehemence, 197.
- Venery, excessive, 498.
- Vision, impairment of, 189.
- Vomiting, 128, 136, 182, 184, 185, 188, 193, 196.
- Vomiting of pregnancy, 193, 220, 693.
- Waking, early, 136, 184, 362.
- Walking, difficulty in, 193.
- Water-brash, 351.
- Weakness, 136, 196.
- Weakness, after every coitus, 193.
- Weakness, after fainting, 187.
- Weakness, after stools, 568.
- Wine, aggravation from, 634, 636.
- Yawning, 196.
- Yellowish-brown spots on the skin, 125.

Ocimum Canum.

- Bladder, 92.
- Brick-red sediment of the urine, 92.
- Cystic disturbances, 92.
- Hæmaturia, 92.
- Hæmorrhage, urethral, 92.
- Irritation at the neck of bladder, 92.
- Kidneys, 92.
- Renal colic, 92.
- Urine, 92.

Oenanthe Crocata, 447.

- Convulsions, 428.
- Epilepsy, 428.
- Glands, 447.
- Mucous membranes, 447.
- Nervous system, 447.

Oenothera Biennis.

- Cholera infantum, 379.
- Diarrhœa, 379.
- Evacuations, 379.
- Gastro-intestinal troubles, 379.
- Hydrocephaloid, 379.
- Nervous exhaustion, 379.

Oleander Nerium, 165.

- Abdomen, distension of the, 132.
- Abdominal organs, action on the, 165.
- Abdominal symptoms, 132, 165.
- Analogous remedies of, 166, 167, 370.
- Antidotal relationship, 167.
- Chafing of the skin, 166.
- Characteristic symptoms, 166, 167.
- Chest, empty and cold feeling in the, 132.
- Cholera infantum, 166.
- Crusta lactea, 167.
- Diarrhœa, 166, 370, 371, 644.
- Distended abdomen, 132.
- Eruptions, 85, 167.
- Eruptions on the scalp, 167.
- Forgetfulness, 165.
- Gastro-enteric symptoms, 132, 165.
- General description of the Oleander plant, 165.
- General weakness, 165, 166.
- Head, 165.
- Headache, 165.
- Involuntary escape of fæces, 166.
- Itching, 166.
- Lactation, 165, 166.
- Lienteric diarrhœa, 166, 371, 644.
- Limbs, paralysis of the, 166.
- Marasmus, 166.
- Mental symptoms, 165.
- Modalities of, 165, 166.
- Narcosis, 165.
- Nervous system, 165.
- Paralysis, 165, 166.
- Paralysis of the limbs, 166.
- Poisoning by, 165, 167.
- Sensorial depression, 165.
- Skin, 85, 166.
- Slowness of perception, 165.
- Soreness of the skin, 166.
- Stomach, 132, 165.
- Stools, 166, 371, 644, 645.
- Tremor, 166.
- Vermin, breeding of, 167.
- Vertigo, 165, 166.
- Vesicular eruptions, 85.
- Weakness, general, 165.
- Weakness of memory, 165.
- Wine, relief from, 165.

Oleum Animalis.

- Aphrodisiacal action of, 28.
- Headache, 171.
- Hemicrania, 171.
- Megrim, 171.
- Polyuria, 171.

Oleum Jacoris Aselli.

- Burning of the palms of hands during fever, 29.
- Burning pain in spot, in the chest, 29.
- Burning sensation, 29.
- Characteristic symptoms of, 29.
- Chemical composition of, 29.
- Chest-pains, 29.
- Chest, soreness through the, 29.
- Chills, 29.
- Cough, 29.
- Debility, 29.
- Expectoration, 29.
- General symptoms of, 29.
- Hectic fever, 29.
- Hoarseness, 29.
- Proving of, 29.
- Scrofulosis, 29.
- Tuberculosis, 29.

Oleum Ricini Communis.

See *Ricinus Communis*.

Ophidia, 33.

- Antidotes of snake-poisons, 35, 36.
- Description of the fangs, grooves, venom-sacs, etc., 33.
- Different classes of diseases in which snake-poisons are found to be curative, 34, 36.
- Different species of snakes, 33.
- General effects of snake-poisons, 33, 34, 35.
- Provers of different types of snake-poisons, 33.

Opium, 264.

- Abdomen, 271.
- Abortion, 176.
- Active principles of, 264, 265, 266.
- Acuteness of hearing, 272.
- Alkaloids of, 264, 265, 266.
- Anger, ill-effects of, 270.
- Antidotal relations, 266, 268, 272.
- Anus, constriction of the, 60, 61.
- Apoplectic congestion, 268, 269.
- Apoplexy, 100, 268, 269.
- Apoplexy, with convulsions, 269.
- Asphyxia, from charcoal vapor, 273.
- Belching, 272.
- Bladder, 271, 272.
- Blood-vessels, distension of the, 267.
- Bowels, inactivity of the, 186, 271.
- Bowels, obstruction of the, 271.
- Bowels, strangulation of the, 272.
- Brain, 39, 40, 267, 268, 270, 336.
- Brain, paralysis of the, 39, 40, 268.

Opium (continued)

- Cerebral congestion, 40, 267, 268, 336.
- Cerebral convolutions, 267.
- Cerebral hæmorrhage, 268.
- Cerebral paralysis, 39, 40, 268.
- Cerebro-spinal axis, engorgement of the, 267.
- Charcoal vapors, bad effects of, 158, 273.
- Cholera infantum, 270.
- Circulation, 268.
- Coldness of the limbs, 270.
- Colic, 61, 271, 272, 623.
- Coma, 268.
- Complementary relation, 100, 268, 269.
- Constipation, 61, 186, 271, 272, 462.
- Convulsions, 200, 201, 269, 270, 272, 420.
- Coryza, 709.
- Cough, 270, 273.
- Criticism on the indiscriminate use of anodynes, 266, 267, 268.
- Debauched look, 44.
- Debauchery, 269.
- Delirium, 269.
- Delirium tremens, 269.
- Depression of the sensorium, 268, 335.
- Diarrhœa, 176, 255, 270, 272.
- Drowsiness, 150, 267, 268, 270, 272.
- Drunkards, complaints of, 268, 269, 270.
- Dyspnœa, 270, 530.
- Effects produced by the habitual use of, 268.
- Emaciation of the limbs, 268.
- Emotional influences, diseases arising from, 176, 200, 201, 255, 270, 271, 273, 420, 437.
- Enuresis, 267.
- Erections, violent, 543.
- Excitation, 267.
- Expectoration, 270.
- Face, 39, 40, 44, 201, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 336, 420, 530.
- Fæcal vomiting, 272.
- Female genital organs, 176, 271, 272.
- Fever, 268, 272.
- Flatulence, 271.
- Flatus, 271.
- Foaming at the mouth, 271.
- Fright, ill-effects of, 176, 200, 201, 255, 270, 271, 272, 420, 437.

Opium (*continued*)

Hæmoptysis, 270.
 Hallucinations, 269.
 Hernia, 272.
 Ileus, 272.
 Imaginary fears, 269.
 Incarcerated hernia, 272.
 Inertia of the rectum, 271.
 Intestinal inertia, 271.
 Involuntary escape of fæces, 267.
 Involuntary escape of urine, 267.
 Irritation of the nerves, 267.
 Labor, 176, 271, 272.
 Labored breathing, 270, 530.
 Lack of vitality, 270.
 Lead colic, 623.
 Loud breathing, 336.
 Loud screams, 271.
 Lower jaw, dropping of the, 39, 267, 268.
 Lungs, affections of the, 270, 273.
 Lungs, spasm of the, 273.
 Lungs, suppuration of the, 270.
 Lying-in, 271.
 Mania-a-potu, 269.
 Marasmus, 271.
 Measures to be adopted for the treatment of cases of acute opium-poisoning, 268.
 Mental symptoms, 150, 176, 200, 201, 255, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 420, 437.
 Metrorrhagia, 272.
 Mode of manufacturing, 264.
 Modus operandi of Opium, 266, 267.
 Mouth, 200, 271.
 Muscular debility or exhaustion, 268, 272, 336.
 Narcotic and anodyne effects of, 267.
 Nervous system, 267, 268.
 Opisthotonos, 270.
 Opium-poisoning, ill-effects of, 272.
 Opium-poisoning, treatment of, 268.
 Over-excitement of the senses, 272.
 Paralysis, 267.
 Parturition, 176, 271, 272.
 Peristaltic action of the bowels, 271.
 Poisoning, Opium, acute, symptoms of, 266, 267.
 Priapism, 543.
 Puerperal fever, 272.
 Pulse, 267, 336.
 Pupillary contraction, 267.
 Pupillary dilatation, 267.

Opium (*continued*)

Pupillary reflexes, loss of, 270.
 Rattling breathing, 270.
 Reaction, defective, 150, 270.
 Rectum, 271, 272.
 Remarks on various preparations of Opium, largely used in Allopathic practice, 266.
 Restlessness, 272.
 Retention of urine, 201, 271.
 Sensorial depression, 268, 334, 335.
 Shrivelling of fibres of the body, 271.
 Skin, 267, 268.
 Sleep, 267, 269, 271, 272, 530.
 Sleepiness, 267, 269, 272.
 Sleeplessness, 272.
 Sleep, physiological explanation of, 267.
 Sluggishness, 270.
 Smothering spells, 270.
 Snoring breathing, 40, 270, 271, 336.
 Snoring sleep, 271.
 Some of the baneful effects of Opium used in soothing-syrup for children, 266.
 Sopor, 268, 420.
 Spasms, 201, 270, 271, 420.
 Stercoraceous vomiting, 272.
 Stertorous breathing or respiration, 39, 267, 268, 269, 336, 530.
 Stools, 186, 267, 271.
 Strangulation of the bowels, 272.
 Stupidity, 150.
 Stupor, 100, 267, 270, 271, 272, 335, 530.
 Suppression of urine, 271.
 Suppuration of the lungs, 270.
 Susceptibility to sounds, 272.
 Sweat, 267, 268, 271, 272.
 Sweat glands, paralysis of the, 268.
 Tetanic rigidity, 268, 270.
 Toxicological action of, 267.
 Twitching of facial muscles, 201.
 Tympanites, 271, 272.
 Typhlitis, 272.
 Typhoid fever, 39, 40, 267, 268, 335, 336, 530.
 Unconsciousness, 39, 270, 272, 530.
 Urine, 66, 270, 271.
 Uterine discharges, 272.
 Uterus, 272.
 Visions, 269.
 Vision of animals, 269.
 Vomiting, 272.

Opuntia Vulgaris.

- Abdomen, lower, 379, 380.
- Bowels, 379.
- Characteristic seat of its action, 380.
- Diarrhœa, 379.
- Nausea, 379.
- Stomach, 379.

Orthoptera, 32.**Osmium.**

- Urine, 306.

Oxalic Acid.

- Backache, 542.
- Chest-pains, 306.
- Dyspnœa, 542.
- Headache, 636.
- Legs, bluish and cold, 542.
- Meningitis, spinal, 542.
- Mental symptoms, 352, 543.
- Nervous system, 542, 543.
- Neuralgic pains, 352.
- Neurasthenia, 542, 543.
- Numbness in the back, 542.
- Orchalgia, 352.
- Orchitis, 352.
- Pains in small spots, 543.
- Spermatic cords, 352.
- Spinal cord, 542.
- Spinal meningitis, 542.
- Spinal softening, 542.
- Testicles, 352.
- Weakness about loins and hips, 542.
- Weakness in the legs, 542.
- Wine, aggravation from, 636.

Ozone.

- Meaning of, 459.
- Remarks on, 459.
- Sources of, 459.
- Utility of, 459.

Paeonia Officinalis.

- Fissure-in-ano, 499.
- Hæmorrhoids, 499.
- Oozing from the anus, 499.
- Soreness and smarting in the anus, 499.

Palladium, 617.

- Abdominal soreness, 617.
- Acid eructations, 617.
- Analogous remedies of, 618.
- Bladder, 617.
- Blue rings around the eyes, 617.
- Bowels, 617.
- Chemical analogue of, 617.
- Colic, 618.
- Constipation, 617.

Palladium (*continued*)

- Drowsiness, 617.
- Egotism, 64, 79, 617.
- Emotional disturbances, 64, 79, 617.
- Exhausted feeling, 79, 617, 618.
- Face, 617.
- Feeling of tiredness, 617, 618.
- Female genital organs, 617.
- Groins, empty feeling in the, 79.
- Headache, 617.
- Hysteria, 78.
- Irritability, 78, 618.
- Leucorrhœa, 618.
- Mental symptoms, 64, 78, 79, 617.
- Nausea, 617.
- Ovaralgia, 64, 79.
- Ovaries, 64, 79, 618.
- Ovaritis, 64, 618.
- Oversensitiveness to offence, 618.
- Pelvic heaviness, 618.
- Reeling, 617.
- Small of the back, 617.
- Sore and bruised feeling, 617, 618.
- Stools, 617.
- Uterine pains, 617.
- Uterus, 79, 617.
- Womb, sinking feeling in the, 79.

Papaveraceæ, 264.

- Cerebral congestion, 264.
- Circulation, 264.
- Depression of the sensorium, 264.
- Engorgement of the blood-vessels of the brain, 264.
- Narcosis, 264.
- Sleepiness, 264.
- Stupor, 264.

Parcira Brava.

- Cystic calculus, 93.
- Cystitis, 93.
- Dysuria, 93, 453.
- Gravel, 93.
- Kidneys, 93.
- Renal colic, 93, 453.
- Tenesmus, 93.
- Urinary organs, 93, 453.
- Urinary sediments, 93.
- Urine, 93, 453.

Paris Quadrifolia.

- Chest affections, 493.
- Chest, cold sensation in the, 493.
- Expectoration, 612.
- Eye-balls feel too large, 412.
- Eyes, 412.
- Garrulity, 39.

Paris Quadrifolia (continued)

- Glands, 505.
- Headache, 549.
- Larynx, 612.
- Loquacity, 39.
- Mammæ, pains in the, 505.
- Mammary glands, affections of the, 505.
- Mental symptoms, 39.
- Ocular pain, 412.
- Spinal cord, 549.
- Typhoid state, 39.

Passiflora Incarnata.

- Tetanus, 179, 180.

Paullinia Sorbilis.

- Active principle or alkaloid of, 278.
- Diarrhœa, 379.
- Headache, 278.
- History of, 278.
- Odorless stool, 379.
- Sick headache, 278.

Penthorum Sedoides.

- Coryza, 348.
- Rawness in the nose, 348.
- Sore-throat, 348.

Petroleum, 500.

- Abscess at the root of the tooth, 46.
- Anal fistula, 501.
- Analogous remedies of, 300, 497, 500.
- Antidotal relations, 502.
- Anus, membranous shreds about the, 311.
- Atmospheric changes, effects of, 693.
- Axillæ, offensive sweat in the, 501, 546.
- Backache, 230.
- Belching, 502.
- Blepharitis, 501.
- Bilious vomiting, 501.
- Bowels, 501.
- Chest, 134, 501.
- Child-bed disorder, 502.
- Cough, 501.
- Dacryo-cystitis, 501.
- Delirium, 502.
- Dental fistula, 501.
- Depression of sensorium, 437, 602.
- Diarrhœa, 501, 502.
- Diarrhœa, early morning, 502.
- Dislocation of the lower jaw, 236.
- Ears, 497.
- Eczema, 311, 497, 501.
- Emaciation, 502.
- Epilepsy, 502.
- Eruptions, 311, 497, 501.

Petroleum (continued)

- Eyes, 502.
- Face, 501.
- Fissures, 489, 501.
- Fistula-in-ano, 501.
- Flatulence, 502.
- Foot-sweat, offensive, 501.
- Forgetfulness, 437, 502.
- Gastralgia, 499.
- Gastric symptoms, 499, 501, 502.
- Gums, 46, 501.
- Hæmorrhoids, 489.
- Hands, chapping, cracking, burning and itching in the, 501.
- Hawking, 501.
- Headache, 300, 497.
- Heart, 134, 501.
- Heart, a cold feeling about the, 134, 501.
- Hives, 501.
- Inferior maxilla, dislocation of the, 236.
- Intertrigo, 497.
- Itching, 501.
- Joints, 236, 501.
- Knees, stiffness of the, 501.
- Lachrymal canal, 501.
- Lachrymal fistula, 501.
- Lead-poisoning, 502.
- Lienteric diarrhœa, 502.
- Loss of location, 437, 502.
- Lumbago, 230.
- Male sexual organs, 311.
- Mental symptoms, 437, 502.
- Moist eruptions, 311.
- Mucous membranes, 501.
- Muscular fibres, roughness of the, 501.
- Nausea, 501.
- Neck, stiffness of the, 501.
- Nervous system, 502, 693.
- Nocturnal cough, 501.
- Nose, 501.
- Nostrils, cracked, 501.
- Occipital headache, 300, 497.
- Ozæna, 501.
- Peri-odontitis, 46.
- Post-nasal catarrh, 501.
- Pregnancy, 502.
- Psoriasis, 709.
- Purulent nasal discharge, 501.
- Rhagades, 501.
- Rheumatic diathesis, 501.
- Rheumatism, 230, 501.
- Scrotum, eruptions on the, 311.

Petroleum (*continued*)

Sea-sickness, 502.
 Skin, 311, 497, 501.
 Soles of the feet, 501.
 Sprains, 501.
 Stomach, 499, 501, 502.
 Stools, 502.
 Suppuration, 501. —
 Sweat, 501, 546.
 Teeth, 46.
 Throbbing in the head, 300.
 Torticollis, 501.
 Typhoid fever, 502.
 Ulcers, 501.
 Vertigo, 82, 501.
 Vesicular eruptions, 501.
 Vomiting, 501, 502.
 Vomiting of pregnancy, 501, 502.
 Wheals, 501.

Petroselinum, 450.

Dysuria, 90, 394, 450, 712.
 Erections, violent, 543.
 Gonorrhœa, 90, 394, 450, 712.
 Itching, 450.
 Male genital organs, 450, 543.
 Mucous membranes, 712.
 Neck of the bladder, 394.
 Perineum, 450.
 Priapism, 543.
 Root of the penis, 450.
 Strangury, 90, 394.
 Urethral diseases, 450.
 Urging to urinate, sudden, 90, 394, 450, 712.
 Urinary organs, 90, 394, 450, 712.

Phellandrium Aquaticum, 450.

Crushing feeling at the top of the head, 450.
 Expectoration, 548.
 Eyes, 354, 450.
 Headache, 354, 450.
 Lachrymation, 450.
 Lactiferous tubes, pain in the course of the, 302, 450.
 Light, intolerance of, 354.
 Lying-in, 302.
 Mammary abscess, 302.
 Mammary glands, 302, 450.
 Milk-ducts, pains coursing along the, 302, 450.
 Phthisis, 548.
 Sound, intolerance of, 354.

Phosphoric Acid, 528.

Abdominal distension, 529.
 Abdominal symptoms, 529, 531.
 Albuminuria, 529.
 Analogous remedies of, 370, 525, 529, 530, 531, 532.
 Apathy or indifference, 228, 335, 367, 472, 525, 528, 529, 530, 740.
 Bladder, 247, 532.
 Bladder, catarrh of the, 532.
 Blood-poisoning, 520.
 Bones, 532.
 Boring the finger into the nose, 529.
 Bowels, 531.
 Brain-fag, 543.
 Burning in the limbs, 367, 543.
 Burning in the spine, 367, 531, 543.
 Cerebro-spinal exhaustion, 543.
 Chest affections, 532.
 Chest, tickling in the, 532.
 Coitus, 532.
 Confusion of thought, 543.
 Cough, 532.
 Cystitis, 532.
 Debility, 228, 367, 370, 520, 528, 531, 532, 626.
 Defective nutrition, 520.
 Delirium, 528.
 Deltoid, right, rheumatism of the, 737.
 Diabetes mellitus, 520, 532.
 Diarrhœa, 370, 529, 531.
 Diphtheria, 520.
 Disappointed love, chronic effects of, 530.
 Dizziness, 531.
 Drowsiness, 335, 367.
 Drunkards, complaints of, 520.
 Dyspnœa, 532.
 Earthy complexion, 44.
 Emaciation, 198, 530.
 Emotional disturbances, 197, 198, 272, 273, 530.
 Ennui, 198.
 Ensiform cartilage, tickling in the region of, 532.
 Enuresis, 247.
 Epistaxis, 228, 529.
 Erection of penis, 531.
 Excessive study, ill-effects of, 197, 198, 531, 532, 543.
 Excitement, transient, 528.
 Exhaustion, 197, 520, 543.
 Expectoration, 532.
 Eyes, dark blue rings around the, 529.
 Face, 44, 530.

Phosphoric Acid (*continued*)

Female genital organs, 530.
 Fever, 529, 530.
 Flatus, 529, 531.
 Flushing of the face, 529.
 Formication, 531, 543.
 Fright, ill-effects of, 272, 273.
 Goneness, 626.
 Grief, ill-effects of, 197, 198, 530.
 Growing pains, 532.
 Gurgling in the abdomen, 529.
 Hæmorrhages, 520.
 Head, 531.
 Headache, 198, 530, 531, 543.
 Heaviness in the limbs, 543.
 Hectic fever, 530.
 Hip-joint disease, 532.
 Hippocratic face, 530.
 Home-sickness, 530.
 Impotency, 531.
 Involuntary emission of semen, 531, 543.
 Involuntary stools, 529.
 Kidneys, 532.
 Larynx, 532.
 Legs, weakness in the, 531, 543.
 Lienteric diarrhœa, 370, 529, 531.
 Loss of animal fluids, 531.
 Loss of appetite, 197.
 Lungs, 532.
 Male genital organs, 531, 543.
 Masturbation, ill-effects of, 531.
 Mental symptoms, 197, 228, 272, 273, 335, 367, 472, 525, 528, 529, 530, 531, 533, 543, 619, 740.
 Mercury, abuse of, 532.
 Milky urine, 529, 532.
 Mucous membranes, 532.
 Muscular relaxation, 335.
 Nervous system, 543.
 Neurasthenia, 367, 543, 626.
 Night-pollution, 531.
 Night-sweat, 197, 198.
 Nose, 529.
 Nose, boring finger into the, 529.
 Nostrils, 335.
 Numbness, 335.
 Onanism, 531.
 Ovarian diseases, 530.
 Overwork, after-effects of, 543.
 Penis, 531.
 Periostritis, 532.
 Peyer's patches, irritation of the, 529.
 Phosphaturia, 529.
 Polyuria, 632.

Phosphoric Acid (*continued*)

Prolapsus uteri, 530.
 Prostration, 228, 525.
 Pseudo-membranes, 520.
 Relaxation of the genitals, 531, 543.
 Rheumatism, 737.
 Rumbling in the abdomen, 529, 531.
 Scarletina, 520.
 Scrofulous affections, 532.
 Scrotum, 531.
 Seminal emissions, 531, 543.
 Sensorial depression, 335, 528.
 Sexual excess, ill-effects of, 531.
 Sleep, 367, 525, 528, 529, 531, 543.
 Sleepiness, 367, 543.
 Sleeplessness, 367.
 Small of the back, 543.
 Speech, 528.
 Spinal cord, burning in the, 367, 531, 543.
 Spinal curvature, 532.
 Stimulating effect of Phosphorus in, 531.
 Stools, 228, 370, 529, 531.
 Stupor, 525, 528.
 Sweat, 197, 198, 530.
 Testicles, 531.
 Tingling, 543.
 Tongue, 529.
 Tongue, involuntary biting of the, 529.
 Torpidity, mental and physical, 528.
 Tottering, 531.
 Tuberculosis, 532.
 Typhoid conditions, 529.
 Typhoid fever, 228, 335, 430, 525, 529.
 Ulcers, 63.
 Urinary organs, 529, 530, 532.
 Urination, 531, 532.
 Urine, 529, 531, 532.
 Uterus, 530.
 Venery, excessive, 531.
 Vertebral caries, 532.
 Vertex, crushing weight on the, 198, 530, 543.
 Vertigo, 543.
 Weakness, 528, 530, 626.
 Weakness, from talking, 626.
 Weakness, in the back, 531, 543.
 Weakness, in the chest, 532.
 Weakness, in the legs, 531, 543.
 Weeping, 530.

Phosphorus, 564.

Abdominal symptoms, 567, 568, 569, 570.
 Abscess, 547,

Phosphorus (*continued*)

Acuteness of the senses, 542.
 Air-passages, dryness of the, 573.
 Albuminuria, 569.
 Alimentary tract, 569, 570.
 Amblyopia, 576.
 Amenorrhœa, 571.
 Amyloid degeneration of the kidneys, 571.
 Anæmia, 569.
 Anæmia, pernicious, 569.
 Anæmic appearance, 569.
 Analogous remedies of, 487, 542, 547, 567, 568, 570, 571, 572, 575, 576, 577, 628, 638, 699.
 Anger, ill-effects of, 564, 565.
 Antidotal relations, 380, 564, 566, 699.
 Anus, 166, 571.
 Anxiety, 564, 565.
 Apathy, 565.
 Apex of the lungs, 574.
 Aphonia, 487, 572, 574.
 Apoplexy of the retina, 43.
 Ascites, 569.
 Asthenopia, 576.
 Atmospheric changes, ill-effects of, 542, 564, 681, 693.
 Atrophy of the liver, 569.
 Atrophy of the nervous tissues, 566.
 Backache, 542.
 Back, burning spots in the, 542.
 Back, weakness in the, 565.
 Bilious affections, 569, 570.
 Black spots before the eyes in the air, 576.
 Blindness after lightning stroke, 577.
 Blood, 542, 568, 569, 577.
 Blood-spitting, 571.
 Blue lips, 45.
 Blueness around the eyes, 44, 45.
 Blurred vision, 576.
 Bone diseases, 547, 569, 573, 575.
 Bones, 547, 569, 573, 575.
 Bowels, 567, 571.
 Bowels, paralysis of the, 571.
 Brain, 184, 471, 542, 566, 567, 568, 569, 638.
 Brain-fag, 542.
 Brain, softening of the, 184, 566, 638.
 Brain, weakness of the, 638.
 Bright's disease, 570, 571, 576.
 Bronchial catarrh, 567, 573.
 Bronchial irritation, 573.
 Bronchitis, 567, 572, 573, 575.
 Broncho-pneumonia, 381, 382, 573.

Phosphorus (*continued*)

Bulimy, 570, 574.
 Buzzing in the ears, 577.
 Cancer of the stomach, 570, 577.
 Canine hunger, 150, 570, 574.
 Capillary bronchitis, 381, 382, 573, 584.
 Caries, 547, 569, 575.
 Caries of bones, 547, 575.
 Caries of the hip-joint, 569.
 Caries of the lower jaw, 575.
 Caries of the vertebræ, 569, 575.
 Cataract, 577.
 Catarrh, 190, 380, 487, 571.
 Celibacy, 566.
 Cerebral softening, 184, 566, 638.
 Cerebro-spinal exhaustion, 567, 568, 572.
 Cerebro-spinal nervous system, 568.
 Change of weather, susceptibility to, 542, 564, 681.
 Cheeks, hectic flush of the, 574.
 Chest affections, 190, 306, 380, 381, 483, 573, 574.
 Chest, congestion of the, 567, 568, 574.
 Chest-pains, left-sided, 306, 573, 574.
 Chest, tightness across the, 572, 629.
 Chills, 570.
 Cholera, 571.
 Cholerine, 571.
 Chorea, 566, 567.
 Choroiditis, 576.
 Chronic catarrh, 571.
 Chronic dyspepsia, 570.
 Chronic vomiting, 567, 570.
 Cirrhosis of the liver, 478, 569.
 Coldness of the liver, 478, 569.
 Coldness of the limbs, 568.
 Collapse, 568.
 Colon, 571.
 Coma, 565, 568.
 Complementary relations, 184, 190, 227, 471, 483, 564, 565, 566, 568, 571, 575, 675, 683.
 Confusion, 542.
 Constipation, 568, 570.
 Constitution, 471, 567, 572, 573, 574, 671, 675.
 Constriction across the chest, 574.
 Consumption, 573, 574, 671.
 Coryza, 190, 380, 571.
 Cough, 151, 361, 421, 548, 572, 573, 574, 628, 705, 734, 735.
 Cough, from emotion, 573.

Phosphorus (*continued*)

Cough, from strong odors or perfumes, 573.
 Crawling sensation, 542.
 Croup, catarrhal, 572.
 Deafness, 565, 577.
 Debility, 367, 483, 570.
 Delirium, 565, 569.
 Dentition or teething, 575.
 Diabetes mellitus, 570.
 Diarrhœa, 166, 227, 476, 567, 570, 571, 575, 576, 675.
 Diarrhœa, morning, 570, 575.
 Difficulty in learning to talk and walk, 671.
 Difficulty in walking, 575, 671.
 Diphtheria, 367.
 Dog stool, 568.
 Dreams, 566.
 Dropsy, abdominal, 569.
 Dry cough, 574.
 Dyspepsia, 467, 567, 570, 571.
 Ears, 542, 571, 577, 735.
 Ears, polypi in the, 571.
 Ecstasy, 565.
 Electric changes, susceptibility or sensitiveness to, in the atmosphere, 542, 564, 693.
 Emotions, ailments from, 31, 151, 564, 565, 574, 625.
 Emphysema, 573.
 Endocarditis, 574.
 Enervation, 638.
 Enlargement of the liver, 567, 569.
 Enlargement of the spleen, 567.
 Enuresis, 734.
 Epigastrium, weak, faint feeling in the, 467.
 Epistaxis, 571.
 Epithelial casts in the urine, 571.
 Erections, of the penis, 542, 543, 565.
 Erethism, 565.
 Erotic mania, 565.
 Erysipelatous blush of the ulcers, 576.
 Excitability, 547, 564.
 External impressions, oversensitiveness or susceptibility to, 542, 564.
 Exuberant granulations, 575.
 Eyes, 43, 576, 577, 603, 685.
 Eye-lashes, 573, 671.
 Face, 44, 45, 567, 572, 574.
 Fainting, 276, 565, 574.
 Fatigue, ill-effects of, 626.
 Fatty casts in the urine, 571.

Phosphorus (*continued*)

Fatty degeneration, 478, 542, 568, 569, 570, 571, 574, 575, 635.
 Fatty degeneration of the blood, 542.
 Fatty degeneration of the brain, 542, 568.
 Fatty degeneration of the heart, 569, 571, 574.
 Fatty degeneration of the kidneys, 542, 569, 571.
 Fatty degeneration of the liver, 478, 569, 571, 635.
 Fatty degeneration of the lungs, 569.
 Fatty degeneration of the muscles, 569.
 Fatty degeneration of the pancreas, 570.
 Fatty degeneration of the spinal cord, 542, 568.
 Fauces, 572.
 Fearfulness, 564.
 Feeling as of a band around the body, 575.
 Female genital organs, 301, 369, 571, 681.
 Fever, 567, 568, 570, 574.
 Fistulæ, 547, 575, 576.
 Flushes of heat, 467.
 Formication, 566.
 Functional paralysis, 626.
 Gastric symptoms, 467, 567, 570, 638.
 Gastritis, 570.
 Glands, 575, 671.
 Glaucoma, 603.
 Gonorrhœa, 705.
 Grief, ill-effects of, 565.
 Gums, 567.
 Hæmatemesis, 301, 369, 571, 577.
 Hæmaturia, 571.
 Hæmophilia, 577.
 Hæmoptysis, 301, 571, 577, 628.
 Hæmorrhages, 301, 369, 571, 577, 628.
 Hæmorrhagic diathesis, 577.
 Hair, 671.
 Hallucinations, 565.
 Hardness of hearing, 565, 577.
 Headache, 565, 566, 568, 572.
 Head, congestion of the, 568.
 Head, heat on the top of the, 470.
 Heart, 31, 516, 565, 569, 571, 574.
 Heart, degeneration of the, 569, 571, 574.
 Heart, right side of the, special affinity for, 574.
 Hectic fever, 569, 574, 576, 628.
 Hepatic cough, 573.

Phosphorus (*continued*)

Hepatitis, 569.
 Hoarseness, 210, 463, 572, 628, 734, 735.
 Hiccough, 203.
 Hip-joint disease, 471, 569, 575.
 Hyperæmia, 568, 569, 571, 576.
 Hyperæmia of the choroid, 576.
 Hyperæmia of the liver, 569.
 Hyperæmia of the retina, 575.
 Hyperæmia of the veins, 571.
 Hysteria, 276.
 Icterus, 565, 568, 569.
 Imperfect growth of tissues, 471.
 Inflammation, 576.
 Impotence, 566.
 Incompatibility with Causticum, 564.
 Increase in impressionability, 195.
 Inimical relations, 24, 483, 564, 731.
 Intestinal tract, 570.
 Involuntary escape of fæces, 166.
 Involuntary spurting of urine, 705, 734.
 Iodine, bad effects of, 564.
 Irritable weakness, 542, 564, 565.
 Jaundice, 565, 568, 569.
 Jaw, lower, caries of the, 575.
 Jaw, lower, dropping of the, 572.
 Jaw, lower, necrosis of the, 575.
 Joints, 575.
 Kidneys, 542, 561, 569, 571, 576.
 Knee-joints, 575.
 Laryngeal catarrh, 572.
 Laryngeal phthisis, 463.
 Laryngeal soreness, 421, 735.
 Laryngismus stridulus, 506.
 Laryngitis, 463.
 Laryngitis, tubercular, 463.
 Larynx, 210, 421, 463, 487, 506, 572, 573, 734, 735.
 Larynx, constriction of the, 573.
 Lascivious thoughts, 542, 565.
 Letters, appearing red when reading, 576.
 Leucorrhœa, 676.
 Light, intolerance of, 564. ...
 Limbs cold, when body hot, 558.
 Lips, 45.
 Liver, 478, 567, 569, 571, 635.
 Liver, cirrhosis of the, 478, 569.
 Liver, suppuration of the, 569.
 Liver, waxy, 569.
 Liver, yellow atrophy of the, 569.
 Loco motor ataxia, 566.
 Loss of animal or vital fluids, ailments from the, 566, 576,

Phosphorus (*continued*)

Lumbago, 566.
 Lungs, 381, 483, 488, 511, 569, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 628, 629, 671, 675, 719.
 Lungs, cavities of the, 574.
 Lungs, constricted feeling in the, 572.
 Lungs, engorgement of the, 571, 573.
 Lungs, hæmorrhages from the, 571.
 Lungs, hepatisation of the, 573.
 Lungs, œdema of the, 571.
 Lungs, tightness across the, 572.
 Male genital organs, 175, 429, 542, 543, 565, 566, 571, 705.
 Mammary abscess, 547, 571.
 Mammary glands, 547, 571, 576.
 Mania, 565.
 Mania of grandeur, 565.
 Marasmus, 470.
 Measles, 569.
 Membranous croup, 572.
 Menses, 301, 571, 576.
 Mental exertion, 565, 732.
 Mental symptoms, 429, 542, 564, 565, 571, 573, 732.
 Morbus coxarius, 575.
 Mucous râles, 573.
 Mucus, green and blood-streaked, 571.
 Muscles, 569.
 Music, susceptibility to, 565.
 Myo-carditis, 574.
 Nasal catarrh, 380, 571.
 Nasal polypi, 571.
 Necrosis, 547, 575.
 Necrosis of the lower jaw, 575.
 Necrosis of the upper jaw, 575.
 Nervous cough, 151, 573.
 Nephritis, 571.
 Nervous fever, 567.
 Nervous system, 151, 195, 367, 542, 547, 564, 565, 566, 567, 693, 734, 735.
 Nervous weakness, 367, 734, 735.
 Neurasthenia, 367, 542.
 Night-pollution, 565.
 Night-sweat, 569, 576.
 Noise, loud, aggravation from, 542.
 Noises in the ears, 542.
 Nose, 276, 380, 571, 584.
 Nose-bleed, 571.
 Nymphomania, 429, 565, 571.
 Odors, intolerance of or susceptibility or sensitiveness to, 276, 542, 564, 565, 573.
 Œdema of the lungs, 571,

Phosphorus (*continued*)

Œsophagus, spasmodic stricture of the, 570.
 Oily stool, 570.
 Ophthalmia, 685.
 Oppression of the chest, 574.
 Ovaries, 576.
 Ozæna, 571.
 Palpitation, 31, 565, 574.
 Pancreas, 570.
 Paralysis, 195, 483, 566, 626, 638.
 Paralysis of the bowels, 571.
 Paralysis of the lungs, 488, 539, 568.
 Pericarditis, 574.
 Pernicious anæmia, 569.
 Phosphatic diathesis, 575.
 Photophobia, 564.
 Photopsies, 542.
 Phthisis, 511, 573, 574, 628, 643, 671, 675.
 Pleasure, ill-effects of, 565.
 Pleurisy, 103.
 Pneumonia, 279, 381, 382, 567, 571, 573, 574, 719.
 Pneumonic infiltration, 567.
 Polypus, 369, 571.
 Polypus in the ears, 571.
 Polypus in the nose, 571.
 Polypus in the uterus, 571.
 Pregnancy, 150, 569.
 Priapism, 543, 565.
 Prophylactic use of, 572.
 Prostration, sudden and rapid, 367.
 Psoriasis, 709.
 Puffiness of the face, 45, 574.
 Pulse, 568, 569, 672.
 Rapid sinking of strength, 572.
 Rattling breathing, 568, 572.
 Rattling in the lungs, 565.
 Rectum, 166, 571.
 Red vision, 576.
 Re-echoing of sounds in the ears, 735.
 Respiration, panting and labored, 573.
 Respiratory passages, action on the, 571.
 Restlessness, 565.
 Retinal apoplexy, 43.
 Retinitis, 576.
 Retinitis albuminurica, 576.
 Reverberation of sounds in the ears, 565.
 Rheumatism, 574.
 Roaring in the ears, 565, 577.
 Rose-cold, 276.
 Rust-colored sputum, 573.

Phosphorus (*continued*)

Salt, bad effects of, 564, 699.
 Satyriasis, 429, 565, 571.
 Scarlatina, 367.
 Scrofulosis, 471, 576, 671.
 Seminal emissions, involuntary, 565.
 Sense of smell, acuteness of the, 276, 565.
 Sexual excitement or erethism, 429, 542, 656, 566.
 Sexual excess, ill-effects of, 542, 566, 576.
 Sinking of strength, rapid, 572.
 Skin, 573, 671.
 Sleep, 565.
 Sleeplessness, 566.
 Softening of the brain, 184, 566, 638.
 Softening of the spinal cord, 195.
 Soreness of the liver, 569.
 Sounds, intolerance of, 542, 564, 577.
 Spasmodic œsophageal stricture, 570.
 Spasm of the glottis, 506.
 Sphincter ani, 166, 575.
 Spinal anæmia, 195.
 Spinal cord, 195, 542, 565, 566, 567, 568, 575.
 Spinal disease, 566, 567, 575.
 Spinal irritation, 565.
 Spinal weakness, 565.
 Spleen, 567.
 Sputa, 573, 628.
 Stasis of blood, 568.
 Sternum, irritation beneath the, 572.
 Sternum, tearing pains under the, 573.
 Stomach, 467, 567, 570, 574, 577, 638, 674.
 Stomach, cancer of the, 570, 577.
 Stomach, congestion of the, 577.
 Stomach, cough, 573.
 Stomach, exhaustion of the, 570.
 Stomach, hæmorrhages from the, 571.
 Stomach, ulcer of the, 570, 577.
 Stomach, weakness or goneness of the, 467, 638.
 Stools, 166, 227, 476, 567, 568, 569, 570, 575.
 Stroma of the liver, 569.
 Stumbling, 566.
 Stupor, 565.
 Suffocative pressure in the chest, 573.
 Suppressed menses, 301, 576, 577.
 Sunken features, 45.
 Sweat, 568, 569, 572.
 Swollen face, 44.
 Taciturnity, 565.

Phosphorus (*continued*)

Talking or speaking, 421, 548, 572, 735.
 Teeth, 567.
 Thirst, 476, 567, 629.
 Threatened paralysis of the whole system, 483.
 Throat, 483, 570.
 Thunderstorm, susceptibility to, 564.
 Tickling at the pit of the stomach, 573.
 Tingling, 542, 566.
 Tinnitus aurium, 542, 565, 577, 735.
 Tongue, 567, 570.
 Tottering, 566.
 Touch, sensitiveness to, 564.
 Trachea, 572.
 Tracheitis, 572.
 Trembling, 566, 570, 638.
 Tremor, 572.
 Tubercular diathesis, 572, 671.
 Tubercular laryngitis, 463.
 Tuberculosis, 471, 566, 573, 574, 643, 671, 675.
 Tympanic abdomen, 569.
 Typhoid fever, 203, 227, 529, 539, 558, 565, 567, 568, 570, 573, 576, 577.
 Typhoid-pneumonia, 227, 573.
 Typhoid states, 223, 336, 567, 570, 572.
 Typhoid symptoms in the course of pneumonia, 573.
 Typhoid types of fevers, 567.
 Typhus fever, 567.
 Ulcers, 62, 570, 575, 576, 671, 685.
 Urinary organs, 571.
 Urine, 569, 571.
 Uterine polypi, 369, 571.
 Uterus, 369, 571, 576.
 Uvula, 570.
 Varicose veins, 569.
 Vehemence, 564.
 Venous hyperæmia, 571.
 Venous stagnation, 571, 574.
 Vertebral caries, 569, 575.
 Vertigo, 542.
 Vertigo, congestive, 542.
 Vicarious menstruation, 301, 571, 577.
 Vision, impaired, 576.
 Vision of green halo around candle-light, 577.
 Vitreous humor, 576.
 Vomicae or cavities in the lungs, formation of, 574.
 Vomiting, 567, 570, 577, 674.

Phosphorus (*continued*)

Vomiting of coffee-ground matters, 570, 577.
 Warning for prescribing Phosphorus in phthisis, 574.
 Waxy casts in the urine, 571.
 Waxy degeneration of the liver, 569.
 Weak, faint feeling in the epigastrium, 467.
 Weakness in the back, 565.
 Weakness in the chest, 628.
 Weakness in the head, 542.
 Weakness in the limbs, 566.
 Weakness in the spinal cord, 665.
 Weakness, nervous, 734, 735.
 Weakness of the brain, 638.
 Weakness or exhaustion after stool, 476, 568, 670.
 White swelling, 471, 575.
 Yellow atrophy of the liver, 569.

Physostigma.

Alkaloid of, 178.
 Bowels, cramps in the, 178.
 Defective accommodation, 179.
 Erections, violent, 543.
 Eye-balls, tight feeling in the, 178.
 Eye-lids, twitching of the, 179.
 Eyes, 178, 179.
 Hands, crampy pain in the, 329.
 Hands, numbness of the, 329.
 Jerking of the limbs, sudden, 329.
 Legs, numbness of the, 329.
 Legs, stiffness of the, 178.
 Loco motor ataxia, 178.
 Meningeal irritation, 195.
 Muscles, 178, 195, 329.
 Nervous system, 195.
 Numbness, general, 329.
 Paralysis, 178, 179.
 Priapism, 543.
 Pupils, contraction of the, 179.
 Reflex action, diminished, 178.
 Rigidity of muscles, 178, 195, 329.
 Rigidity of the muscles of the back, 178, 329.
 Sensory nerves, irritability of the, 178.
 Sleep, 329.
 Spinal cord, stiffness of the, 178.
 Spinal irritation, 195, 329.
 Spinal paralysis, 178.
 Stomach, cramps in the, 178.
 Tenesmus recti, 178.
 Tetanus, 178, 195, 329.
 Throat, constriction of the, 178.

Physostigma (*continued*)

- Trembling, 178.
- Trismus, 195.
- Unsteadiness when walking, 178.
- Vertebræ, sensitiveness of the, 195.

Phytolacca.

- Aching and soreness, general, 48.
- Affinity for the right side of the body, 225, 444.
- Agalactia, 302.
- Apthous sore-mouth, 48.
- Backache, 213.
- Carbuncle, 563.
- Cicatrices, 141, 546.
- Collapse, 179.
- Convulsions, 44, 179.
- Creepy chills, 213.
- Diphtheria, 213, 444.
- Eyes, blueness around the, 48.
- Face, sunken, 48.
- Facial convulsions, 44, 179.
- Faintness, 213.
- Galactorrhœa, 302.
- Gastro-intestinal irritation, 179.
- Induration, 141, 302, 546.
- Lips, everted, 179.
- Lock-jaw, 179.
- Lying-in, 302.
- Mammary glands, induration of the, 141, 302.
- Milk, excessive flow of, 302.
- Nipples, radiating pain in the, 302.
- Opisthotonos, 179.
- Roof of the mouth, soreness of the, 48.
- Root of the tongue, 48.
- Salivation, 48.
- Sore-mouth, 48.
- Sore-throat, 213, 444.
- Spasms and relaxation, alternate, of the facial muscles, 179.
- Suppuration, 302, 563.
- Throat, 48, 213, 444.
- Tip of the tongue, 48.
- Tongue, 48.
- Vision, dim, 48.
- Weakness, 48, 213.

Picric Acid, 540.

- Albuminuria, 540, 542.
- Anus, burning and smarting in the, 542.
- Back-ache, 134, 541.
- Belching, 542.
- Blood, 540, 542.
- Boils, 542.
- Brain, 128, 184, 540, 541, 542.

Picric Acid (*continued*)

- Brain, base of the, 194.
- Brain, congestion of the, 540, 541.
- Brain-fag, 128, 541, 542.
- Brain, softening of the, 184, 540.
- Burning in the back and legs, 134.
- Canthi, formation of thick matters in the, 541.
- Cerebellum, softening of the, 540.
- Cerebral congestion, 540, 541.
- Cerebral softening, 184, 540.
- Chemical denomination of, 194.
- Complementary relation, 184.
- Congestion, 540, 541.
- Conjunctivæ, 542.
- Cortex cerebri, softening of the, 540.
- Crawling as of ants, over the skin, 541, 542.
- Crawling in the legs, 541.
- Diabetes, 542.
- Diarrhœa, 542.
- Epistaxis, 541.
- Erections, 97, 194, 541, 542.
- Eructations, sour, 541, 542.
- Eruptions, 85, 542.
- Eyes, 541, 542.
- Face, 542.
- Fatty degenerations, 540, 542.
- Feeling of fatigue, 540.
- Feet, coldness of the, 542.
- Formication, 541, 542.
- Frontal headache, 541.
- Gastric symptoms of, 540, 541, 542.
- Glycosuria, 540, 542.
- Headache, 128, 184, 194, 541.
- Heaviness of the legs, 541, 542.
- Indifference, 540.
- Joints, 541.
- Kidneys, 542.
- Kidneys, congestion in the, 542.
- Legs, hind, paralysis of the, 540.
- Lips, tingling of the, 541.
- Liver, pathological changes in the, 540.
- Loco motor ataxia, 97, 540, 541, 542.
- Lower dorsal regions, 541.
- Lumbago, 541.
- Lumbar region, 541.
- Male sexual organs, 97, 194, 541, 542.
- Medulla oblongata, softening of the, 540.
- Meningitis, 97.
- Mental fatigue, 541.
- Mental inactivity, 540.
- Mental symptoms, 194, 540, 541.
- Modalities of, 541.

Picric Acid (*continued*)

Mouth, 541.
 Mouth, opening of the, 541.
 Muscular exhaustion, 541.
 Muscular soreness, 541.
 Muscular weakness, 540.
 Muscular weariness, 540, 541.
 Myelitis, 97.
 Nape of the neck, pains in the, 541.
 Nausea, 541, 542.
 Nasal catarrh, 541.
 Nervous system, 194, 540, 541, 542, 543.
 Neurasthenia, 541.
 Nose-bleed, 541.
 Numbness in the legs, 541.
 Occipital headache, 194, 541.
 Papular eruptions, 542.
 Paralysis, 540, 541.
 Paraplegia, 540.
 Penis, 97.
 Phosphaturia, 540.
 Poisoning by, 540.
 Priapism, 97, 194, 541, 542.
 Pricking in the legs, as from needles, 541.
 Prostration, 541, 542.
 Pupils, dilatation of the, 541.
 Related remedies of, 96, 97, 542, 543.
 Restlessness, 541.
 Salivation, 541.
 Seminal emissions, 541.
 Sexual excesses, ill-effects of, 542.
 Sexual excitement, 194.
 Skin, 85, 542.
 Sleep, 541.
 Slow breathing, 541.
 Sore-throat, 541.
 Sparks before the eyes, 541.
 Spinal congestion, 194.
 Spinal cord, 97, 194, 540, 541, 542.
 Spinal cord, burning in the, 541.
 Spinal softening, 540, 542.
 Stomach, 541, 542.
 Stools, 542.
 Study, inability to, 541, 542.
 Supra-orbital headache, 541.
 Taste in the mouth, 541.
 Throat, 541.
 Tingling, 541, 542.
 Tonsils, 541.
 Trembling, in the legs, 541.
 Typhoid conditions, 541.
 Urging to stool, 542.
 Uric Acid deposit in the urine, 540.

Picric Acid (*continued*)

Urine, 540, 542.
 Vertigo, 184, 541, 542.
 Vesicular eruptions, 85.
 Want of will-power, 540.
 Weakness of the legs and back, 541, 542.
 Weariness, 540.

Picrotoxine.

Accelerated respiration, 178.
 Choric symptoms, 178.
 Derivation and meaning of, 259.
 Respiration, accelerated, 178.
 Spasm of the glottis, 178.

Pinus Sylvestris.

Ankle-joints, weakness of the, 594, 694.
 Emaciation, of the lower extremities, 678.
 Joints, 594.
 Scrofulosis, 678.
 Tardiness in learning to walk, 678.
 Weakness of the legs, 678.

Piper Myristicum.

Additional names of, 385.
 Brain, 385, 386.
 Brain, congestion of the, 385.
 Brain-fag, 386.
 Bursting headache, 385.
 Catalepsy, 386.
 Convulsions, 386.
 Dizziness, 82, 385.
 Enlarged feeling in the head, 385.
 External impressions, oversensitiveness to, 386.
 Feeling of buoyancy, 385.
 Headache, 385, 386.
 Mental symptoms, 385, 386.
 Nervous system, 82, 385, 386.
 Oversensitiveness, 386.
 Provings of, 385.
 Use of, as a beverage, 385.
 Vertigo, 82, 385.

Piper Nigrum.

Eruptions, 85.
 Skin, 85, 86.
 Vesicular eruptions, 85.

Pisces, 29.**Pix Liquida, 306.**

Affinity for the left side of the chest, 83.
 Backache, 215.
 Bronchial catarrh, 215.
 Chest, 83, 215, 306, 629.

Pix Liquida (*continued*)

- Chest-pains, 83, 215, 306, 629.
- Cracked skin, 87, 306.
- Dorsum of the hand, eruption on the, 306.
- Eruptions, 85, 306.
- Expectoration, purulent, 215, 629.
- Itching, violent, 87, 306.
- Lungs, 83, 215, 306, 629.
- Lungs, suppuration of the, 306.
- Phlegm in the chest, 629.
- Phthisis pulmonalis, 83, 215, 306.
- Râles through the lungs, 83.
- Scratching, tends to bleeding, 87, 306.
- Skin, 85, 86, 87, 306.
- Sleeplessness, 87.
- Sputum, 83, 215, 629.
- Sputum, muco-purulent, 83.
- Suppurating stage, 306.
- Third stage of phthisis, remedy for, 215.
- Vesicular eruptions, 85.

Plantago Major.

- Antidotal relations, 114.
- Distaste for tobacco, 433.
- Earache, 349.
- Enuresis, 416, 736.
- Enuresis, nocturnal, 736.
- Incontinence of urine, 736.
- Otalgia, 349.
- Sphincters, relaxation of, 416.
- Toothache, 349.

Platina, 614.

- Abdominal symptoms, 616.
- Abscess, in ovary, 64.
- Analogous remedies of, 64, 65, 78, 140, 557, 614, 615, 616, 617, 627.
- Anus, 616.
- Asthma, 616.
- Bones, 341.
- Bowels, inertia of the, 616.
- Caries of bones, 341.
- Characteristic symptoms of, 615.
- Coitus, 617.
- Colic, 616, 623.
- Congestion of the head, 615.
- Constipation of emigrants, 616.
- Convulsion, 87, 339, 615, 616.
- Cramp-like pains, squeezing, 78.
- Delirium, 615.
- Delusion of ghosts, demons, etc., 614.
- Dentition, 616.
- Dread of death, 78, 127, 140, 614.
- Dyspnoea, 615, 616.
- Egotistical state of mind, 614, 615.

Platina (*continued*)

- Emaciation, 339.
- Epileptiform spasms, 616.
- Erections, violent, 543.
- Eyes, 616.
- Face, 615, 616.
- Female genital organs, 64, 65, 78, 128, 140, 614, 615, 617.
- Functions, deranged co-ordination of, 78.
- Hallucination, 614.
- Headache, 78, 615.
- Hysteria, 78, 615, 616.
- Hysterical diathesis, 615.
- Hysterical mood, 614.
- Hysterical spasms, 616.
- Induration of the uterus, 78, 615, 617.
- Labor, 616.
- Laughing and crying, alternating, 78, 614.
- Laughter, paroxysms of, 78.
- Lead-colic, 616, 623.
- Limbs, drawn up and spread apart, 616.
- Lock-jaw, 615, 616.
- Male sexual organs, 339, 543, 616.
- Mania, 198.
- Masturbation, ill-effects of, 339, 616.
- Melancholy, 614.
- Menorrhagia, 64, 65, 140, 615.
- Menses, 64, 65, 140, 615.
- Mental symptoms, 64, 78, 79, 127, 128, 140, 198, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618.
- Narrowed vision, 140, 614.
- Nervous excitement, 616.
- Nervous system, 78, 79, 614, 615, 616.
- Neuralgia, 420, 557, 615, 627.
- Nose, root of the, 615.
- Numbness, 78, 140, 615.
- Nymphomania, 64, 140, 614, 615.
- Œsophagus, constriction of the, 616.
- Opisthotonos, 616.
- Ovaralgia, 615.
- Ovarian abscess, 64.
- Ovaries, 64, 615.
- Ovaries, sensitiveness of the, 615.
- Ovaritis, 64, 615.
- Pains, gradually increasing and just as gradually decreasing, 78, 615, 627.
- Perverted vision, 140, 614.
- Priapism, 543.
- Prolapsus uteri, 615, 617.

Platina (*continued*)

- Puerperal convulsions, 616.
- Reflex action of sexual excitement over the mind, 614.
- Respiratory embarrassment, 616.
- Sensitiveness during coitus, 617.
- Sexual erethism, 135.
- Sexual organs, abuse of, 339, 616.
- Sexual organs, effects on the, 78, 614, 615.
- Sexual organs, titillation and tingling in, 64, 614.
- Sexual sphere, excitement of the, 78, 614, 615.
- Sheepish look, 616.
- Skin, 616.
- Spasms, 615, 616.
- Stools, 616.
- Tetanic rigidity, 615.
- Tingling, 614, 615.
- Trembling, 78.
- Trismus, 615, 616.
- Urging to stool, 616.
- Uterine region, painful bearing-down of the, 64, 615.
- Uterine cramps, 140.
- Uterus, action on the, 64, 78, 128, 140, 615, 617.
- Vaginismus, 64, 617.
- Voluptuous irritation of the genitals, 140, 614.
- Weariness of life, 140.
- Weeping mood, 128, 614.

Platinum Mur.

- Bones, 547, 616.
- Caries, 547, 616.
- Mercury, abuse of, 616.
- Syphilis, 616.
- Tarsus, 616.

Plumbum Metallicum, 623.

- Abdominal symptoms, 616, 623, 624.
- Abdominal walls, retraction of the, 623, 624.
- Abortion, 624.
- Albuminuria, 624, 625.
- Amaurosis, 624.
- Analogous remedies of, 271, 624, 625, 638, 639.
- Antidotal relations, 622, 623.
- Anus, 60, 61, 271, 624.
- Atrophy, 624, 639.
- Biting and striking tendency, 624.
- Black ulcers, 63.
- Bladder, 625,

Plumbum Metallicum (*continued*)

- Blood-vessels, contraction of the, 623.
- Bowels, inertia of the, 616.
- Brain, 623, 624.
- Cerebral disturbances, 624.
- Cerebral sclerosis, 624.
- Cerebral tumors, 624.
- Cirrhosis of the kidneys, 625.
- Colic, 61, 616, 619, 623, 624, 625, 639.
- Conditions of the foetus in the uterus, 624.
- Constipation, 61, 271, 462, 616, 623, 624, 639.
- Constriction of the anus, spasmodic, 60, 61, 271.
- Convulsions, 624, 625.
- Cramps, 623.
- Crampy pain, 623.
- Delirium, 623, 624.
- Diplopia, 624.
- Disordered vision, 624.
- Dropsy, 625.
- Dyspnoea, 623.
- Ears, 624.
- Epilepsy, 624.
- Extensor muscles, 623.
- Eyes, 624.
- Fatty degeneration of the spinal cord, 624.
- Female sexual organs, 624.
- Frontal headache, 624.
- Gangrenous ulcer, 63.
- Gingival line, 624.
- Granular kidneys, 605, 625.
- Griping, 623, 639.
- Gums, 624.
- Gums, a blue line on the border of the, 624.
- Headache, 624.
- Heaviness of the legs, 624.
- Impaired nutrition, 639.
- Insomnia, 624.
- Kidneys, 605, 625.
- Lead colic, 616, 623.
- Lead-poisoning, symptoms of, 623, 624.
- Legs, cramps in the, 623.
- Legs, paralytic heaviness in the, 624.
- Mental symptoms, 624.
- Mouth, 624.
- Multiple cerebro-spinal sclerosis, 624.
- Muscles, 623.
- Muscular fibres, contraction of, 623.
- Nervous system, 623,

Plumbum Metallicum (*continued*)

- Noises in the ears, 624.
- Non-development of the uterus, 624.
- Non-striated muscular fibres, 623.
- Occipital headache, 624.
- Paralysis, 623, 624, 638, 639.
- Paralysis of the extensor muscles of the wrist, 623.
- Paralysis with contracture, 624.
- Pharynx, contraction of the, 624.
- Progressive muscular atrophy, 624.
- Prophylactic of lead colic, 623.
- Radiating pain, 623.
- Recti muscles, spasm of the, 623.
- Rectum, 624.
- Renal cirrhosis, 625.
- Retraction of the umbilicus, 625.
- Sclerosis, 624.
- Sensation of drawing anus and the rectum together, 624.
- Sleep, snoring, 624.
- Spasm, 623.
- Sphincter ani, spasm or contraction of the, 624.
- Spinal cord, 624.
- Spinal cord, fatty degeneration, 624.
- Spinal cord, sclerosis of the, 624.
- Stercoraceous vomiting, 623.
- Stool, 271, 624.
- Teeth, 624.
- Testicles, retraction of the, 623.
- Tremor, 624.
- Tremor of the head and hands, 624.
- Ulcers, 63.
- Uræmia, 625.
- Urging to stool, 624.
- Urinary organs, 625.
- Urine, 624.
- Uterus, 624.
- Vertigo, 624.
- Vomiting, 623.
- Wrist-drop, 623.
- Yellow mucus about the mouth and teeth, 624.

Podophyllum Peltatum, 453.

- Abdominal symptoms, 137, 256, 454, 455.
- Amenorrhœa, 455.
- Analogous remedies of, 138, 256, 454, 455, 475.
- Anus, 138.
- Backache, 455.
- Biliary calculi, 454.
- Bilious colic, 454.
- Bilious remittent fever, 455.

Podophyllum (*continued*)

- Bowels, movement of the, 256.
- Brain, action on the, 455.
- Cerebral irritation, reflex, 455.
- Changeable stools, 256, 285, 475.
- Chill, 455.
- Cholera infantum, 59, 285.
- Cholera morbus, 59, 256.
- Clay-colored stool, 256, 454.
- Colic, 454.
- Conjunctivitis, 454.
- Constipation, 454.
- Constipation of the bottle-fed babies, 454.
- Convulsions, 59.
- Corneal ulcers, 454.
- Crural nerve, anterior, 137, 455.
- Delirium, 455.
- Dentition, 59, 455.
- Diarrhœa, 138, 188, 250, 285, 370, 371, 395, 454, 475, 570, 627.
- Diarrhœa, morning, stool pouring out like water from a hydrant, 256, 371, 454, 475.
- Epigastrium, hollow feeling in the, 137.
- Eruptions, 85.
- External use of, 454.
- Eyes, 454.
- Eyes, inflammation of the mucous membrane of the, 454.
- Face, 454.
- Female genital organs, 137, 138, 188, 454, 455, 627.
- Fevers, 455.
- Gall-bladder, 454.
- Gall-stone, 454.
- Gastric symptoms, 138, 454.
- Gastro-hepatic symptoms, 138.
- General description of the Podophyllum plant, 453, 454.
- Grating of the teeth, 455.
- Headache, 137.
- Hepatitis, 454.
- Hypogastrium, 137, 138, 454.
- Intertrigo, 454.
- Intestinal action of, 454.
- Jaundice, 187.
- Leucorrhœa, 455.
- Liver, 137, 138, 187, 454.
- Loathing of food, 256.
- Marasmus, 647.
- Menses, 137, 455.
- Menses, retarded, 137, 455.
- Mouth, 454.

Podophyllum (*continued*)

Ophthalmia, 454.
 Ovaralgia, 137, 138, 455.
 Ovaries, 137, 138, 455.
 Pelvic region, relaxation in the, 138.
 Prolapsus ani, 138.
 Prolapsus recti, 137, 188, 454, 455.
 Prolapsus uteri, 137, 138, 188, 454, 627.
 Rectum, 137, 138, 454.
 Reflex irritation, 59, 455.
 Remittent fever, bilious, 455.
 Retching, 454.
 Retraction and rolling of the head, 455.
 Rolling of the head, 59, 455.
 Sacral region, 137, 138, 454.
 Sclerotica, 454.
 Skin, 85, 454.
 Skin, rawness of the, 454.
 Sleep, 455.
 Sleepiness, 455.
 Spasmodic contraction of the stomach, 454.
 Stomach, 137, 138, 256, 454.
 Stools, 59, 138, 250, 256, 285, 371, 454, 475, 627.
 Stools very liable to vary in color, 250, 256, 285.
 Summer diarrhœa, 256.
 Synonyms of, 453.
 Taste, 454.
 Teeth, 455.
 Teeth, grating of, 455.
 Throat, 455.
 Tongue, 454.
 Tongue, taking the imprint of the teeth, 454.
 Tonsillitis, 455.
 Ulcers, perforating, 454.
 Uterine region, 138.
 Uterus, 137, 138, 188, 454, 627.
 Vegetable Mercury, explanation of the term, 545.
 Vesicular eruptions, 85.
 Vomiting, 454.
 Weak or faint feeling in the abdomen, 138.
 Wheaning and moaning during sleep, 455.

Potash Salts.

Antidotal treatment, 714.
 Remarks on the, 714, 715.
 Toxicological actions, 714, 715.

Pothos Foetida, 216.

Abdomen, 216.
 Absent-mindedness, 216.
 Asthma, 216.
 Bloated abdomen, 216.
 Hysteria, 216.
 Irritability, 216.
 Stool, 216.
 Tetanus, 216.

Prunus Spinosa.

Dysuria, 443.
 Eye-pains, 288, 412.
 Gravel, 443.
 Headache, 288.
 Ischuria, 443.
 Neuralgia, 288, 412.
 Neuralgia, ciliary, 412.

Pseudo Aconitine, 315.**Psorinum**, 148.

Abdomen, 149.
 Analogous remedies of, 148, 150, 151, 172, 374, 690, 726, 740.
 Ankles, ulcers about the, 149.
 Antidotal relations, 151.
 Back, weakness in the, 374.
 Bends of elbows, 149.
 Bends of joints, 149.
 Blindness, 172, 726.
 Boils, 150.
 Canine hunger, 150.
 Cephalalgia, chronic, 149, 150.
 Cheeks, eruptions on the, 149.
 Cholera infantum, 149, 270.
 Cholera infantum, premonitory symptoms of, 149.
 Complementary relations, 150, 151.
 Constitution, psoric, 148, 149.
 Convalescence from disease, 150, 740.
 Crusta lactea, 141.
 Cutaneous affections, 148, 149.
 Cutaneous glands, 149.
 Debility, 740.
 Despair of recovery, 150, 740.
 Despondency, 374.
 Diarrhœa, 149, 150, 726.
 Dimness of vision, 150.
 Discussion on various constitutions or dyscrasiæ, 148.
 Ears, eruptions on the, 149.
 Eczema, 234.
 Eruptions, 149, 234.
 Eyes, black spots before the, 150,

Psorinum (*continued*)

Face, eruptions on the, 149.
 Flickering, 150.
 Furfuraceous eruptions, 149.
 Glandular affections, 148.
 Head, 150.
 Head, eruptions on the, 149.
 Headache, 150, 172, 276.
 Headache preceded by blindness, 150, 172, 726.
 Herpes, 149.
 Hopelessness, 150, 374, 740.
 Hunger, 150.
 Indolent ulcers, 149.
 Inimical relations, 151.
 Itching, worse from the warmth of the bed, 149, 234.
 Joints, 149, 374.
 Joints, ulceration about the, 149.
 Joints, weakness in the, 374.
 Legs, ulcers on the, 149.
 Mental depression, 150, 374.
 Mental symptoms, 149, 150, 374, 740.
 Muscæ volitantes, 150.
 Night-sweats, 150, 374.
 Objections against and arguments in favor of the use of, 147.
 Offensive odor from the body, 149.
 Otorrhœa, 149.
 Popliteal spaces, 149.
 Prostration, 150.
 Pustules, 150.
 Reaction, defective, 148, 149, 150, 270, 465.
 Reference regarding the preparation of, 147.
 Scabies, 150.
 Scabies, bad effects of the suppression of, 150.
 Scalp, eruptions on the, 149.
 Scaly eruptions, 149.
 Sebaceous glands, activity of the, 149.
 Sebaceous secretion, 149.
 Skin, 148, 149, 690.
 Sleep, disturbed, 149.
 Spots before the eyes, 150.
 Stools, 149.
 Summer complaints, 149.
 Summer diarrhœa, 149.
 Suppressed itch, bad effects of, 150.
 Sweat, 150, 374, 740.
 Tibia, ulcers about the, 149.
 Tinea capitis, 149.
 Trembling of the hands, 374.

Psorinum (*continued*)

Typhoid fever, 150, 374.
 Typhoid fever, sequelæ of, 150.
 Ulcers, 149.
 Vision, dim, 150.
 Weakness, general, 150, 374, 740.

Ptelea.
 Analogous remedies of, 377, 650.
 Brain, bruised feeling in the, 377.
 Headache, 377.
 Hepatic congestion, 650.
 Hepatic enlargement, 650.
 Hypochondrium, right, weight and pressure in the, 650.
 Liver, 650.

Fulmo Vulpis.
 Asthma, 20.
 History of the introduction of, 29.

Pulsatilla Nigricans.
 Anæmia, 138.
 Analogous remedies of, 138, 139.
 Anxiety, 138.
 Backache, 138.
 Bearing-down pains, 138.
 Chilliness, 138.
 Chlorosis, 138.
 Clavus, 138.
 Epigastrium, anxiety coming from the, 138.
 Fainting, 138.
 Female genital organs, 138.
 Heart, anxiety coming from the, 138.
 Hemicrania, 138.
 Menses, 138.
 Mental symptoms, 138.
 Peevishness, 138.
 Qualmishness, 138.
 Uterine cramps, 138.

Pulsatilla Nuttalliana.
 Chest-pains, 306, 361.
 Phthisis, 306.
 Reference to the action of, 343.

Pulsatilla Pratensis, 343.
 Abdomen, 343, 350, 351, 355.
 Abdominal walls, soreness of the, 355.
 After-pains, 356.
 Agalactia, 356.
 Agglutination of the lids, 130.
 Amenorrhœa, primary, 355.
 Amenorrhœa, secondary, 130, 355, 496, 626.
 Anæmia, 344, 345, 359, 496.
 Anæmic women, special affinity for, 344, 359, 496.

Pulsatilla Pratensis (*continued*)

Analogous remedies of, 126, 129, 197, 310, 343, 344, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 362, 496, 543, 619, 728.

Antidotal relations, 303, 343, 375, 463, 534, 641, 646.

Anxiety, 126, 344, 360.

Apex of the lungs, 345, 355.

Asthenopia, 130.

Backache, 351, 362.

Bilious vomiting, 349.

Bladder, 92, 351, 353.

Bladder, catarrh of the, 92, 351.

Bladder, neck of the, irritation of the, 92.

Blepharitis, 347.

Blood-spitting, 346, 361.

Bronchitis, 361.

Capillaries, action on the, 345.

Catarrh, 41, 346, 348, 361, 727.

Changeableness, 343, 355.

Changeable stools, 176, 343, 351.

Characteristic symptoms, 310, 331, 343, 344, 347, 349, 351, 362.

Chattering of the teeth, 344.

Chest, 331, 345, 360, 361, 742.

Chest, burning in the, 361.

Chest, feeling of sub-cutaneous ulceration, 331.

Chest-pains, 331, 345, 361, 742.

Chest, passive congestion of the, 346.

Chill, 360.

Chilliness, 129, 202, 344, 345, 361, 496.

Chlorosis, 344, 345, 359, 496, 619.

Cinchona, abuse of, 351.

Circles of fire, vision of, 347.

Circulation, 345.

Colic, 138, 350.

Common name of, 343.

Complementary relations, 326, 343, 347, 351, 353, 610, 625.

Conjunctivitis, 130, 347.

Constipation, 351.

Constitution, 343, 496.

Constriction of the chest, 361.

Consumption, incipient, 361.

Corneal ulcers, 347.

Cornea, pustules on the, 347.

Coryza, 41, 190, 348, 361, 596.

Cough, 234, 345, 361, 538, 705, 734.

Cough, dry, 361.

Craving for cold water, 370.

Craving for lemonade, 349, 350.

Pulsatilla Pratensis (*continued*)

Criticism on the name and peculiarities of, 343.

Cystitis, 92, 351.

Dacryo-cystitis, 348.

Deafness, 349.

Defective nutrition, 345.

Diarrhœa, 176, 256, 272, 343, 349, 351, 361, 496, 534, 727.

Digestive organs, action on the, 353, 377, 378, 498.

Dilatation of the heart, 225.

Dim vision, 129.

Diplopia, 347.

Disposition, mild and tearful, 126, 263, 343, 344, 626.

Dreams, 362.

Drunkards, complaints of the, 343, 534, 634.

Dysmenorrhœa, 202, 263, 355.

Dyspepsia, 186, 343, 349, 350, 351, 359, 370, 377, 378, 498, 581.

Dyspepsia, exciting causes of the, 350.

Dyspnoea, 361.

Dysuria, 92, 353, 443.

Earache, 348, 349, 354, 361, 685, 710.

Ears, 348, 349, 354, 361, 685, 710.

Ebullitions, 126.

Emotional disturbances, 176, 272, 361.

Enuresis, 734.

Epididymitis, 352.

Epigastrium, 350, 351.

Epistaxis, 346, 354, 355.

Erection of the penis, violent, 543.

Erratic pains, 129, 353, 354, 361.

Eruptions, 85, 361.

Expectoration, 345, 347, 348, 361, 538.

External auditory meatus, inflammation of the, 354.

Eye-lids, swelling of the, 347.

Eyes, 129, 130, 347, 610.

Face, 44, 129.

Fæces, 352.

Fainting, 355.

Fauces, 349.

Feet, wet, bad effects of, 350.

Female genital organs, 129, 130, 138, 139, 202, 263, 301, 343, 345, 346, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 496, 676.

Female organism, affinity for, 343.

Fevers, 174, 326, 360, 361.

Flatulence, 350.

Flushes of heat, 344.

Fright, ill-effects of, 176, 272.

Frontal headache, 354.

Pulsatilla (*continued*)

Gastric catarrh, 349, 350, 351.
 Gastric symptoms, 186, 203, 343, 344,
 349, 350, 351, 353, 354, 359, 370,
 377, 378, 498, 581.
 General character of, 343.
 General paleness, 344.
 Gleet, 310.
 Gonorrhœa, 310, 347, 352, 353.
 Gonorrhœal ophthalmia, 347.
 Gonorrhœal orchitis, 310, 332, 514.
 Gonorrhœal prostatitis, 310, 352.
 Gonorrhœal rheumatism, 310, 353.
 Gonorrhœal synovitis, 353.
 Gout, 353.
 Gouty diathesis, 353.
 Gouty synovitis, 353.
 Gravel, 443.
 Groins, pain in the, 352.
 Hands, coldness of the, 360.
 Hands, heat of the, 360.
 Hæmatemesis, 301.
 Hæmoptysis, 301, 346, 361.
 Hæmorrhages, 301, 343, 346, 361.
 Headache, 41, 128, 129, 353, 354.
 Heart, 225, 344, 345, 349, 350, 351, 361.
 Heart-burn, 349, 350, 351, 361.
 Heart, dilatation of the, 225.
 Heart, hypertrophy of the, 225.
 Heart, retardation of the action of, 345.
 Heels, 665.
 Hemisrania, 128, 129.
 Hiccough, after cold drinks, 203.
 Hives, 107.
 Hoarseness, 360, 361.
 Hot head, 354, 360.
 Hydrocele, 353.
 Hydrocele, congenital, 353.
 Hypogastric region, weighty sensation in the, 138.
 Hypogastrium, pains across the, 352.
 Ill-humor, 126.
 Indigestion, 344, 351, 353, 359, 377.
 Induration of the testicles, 352.
 Infra-clavicular region, soreness in the, 361.
 Intermittent fever, 360.
 Intolerance of fatty foods, 350, 359.
 Involuntary spurting of urine, 705.
 Iron, abuse of, 345.
 Irresolution, 126.
 Ischuria, 443.
 Jaundice, 187.
 Jerking of the limbs, 353.

Pulsatilla (*continued*)

Jerking pains, 361.
 Joints, 353, 362.
 Joints, erratic pains, 353.
 Joints, sub-cutaneous ulceration about the, 353.
 Keratitis, 347.
 Labor, 138, 194, 355, 356.
 Labor-pain, 138, 194, 355.
 Lachrymal duct, 348.
 Lachrymal fistula, 348.
 Lachrymation, 347, 348, 360, 361.
 Lachrymose disposition, 344, 625, 702.
 Larynx, 360, 361.
 Leucorrhœa, 676.
 Lips, dry, 360.
 Liver, 187.
 Lochia, scanty or suppressed, 356.
 Loose cough, 361.
 Loss of smell, 348.
 Loss of taste, 348.
 Lungs, 345, 355, 742.
 Lying-in, 355, 356.
 Magnesia, abuse of, 646.
 Male genital organs, 352, 353, 543.
 Malposition of the fœtus in the uterus, 355.
 Malposition of the uterus, 345.
 Mammary glands, 245, 356.
 Measles, 174, 326, 347, 361, 727.
 Melancholy, 359.
 Menses, 129, 130, 138, 202, 263, 301,
 345, 346, 354, 355, 358, 359, 496, 626.
 Menstrual colic, 202, 263, 355, 359.
 Menstrual irregularities, 345, 359.
 Mental symptoms, 126, 139, 197, 263,
 343, 344, 345, 347, 351, 356, 359,
 360, 361, 362, 496, 619, 625, 625, 702.
 Metastasis of mumps, 245.
 Metrorrhagia, 355.
 Micturition, 92.
 Midnight diarrhœa, 256, 349, 351.
 Milk-leg, 356.
 Moaning, 360.
 Modalities of, 343, 344, 345, 353,
 354, 359, 377.
 Mouth, 129, 349, 350, 378.
 Mucous membranes, 347, 348, 360.
 Mumps, 245.
 Muscular walls of the uterus, 355.
 Nasal catarrh, 190, 348, 361, 596.
 Nasal catarrh, chronic, 348.
 Nasal mucous membrane, 348.

Pulsatilla (continued)

Nausea, 129, 347, 349, 350.
 Neck, stiffness of the, 361.
 Nervous hoarseness, 361.
 Nervous system, 361.
 Neuralgia, 354, 361.
 Noises in the ears, 349.
 Nose, 190, 348, 354, 355, 361, 596.
 Nose-bleed, 354, 355.
 Numbness, about the elbow, 225.
 Obscuration of sight or vision, 129, 347.
 Œsophagus, 350.
 Ophthalmia, 347, 610.
 Ophthalmia neonatorum, 347, 610.
 Ophthalmia purulent, 347, 610.
 Oppression of the chest, 345, 360.
 Orchitis, 310, 352, 514.
 Otalgia, 348, 349, 354, 361, 685, 710.
 Otitis, catarrhal, 348.
 Otitis externa, 348, 354.
 Otitis media, 348, 361.
 Otorrhœa, 349, 354.
 Overdosing, bad effects of, 352.
 Over-eating, ill-effects of, 350.
 Ozena, 310, 619.
 Pains, shifting, 129.
 Palpitation, 344.
 Parotitis, 245.
 Paroxysmal pains, 361.
 Pecvishness, 126, 344.
 Pharyngitis, 349.
 Phlegmasia alba dolens, 356.
 Photophobia, 347.
 Phthisis, 355, 358.
 Pneumonia, 331.
 Post-partum hæmorrhage, 355.
 Pregnancy, 351, 355, 356.
 Priapism, 543.
 Prolapsus uteri, 627.
 Prostate gland, enlargement of the, 310, 352.
 Prostatitis, 310, 352.
 Puberty, menstrual irregularities of, 355.
 Pubes, pressure or soreness over the, 92.
 Purulent ophthalmia, 347, 610.
 Pustular keratitis, 347.
 Putrid taste in the mouth, 349.
 Quinine, abuse of, 187, 344, 351, 360.
 Renal colic, 93.
 Respiratory organs, 361.
 Retained placenta, 355, 356, 368.
 Rheumatism, 231, 310, 353, 354.

Pulsatilla (continued)

Rheumatism with erratic pains, 353.
 Right heart, action on the, 345.
 Right ventricle, dilatation of the, 225.
 Right ventricle, hypertrophy of the, 225.
 Ripened cold, 190, 348, 596.
 Rumbling, 350.
 Sacral region, 138, 362.
 Scrofulosis, 347.
 Scrotum, 352.
 Sensation as of a stone in the epigastrium, 138, 351.
 Serous membranes, 353.
 Shoulder, soreness of the muscular structures about the, 345.
 Skin, 85, 361.
 Sleep, 360, 362.
 Sleepiness, 360.
 Sleeplessness, 360, 362.
 Small of the back, 361, 362.
 Smothered feeling, 355.
 Sneezing, 348.
 Solitude about health, 126.
 Soreness in the chest, 331, 345, 361.
 Soreness of the lungs, 345.
 Soreness of the uterus, 355.
 Spermatic cord, 352.
 Spinal cord, 361.
 Spinal irritation, 361.
 Starry apparitions, 347.
 Stiffness of the whole body, 361.
 Stitches in the sides of the chest, 361.
 Stomach, 186, 203, 343, 344, 349, 350, 353, 354, 359, 370, 377, 378, 498, 581.
 Stools, 176, 343, 349, 351, 352, 581.
 Styes, 130, 347.
 Sub-clavicular region, soreness in the, 345.
 Sulphurate wines, aggravation from, 634.
 Sulphuric Acid, abuse of, 343, 534.
 Suppressed catarrh, ill-effects of, 41.
 Suppressed gonorrhœa, ill-effects of, 310, 347, 352, 353.
 Suppressed lochia, 356.
 Suppression of menses, 301, 346, 350, 354, 358.
 Supra-orbital headache, 354.
 Sweat, general, 360.
 Sweat, partial, 360.
 Swollen face, 44.
 Sycosis, 310, 728.
 Synovial membranes, 353.
 Synovial sacs, 353.

Pulsatilla (*continued*)

Synovitis, 353.
 Synovitis, traumatic, 353.
 Syphilis, 728.
 Taste, 346, 349, 378.
 Taste of blood in the mouth, 134, 346.
 Temperament, 186, 194, 197, 343, 344, 345, 347, 348, 355.
 Testicles, 245, 310, 346, 352, 514.
 Thirst, 360.
 Thirstlessness, 349, 360, 581.
 Throat, 349.
 Throat, catarrh of the, 349.
 Tissues, 345.
 Tongue, 129, 349, 377, 378.
 Tonsils, 349.
 Torticollis, 367.
 Trachea, irritation in the, 361.
 Tuberculosis, 345, 346, 355, 361.
 Tuberculous infiltration, 346.
 Turbid urine, 351.
 Typhoid fever, relapse of the, 360.
 Urethra, 351.
 Urging to urinate, 351.
 Urinary organs, 92, 351.
 Urine, 271, 351, 352, 443, 734.
 Urine, involuntary spurting of, 734.
 Urine, spurting of, 352, 734.
 Urine, suppression of, 271.
 Urticaria, 107.
 Uterine displacements, 345.
 Uterine inertia, 138, 194.
 Uterus, 138, 194, 345, 355, 627.
 Vanishing of sight, sudden, 130.
 Varicocele, 346.
 Varicose veins, 346.
 Vascular system, action on the, 345.
 Veins, action on the, 345, 346.
 Veins, tortuous, 345.
 Venous circulation, 345.
 Vertigo, 347.
 Vesical irritation, 351.
 Vesicular eruptions, 85.
 Vicarious menstruation, 301, 346, 355, 361.
 Vomiting, 129, 349, 581.
 Waking, frequent, 362.
 Wandering pains, 742.
 Water-brash, 349.
 Weeping, 126, 176, 496, 619.
 Wine, aggravation from, 634.
 Yellow or yellowish-green discharges, or mucus, 347, 351, 596, 727.

Quassia.

Worms, 247.

Quillaya Saponaris.

Active principles of, 629.
 Common name of, 174.
 Coryza, 174, 629.
 Desire for rest and quiet, 174.
 Eye-balls, 174.
 General languor, 174.
 Nose, stuffed sensation in the, 174.
 Phthisis, 629.
 Relaxed cold, 174, 629.

Quinine.

See Chininum Sulph.

Radiata, 31.**Radix Coptidis, 314.****Ranunculus Bulbosus, 330.**

Alcoholism, 332.
 Analogous remedies of, 86, 330, 331, 332.
 Anxiety, 331.
 Backache, 331.
 Bladder, neck of the, 332.
 Blisters, formations of, 332.
 Callosities, 332.
 Catarrh, 333.
 Chest-pains, 282, 295, 331, 332.
 Coryza, 333.
 Crawling and tingling sensation in the nose, 332.
 Crusts, horny, 86.
 Delirium, 330, 332.
 Delirium tremens, 332.
 Diaphragmitis, 331.
 Drinking, excessive, bad effects of, 332.
 Drunkard's complaints, 332.
 Dyspnœa, 296, 331.
 Dysuria, 332, 333.
 Eczema, 332.
 Epilepsy, 332.
 Eruptions, 85, 86, 330, 332, 333.
 Erythema, 330.
 External use of, 330.
 Eye-lids, 332.
 Eyes, 332.
 Fevers, 330, 332.
 Gangrene, 330.
 General muscular soreness, 332.
 Hay fever, 332.
 Headache, 331, 354.
 Herpes zoster, 332.
 Hiccough, 332.
 Hoarseness, 332.
 Horny crusts, 86.

Ranunculus Bulbosus (*continued*)

- Horny excrescences, 332.
- Influenza, 333.
- Inimical relations, 332.
- Inter-costal nerves, 332.
- Inter-costal rheumatism, 295, 296, 331.
- Irritating properties of, 330.
- Itching, 330.
- Joints, pain in the, 333.
- Mental symptoms, 331.
- Modalities of, 295, 296, 331.
- Mucous membranes, 332.
- Muscles, 331.
- Muscular soreness, general, 332.
- Nose, 332.
- Nose, root of the, 332.
- Nose, stuffed up feeling in the, 332.
- Pemphigus, 332.
- Peritonitis, 331.
- Pleurisy, 331.
- Pleurodynia, 331.
- Pneumonia, sequelæ of, 331.
- Posterior nares, 332.
- Rheumatic headache, 331.
- Rheumatism, 295, 331.
- Root of the nose, 332.
- Scabs, hard and horny, formation of, 332.
- Scapular pains, 282.
- Serous membranes, 331.
- Serous sacs, 331.
- Skin, 85, 86, 330, 332, 333.
- Sneezing, 333.
- Stitches about the chest, 331, 332.
- Sub-cutaneous ulceration, 331.
- Supra-orbital nerves, 332.
- Ulcers, 330, 331, 332.
- Vertex, pressure in the, 354.
- Vesicular eruptions, 85, 86, 330, 332, 333.
- Zona, 332.

Ranunculus Sceleratus, 333.

- Acridity, 333.
- Analogous remedies of, 86, 87, 333.
- Blisters, formation of, 86, 333.
- Catarrh, 333.
- Coryza, fluent, 333.
- Diphtheria, 333.
- Dysuria, 333.
- Eruptions, 85, 333.
- Headache, 354.
- Influenza, 333.
- Joints, 333.
- Mapped tongue, 333.

Ranunculus Sceleratus (*continued*)

- Mouth, 333.
- Pemphigus, 86, 87.
- Skin, 85, 86, 87, 330, 333.
- Sneezing, 333.
- Stomacace, 333.
- Tongue, denuded patches on the, 333.
- Tongue, mapped, 333.
- Typhoid fever, 333.
- Ulcers, 333.
- Urination, 333.
- Vertex, gnawing in small spots in the, 354.
- Vesicular eruptions, 85, 333.

Raphanus.

- Abdomen, 271, 445.
- Flatulence, 271, 445.
- Gastric symptoms, 445.
- Peritonitis, 271.
- Retention of flatus, 445.
- Tympanites, 271, 445.

Ratanhia.

- Anus, 499.
- Constipation, 499.
- Constriction of the anus, 499.
- Feeling of splinter or glass in the rectum, 707.
- Fissure-in-ano, 499.
- Fissure in the rectum, 707.
- Pregnancy, 647.
- Proctalgia, 499.
- Rectum, 707.
- Stools, 499.
- Toothache, at night, 647.

Rheum.

- Analogous remedies of, 646.
- Antidotal relation, 646.
- Colic, 647, 689.
- Diarrhœa, 646, 647, 689.
- Face, 647.
- Fingers, 647.
- Magnesia, abuse of, 646.
- Marasmus, 646, 647, 689.
- Muscular twitchings of face and fingers, 647.
- Sleep, 647.
- Stools, 646, 647, 689.
- Straining, 689.
- Tenesmus, 646, 689.

Rhododendron.

- Analogous remedies of, 231, 352.
- Atrophy of the testicles, 352.
- Bone-pains, 231.

Rhododendron (*continued*)

Electric changes in the atmosphere,
susceptibility to, 231. 693.
Formication, 231.
Gout, rheumatic, 231.
Headache, 636.
Joints, smaller, 231,
Nervous system, 231, 693.
Numbness, 231.
Orchalgia, 352.
Orchitis, chronic, 352.
Paralytic feeling, 231.
Rheumatic gout, 231.
Rheumatism, 231.
Testicles, atrophy of the, 352.
Testicles, indurated, 352.
Weak, paralytic feeling, 231.
Weather, changes in the, suscepti-
bility to, 231.
Wine, aggravation from, 634. 636.

Rhus Glabra.

Common name of, 217.
Epistaxis, 217.
Headache, occipital, 217.

Rhus Radicans, 217.

Drawing or tearing pains in the legs,
231.
Headache, occipital, 222.
Neck, nape of the, stiffness of, 222.
Pleurisy, false, 231.
Pleurodynia, 231, 296.
Provings of, 231.
Rheumatic stiffness of the nape of
the neck, 222.
Rheumatism, 222, 231.
Shoulder-pains, 231, 296.

Rhus Toxicodendron, 223.

Abdomen, 227, 234.
Abdominal inflammations, 234.
Aching of the limbs, 46, 227, 293.
Adynamia, 102.
Ague, 107, 202, 229.
Analogous remedies of, 39, 40, 41,
46, 100, 101, 102, 106, 223, 225,
226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 232, 235,
236, 249, 291, 292, 293, 393, 397,
398, 402, 418, 425, 443, 525, 561,
663.
Antidotal relations, 125, 221, 222,
223, 303.
Aponeuroses, 229.
Apoplexy, 269.
Axillary glands, 233.

Rhus Toxicodendron (*continued*)

Backache, 227, 230, 362, 679.
Blepharospasmus, 235, 611.
Blisters, formation of, 46, 106.
Blood, action on the, 225.
Blood, appearance of the, 226.
Bones, 231, 234.
Bones, soreness of the prominent
projections of the, 231.
Bowels, 227.
Brain, 232, 234, 235.
Carbuncle, 232.
Cellulitis, 232, 233, 235, 418.
Cerebral vomiting, 266, 436.
Cervical glands, 213, 233.
Chalky crusts, 233.
Check-bones, 231.
Chemosis, 113.
Chest, 225, 227.
Chest, weak feeling in the, 225.
Chill, 229.
Choroiditis, 235.
Chronic Rhus-poisoning, antidotal
treatment of, 222.
Circulation, 223, 229.
Colic, 234.
Common name of, 223.
Complementary relations, 223, 236.
Congestion of the head, 226.
Conjunctivitis, 113, 235, 383, 397.
Connective tissues, 229, 232.
Constant desire to move, 226.
Constitution, 235.
Coryza, 234.
Cough, 226, 227, 229, 234, 548.
Debility, 226, 525.
Defective reaction, 41, 228.
Delirium, 40, 41, 226, 233, 402, 425,
525.
Diarrhœa, 59, 227, 233, 234, 293, 402,
529.
Difficulty of breathing, 226.
Diphtheria, 213, 225, 232, 402.
Dislocation of the lower jaw, 236.
Dorsal muscles, constrictive pain in
the, 230.
Dreams, 226, 227.
Drooping eye-lids, 235, 621.
Dropsy, 445.
Drowsiness, 40, 41, 46, 59, 102, 233,
663.
Dysentery, 225, 234.
Dyspnœa, 226.
Ears, 235.
Earthy complexion, 44.

Rhus Toxicodendron (*continued*)

Ebullition of blood, 223.
 Eczema, 232, 233, 561, 562.
 Enteritis, 59, 234.
 Epistaxis, 226, 293, 529.
 Eruptions, 46, 85, 87, 102, 113, 227, 232, 233, 562, 707.
 Erysipelas, 46, 102, 106, 113, 213, 221, 232, 425.
 Erythema, 232.
 Expectoration, 227.
 Eye-lashes, 712.
 Eye-lids, 113, 170, 232, 235, 611, 621.
 Eyes, 113, 170, 217, 232, 235, 383, 397, 398, 611, 621, 712.
 Face, 44, 46, 106, 226, 229, 232, 235.
 Fatigue, 523.
 Fauces, 233.
 Fear of being poisoned, 226, 437.
 Fevers, 225.
 Fever-blisters, 229, 707.
 Fibrous tissues, 229, 230, 241, 297.
 Flushing of the face, 226.
 General characteristic of, 230.
 General sweat, 229.
 Glands, 213, 233.
 Glaucoma, 235.
 Granular lids, 611.
 Gums, 236.
 Hæmoptysis, 229.
 Hæmorrhage, 293.
 Hæmorrhoids, 489.
 Hallucinations, 226.
 Head, 234.
 Headache, 226, 231, 293.
 Headache, relieved by epistaxis or nose-bleeding, 226, 293.
 Heart, 223, 225, 239, 323, 510.
 Heart, hypertrophy of the, 223, 239, 323, 510.
 Herpes, 707.
 Herpes zoster, 332.
 Hoarseness, 210, 735.
 Hydroa labialis, 229, 707.
 Impetigo, 232.
 Indifference, 226.
 Inferior maxilla, dislocation of the, 236.
 Influenza, 234.
 Inimical relations, 102, 106, 114, 223.
 Injuries, 60, 235, 240, 241.
 Insomnia, 525.
 Intermittent fever, 107, 202, 229.
 Inter-scapular region, rheumatic pains in the, 230.

Rhus Toxicodendron (*continued*)

Involuntary stools, 41, 59, 227, 402.
 Involuntary urination, 227.
 Iritis, 235, 397.
 Irritability, 227.
 Itching, 46, 106, 113, 562.
 Jaw, lower, dislocation of the, 236.
 Jaws, 235, 236.
 Joints, 229, 231, 235, 236, 240, 293, 357.
 Jumping toothache, 236.
 Lachrymation, 113, 397, 611.
 Left arm, numbness in the, 225, 323.
 Left arm, tingling in the, 323.
 Left shoulder, numbness in the, 225.
 Legs, drawing or tearing pains in the, 231.
 Legs, ulcers on the, in dropsy, 445.
 Ligaments, 229, 240.
 Limbs, heavy feeling in the, 235.
 Limbs, pains in the, 46, 227, 293.
 Loquacity, 41.
 Lumbago, 230, 679.
 Lungs, 226, 227.
 Lungs, lower lobes of the, 227.
 Male genital organs, 232, 562.
 Mapped tongue, 333, 700.
 Marasmus, 683.
 Maxillary joints, 235, 236.
 Membrana tympani, 235.
 Meningitis, 100.
 Mental symptoms, 41, 109, 226, 437.
 Metritis, 234.
 Miliary eruptions, 227, 233.
 Miliary rash, 102, 227, 233, 418.
 Modalities of, 41, 106, 113, 221, 225, 226, 230, 231, 234, 235, 236, 293, 297, 397, 562, 663, 679, 737.
 Mouth, 213, 226, 229, 235.
 Mucous membranes, 234.
 Muscles, 229.
 Muscular endurance, increase in, 523.
 Muscular exertion, ill-effects of, 229, 230, 236, 510, 523.
 Muscular soreness, 402.
 Muttering, 40, 402, 525.
 Nausea, 436.
 Neck, erysipelatous inflammation of the skin of the, 102.
 Neck, stiffness of the, 230.
 Nervous system, 236, 565.
 Nose, 234.
 Nose-bleed, 226, 293, 529.

Rhus Toxicodendron (*continued*)

Nose-bleed, symptoms relieved by, 226, 293, 529.
 Numbness, 225, 323.
 Edema, 102, 232, 234.
 Esophagitis, 414.
 Ophthalmia, 235, 383, 397.
 Orbital cellulitis, 232, 235.
 Otagia, 235.
 Over-exertion, ill-effects of, 223, 225, 229, 230, 236, 510.
 Palpitation, 225.
 Pan-ophthalmitis, 232, 235.
 Paralysis, 229, 236, 269, 322, 733.
 Parotitis, 233, 443, 562, 663.
 Pemphigus, 87.
 Perineum, moisture in the, 489.
 Periosteum, 231.
 Periproctitis, 60.
 Peritonitis, 59, 225, 234, 402.
 Perityphlitis, 234.
 Perspiration, checked, bad effects of, 231.
 Phlyctenular keratitis, 235.
 Phlyctenular ophthalmia, 235, 397.
 Photophobia, 235.
 Pimples, formation of, 611.
 Pneumonia, 225, 226, 227, 402.
 Post-apoplectic paralysis, 269.
 Prostration, 226, 227, 228.
 Ptosis, 170, 235, 398, 621.
 Puerperal fever, 234.
 Pulmonary congestion, 227.
 Pulmonary hæmorrhage, 229.
 Pulsation in the ears, 235.
 Pulse, 225.
 Pustular eruptions, 233, 234.
 Râles, 227.
 Relief from motion, 41, 297, 397, 737.
 Remark on the alternative use of Bryonia and Rhus Tox., 223.
 Restlessness, 41, 46, 102, 106, 109, 226, 228, 233, 293, 397, 402, 525, 529, 663, 737.
 Rheumatic diathesis, 170, 231, 239, 398.
 Rheumatic iritis, 235, 397.
 Rheumatism, 107, 230, 231, 234, 249, 293, 297, 402, 679, 737.
 Rhus-poisoning, acute, antidotal treatment of, 222.
 Rhus-poisoning, chronic, antidotal treatment of, 222.
 Right iliac region, 227.
 Rush of blood to the head, 226.

Rhus Toxicodendron (*continued*)

Rust-colored sputum, 106, 226.
 Saliva, bloody, 213.
 Salivation, 213.
 Scalp, 232.
 Scarlatina, 102, 109, 225, 233, 402, 418, 443, 663.
 Rush of blood to the head, 226.
 Scrofula, 233, 547.
 Scrofulous ophthalmia, 235.
 Scurvy, 700.
 Sensitiveness to cold, 234.
 Sensorial depression, 233.
 Sheaths of muscles, 297.
 Skin, 85, 87, 102, 107, 227, 229, 232, 332, 561, 562.
 Sleep, 59, 213, 226, 227, 525.
 Small-pox, 233, 234.
 Sneezing, 234.
 Sordes, 41.
 Spinal cord, 236.
 Spinal meningitis, 236.
 Spinal paralysis, 236.
 Spleen, 227.
 Sprain, 227.
 Sputum, blood-streaked, 227.
 Stomach, 227.
 Stools, 41, 59, 227, 233, 234, 402.
 Stupor, 226.
 Surface of the body, 227.
 Sweat, 227, 229, 547, 568.
 Tearing pains in the limbs, 227.
 Teeth, 236.
 Temperament, 226.
 Tendency to the formation of pus, a characteristic symptom, 113.
 Tendons of muscles, 229.
 Tenesmus, 227.
 Thighs, tearing pain down the, during stools, 59, 234.
 Thirstlessness, 229.
 Throat, 102, 234, 663.
 Tissues, 229.
 Tongue, 40, 41, 59, 213, 226, 227, 228, 233, 293, 333, 402, 454, 570, 700.
 Tongue, cracked, 40, 59, 226, 293.
 Tongue, taking the imprint of teeth, 226, 454.
 Toothache, 236.
 Torpidity, 41, 228.
 Torticollis, 230.
 Tossing about in the bed, 109, 226, 397, 525.
 Traumatic iritis, 235.

- Rhus Toxicodendron** (*continued*)
 Traumatic proctitis, 60.
 Tympanites, 227.
 Typhlitis, 60, 234.
 Typhoid fever, 39, 40, 41, 226, 227, 228, 292, 293, 402, 410, 430, 525, 529, 554, 568.
 Typhoid-pneumonia, 226, 402.
 Typhoid state, 223, 225, 234, 402, 410, 570.
 Typhoid symptoms of, 225, 226.
 Ulcers, 445.
 Uncomplicated hypertrophy of the heart, 223, 323, 510.
 Urticaria, 107, 229.
 Uterine hæmorrhage, 227.
 Uterus, 227.
 Variola, 233, 234.
 Vertigo, 234, 235.
 Vesication, 46, 85, 113, 232, 562.
 Vesicular crsipelas, 46, 232, 562.
 Vomiting, 266, 436.
 War typhus, 223, 292, 293.
 Weakness, 226.
 Wrenching, 229.
 Zona, 332.
- Rhus Venenata.**
 Antidotal relation, 303.
 General description of, 217.
- Ricinus Communis.**
 Agalactia, 313, 356.
 Analogous remedies of, 313.
 Antidotal relation, 313.
 Common name of, 313, 356.
 Diarrhœa, 312.
 External use of, 356.
 Lying-in, 313.
 Mammary glands, 356.
 Potency, 356.
- Robinia.**
 Bones, 557.
 Intermittent fever, 557.
 Jaw-bones, disarticulated feeling in the, 557.
 Neuralgia, 557.
 Taste, 557.
 Vomiting, 557.
 Water-brash, 557.
- Rosa Damascena.**
 Coryza, 559.
 Eustachian tube, 559.
 Hardness of hearing, 559.
 Influenza, 559.
- Rosa Damascena** (*continued*)
 Rose-cold, 559.
 Tinnitus aurium, 559.
- Rubiaceae, 363.**
- Rumex Crispus.**
 Analogous remedies of, 475.
 Asthma of consumptives, 27.
 Catarrhs, 475.
 Chest-pains, 296.
 Cough, 111, 421, 427, 428, 475, 548, 572.
 Cough, spasmodic, 421.
 Diarrhœa, early morning, 475, 726.
 Gastro-intestinal symptoms, 726.
 Hives, 107.
 Lungs, left. pains through the, 296.
 Lungs, 296, 548.
 Modalities of, 27, 107, 111, 421, 427, 548.
 Phthisis, 296.
 Pleurodynia, 296.
 Respiratory tract, 421.
 Skin, 107.
 Supra-sternal fossa, tickling in the, 421, 427, 548, 572.
 Tickling cough, 421, 427, 548, 572.
 Urticaria, 107.
- Ruta Graveolens.**
 Ankle-joints, 656.
 Articular pains, 683.
 Asthenopia, 449.
 Bones, injuries of, 534.
 Complementary relation, 680, 683.
 Eyes, 449, 621.
 Injuries, 180, 534.
 Internal rectus, loss of power over the, 621.
 Irritability of the tissues of the eye, 449.
 Joints, 656, 680.
 Lumbago, 230.
 Marasmus, 683.
 Modalities of, 230.
 Overwork, bad effects of, 449.
 Periosteal pains, 683.
 Periosteum, affections of the, 680, 683.
 Periosteum, injuries of the, 180.
 Rheumatic pains, in back, 230.
 Rheumatism, 230.
 Sprains, chronic, 656.
 Traumatism, 180, 534.
- Sabadilla, 253.**
 Analogous remedies of, 258.

Sabadilla (continued)

Bowels, 258.
 Chill, 229.
 Colic, 258.
 Constriction in the throat, 258.
 Cough, 229.
 False pregnancy, 258.
 Hay fever, 258.
 Imaginary diseases, 258.
 Influenza, 258.
 Intermittent fever, 202, 229.
 Lachrymation, 258.
 Mental symptoms, 258.
 Modalities of, 258, 440.
 Nausea, 258.
 Pseudo-complaints, 258.
 Pseudo-pregnancy, 258.
 Sensation as of a thread or string
 in the throat, 258.
 Sneezing, spasmodic, 258.
 Throat, 258.
 Throat, constriction in the, 258.
 Tonsillitis, 258.
 Vomiting, 258.
 Worms, 258.

Sabina Juniperus, 305.

Abortion, impending, 305.
 Analogous remedies of, 350, 356,
 368, 369.
 Condylomata, 311.
 Constitution, 665.
 Desire for lemonade, 350.
 Dyspepsia, 350.
 Female genital organs, 305, 356,
 368, 615.
 Gastric symptoms, 350.
 Gouty nodes, 298.
 Gout, 298.
 Hæmorrhage, 305, 368, 615.
 Heels, 665.
 Joints, smaller, 298.
 Legs, pain in the, 368.
 Lying-in, 305, 356, 368.
 Menses, 305, 615.
 Metrorrhagia, 305, 368.
 Modalities of, 298, 305, 368.
 Post-partum hæmorrhage, 305, 368.
 Pubes, 305, 368.
 Retained placenta, 305, 356, 368.
 Rheumatism, 298, 665.
 Sacrum, 305, 368.
 Small of the back, 305.
 Uterine disease, 305, 368, 615.
 Uterine hæmorrhage, 305, 615.
 Uterine pains, 305, 368.

Saccharum Officinale.

Analogous remedies of, 671.
 Common name of, 671.
 Constitution, 671.
 Corneal opacity, 671.
 Dropsy, 671.
 Eyes, 671.
 Mental symptoms, 671, 672.

Salicylic Acid.

Aphthæ, 48.
 Canker sores, 48.
 Fetid breath, 48.
 Meniere's disease, 735.

Sambucus.

Catarrh, 249.
 Chest, 507.
 Coryza, 249, 709.
 Croup, 324.
 Laryngismus stridulus, 324, 506, 507,
 515.
 Laryngitis, 515.
 Modalities of, 249, 324.
 Spasm of the glottis, 324, 506, 507,
 515.
 Suffocation, feeling of, 249.

Sanguinaria Canadensis, 274.

Abdomen, 279.
 Acne, 280.
 American sick-headache, 276.
 Analogous remedies of, 276, 277, 279.
 Anxiety, 275.
 Aphonia, 280.
 Auditory nerves, hyper-excitation of,
 276, 277.
 Belching, 234, 279.
 Bowels, 279.
 Brain, congestion of the, 279.
 Brain, irritation of the, 275.
 Bronchial tubes, 278, 374.
 Bronchitis, 374.
 Catarrhs, 280.
 Change of life, 276, 278.
 Cheeks, circumscribed redness of the,
 279.
 Chest, 275, 278, 279.
 Chest, congestion of the, 279.
 Chest, fulness and burning in the
 upper part of the, 278.
 Chest-pains, 278.
 Chest, soreness of the muscles of
 the, 279.
 Choking, 280.
 Circulation, irregularities or distur-
 bances in the, 275, 276, 278, 280.
 Climaxis, 276, 278.

Sanguinaria Canadensis (*continued*)

Common name of, 274.
 Congestion of the head, 276.
 Conjunctiva, 280.
 Coryza, fluent, 280.
 Cough, 152, 234, 279, 280, 374.
 Croup, 280.
 Desire to be held, 276.
 Diarrhoea, 279.
 Dizziness, 276.
 Dyspnoea, 279.
 Ears, 276.
 Erratic pains, 280.
 Eructation of wind from the stomach, after cough, 152.
 Expectoration, 280.
 External ears, 276.
 Face, 278, 280.
 Failure of the heart's action, 279.
 Fainted feeling, 276.
 Faint feeling about the heart, 279.
 Faintness, 276, 279.
 Feet, burning in the, 279.
 Feet, icy-coldness in the, 279.
 Flatus, 279.
 Flushes of heat, 278.
 Flushing of the face, 278.
 Gastric difficulties, 275.
 Gastric headache, 277.
 Gastric symptoms, 275, 277.
 General action of, 276.
 General features of the *Sanguinaria* plant, 274.
 Hands, burning, 279.
 Hands, icy-coldness of the, 279.
 Hæmorrhages, 278, 280.
 Head, 274.
 Headache, 82, 128, 171, 200, 275, 276, 277, 278.
 Headache, increasing and decreasing with the course of the sun, 128.
 Headache, menstrual, 132.
 Headache, worse from jarring of the floor, 82.
 Heart, 275, 279.
 Heart, failure of action of the, 279.
 Hectic fever, 278, 279.
 Hemispheres, 128, 171.
 Humming in the ears, 276.
 Hysteria, 276.
 Languor, 274.
 Laryngeal catarrh, 280.
 Localised congestions, 279.
 Larynx, 278, 280.

Sanguinaria Canadensis (*continued*)

Lungs, 278, 279.
 Lungs, engorgement of the, 279.
 Lungs, stage of resolution, 279.
 Megrim, 171.
 Menses, 128, 278, 280.
 Mental symptoms, 275, 276.
 Metrorrhagia, 278.
 Modalities of, 277.
 Mouth, 280.
 Mucous membranes, 280.
 Mucous polypi, 280.
 Muscles, 278, 280, 281, 648, 737.
 Muscles, right deltoid, 281, 648, 737.
 Muscles, soreness and stiffness of the, 281.
 Muscular rheumatism, 280, 281.
 Myalgia, 278.
 Narcotic effects of, 274.
 Nasal polypi, 280.
 Nausea, 276, 277, 279.
 Nervous system, 276.
 Nipples, in the region of the, stinging pains, 278.
 Noises in the ears, 276.
 Nose, 276, 280.
 Olfactory nerves, hyper-excitation of the, 277.
 Peevishness, 276.
 Phthisis, 278, 279, 280.
 Phthisis florida, 278, 279.
 Pneumonia, 278, 279, 280.
 Polypi, 280, 571, 572.
 Polyuria, 128, 171, 200, 277.
 Pulse, 274, 279.
 Pulse, irregular, 274, 279.
 Pulse, weak, 279.
 Pupils, dilated, 274.
 Relief from lying down, 277.
 Rheumatism, 280, 281, 648, 737.
 Roaring in the ears, 276.
 Rose-cold, 276.
 Rush of blood to the head, 276.
 Rust-colored sputum, 279.
 Salivary glands, 280.
 Salivation, 280.
 Sense of hearing, increased, 277.
 Sense of smell, increased, 276, 277.
 Sensitiveness, painful, 276.
 Sick headache, 276, 277, 278.
 Skin, 275, 280.
 Sleep, 277.
 Spinal cord, 281.
 Stage of red hepatization, 279.

Sanguinaria Canadensis (*continued*)

Stiff-neck, 281.
Stiffness of the back, 281.
Stomach, 275, 277, 279.
Susceptibility to odors, 276, 277.
Susceptibility to sounds, 276, 277.
Swelling in the throat, 280.
Sweat, 279.
Throat, 280.
Tinnitus aurium, 276.
Torpor, 274.
Trachea, 278.
Ulceration of the mucous surfaces, 280.
Vertigo, 276.
Vibratory sensation, nervous, 276.
Vision, discolored, 274.
Vomiting, 276, 277.

Santouine.

Abdominal ganglia, action on the, 246
Brain, action on the, 246.
Central point of the action of, 246.
Convulsions, 246.
Convulsive twitchings, 246.
Eyes, 247, 360.
Jerking of the limbs, 246.
Nervous system, 246.
Spasms, 246.
Spinal cord, action on the, 246.
Strabismus, 246.
Tonic spasms, 246.
Yellow vision, 247, 360.

Saponin or Saponinum.

Muscular exhaustion, 336.
Relaxed cold, 629.

Sarsaparilla.

Abdomen, 132.
Antidotal relation, 272.
Backache, 306.
Bladder, 92, 443, 712.
Chest-pains, 306.
Dyspepsia, 132.
Dysuria, 443.
Epigastrium, gone and empty feeling in the, 132.
Eruptions, about the genitals or between scrotum and thighs, 311.
Eruptions like roseola, 311.
Gastric symptoms, 132.
Gonorrhœa, 91.
Gravel, 92, 443, 712.
Headache, occipital, 311.
Ischuria, 443.
Itching, 311.

Sarsaparilla (*continued*)

Kidneys, 92, 443, 712.
Marasimus, 272.
Neck of the bladder, irritation in the, 92.
Renal colic, 92.
Root of the nose, pain in the, 311.
Rumbling in the abdomen, 132.
Scalp, eruption on the, 311.
Skin, 311.
Stomach, 132.
Swelling of the nose, 311.
Sycosis, 311, 728.
Sycotic eruptions, 311.
Sycotic headache, 311.
Syphilis, 311, 728.
Urine, 91.

Scilla Maritima.

Catarrhal phthisis, 629.
Chest, accumulation of phlegm in the, 629.
Cough, 548, 705, 734.
Enuresis, 705, 734.
Involuntary spurting of urine, 705, 734.
Lungs, 548, 629.
Spurting of urine, in old people, 734.

Scoparius.

Common name of, 163.
Dropsy, 163.
Kidneys, increased functional activity of, 163.

Scutellaria.

Irritable weakness, 121.
Reaction, defective, 121.

Secale Cornutum, 153.

Abdomen, 153, 154, 155, 556.
Abortion, 154.
After-birth, expulsion of the, 154.
Analogous remedies of, 145, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 556.
Bearing-down, 145, 146, 154.
Black ulcers, 63.
Bladder, 153.
Blood, action on the, 154.
Blood-vessels, action on the, 145, 154, 652.
Blueness around the eyes, 44.
Bluish-black discolorisation of the fingers, 154.
Burning, 652.
Cannot bear to be covered, 153.
Capillaries, 154.
Cataract, 577.

Secale Cornutum (continued)

"Catch" or "link" in the back, 679.
 Cholera Asiatica, 155, 156, 556.
 Cholera infantum, 155.
 Cholera morbus, 155, 156.
 Circulation, 153, 154.
 Collapse, 69, 155, 156.
 Common name of, 153.
 Complementary relations, 156, 556.
 Congestion, uterine, 145.
 Constitution, 154, 368.
 Contraction of non-striated muscular fibres, 153, 154.
 Convulsions, 153, 201, 437.
 Cramps, uterine, intense, 146, 650.
 Desire for lemonade, 350.
 Desire to be uncovered, 69, 368.
 Dyspepsia, 350.
 Engorged uterus, 158.
 Epistaxis, 157.
 Ergotism, symptoms of, 153.
 Evacuation by fits and starts, 155.
 Explanation of the action of, 153.
 Expulsion of the foetus, 154.
 Eyes, sunken, 155.
 Face, 44, 69, 153, 154.
 Facial muscles, twitchings of the, 153.
 Female genital organs, 145, 146, 154, 157, 158.
 Fetid breath, 374.
 Fingers, 153, 154.
 Fingers, rigidity of, 153.
 Fingers, spreading asunder of the, 69, 153, 155, 201, 556.
 Follicular pharyngitis, 724.
 Formication, 155.
 Gangrene, dry, 154, 562.
 Gangrene, simple, 156, 652.
 Gangrenous ulcers, 63.
 Gastric symptoms, 350.
 Gastro-enteric symptoms, 155, 156, 556.
 Hæmorrhages, 145, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 368.
 Hands and feet, tingling in the, 556.
 Hands, clenching of the, 153.
 Hands, stretched at, 437.
 Hectic fever, 374.
 Hour-glass contraction of the uterus, 154, 155.
 Indolent ulcers, 156.
 Inevitable abortion, 154.
 Intermittent fever, 69.
 Intolerance of heat, 368, 556.

Secale Cornutum (continued)

Involuntary muscular fibres, 145, 153, 154.
 Labor, 139, 154.
 Labor, expulsion of the foetus, 154.
 Labor-pains, 139, 154.
 Lips, blue, 69.
 Local nutrition, derangement of, 154.
 Lochia, 155.
 Loss of blood, 155.
 Lumbago, 679.
 Lungs, 374.
 Mania, 155.
 Mental symptoms, 155.
 Metrorrhagia, 145, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 368.
 Miscarriage, 155.
 Modalities of, 69, 156, 556, 562.
 Mode of preparation of, 153.
 Multi-parous and nulli-parous women, 154.
 Musculi recti abdominales, 153.
 Nervous system, 153.
 Numbness, 652.
 Pale face, 69.
 Paralysis, 652.
 Passive hæmorrhage, 145, 368.
 Pharyngitis, 724.
 Phlebitis, 63.
 Pinched features, 155.
 Pregnancy, 154, 155.
 Prolapsus uteri, 145.
 Prolonged tonic contraction, 155.
 Prostration, 155.
 Puerperal convulsions, 437.
 Pulselessness, 155.
 Relief from cold, 155, 156, 562.
 Retained placenta, 154, 155, 356.
 Retching, spasmodic, 153, 155.
 Retention of urine, 153.
 Rheumatism, 679.
 Rigidity, general, 153.
 Sacral region, bearing-down in the, 154.
 Shrivelling of the tissues, 156.
 Skin, 69, 154, 155.
 Sloughing, 154.
 Spasmodic condition of the uterus, continued, 650.
 Spasmodic contraction of the neck of the bladder, 153.
 Spasmodic symptoms, prominent, 556.
 Spasmodic twitchings, 155.
 Spasms, 556, 650.

Secale. Cornutum (*continued*)

Speech, feeble and stuttering, 69.
 Spurting of stool, 556.
 Stasis of blood, 154.
 Stomach, 153, 350.
 Stools, 155, 156, 556.
 Stretching out the hands during convulsions, 437.
 Sunken face, 69.
 Suppression of urine, 153, 155.
 Surface of the body, 69, 154, 155, 156, 368.
 Sweat, cold and clammy, 69.
 Syphilis, 63.
 Tingling, 69, 154, 155, 368, 556.
 Tingling in the limbs, 69, 368, 556.
 Toes, dry gangrene of the, 154.
 Tumefaction, 145.
 Twitching, general, 153.
 Ulcers, 63, 156.
 Unconsciousness, 158.
 Urine, 153, 156.
 Uterine congestion, 145.
 Uterine cramps, 146.
 Uterine hæmorrhage, 145, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 368.
 Uterine inertia, 154.
 Uterine pain, prolonged but ineffectual, 145.
 Uterus, 145, 146, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 368, 650.
 Uterus, contraction of the, 154, 155.
 Uterus, engorgement of the, 158.
 Uterus, flabby, as if composed of mucous membrane, 154.
 Utility of fumes of Arsenic in the growth of Rye, 155, 156.
 Vaso-motor nerves, action on the, 153.
 Vomiting, 153, 155.

Selenium, 460.

Abdomen, 461, 462.
 Alopecia, 452.
 Analogous remedies of, 175, 460, 461, 462, 463, 612.
 Ankle-joints, 462.
 Antidotal relations, 463.
 Atony of the intestinal tract, 462.
 Blood, 460.
 Cat-nap sleep, 462.
 Constipation, 461, 462.
 Constitution, 460.
 Convalescence, 460, 462.
 Craving for brandy, 461.
 Debauchery, 461.
 Debility, 460, 463.

Selenium (*continued*)

Dribbling of semen after stool, 460.
 Dribbling of semen after urination, 460.
 Dribbling of semen, during sleep, 460.
 Drinking lemonade, worse from, 461.
 Drinking tea, worse from, 461.
 Drunkards, complaints of, 461, 636.
 Eczema, 462.
 Emaciation, 463.
 Enlargement of the liver, 462.
 Exhaustion consequent upon protracted illness, 461.
 Fatigue, 38, 460.
 Fingers, 462.
 Gastric symptoms, 461, 462.
 General debility, 460.
 Hair, falling off of the, 462.
 Head, 461.
 Headache, 460, 461, 636.
 Headache of the debauch, 461.
 Headache of the drunkards, 461, 636.
 Heat, ill-effects of, 38, 460, 461.
 Hepatic region, fine rash over the, 462.
 Hepatic region, stitching pains in the, 462.
 Hoarseness, 210, 463, 735.
 Hoarseness of the singers, 210, 463, 735.
 Hot weather, influence of, 38, 460, 461.
 Impacted fæces, 462.
 Impotency, 460.
 Inimical relation, 463.
 Insomnia, 460, 462.
 Intestinal tract, atony of the, 461, 462.
 Involuntary emissions, 460.
 Irritability, 460.
 Itching, 462.
 Joints, 462.
 Laryngeal phthisis, 463.
 Laryngitis, 463.
 Larynx, 210, 462, 463, 612.
 Liver, 461.
 Liver, chronic affections of the, 462.
 Liver, sensitiveness of the, 462.
 Loss of animal fluids, 460, 462.
 Loss of appetite, 462.
 Loss of sleep, bad effects of, 460.
 Lungs, 462, 463.
 Lungs, congestion of the, 463.
 Lymphatic vessels, 460.
 Male genital organs, 175, 460.
 Melancholy, 461.
 Mental confusion, 460.

Selenium (continued)

Mental exhaustion, bad effects of, 460.
 Mental symptoms, 460, 461.
 Modalities of, 460, 461, 462.
 Nervous headache, 461.
 Nervous system, 460, 461, 462.
 Periodical headache, 461.
 Peristalsis, want of, 462.
 Phthisis, laryngeal, 463.
 Poisoning with, 462, 463.
 Polyuria, 461.
 Prostatorrhœa, 460.
 Rectum, 462.
 Relaxation of genitals, 460.
 Scalp, 462.
 Seminal emission, involuntary, 460.
 Seminal emissions, 175, 460.
 Sexual erethism, 175.
 Sexual excess, ill-effects of, 461.
 Sexual weakness, 175, 460.
 Skin, 462.
 Sleep, 450, 462.
 Sluggishness, 450.
 Spine, paralytic weakness of the, 450.
 Stomach, 461, 462.
 Summer weather, ill-effects of, 450, 461.
 Sun, ill-effects of, 38, 461.
 Thirstlessness, 462.
 Throat, 463.
 Tingling, 462.
 Tongue, 462.
 Tubercular laryngitis, 463.
 Typhoid fever, sequelæ of, 460, 461.
 Urine, 306, 461.
 Urine, odor of violets in the, 306.
 Wine, aggravation from, 636.
 Wine, bad effects of, 461, 634, 636.
 Wine, relief from, 461.

Senecio Aureus.

Analogous remedies of, 359.
 Bladder, 359.
 Blood-streaked sputum, 301, 359.
 Catarrh, 359.
 Chest-pains, 359.
 Constitutional symptoms, 359.
 Cough, 301, 350.
 Female genital organs, 301, 350.
 Flexion of the uterus, 359.
 Hæmoptysis, 301, 359.
 Lungs, 359.
 Menses, 301, 359.
 Menstrual irregularity, 359.
 Mental symptoms, 359.
 Mucous membranes, 359.

Senecio Aureus (continued)

Nasal catarrh, 359.
 Neck of the bladder, pain at the, 359.
 Nose, 359.
 Prolapsus uteri, 359.
 Sleeplessness, 359.
 Suppression of menses, reflex symptoms of, 301.
 Tenesmus, 359.
 Throat, 359.
 Uterine irritation, 359.
 Uterus, 359.

Senega.

Active principles of, 629.
 Analogous remedies of, 675.
 Antidotal relations, 303.
 Chest-walls, soreness of the, 296, 629, 675.
 Cold, 296, 629.
 Constitution, 32, 296, 629, 675.
 Cough, 32, 296.
 Expectoration, transparent, like the white of an egg, 32.
 Hoarseness, 296.
 Lungs, 629, 675.
 Modalities of, 32, 675.
 Mucous membranes, 723.
 Mucous membrane of the chest, tough, 32, 396, 629.
 Phthisis, 675.
 Pleurisy, 296.
 Relaxed cold, 629.
 Ropy and stringy discharge, 723.
 Sensation of crushing weight on the chest, 32.
 Sensation of tightness in the chest, 296, 629.
 Sneezing, 296.
 Soreness of the chest-walls, 296, 629, 675.
 Soreness of the chest, worse on moving the arms, 675.
 Stitches in the chest, 296.
 Thoracic walls, 296, 629, 675.
 Throat, 296.
 Whooping cough, 32.

Senna.

Debility, 739.
 Excessive nitrogenous waste, 739.
 Exhaustion, simple, 739.
 Urine, 739.

Sepia.

Abdomen, 123, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 138, 144, 145, 146, 692, 693.

Sepia (continued)

Abdominal congestion, 135.
 Abdominal distension, 131.
 Abdominal plethora, 129, 132.
 Abortion, threatened, 146.
 Aching distress, 145.
 Alternate coldness and heat of the hands and feet, 125.
 Alternate use of *Sepia* and Sulphur, 135.
 Alternation of mental states, 126.
 Amenorrhœa, 128, 129, 144.
 Anæmia, 347.
 Analogous remedies of, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 170, 220, 347, 356, 455, 561, 562, 638, 658, 678, 690, 695, 702, 707, 709, 741.
 Anger, ill-effects of, 126.
 Angry disposition, 126, 129, 344, 702.
 Ankle-joints, 678.
 Antidotal relation, 125, 372, 432.
 Anus, sense of weight in the, 146.
 Anxiety, 123, 124, 140.
 Arm-pits, 124.
 Arthritic headache, 128.
 Asthenopia, 129, 130, 144.
 Asthma, 635.
 Atonic dyspepsia, 124.
 Aversion to coitus, 127.
 Aversion to light, 128, 703.
 Aversion to noise, 128, 129, 703.
 Aversion to society, 692.
 Back, 124.
 Backache, 133, 136, 142, 362, 638, 741.
 Bearing-down pains in the abdomen, 133, 135, 136, 138, 144, 145, 146.
 Bladder, 128, 135, 247, 689.
 Blindness, momentary attacks of, 130, 146.
 Blood, action on the, 124.
 Blood-vessels, 123.
 Blurring of sight, 129, 130, 146.
 Bowels, 123, 124, 131, 137.
 Brain, exhaustion, 128.
 Brain-fag, 128, 129.
 Brain, pain in the, 128, 129, 703.
 Bruised and tired feeling in the limbs, 123.
 Bursting headache, 129.
 Cachexia, 128.
 Cataract, 130.
 Catarrh, 658.

Sepia (continued)

Catarrhal asthma, 635.
 Cervix uteri, affections of the, 133, 135, 138, 139, 140.
 Cervix uteri, congestion of the, 139.
 Cervix uteri, induration of the, 133, 138, 139.
 Chest, weak feeling in the, 143.
 Chlorosis, 124, 347.
 Chorea, 146.
 Circulation, 123, 124, 140, 146.
 Circulatory disturbances, 124, 140, 146.
 Climacteric, 144.
 Clutching and relaxation of the womb, 143.
 Coitus, 124, 127, 136, 617.
 Coldness of the limbs, during fever, 372.
 Common name of, 122.
 Complementary relations, 126, 135, 142, 692, 703.
 Complexion, 122.
 Congestion, 139, 145.
 Congestion of the chest, 126, 146.
 Congestion of the head, 126, 146.
 Conjunctivæ, dryness of the, 130.
 Conjunctivitis, 130, 131.
 Connective tissues, action on the, 125.
 Constipation, 131, 132, 193, 220, 692, 707.
 Constitution, 122, 123, 124, 127, 477.
 Cough, 705, 734.
 Cystic irritation, 135.
 Dark rings around the eyes, 123.
 Debility, 127.
 Defective nutrition, 146.
 Defective reaction, 132.
 Depression of spirits, 126, 139.
 Desire to die, 140.
 Desquamation, 123, 141, 562.
 Discoloration of the skin, 123.
 Discovery of the medical virtues of, 122.
 Dislocation of joints, 123, 125.
 Displaced uterus, 125, 133.
 Disturbance of menstruation, 128.
 Dyspepsia, 124, 131, 350, 432, 492, 626, 692, 693.
 Dyspnoea, 133.
 Ebullition, 123.
 Eczema, 695.
 Elbow-joints, 125.
 Emaciation, 124.
 Engorgement of the uterus, 123, 125, 126, 133.

Sepia (continued)

Enlargement of the liver, 131.
 Enuresis, 247, 736.
 Epigastrium, 124.
 Epistaxis, 124, 125.
 Erethism, 123, 124, 127, 175.
 Eructation, 132, 692.
 Eruptions, 123, 130, 141, 562, 695.
 Eruptions, circular, 562.
 Exhaustion, 124.
 Expectoration of solid chunks from the posterior nares, 658.
 Eye-lids, drooping of the, 130, 131, 170, 621.
 Eye-lids, heaviness of the, 129.
 Eyes, 82, 123, 128, 129, 130, 131, 146, 170, 235, 621, 712.
 Face, 123, 126, 128, 129, 130, 372, 432.
 Facial neuralgia, 432.
 Faintness or fainting, 123, 124, 146.
 Feeling as of a lump in the rectum, 131, 707.
 Feeling offended easily, 626.
 Female genital organs, 123, 124, 130, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 193, 356, 420, 617, 676.
 Fevers, 372.
 Fidgetiness, 127.
 Finger-joints, 125.
 Flatus, 131, 692.
 Flushes of heat, 123, 124, 135, 140, 144, 146.
 Fontanelles, open, 128.
 Full feeling or sensation of a ball or foreign substance, in the rectum, 220, 707.
 Gastric symptoms, 123, 124, 125, 131, 132, 135, 136, 137, 144, 146, 350, 432, 492, 626, 692, 693.
 General action of, 122, 123.
 General description and life history of, 122.
 Gone, empty feeling in the epigastrium, 123, 131, 132, 135, 136, 137, 144, 146, 492, 626, 693.
 Hemorrhoids, 129, 131, 132, 135, 136.
 Hair, 123.
 Head, 124, 128, 129.
 Headache, 123, 124, 128, 129, 135, 176, 703.
 Head symptoms of, 128, 129.
 Heart, 124, 658.
 Heart, fluttering of the, 658.

Sepia (continued)

Heat, easy overcoming with, 143.
 Heat in the head, increase of, 129.
 Heaviness in the abdomen, 146.
 Heavy feeling in the limbs, 123.
 Heels, ulcers on the, 665.
 Hemispheres, 128, 129, 135.
 Hepatic congestion, 131, 132.
 Hepatic region, 124, 131.
 Herpes, 125.
 Herpes circinatus, 125, 562, 708.
 History of the introduction of *Sepia* into our Materia Medica, 122.
 Household duties, aversion to, 126, 344, 347, 702.
 How mental symptoms come in to select a remedy in a *Sepia* case, 692.
 Humidity of the skin, 125.
 Hypochondriasis, 126, 692.
 Hypogastrium, 138.
 Hysteria, 124, 128.
 Impaired digestion and assimilation, 124.
 Impetigo, 477.
 Inactivity of the rectum, 220.
 Incontinence of urine, 736.
 Indifference, 126, 127, 139, 344, 626, 692, 702.
 Indifference to friends, 139, 692.
 Intermittent fever, 372.
 Irritable temper, 126, 139, 692.
 Irritability, 126, 344, 347, 692.
 Itching, 125.
 Itch-vesicles, 125, 477.
 Jerking of the head, 128, 146.
 Joints, 123, 125, 562, 678, 695, 713.
 Joints of the hands, 695, 713.
 Knee-joints, 125.
 Labor, 138, 139, 356.
 Languor, 123, 124.
 Leucorrhœa, 133, 134, 136, 141, 676.
 Light, intolerance of, 703.
 Liver, 123, 124, 128, 130, 131, 132, 186.
 Liver diseases, 130, 131.
 Liver, heaviness and sluggishness of the, 123, 124.
 Liver spots, 125.
 Loathing of life, 140.
 Local congestions, 123.
 Longing for acids, 131.
 Loss of memory, 126.
 Loss of semen, 130.
 Low-spiritedness, 126, 619, 702.
 Lumbar region, 133, 638.

Sepia (continued)

Lungs, middle lobes of the, 675.
 Male genital organs, 124, 175.
 Marasmus, 647.
 Melancholy, 136, 139, 144.
 Membranes of the brain, stitching pain in the, 128, 703.
 Meninges of the brain, 703.
 Menses, 125, 128, 129, 133, 135, 136, 137, 141, 144, 170.
 Menses, intermittent, 135, 136.
 Mental symptoms, 123, 125, 126, 127, 135, 139, 140, 144, 344, 347, 619, 626, 692, 702.
 Mental symptoms, how they come in to select a remedy, 692.
 Modalities of, 107, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 133, 134, 146, 638, 703.
 Motion, effect of, 123, 124.
 Mouth, 131.
 Muco-purulent discharges, 130.
 Mucous membranes, 142.
 Muscular debility, 135.
 Nausea, 128, 129, 350, 703.
 Nausea at the thought or smell of food, 350.
 Nervous erethism, 127.
 Nervousness, 144, 146.
 Nervous symptoms, 127, 692.
 Nervous system, 123, 127, 146, 692.
 Nervous weakness, 123.
 Neuralgia, 144, 432.
 Neurasthenia, 124, 135.
 Nipples, cracking of the, 141.
 Nipples, inflammation of the, 141.
 Nipples, sore, 141.
 Nocturnal enuresis, 736.
 Noise, intolerance of, 703.
 Non-striated muscles, 123.
 Nose-bleed, 124.
 Obscuration of sight, 129.
 Offensive exhalations, 123.
 Oppressed feeling, 124.
 Orgasm of blood, 124.
 Os, spasmodic contraction of the, 139.
 Ovaries, 138.
 Painless ulcers, 125.
 Palpitation, 124, 127.
 Pannus, 130.
 Paresis, 124.
 Paresis, vesical, 689.
 Peeling, 562.
 Persistent recalling of the past, 126.

Sepia (continued)

Perspiration, 124.
 Photophobia, 130.
 Phthisis, 675.
 Piles, 129, 131, 132, 135, 136.
 Portal circulation, 124.
 Portal stasis, 123, 124, 126, 127, 136.
 Posterior nares, 658.
 Post-nasal catarrh, 658.
 Pregnancy, 136.
 Proctitis, 707.
 Prolapsus recti, 123, 455.
 Prolapsus uteri, 123, 124, 130, 133, 136, 139, 143, 145, 146, 193, 455.
 Prosopalgia, 432.
 Prostration, 123, 124, 129.
 Proving and reproving of, 122, 123.
 Pruritus, 143.
 Psoriasis, 125, 709.
 Ptosis, 130, 170, 235, 621.
 Pulse, 703.
 Pustular eruptions, 125, 477.
 Pustular lids, 130.
 Quinine, abuse of, 372.
 Rash, 562.
 Rawness of the skin, 125.
 Rectum, 123, 131, 220, 707.
 Red face, 129.
 Redness of the skin, 125.
 Relaxation of the tissues, 123, 124, 127, 137, 138, 146.
 Relief of symptoms from exercise, 123, 124, 127.
 Restlessness, 123, 144.
 Retained placenta, 356.
 Rhus-poisoning, 125, 222.
 Ringworm, 125, 562, 708.
 Sacral region, 133, 138.
 Sacro-lumbar pains, 124, 133.
 Sadness, 126, 626.
 Sallow face, 123.
 Scabies, 125, 477.
 Scaly eruptions, 125.
 Scaly lids, 130.
 Scrofula, 130.
 Scrofulous children, 130.
 Secretions, excoriating, 123.
 Secretions, offensive or sour smelling, 123.
 Seminal emissions, 175.
 Seminal weakness, 175.
 Sensitiveness to all impressions, 122, 123.
 Sexual erethism, 124.

Sepia (continued)

Skin, 107, 122, 123, 124, 125, 141, 477, 561, 562, 690, 695, 707.
 Sleep, 123, 128, 247, 736.
 Sluggish bowels, 124.
 Small of the back, 124, 133.
 Soreness of the face, 128.
 Soreness of the limbs, 123.
 Sphincters, 123, 137.
 Spinal cord, 124, 133, 143, 638, 741.
 Spinal irritation, 638, 741.
 Spinal vessels, fulness of the, 143.
 Stiffness and unwieldiness of the legs, 123.
 Stomach, 123, 124, 125, 131, 132, 135, 136, 137, 144, 146, 350, 432, 492, 626, 692, 693.
 Stools, 131, 220, 692.
 Suicidal tendency, 140.
 Suppressed menses, 125.
 Surcharged veins, 123.
 Sweat, 123, 124, 126, 141, 145.
 Swelling of the abdomen, 131.
 Swelling of the uterus, 125.
 Tea-drinking, ill-effects of, 130.
 Throbbing, general, 124.
 Throbbing headache, 128, 129.
 Times of aggravation and amelioration, 124, 129, 130, 134.
 Tongue, 129, 131.
 Torpidity, 123, 132.
 Trachoma, 130.
 Trembling, 123.
 Tuberculosis, 675.
 Twisting pain in the stomach, 146.
 Ulcers, 123, 125, 665, 695, 713.
 Ulcers in the joints of fingers, 695, 713.
 Unpleasantness, 126.
 Uric Acid deposit in the urine, 124, 128, 131.
 Urine, 124, 128, 131, 132, 136, 736.
 Urticaria, 107, 125, 707.
 Uterine congestion, 135, 136, 145.
 Uterine cramps, 138, 140.
 Uterine diseases, 129, 130, 131, 133, 135, 143, 144, 145, 146, 176, 193, 220, 617.
 Uterine displacements, 133.
 Uterine enlargement, 133.
 Uterine irritation, 176.
 Uterine malposition, 128.
 Uterine pains, 133, 145, 146.

Sepia (continued)

Uterine prolapsus, *see* Prolapsus uteri.
 Uterine region, 124, 145.
 Uterus, 123, 124, 125, 126, 130, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 143, 144, 145, 146, 176, 193.
 Uterus, induration of the, 617.
 Uterus, retroversion of the, 133.
 Uterus, throbbing pain in the, 125.
 Vaginal discharges, 141.
 Vanishing of sight, sudden, 130.
 Vascular crethism, 126.
 Vaso-motor nerves, 123, 125.
 Vaso-motor weakness, 123.
 Vehemence, 347, 626, 702.
 Venereal passion, lessened, 127.
 Venous circulation, 123, 124, 125, 127.
 Venous congestion, 123, 124.
 Venous fulness, 124.
 Vertigo, 82.
 Vesical paresis, 689.
 Vesicles, 562.
 Vomiting, 128, 129, 136, 703.
 Vulva, feeling of everything coming out through the, 133.
 Weak, faint feeling, 123.
 Weak knees, 127.
 Weakness, 123.
 Weakness about the pit of the stomach, 125.
 Weakness of the ankles, 678.
 Weakness of the joints, 125.
 Weariness of life, 140.
 Weeping mood, 126, 139, 357.
 Womb, clutching and relaxation of the, 143.
 Yellow face, 129, 372.
 Yellowish-brown spots, 125.

Silicea, 544.

Abdomen, 544, 548.
 Abdomen, enlarged, 544.
 Abscess at the root of filled teeth, 46.
 Abscesses, 414, 546, 547, 594.
 Abuse of, 522, 545.
 Analogous remedies of, 43, 80, 106, 128, 171, 200, 272, 273, 332, 349, 496, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 559, 577, 593, 604, 650, 655, 672, 673, 678, 679, 685, 693, 726.
 Ankle-joints, 678, 734.
 Ankles, weak, 678, 734.
 Antidotal relation, 522, 545.
 Anus, fissure of the, 499.

Silicea (continued)

Aura, 549, 678.
 Axillary sweat, 546.
 Benign ulcers, 546.
 Black ulcer, 63.
 Blindness, temporary, after head-ache, 129, 726.
 Blisters, surrounding an ulcer, 62.
 Bluish ulcers, 62.
 Boils, 545, 546, 594, 683, 686.
 Bone diseases, 521, 522, 545, 546, 547.
 Bones, ill-development of, 544.
 Brain, 549, 550.
 Bruised aching all over the body, 550.
 Burning in the areola of the ulcer, 62.
 Carbuncles, 80, 545.
 Caries, 546, 547, 604.
 Caries of the mastoid process, 604.
 Caries of the vertebral column, 546.
 Carious ulcers, 547.
 Cataract, 577.
 Catarrhal phthisis, 548, 628.
 Cellular tissue, 545.
 Cellulitis, 545.
 Cerebro-spinal nervous system, weakness of the, 679.
 Chest-pains, left-sided, 306.
 Chest, rattling of phlegm in the, 628.
 Cicatrices, 546.
 Coccyx, pains and cramps about the, 550.
 Coitus, 550.
 Common site, for carbuncles, 545.
 Complementary relations, 416, 621, 522, 544, 545, 571, 575, 594, 672, 681.
 Concussion, 546.
 Congestion of the head, 656.
 Connective tissue, 545.
 Constipation, 499, 543, 548, 549.
 Constitution, 544, 548, 550, 655, 672, 679.
 Convulsions, 307, 545, 549, 678, 679.
 Corneal opacity, 671.
 Corneal ulcers, 547.
 Cornea, perforation of the, 547.
 Cough, 548, 628.
 Cough, excited by cold drinks, 548.
 Cough, excited by the very act of speaking, 548.
 Cough, increased by rapid motion, 628.
 Cramps, 550.
 Curvature of bones, 546.
 Damp weather, suffering from, 655.
 Defective assimilation, 544, 679.

Silicea (continued)

Defective nutrition, 544, 549, 679.
 Defective reaction, 546.
 Diarrhœa, 545, 548.
 Difficulty in balancing, 550.
 Dryness of the nose, 548.
 Ears, 43, 349, 435, 547, 604, 671, 672.
 Earthy face, 544, 679.
 Ebullition of blood, 634.
 Electric changes in the atmosphere, 693.
 Emaciation, 544, 655, 679.
 Emotional disturbances, 272, 549, 679.
 Enuresis, 416.
 Epilepsy, 549, 678, 679.
 Erysipelas, 106, 545.
 Eustachian catarrh, 548.
 Eustachian tubes, 548, 559.
 Excitability, 679.
 Expectoration, purulent, 548, 628.
 External impression, aggravation from, 679.
 Eye-lids, 548, 549.
 Eyes, 129, 547, 548, 549, 577, 726.
 Face, 106, 544, 672, 679.
 Fainting, 129.
 Fear of falling, 550.
 Feeling as of a hair in the larynx, 548.
 Feeling as of a hair in the throat, 548.
 Feeling as of a hair in the trachea, 548.
 Feet, soreness of the, 673.
 Fingers, stiff, 550.
 Fissure of the anus, 499.
 Fistula-in-ano, 453.
 Fistulæ, 453, 546, 547, 576.
 Flat ulcers, 63.
 Fontanelles, 544.
 Fontanelles, anterior, 544.
 Foot-sweat, 546, 649, 650, 655, 678, 679.
 Forgetfulness, 440.
 Fright, ill-effects of, 272.
 Furuncles, 545.
 Gangrenous ulcers, 63.
 General motor weakness, 550.
 Glands, 496, 545, 546.
 Glands, suppuration of the, 545.
 Glands, swelling of the, 546.
 Hæmorrhoids, 489.
 Hay asthma, 548.
 Hay fever, 332, 458, 559.
 Headache, 128, 129, 171, 200, 549, 550, 650, 656, 726.
 Head, sweating of the, body being dry, 547.

Silicea (continued)

Head symptoms, 128, 129, 171, 544, 547, 549, 550, 650, 655, 656, 672, 678, 679, 726
 Hemispheres, 128, 129.
 Hip-joint disease, 546, 575, 678.
 Hoarseness, 548.
 Hypopyon, 548.
 Induration, 545, 546.
 Induration, when unsuccessful, 547.
 Inflammations, 545, 594, 686.
 Inimical relation, 545.
 Injury, 181.
 Irritability, 550, 679.
 Irritable weakness, 679.
 Jaw, lower, necrosis of the, 521.
 Joints, 544, 546, 550, 575, 678, 734.
 Joints, inflammation of the, 544.
 Joints, swelling of the, 544.
 Joints, ulceration of the, 544, 546.
 Keratitis, 547, 548.
 Knee-joint disease, 544, 546, 575.
 Knee-joint, knob-like appearance of the, 544.
 Larynx, 548.
 Lateral curvature, 546.
 Lienteric diarrhœa, 548.
 Liver, enlarged, 650.
 Loco motor ataxia, 550.
 Loss of animal fluids, 550.
 Lunar phases affecting the system, 549.
 Lungs, 548, 628
 Lungs, cavities of the, 628.
 Malignant ulcers, 546.
 Mal-nutrition, 544.
 Mammary abscess, 547, 571, 586.
 Mammary glands, 547, 571, 576.
 Marasmus, 544, 683.
 Mastoid process, affections of the, 43, 547, 604.
 Megrin, 171.
 Membrana tympani, perforation of the, 547, 672.
 Membrana tympani, thickening of the, 672.
 Memory, weakness of the, 440.
 Mental exertion, 549.
 Mental symptoms, 272, 440, 549, 655, 679.
 Mercury, ill-effects of, 545.
 Middle ear, chronic suppuration of the, 436.
 Modalities of, 200, 546, 548, 549, 550, 528, 650, 655, 656,

Silicea (continued)

Morbus coxarius, 546, 575, 678.
 Motor weakness, 550.
 Muco-purulent expectoration, 548.
 Mucous membranes, 332, 547, 548, 559.
 Muscles, ill-development of, 544.
 Nasal catarrh, 543.
 Nausea, 129, 549.
 Neck, 544, 545, 550.
 Neck, stiffness of the, 550.
 Necrosis, 521, 546.
 Necrosis of the lower jaw, 521.
 Nervous affections, 543, 544, 549, 550.
 Nervous exhaustion, 543.
 Nervous headache, 549.
 Nervousness, 679, 693.
 Nervous stimuli, over-susceptibility to, 549.
 Nervous system, action on the, 543, 544, 546, 547, 549, 550, 679, 693.
 Neuralgia, 685.
 Neurasthenia, 543.
 Nose, 548.
 Nose, itching in the, 548.
 Nose, tingling in the, 548.
 Numbness in the back, 543.
 Numbness in the fingers, 543.
 Numbness in the toes, 543.
 Nutrition, imperfect, 679.
 Nutritive changes made by, 544.
 Offensive sweat, 546, 649, 650, 655, 672, 673, 679.
 Old people, catarrhal phthisis of the, 628.
 Ossicles of the middle ear, affections of the, 547.
 Otitis media, 435.
 Otorrhœa, 349, 547, 672, 673.
 Ozœna, 650.
 Painless diarrhœa, 548.
 Pale face, 544.
 Paralysis, 549.
 Paralytic weakness, 549.
 Peri-odontitis, 46.
 Phthisis, catarrhal, 548, 628.
 Phthisis, catarrhal of old people, 628.
 Phthisis mucosa, 548, 628.
 Phthisis, suppurative stage, 548.
 Pimples, surrounding an ulcer, 62.
 Plastic exudation, 546.
 Polyuria, 171, 200.
 Posterior nares, 332, 559.
 Posterior nares, irritation in the, 332, 559.

Silicea (continued)

Posterior nares, itching in the, 332, 559.
 Pustules, surrounding an ulcer, 62.
 Quinsy, 414, 594.
 Rachitis, 544, 545, 650, 681, 683.
 Reaction excited by Sulphur, 594.
 Rectum, 548, 549.
 Rectum, defective power of expulsion, 548.
 Remarks on, 544.
 Rheumatism, chronic, 550.
 Rheumatism, hereditary, 550.
 Scalp, 544, 572.
 Scrofulosis, 496, 544, 546, 547, 593, 650.
 Scrofulous diathesis, 546.
 Scrofulous ulcers, 546.
 Seminal emissions, 550.
 Senses, morbid keenness of the, 549.
 Shoulders, pain in the, 550.
 Skin, 548, 690.
 Skin lesions, 548.
 Sleepiness of some parts of the body, 550.
 Sloughing ulcers, 547.
 Small of the back, 550.
 Sneezing, 548.
 Solar plexus, 549, 678.
 Soreness between the toes, 679.
 Soreness of the soles of feet, 679.
 Speech, confused, 440, 550.
 Spinal cord, 546, 549, 550, 656.
 Spinal curvature, 546.
 Spinal irritation, 550.
 Stiff-neck, 550.
 Stomach, 549.
 Stools, 499, 548, 549.
 Styces, suppurating, 548.
 Suppurating wounds, 181.
 Suppuration, 545, 594, 686, 690.
 Supra-sternal fossa, 548.
 Surface of the body, 547, 549, 550.
 Sweat, 544, 546, 649, 650, 655, 672, 673, 678, 689.
 Sweat in the head, 650, 673, 678, 679.
 Sweat, sour-smelling, 678.
 Syphilis, 62, 63.
 Syphilitic ulcers, 62, 63.
 Tabes mesenterica, 655.
 Tetanus, 181.
 Throat, 414, 548.
 Tickling cough, 548.
 Tinea ciliaris, 649.

Silicea (continued)

Toes, 546, 679.
 Tonsillitis, 414, 545, 594, 686.
 Tonsils, 414, 545, 594, 686.
 Touch, susceptibility to, 546.
 Trachea, 548.
 Trembling of the legs, 550.
 Tubercular phthisis, 628.
 Tuberculosis, suppurative stage of, 548.
 Ulceration, 522, 545, 548, 576, 672, 679.
 Ulcers, benign, 546.
 Ulcers, black, 63.
 Ulcers, bluish, 62.
 Ulcers, corneal, 547.
 Ulcers, flat, 63.
 Ulcers, gangrenous, 63.
 Ulcers, in joints, 544, 546.
 Ulcers, malignant, 546.
 Ulcers, offensive pus, with, 63.
 Ulcers, pimples surrounding, 62.
 Ulcers, scrofulous, 546.
 Ulcers, sloughing, 547.
 Urination, copious, 171, 200.
 Urine, 171, 200.
 Vaccination, ill-effects of, 307, 544, 545.
 Vaccinia, 545.
 Vertebral caries, 546.
 Vertigo, 550.
 Vibration, 549.
 Vision, obscuration of, 129.
 Vomica in the lungs, 628.
 Vomiting, 548, 549.
 Vomiting, of food, 548.
 Vomiting, of mucus, 548.
 Walk, slowness in learning to, 544.
 Waxed face, 544, 679.
 Weakness, 679.
 Weakness, motor, 549.
 Weakness, paralytic, 549.
 White swelling, 575.
 Wine, aggravation from, 634.
 Yellowish face, 544, 679.
 Yellowish-waxed face, 679.

Sinapis Nigra.
 Hay fever, 560.
 Influenza, 560.
 Modalities, 560.
 Nasal mucous membrane, 650.
 Nose, 560.
 Nostrils, 560.
 Skin, 85.
 Vesicular eruptions, 85.

Soda.

Particular indication of the salts of, 691.

Relationship with the salts of Potash, 691.

Salts of, 691.

Solanaceae, 404.

Group of remedies derived from, 404.

Solanine, 162.

Spigelia Anthelmintica, 205.

Abdomen, 206.

Abdominal irritation, 206.

Abuse of Colchicum, 254.

Analogous remedies of, 111, 205, 206, 235, 254, 321, 327, 348, 392, 393, 516, 557, 627.

Angina pectoris, 206, 392, 743.

Antidotal relation, 254.

Anxiety, 205.

Anxiety about the heart, 392.

Ascarides, 206.

Backache, 392.

Bilious vomiting, 205.

Blue rings around the eyes, 206.

Brain, swashing feeling in the, 235.

Cardiac inflammations, 110, 743.

Cheeks, pain in the, 205.

Chest-pains, on the left side, 206, 392.

Ciliary neuralgia, 82, 205, 288, 392, 703.

Colic, 206.

Coryza, 205.

Dropsy, 110.

Endocarditis, 743.

Enlarged feeling in the eyes, 205, 288, 327, 393, 703.

Excitement, 322.

Eye-ball, swollen feeling in the, 205.

Eyes, 82, 205, 206, 288, 321, 327, 392, 393, 412, 703.

Eyes, jerking over the, 206.

Eyes, pain in the, 205, 288, 321, 322, 327, 393, 412.

Eyes, sensation of squeezing as if by a vise, 393.

Face, 82, 206, 235, 308, 327, 392.

Faintness, 206.

Fear, 205.

Fear of pointed things, 205.

Forebodings, 205.

Head, 205, 354, 392.

Headache, 82, 205, 288, 308, 327, 354, 392, 703.

Spigelia Anthelmintica (continued)

Heart, 111, 206, 254, 392, 393, 511, 516, 743.

Heart, blowing sound over the, 392.

Heart, oppression about the, 392.

Heart, purring feeling in the, 206, 392, 511.

Hemicrania, 82, 205, 327.

Hunger, 206.

Intolerance of pain, 322.

Iritis, 288, 393.

Jarring of the body aggravates pain, 205.

Jerking over the eyes, 206.

Lachrymation, 205.

Left cheek, pain in the, 205.

Malarial neuralgia, 557.

Mental symptoms, 205, 322.

Modalities of, 82, 205, 206, 288, 327, 392, 703.

Nausea, 206.

Nerves, action on the, 82, 205, 369.

Neuralgia, 82, 205, 288, 308, 321, 322, 327, 392, 557, 627, 703.

Occipital headache, 205, 308, 327, 392.

Ophthalmia, 321.

Paleness of the face, 206.

Palpitation, 206, 392, 511.

Pain from the chest, shooting into the left arm and neck, 206, 392.

Pericarditis, 743.

Period of exacerbation, 205.

Photophobia, 205.

Posterior nares, 348, 724.

Post-nasal catarrh, 348, 724.

Præcordial anguish, 205, 392.

Prosopalgia, 322.

Pulse, 206, 393.

Pulse, intermittent, 393.

Retinitis, 205.

Sensation, as if the eyes were squeezed in a vise, 393.

Sick-headache, 82, 205.

Spinal cord, 392.

Stool, 206.

Strabismus, 206.

Sun-headache, 82, 205, 327, 392, 703.

Suppressed eruption, 308.

Supra-orbital headache, 82, 205, 308, 327, 392.

Vertex, sensation, as if the head were open along the, 354.

Spigelia Anthelmintica (continued)

Weak nerves, 205.

Worms, 206.

Spongia, 514.

Analogous remedies of, 352, 395, 507, 508, 514, 515, 516.

Anxious look, 516.

Breathing, hard and harsh, 508, 516.

Chemical composition of, 514.

Chest, 515, 516.

Chest, congestion of, 515, 516.

Chill, 516.

Choking, 516.

Constitution, 323, 508, 514.

Cough, 323, 361, 395, 508, 515, 516, 686, 687.

Cough, barking, 323, 508, 515.

Cough, dry, 687.

Cough, hard, 508, 515, 687.

Cough, harsh, 323, 515.

Cough, metallic, 515.

Cough, rasping, 323.

Cough, ringing, 508, 515, 686.

Croup, 323, 507, 508, 515, 686, 687.

Endocarditis, 516.

Expectoration, 687.

Flushed face, 516.

Flushes of heat, 516.

Glands, 514, 515.

Glands, enlargement of, 514.

Glands, induration of, 514, 515.

Glandular system, action on the, 514.

Goitre, 514.

Hard, ringing metallic cough, 515.

Heart, 514, 516.

Heart, a loud, blowing sound over one or the other valve of the, 516.

Heart, organic affections of the, 516.

Hoarseness, 395, 463.

Inflammation of the testicle or testicles after checked gonorrhœa, 515.

Laryngeal cartilages, 515.

Laryngeal phthisis, 463, 515.

Laryngitis, acute, 515.

Laryngitis, tubercular, 463, 515.

Larynx, 463, 515.

Lunar phases influencing the symptoms, 514.

Lungs, 515, 516.

Lungs, apices of the, dull on percussion, 515.

Male genital organs, 352, 514, 515.

Maltreated orchitis, 514.

Spongia (continued)

Mental symptoms, 516.

Modalities of, 323, 508, 514, 515, 516.

Mucous membranes, action on the, 514, 515.

Numbness and chilliness in the thighs, during fever, 516.

Orchitis, 514, 515.

Orchitis, gonorrhœal, 514, 515.

Orchitis, maltreated, 514.

Phthisis, 514, 515, 516, 688.

Rapid, hard breathing, 516.

Red face, 516.

Sawing breathing or respiration, 323, 687.

Shaking during chill, 516.

Sleep, 515, 516, 687.

Smothering, 516.

Spermatic cord, 514, 515.

Sputum, scanty, 508, 687.

Suffocating spells, 514, 515, 516.

Suffocating spells, at night, 514.

Suffocating spells, during sleep, 515.

Suppression of gonorrhœa, after-effects of, 352, 514.

Testicles, 352, 514, 515.

Testicles, induration or hardness in the, 352, 514, 515.

Testicles, squeezing pains in the, 514, 515.

Testicles, swelling of the, 514, 515.

Thighs, numbness or chilliness in the, 516.

Throat, 463.

Tubercular laryngitis, 463, 515.

Tuberculosis, 514, 515, 516, 688.

Weakness, sudden, in pulmonary diseases, 515.

Squilla Maritima.See *Scilla*.*Stannum Metallicum*, 625.

Abdomen, 626, 627.

Abdominal irritation, 627.

Abdominal pain, 627.

Analogous remedies of, 136, 138, 557, 626, 627, 628, 629.

Anxiety, 625.

Bearing-down pain, 136, 138.

Catarrhal phthisis, 628.

Chest, accumulation of mucus in the, 628, 629.

Chest-pains, 629.

Chest, sensation of goneness in the, 132, 625, 627.

Chest, stitches in the, 629.

Stannum Metallicum (*continued*)

Chest, weak feeling in the, 627.
 Chills, 628, 708.
 Clenching of the thumbs, 627.
 Cold, neglected, 628.
 Colic, 627.
 Complementary relations, 625.
 Constipation, 626.
 Consumption, 625, 628.
 Convulsions, 626.
 Cough, 628.
 Dark rings around the eyes, 626, 627.
 Debility, 626.
 Diaphragm, pain in the, 627.
 Discouragement, 344.
 Disordered digestion, 626.
 Dyspepsia, 625, 626.
 Dyspnoea, 628.
 Emotions, bad effects of, 626, 629.
 Epilepsy, 627.
 Epilepsy, with sexual complications, 627.
 Expectoration, easy, 628.
 Face, pale, 626, 627.
 Face, sunken, 626.
 Fatigue, ill-effects of, 626.
 Fear of going into a decline, 344.
 Female genital organs, 136, 138, 626, 627.
 Gastralgia, 609, 626.
 Gastric symptoms, 132, 136, 609, 626.
 Heart, 625.
 Heaviness of the limbs, 627.
 Hectic fever, 628, 708.
 Hoarseness, 628.
 Husky voice, 628.
 Hypochondriasis, 626.
 Hysteria, 627.
 Hysterical spasms, 627.
 Intermittent fever, 627, 708.
 Intestinal canal, 627.
 Irritability, 625.
 Lachrymose mood, 625.
 Leucorrhœa, 627.
 Limbs, 627.
 Low-spiritedness, 625.
 Lungs, 625, 628.
 Masturbation, ill-effects of, 629.
 Melancholy, 136.
 Menses, 627.
 Mental emotions, 170, 625, 626, 628.

Stannum Metallicum (*continued*)

Mental symptoms, 136, 170, 344, 625, 626.
 Modalities of, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629.
 Mouth, 626, 627.
 Muco-purulent secretion, 628.
 Mucous membranes, 628.
 Nausea, 626.
 Nervous exhaustion, 625, 626.
 Nervousness, 625, 629.
 Nervous system, 625, 626, 627.
 Neuralgia, 557, 615, 627.
 Neurasthenia, 625.
 Night-sweat, 628.
 Odor of cooking causing vomiting, 626.
 Onanism, 629.
 Opisthotonos, 627.
 Oppression in the chest, 628.
 Pain, increase and decrease of, gradual, 609, 615.
 Pains, characteristics of the, 627.
 Pale face, 626, 627.
 Palpitation, 625.
 Paralysis, functional, 626, 629.
 Paralysis, left-sided, 170.
 Phlegm in the chest, 628, 629.
 Phthisis, 625, 628, 708.
 Pleurisy, 629.
 Power of motion, losing of the, 629.
 Prolapsus uteri, 136, 138, 626, 627.
 Prolapsus uteri-et-vaginæ, 136.
 Prolapsus vaginæ, 136, 627.
 Prosopalgia, 627.
 Prostration, 627.
 Quinine, abuse of, 627.
 Rectum, inactivity of the, 626.
 Relaxation of tissues, 625, 626.
 Respiratory organs, 628.
 Sadness, 625.
 Sexual complications, 627.
 Speech, 628.
 Sputum, copious, 628.
 Sputum, non-purulent, 628.
 Stomach, 132, 136, 609, 625, 626.
 Stomach, goneness in the, 132, 136, 625, 626.
 Stool, 138, 626, 627.
 Sunken face, 626.
 Supra-orbital nerve, 627.
 Sweat, 170, 628.
 Symptoms, characteristics of, 628.
 Taste in the mouth, 626, 627.
 Tearful disposition, 344.

Stannum Metallicum (*continued*)

Throat, 628.
 Tightness of the chest, 628.
 Tongue, 626.
 Trembling of the arms and legs, 627.
 Tuberculosis, 625, 628.
 Uterine affections, 626, 627.
 Uterine ligaments, action on the, 136.
 Uterus, 136, 138, 626, 627.
 Uterus, falling of the, 136, 627.
 Vagina, falling of the, 136, 627.
 Voice, hoarse, 628.
 Voice, husky, 628.
 Vomiting, 626, 628.
 Vomiting from the odor of cooking, 626.
 Weakness, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629.
 Weakness in the chest, 628.
 Worms, 626, 627.

Staphisagria, 338.

Abdomen, 241, 286, 339, 341, 342.
 Abdominal cramps, violent, 286, 339.
 Abdominal pain, cutting, before and after stool, 342.
 Analogous remedies of, 47, 132, 168, 322, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 629, 665.
 Anger, ill-effects of, 170, 248, 286, 339.
 Anger, inclination to, 168, 339.
 Antidotal relation, 48, 168, 288, 340, 589.
 Apathy, 338.
 Aphthæ, 47, 48, 342.
 Arthritic nodes, 341.
 Arthritic ophthalmia, 341.
 Blue rings around the eyes, 48, 338.
 Bone-pains, 589.
 Bones, diseases of the, 339, 340, 341, 589.
 Brain, weakness of the, 338.
 Colic, 241, 248, 339, 341.
 Colic, after lithotomy, 241.
 Colic, after ovariectomy, 241.
 Colic, following an abdominal operation, 241, 341.
 Complementary relation, 286, 399, 340.
 Complexion, 338.
 Condylomata, 311, 349.
 Constitution, 168, 338, 339.
 Crampy pains in the abdomen, 339.

Staphisagria (*continued*)

Crusta lactea, 168, 340.
 Dark rings around the eyes, 168, 193, 311, 589.
 Debility, 48, 311.
 Deposit of Sodium Urate in the joints, 341.
 Desire for brandy or wine, 341.
 Diarrhœa, 342.
 Disappointed love, aftereffects of, 342.
 Drunkards, complaints of, 461.
 Dry eruptions, 339.
 Ears, 340.
 Eczema capitis, 339, 340.
 Eczematous eruptions, 168, 339, 340.
 Emaciation, 193, 589.
 Emotional disturbances, 170, 248, 286, 339, 342, 629.
 Epigastrium, gone empty feeling in the, 132.
 Eruptions, 168, 339.
 Eruptions on the face, 339.
 Eruptions on the head, 339.
 Eruptions on the occiput, 168.
 Excitability, 339.
 Excoriating leucorrhœa, 342.
 Eye-lids, inflammation of the, 340.
 Eyes, 338, 340, 341.
 Eyes, burning in the, 341.
 Eyes, dryness in the, 341.
 Eyes, inflammation of the, 340.
 Eyes, smarting, 341.
 Eyes, sunken, 338.
 Face, 48, 168, 193, 311, 338, 339.
 Face, pale, 168.
 Face, sallow, 193, 311.
 Face, sunken, 48, 338.
 Falling out of hairs, 168.
 Female genital organs, 342.
 Figwarts, 340.
 Filiform condylomata, 311.
 Flatus, escape of, 342.
 Flatus, smelling like rotten eggs, 342.
 Gastric juice, insufficiency in the secretion of, 461.
 Gastric symptoms, 132, 341, 342, 377, 461.
 General debility, 48.
 Gloominess, 338.
 Gout, 341.
 Gums, bleeding, 340.
 Gums, spongy, 47, 311, 340, 342, 589.
 Gums, ulcerated, 47.
 Gums, white, 47, 342.

Staphisagria (continued)

Hemiplegia, 170.
 Hypochondriacal mood, 338.
 Hypochondriasis, 338.
 Impetuousness, 338.
 Incised wounds, undue sensitiveness of, 341.
 Injuries, 241, 341.
 Irritability, 338, 339.
 Itching, violent, 168, 339, 340.
 Joints, 341.
 Lachrymation, 341.
 Laparotomy, colic following, 241, 341.
 Leucorrhœa, 342.
 Leucorrhœa, yellow, 342.
 Lice, production of, 339, 340.
 Lithotomy, colic after, 241.
 Lumbago, 230.
 Masturbation, ill-effects of, 193, 338, 339.
 Masturbation, in females, 339.
 Mental colic, 248, 339.
 Mental symptoms, 168, 248, 338, 339, 342.
 Mercurialization of the system, 311.
 Mercurial mouth and throat, well-marked, 589.
 Mercury, abuse of, 48, 168, 340, 589.
 Modalities of, 342.
 Mouth, 47, 340.
 Nervous system, 338.
 Neuralgic pains, 665.
 Nose, peaked, 338.
 Nose, pointed, 338.
 Onanism, 193, 338, 339.
 Ophthalmia, 341.
 Otitis, 341.
 Ovarian irritation, 339.
 Ovaries, 339.
 Ovariectomy, colic after, 341.
 Pale face, 168.
 Paralysis, 170, 322, 629.
 Paralysis, one-sided, 170.
 Pediculated figwarts, 340.
 Peevishness, 193.
 Periosteum, swelling of the, 340.
 Periostitis, 340.
 Prolapsus uteri, 342.
 Prostatic portion of the urethra, 338.
 Rawness of the skin, 340.
 Rectum, 342.
 Relaxed feeling in the stomach, 377, 461.

Staphisagria (continued)

Sallow dark rings around the eyes, 589.
 Sallowness of the face, 193, 311.
 Scabs, thick formation of, 314, 339.
 Self-abuse, ill-effects of, 193, 338, 339.
 Sensitiveness to least impression, 339.
 Sexual excesses, ill-effects of, 193, 338.
 Sexual intercourse, excessive, 338.
 Sexual subjects, too much dwelling on, 338.
 Shyness, of the opposite sex, 193, 388.
 Skin, 168, 311, 339, 340.
 Smooth, clean cuts, 241.
 Solitude, desire for, 338.
 Sore-mouth, 47, 48.
 Spinal cord, weakness of the, 338.
 Stomach, 342.
 Stomach, 132, 341, 342, 377, 461.
 Stomach, relaxation of, 341, 377, 461.
 Stool, 342.
 Styes, hardened, 340.
 Sub-maxillary glands, swelling of the, 340.
 Suppuration, 340.
 Sycotic inheritance, 340.
 Sycosis, 340.
 Syphilitic inheritance, 340.
 Syphilitic sore-mouth, 48.
 Syphilitic ulcerations, 340.
 Teeth, rapid decaying of the, 340.
 Temperament, 338.
 Tenesmus of the rectum, 342.
 Testicles, induration of the, 311, 352.
 Tingling sensation, 322.
 Tongue, flabby, 589.
 Tongue, white and spongy, 342.
 Tongue, white-coated, 342.
 Toothache, 341.
 Ulcers in the throat, 589.
 Ulcers on the tongue, 589.
 Urethra, 338.
 Vermin, production of, 339.
 Wasting away, of the body, 589.
 Yellowish-white skin, 311.
 Yellow leucorrhœa, 342.
 Yellow scabs in and about the ears, 340.

Sticta Pulmonaria.

Analogous remedies of, 27, 79.
 Asthma, of the consumptives, 27.
 Catarrh, 249.

Sticta Pulmonaria (*continued*)

- Coryza, dry, 249.
- Cough, 249.
- Hard, dry, barking cough, 249.
- Headache, 27.
- Impulse to kick, 79.
- Liveliness, 79.
- Mental excitability, 79.
- Mental symptoms, 79.
- Nasal catarrh, 249.
- Nasal secretion, rapid drying up of the, 249.
- Sensation, as though the legs are floating in the air, 79.
- Splitting headache, 27.
- Stuffed-up feeling in the nose, 249.

Stillingia.

- Analogous remedies of, 341.
- Antidotal relation, 589.
- Bone-pains, 341, 697.
- Bones, affections of the, 341, 589, 697.
- Bones, long, special affinity for the, 341.
- Bones, nodes on the, 589.
- Broken-down constitution, 589.
- Coryza, excoriating, 341.
- Hip-joint disease, 697.
- Inherited syphilis, 697.
- Modalities, 697.
- Ostitis, 341.
- Ozæna, syphilitic, 341.
- Peri-ostitis, 341, 589.
- Scrofula, 341.
- Secondary syphilis, 697.
- Syphilis, 341, 697.

Stramonium, 423.

- Abscess, 425.
- Absence of pain, 425.
- Adynamia, 425.
- A fit case for, 424.
- Aggravation of symptoms from talking, 424.
- Aggravation of symptoms on arousing from sleep, 424.
- Analogous remedies of, 45, 183, 203, 271, 272, 302, 423, 424, 425, 429, 430, 431, 454.
- Antidotal relation, 425, 630.
- Arousing from sleep, as if frightened, 424, 443.
- Asthma, nervous, 424.
- Astonished, appearing, 74.
- Attempting to escape, during delirium, 269, 423, 425.

Stramonium (*continued*)

- Awaking from sleep, clinging to those about him, 302.
- Awaking from sleep, in fright and terror, 431, 632, 637.
- Biting the offered tumbler, 632.
- Brain, 425, 428, 429, 716.
- Cerebral congestion, 429.
- Cerebral paralysis, impending, 443.
- Cerebral symptoms, violent, 425.
- Chorea, 74, 428.
- Coldness of the extremities during high temperature, 424.
- Congestion, severe, 200.
- Continually changing features, 74.
- Contracted, gloomy expression, 45.
- Conversation with spirits, 423.
- Convulsion caused by irritation through bright light, 45, 183, 423, 716.
- Convulsions, 45, 183, 200, 423, 425, 427, 428, 431, 716.
- Convulsions, graceful motion in, 423, 431.
- Convulsions, gyratory motion, 423, 427.
- Convulsions, horrible, 423.
- Convulsions, puerperal, 428.
- Convulsive movements, 424.
- Crying for help, 423.
- Crying out in sleep, in a frightened manner, 424.
- Delirium, 39, 255, 269, 423, 425, 430, 632.
- Delirium, excessive, 423.
- Delirium, exhausting, 423.
- Delirium, furious, 423.
- Delirium, loquacious, 39, 423, 632.
- Delirium, of violent character, 632.
- Delirium tremens, 269.
- Delirium, wild, 423.
- Delusion, as if his legs belong to some one else, 272.
- Delusion of being double, 424.
- Delusion of being very large, 424.
- Delusion of having one very large arm, 424.
- Delusion of having three legs, 424.
- Desire for escape, 269, 420.
- Desire for light, 423.
- Desire to uncover, 431.
- Diarrhœa, 425.
- Diplopia, 423.
- Double vision, 423.

Stramonium (continued)

Dyspnoea, 424.
 Eclamptic spasms, 200.
 Emanation of a strong odor resembling that of animals in the rutting season from the body, 425.
 Erotic mania, 565.
 Errors as to shape and size, 424.
 Erysipelas, 425.
 Exanthemata, 424, 425.
 Exhausting delirium, 423.
 Extremities in constant motion, 74.
 Eyes, opened, 423.
 Eyes, wild and suffused looking, 423.
 Face, bright red, 39, 269, 423, 424, 429, 431.
 Face, swollen, 44.
 Face, turgid, 45.
 Fear of dark, 423.
 Features, continually changing, 74.
 Fever, 200, 272, 424, 425, 430.
 Foolish and nonsensical talk, 423.
 Forehead, wrinkles on the, 45.
 Fright on awaking, 45.
 Garrulity, 423.
 Glossoplegia, 733.
 Hallucinations, 423.
 Hiccough, 203, 431.
 Hip-joint, left, 425.
 Horrors, 269, 423.
 Hydrophobia, 423.
 Hyper-pyrexia, 424.
 Imagination of hearing voices talking afar off, 218.
 Inability to recognise any one, 424, 431.
 Inability to walk in the dark, 424.
 Inability to walk with ones eyes closed, 424.
 Intense pain throwing the patient into convulsions, 425.
 Labor, 200.
 Laughing and singing without reason, 428, 430.
 Laughing at one's own attempts at wit, 423.
 Lewdness in songs and speeches, 425.
 Loco motor ataxia, 424.
 Loquacity, 39, 423, 430, 632.
 Making efforts to escape, 269.
 Making faces, 423.
 Mania, 183, 423, 429, 430.
 Mania-o-potu, 269.

Stramonium (continued)

Mania for light and company, 429, 430.
 Measles, 424.
 Menses, 425.
 Menstrual flow, profuse, 425.
 Mental abnormalities as to shape, 424.
 Mental symptoms, 74, 218, 255, 269, 272, 302, 423, 424, 425, 428, 430, 431, 443, 565.
 Merry mood, 423.
 Miliary rash, 418.
 Modalities, 183, 423, 424.
 Muscles of the body in constant motion, 74.
 Nervous system, 39, 74, 79, 200, 423, 424, 565, 632, 716.
 Neuralgia, 665.
 Night-terror in children, 302, 428, 431, 443, 632, 637.
 Non-appearance of eruptions, 424.
 Nymphomania, 425, 565.
 Nymphomania, occurring especially before menstruation, 425.
 Paralysis of the brain, 443.
 Paralysis of the tongue, 733.
 Photomania, 423.
 Praying, 74, 423, 430.
 Prostration, excessive, 429.
 Puerperal convulsions, 428.
 Pupils, wildly dilated, 423.
 Rashes, non-appearance of, 424, 425.
 Rash, improper development of, 424.
 Reeling and staggering gait, 424.
 Restlessness, 425.
 Scarlatina, 302, 418, 845, 429, 443, 637.
 Scarlatina, in the incipency of, 425.
 Screaming in sleep, 424, 431.
 Screaming out, as if terrified, 425.
 Sensorial excitement, 39, 423, 429.
 Sensorial function, perversion of, 423.
 Sensorium, 423.
 Singing, 423, 428, 430.
 Skin, 425.
 Skin, dry and hot, 429.
 Sleep, 269, 302, 424, 428, 431, 443, 632, 637.
 Soft tongue, 431.
 Spasm, 45, 183, 200, 423, 424, 425, 428, 716.
 Spasmodic motions, 423.
 Spasmodic urination, 425.

Stramonium (*continued*)

Spasm of the throat, 423.
 Spasms or convulsions from light or bright objects, 45, 183, 423, 716.
 Special senses, affections of the, 423.
 Speech, 423, 425.
 Spine, spasmodic twisting of the, 74.
 Starting from sleep in perfect horror, 269.
 Stools, offensive, 425.
 Stools, smelling almost like carrion, 425.
 Stramonium-poisoning, antidote for, 425.
 Stupor, 443.
 Stuttering or stammering, 74, 425, 733.
 Sudden spasmodic lifting of the head from the pillow, 74, 430, 431.
 Suppressed eruptions, ill-effects of, 424, 632.
 Suppression of urine, without any discomfort, 271, 425.
 Swearing, 430.
 Sweat, 268, 429, 431.
 Sweat glands, paralysis of the, 268.
 Sweat, hot, 268.
 Swollen face, 44, 45.
 Swollen tongue, 425.
 Teeth, grinding of the, 425.
 Tetanic convulsions, 183.
 Throat, 423, 425.
 Tongue, covered with fine red dots, 425.
 Tongue, dry and parched, 425.
 Tongue, hanging out of the mouth, 74, 425.
 Tongue, paralysis of the, 733.
 Tongue, red, 425.
 Tongue, soft, 431.
 Tongue, taking the imprint of teeth, 431, 454.
 Tongue, whitish, 425.
 Turgid face, 45.
 Typhoid conditions, 423.
 Typhoid fever, 39, 268, 272, 424, 429, 430.
 Urine, 271, 425.
 Urine, suppression of, 271, 425.
 Uterine congestion, 425.
 Violence of the symptoms, 269, 429.
 Violence, showing, in one's manner, 425.

Stramonium (*continued*)

Vision, oblique, 423.
 Visions of animals, 269, 423.
 Wrinkles on the forehead, 45.
Strontiana Carbonica, 655.
 Abdomen, 656.
 Analogous remedies of, 547, 550, 627, 655, 656.
 Ankle-joint, sprain of the, 656.
 Apoplexy, threatening, 655.
 Arteries, violent pulsation of the, 655.
 Bones, action on the, 341, 547, 656.
 Caries of the femur, 547, 656.
 Chest, congestion of the, 656.
 Chest, feeling as of a load in the, 656.
 Circulation, effects on the, 655, 656.
 Climacteric period or climaxis, 656.
 Congestion of the chest, 656.
 Congestion of the head, from mere exertion, 655.
 Congestion of the head, violent, 655, 656.
 Congestion of the heart, 656.
 Diarrhœa, 341, 547, 656.
 Diarrhœa, incessant and worse at night, 656.
 Diarrhœa, profuse and exhausting, 341.
 Erethism in the chest, 655.
 Eruptions, 656.
 Eruptions, burning, 656.
 Eruptions, itching, 656.
 Eruptions, moist, 656.
 Eruptions, sycotic, 656.
 Face, hot and red, 655.
 Femur bone, special affinity for the, 341, 656.
 Flushes in the face, 655.
 Flushes of heat, 656.
 Headache, 550, 656.
 Headache, coming from the nape of the neck, 550.
 Heart, smothering feeling about the, 655.
 Hectic fever, 341.
 Hot and red face, 655.
 Injuries, 656.
 Joints, œdema about the, 656.
 Lungs, congestion of the, 656.
 Modalities of, 656.
 Neuralgia, 627.
 Ostitis, 341, 656.
 Ostitis of the femur, 341, 656.

Strontiana Carbonica (*continued*)

Perspiration, 656.
 Scrofulous constitution, 341, 656.
 Skin, 656.
 Sprain, chronic, 656.
 Swelling of the femur, 656.
 Sycosis, 656.
 Sycotic eruptions on the face, 656.
 Ulcers, in bone troubles, 341.
 Violent pulsation in the arteries, 655.

Strychnia.

Afferent nerves, 177.
 Analogous remedies of, 178, 179,
 180, 181, 182, 183.
 Asphyxia, 178.
 Collapse, 177.
 Constriction of the throat, 177.
 Contraction of the pupils, 179.
 Convulsions, 177, 178, 179, 182, 183,
 716.
 Convulsions with consciousness, 177.
 Desire for coitus, 179.
 Dilatation of the pupils, 179.
 Exhaustion of the motor centres, 177
 Fainting, caused by odors, 179, 716.
 General use of, 177.
 Irritability, 179.
 Modalities of, 177.
 Motor centres, exhaustion of the, 177.
 Muscular tremors with excitement, 179.
 Nervous system, 384.
 Odors, causing fainting, 179, 716.
 Opisthotonos, 177.
 Over-impressionability, 178.
 Paralysis of the afferent nerves, 177.
 Penis, flaccidity of the, 179.
 Remote effects of, 179.
 Renewal of the convulsions by ex-
 ternal impressions, 177, 178, 716.
 Renewal of the convulsions by
 slightest touch, 177, 178, 716.
 Respiratory muscles, tetanic spasms
 of the, 177, 178.
 Restlessness, 177.
 Smallest fatal dose of, 178.
 Sound, causing fainting, 716.
 Stiffness of the neck and jaws, 177.
 Susceptibility to external impressions,
 178, 179.
 Temperature, increase of the, 177.
 Tetanic convulsions, 177.
 Tetanus, 177.

Strychnia (*continued*)

Trembling of the limbs, 177.
 Tremors, muscular, 179.
 Trismus, 177.

Sulphur, 464.

Abdominal congestion, 135, 466.
 Abdominal plethora, 132, 187, 477,
 479.
 Abdominal symptoms, 132, 135, 187,
 454, 466, 471, 475, 477, 478, 479,
 502.
 Abdominal troubles, 477, 478, 479.
 Abnormalities of appetite, 478.
 Abscess, 46, 51, 414, 594.
 Abscess, at the root of a filled tooth,
 46.
 Abscess, in the lungs, 51.
 Acne, 195, 469, 476.
 Acute inflammatory rheumatism, 473.
 A few remarks on the use of crude
 Sulphur, 479.
 Alæ nasi, redness and scabby condi-
 tion of the, 474.
 Alternate diarrhœa and constipation,
 477.
 Alternate use of Sepia and Sulphur,
 135.
 Amenorrhœa, 472.
 Anæmia, 467.
 Analogous remedies of, 37, 44, 62,
 63, 96, 104, 106, 111, 125, 128,
 167, 184, 186, 187, 195, 229, 230,
 272, 294, 339, 395, 409, 416, 440,
 453, 454, 460, 465, 466, 467, 468,
 470, 471, 472, 473, 475, 476, 477,
 478, 479, 496, 502, 513, 543, 556,
 560, 575, 593, 594, 604, 619, 622,
 626, 629, 647, 659, 671, 678, 685,
 694, 700, 724, 726, 742.
 Anger, 465.
 Ankle-joints, 694, 700, 734.
 Answering questions slowly, 320, 468.
 Antidotal relations, 167, 222, 272,
 322, 326, 477, 510, 714.
 Anus, burning in the, 476.
 Anus, fistula in the, 453.
 Anus, rawness in the, 476.
 Anus, soreness in the, 250, 476, 536.
 Anxiety about one's own soul, 472.
 A peculiar disagreeable odor or ex-
 halation from the skin, 465.
 Apex of the lungs, 475.
 Aphonia, 474, 487.
 Appetite, voracious, 469,

Sulphur (continued)

Atelectasis, 382.
 Atrophy of infants, 556.
 Aversion to washing, 479.
 Aversion to water or both, 465.
 Backache, 472, 479.
 Back, sensitiveness of the, 472.
 Bathing, complaints aggravating from, 465.
 Bearing-down and weight in the uterine region, 479.
 Bearing-down pain in the female genitals, 135.
 Big toes, spasm of the, 105.
 Bitter taste, 132, 445.
 Bleeding piles, 466.
 Blood, 466, 467.
 Boils, 469, 594.
 Bone affections, tendency to, 469, 575.
 Bones, 83, 469, 575.
 Bowels, affections of the, 471, 475, 476, 477, 502.
 Brain, affections of the, 128, 184, 294, 409, 471, 472.
 Brain-fag, 128.
 Brain, softening of the, 184.
 Bronchial, catarrh, 382, 474.
 Bronchitis, 382, 474.
 Bronchitis, chronic, 474.
 Broncho-pneumonia, 382.
 Capillary bronchitis, 382.
 Cardiac inflammations, 111.
 Caries of bones, 469.
 Catarrh, 474, 487.
 Catarrh, chronic, 474.
 Cat-nap sleep, 362, 462.
 Caution, as to how to prescribe the drug in phthisis, 470, 574.
 Cerebral softening, 184.
 Cerebral symptoms arising from the repercussion of some irritation, 471.
 Changeable stool, both in color and in consistency, 475.
 Chest-pains, 306, 471, 473, 742.
 Chest-pains, erratic and wandering all over the body, 742.
 Chest, phlegm in the, 629.
 Chest, weak and empty feelings in the, 473.
 Chills, 229, 468.
 Cholera Asiatica, 479, 480, 485, 630.
 Cholera infantum, 472, 673, 674.

Sulphur (continued)

Cholera morbus, 630.
 Chronic affections of the liver, 462.
 Chronic bronchitis, 474.
 Chronic dysentery, 96.
 Chronic eruption, 471.
 Chronic inflammation of the meninges, 473.
 Cicatrices, 546.
 Circulation, action on the, 135, 466, 467, 472, 475.
 Climaxis, 467.
 Clutching greedily, all that is offered, 469.
 Coitus, 479.
 Cold sweat, 105, 472.
 Cold sweat on the forehead, 105, 472.
 Complaints arising from sedentary habits, 659.
 Complementary relations, 101, 135, 151, 236, 680.
 Congestion about the auditory nerves, 466.
 Congestion of certain parts, 466.
 Congestion of the chest, 466, 475.
 Congestion of the eyes, 474.
 Congestion of the head, 466.
 Congestion of the lumbar spine, 543.
 Congestion of the uterus, 479.
 Conjunctivitis, 321, 474.
 Conjunctivitis from irritation of foreign bodies, 321.
 Constipation, 132, 477, 726.
 Constitution, 465, 469, 471, 476, 659.
 Continued or continuous fevers, 468, 559.
 Continuous hunger, 469.
 Continuous remittent fever, 468.
 Convalescence from various acute diseases, 468, 473.
 Convulsions, 470.
 Corneal opacity, 671.
 Coryza, 474, 709.
 Cough, 229, 395, 474, 705.
 Craving for alcoholic drinks, 132, 465.
 Craving for beer, 132, 465.
 Craving for brandy, 132.
 Craving for sweets, 132.
 Critical sweats, 468.
 Crusta lactea, 167, 469.
 Crying out in sleep, 470.
 Crying out in sleep, as if frightened, 470.

Sulphur (continued)

Debauched look, 44.
 Debauchery, complaints arising from, 185, 461.
 Debility, 461, 478, 626.
 Defective assimilation, 469.
 Defective osseous growth, 469.
 Defective reactions, *see* Reaction, defective.
 Delusion of possessing great wealth, 472.
 Deranged circulation, 466, 467.
 Desire to talk, but quickly giving out, 195.
 Development of the dormant symptoms, 465, 466, 469, 470.
 Diarrhœa, 134, 250, 454, 467, 472, 475, 476, 477, 502, 570, 575, 673, 697, 726.
 Diarrhœa, early morning, 134, 250, 475, 477, 575, 673, 697, 726.
 Diphtheretic symptoms associated with scarlatina, 526.
 Disorders of the stomach, liver and intestinal canal, 477.
 Disposition to do nothing, 472.
 Distension of the blood-vessels, 466.
 Dried up and shrivelled look, 469.
 Dried up mummy, 556.
 Drinking, hasty, 685.
 Dropsy, 104, 105, 111, 470, 472, 674.
 Dropsy, of the brain, 104, 105, 470, 472, 674.
 Drowsiness with fever, 320, 468.
 Drunkards, complaints of, 187, 195, 461, 477, 478.
 Dry, hot skin, 320, 468.
 Dry, teasing cough, during the chill, 229.
 Dysentery, 96, 467, 475, 600.
 Dysentery, chronic, 96.
 Dyspepsia, 132, 185, 350, 477, 478.
 Dyspepsia, from farinaceous food, 478.
 Dyspepsia, of drunkards, 477, 478.
 Dyspnœa, 466, 474.
 Ear-ache, 467, 710.
 Ears, 466, 467, 710.
 Ears, roaring in the, 466.
 Eczema, 462, 465, 477.
 Egotistic mania, 472.
 Emaciation, 469, 471, 475.
 Emaciation despite hunger, 469.
 Emphysema, 560.

Sulphur (continued)

Enuresis, 416.
 Epigastrium, goneness, faintness or gnawing feeling in the, 478.
 Epigastrium, sinking feeling in the, 467.
 Epigastrium, weak feeling in the, 467, 473.
 Epilepsy, 678.
 Epilepsy, from excessive venery, 678.
 Epilepsy, from suppression of an eruption, 678.
 Epistaxis, 474.
 Erections, feeble, 479.
 Erratic pains, 742.
 Eructation, tasting like bad eggs, 132.
 Eruptions, 101, 105, 167, 462, 465, 469, 477.
 Eruptions, repercussion of, 471, 477.
 Eruptions, retrocession of, 105.
 Eruptions, suppressed, 101, 107, 465, 678.
 Erysipelas, 106, 417, 467, 477.
 Erythema, 465.
 Erythema, smooth, 418.
 Exhaustion, consequent upon protracted diseases, 461.
 Exhaustion, following nocturnal emission, 478.
 Exhaustion, from heat, 320.
 Expectoration, muco-purulent, 475.
 Eye, a foreign body in the, troubles from, 321, 474.
 Eye, irritation from foreign body, such as a grain of sand or cinder in the, 474.
 Eye-lids, redness along the borders of, 467, 497.
 Eyes, 321, 467, 472, 474, 496, 497, 604, 671, 672, 712.
 Eyes, half-open, 472.
 Eyes, inflammation of the, 496.
 Eyes, injury in the, 474.
 Eyes, red and injected, 474.
 Face, 44, 106, 132, 195, 417, 466, 468, 470, 472, 476.
 Face, acne on the, 195, 476.
 Face, bathed in cold sweat, 472.
 Face, blotched, 132.
 Face, debauched look in the, 44.
 Face, flushing of the, 470.
 Face, freckles on the, 476.
 Face, pale, 472.

Sulphur (*continued*)

Face, red blotches in the, 195.
 Face, redness of the, 132, 195, 466, 470.
 Face, sensitive to cold, 106.
 Face, spotted, 132, 195.
 Facial neuralgia, 468.
 Failure of reacting to the apparently well-indicated remedy, 150, 464, 465.
 Faintness, 478.
 Fear of eternal damnation, 472.
 Feeling, as if the heart is too big for the thoracic cavity, 467.
 Feeling, as if the patient would suffocate without fresh air, 466.
 Feeling, as of a splinter of glass in the eye, 474.
 Feeling of repletion, after partaking but a small quantity of food, 132, 477.
 Feet, burning heat of the, 473.
 Feet, coldness of the, 446, 466, 467, 470, 471, 472, 478.
 Feet, coldness of the left foot, while the right is warm, 446.
 Female genital organs, 135, 479.
 Fever, 320, 467, 468, 469, 559.
 Fistula, 453.
 Flabby hanging of the scrotum and testicles, 479.
 Flatulence, 187, 445.
 Flushes of heat, 135, 461, 467, 470, 471, 478, 479.
 Flushes of heat, followed by moisture, which gives relief, 467.
 Flushing of the face, 470.
 Follicular pharyngitis, 724.
 Fontanelles remaining open too long, 469.
 Forehead bathed in cold sweat, 105, 472.
 Freckles, on the face, 476.
 Freckles, over the hands and arms, 476.
 Frequent ineffectual urging to stool, 477.
 Frequent sudden urging to stool, 96.
 Fulness from little food, 132, 477.
 Fulness in the stomach, 132.
 Fulness of the head, 466.
 Fulness of the liver, 466.
 Gasping for breath, 466.
 Gastric ailments, 185, 477, 478.

Sulphur (*continued*)

Gastric ailments, arising from the suppression of an eruption, 477.
 Gastric symptoms, 132, 135, 185, 350, 445, 450, 461, 462, 467, 471, 477, 478, 502, 638, 726.
 Gastric symptoms, following debauchery, 185, 478.
 Gastro-intestinal symptoms, 726.
 General weakness of the spine, 473.
 Genital organs, cold and shrivelling of the, 460.
 Genital organs, weak feelings in the, 135.
 Glands, 469, 496.
 Gone, empty or weak feeling in the stomach in the forenoon, 135, 450, 461, 467, 471, 638.
 Gonorrhœa, 92, 394, 479.
 Gonorrhœal discharges, thick and purulent, 479.
 Gonorrhœal discharges, thin and watery, 479.
 Hæmoptysis, 466.
 Hæmorrhoidal flow, bad effects from sudden cessation, 466, 472.
 Hæmorrhoids, 132, 135, 187, 466, 472, 477, 489.
 Hahnemann's Psora Theory, 464, 465, 476, 477.
 Harsh and coarse hair, 465.
 Harsh, rough skin, 465.
 Hasty speech and hasty drinking, 685.
 Headache, 128, 184, 461, 466, 583.
 Headache, aggravated by alcoholic drinks, 461.
 Headache, aggravation from coffee, 461.
 Headache, bursting, 466.
 Headache, periodical, 461.
 Head large, in comparison with rest of the body, 469.
 Heart, 111, 466, 467, 471, 474.
 Heat, in the spine, 543.
 Heat, on the top of the head, 467, 470, 471, 478.
 Heaviness in the head, 466.
 Hectic fever, 475.
 Hemicrania, 135.
 Hip-joint disease, 471.
 Hoarseness, 474, 735.
 Hunger, at 11 A.M., 132, 135, 478.
 Hunger, canine, 478.
 Hydrarthrosis, chronic, 513.

Sulphur (continued)

Hydrocephaloid, 472.
 Hydrocephalus, 104, 105, 470, 472, 674.
 Hydrocephalus, tubercular, 470.
 Hypochondriacal mood, 479.
 Hypochondriasis, 472.
 Hysterical states, 472.
 Indifference concerning the salvation of others, 472.
 Imperfect growth of tissue, 471.
 Impotency, 460.
 Indurations, 546.
 Inflammations, 594.
 Inflammatory fevers, 468, 469.
 Inimical relation, 332.
 Injury, in the eye, 474.
 Insomnia, 320, 460, 462, 471.
 Intermittent fever, 229, 468.
 Intertrigo, 476.
 Involuntary emissions, 460.
 Irregularity in the circulation, 135, 467.
 Irregularity in the distribution of blood, 466, 467.
 Irritability, 472, 685.
 Itch, 125, 476, 477.
 Itches, external treatment of, 477.
 Itching, between the fingers, 477.
 Itching in bends of joints, 477.
 Joints, action on the, 296, 297, 473, 477, 513, 694, 700, 734.
 Jerking of one or the other limb, 105, 472, 473.
 Jerking of the legs, 105.
 Keratitis, 474.
 Knee-joints, 296, 297, 473.
 Laryngitis, 474.
 Left lung, loud râles in the, 382.
 Ligaments, action on the, 473.
 Listlessness, perfect, 472.
 Literally burning up with fever, 468.
 Liver, 132, 186, 187, 462, 466, 477, 478.
 Liver, chronic affections of the, 462.
 Liver, congestion of the, 132, 466, 477, 478.
 Liver, enlargement of the, 186, 187, 477, 478.
 Liver, soreness of the, 477.
 Loss of appetite, 462.
 Loss of power sudden, on attempting to move, 230.

Sulphur (continued)

Loss of sleep, bad effects of, 460.
 Loss of voice, 474, 487, 735.
 Loss of voice, in the morning, 487, 735.
 Low-spiritedness, 478, 479.
 Lumbago, 230.
 Lumbar region, stiffness in the, 230.
 Lumbar spine, congestion of the, 543.
 Lungs, 51, 382, 470, 471, 474, 475, 719, 742.
 Lungs, abscess in the, 51.
 Lungs, deposit of plastic matter in the, 474.
 Lungs, exudation in the, 474.
 Lungs, hyperæmia of the, 474.
 Lung-tissues, breaking down of, 475.
 Lymphatic system, 469, 470, 496.
 Malarial fever, 468.
 Malarial neuralgia, 468.
 Male sexual organs, 394, 460, 478.
 Mania, 472.
 Mania, egotistic, 472.
 Mania, religious, 472.
 Marasmus, 272, 470, 556, 647, 689.
 Marasmus, characteristic symptoms of, 470.
 Masturbation, 192, 193, 339, 478, 676.
 Meatus urinarius, bright redness of the lips of, 479.
 Medical relation between the chemical substances associated in the form of a compound in nature, 464.
 Melancholy, profound, 472.
 Meningitis, 100, 101, 104, 105, 294, 408, 409, 470, 471, 473.
 Menses, 472.
 Menses, suppression of the, 472.
 Mental confusion, 37, 440.
 Mental exhaustion, bad effects of, 460.
 Mental symptoms, 37, 320, 440, 460, 465, 472, 478, 685.
 Mercury, intensifying the action of, 196.
 Mesenteric glands, 471.
 Mesenteric glands, tuberculosis affecting the, 471.
 Milk, intolerance of, 478, 673.
 Modalities of, 461, 466, 467, 473, 474, 475, 477.

Sulphur (*continued*)

Mode of walking, 465.
 Mons veneris, appearance of papules on the, 479.
 Mucous and bloody stools, 475.
 Mucous membranes, action on the, 382, 474.
 Mucous stools, 96, 600.
 Muscles, action on the, 473.
 Muscular exhaustion, 461.
 Nasal catarrh, 474, 709.
 Nasal cavity, formation of scabs in the, 474.
 Nasal swelling, 474.
 Nausea, from coughing, 474.
 Nausea, from coughing, 474.
 Nauseating saliva, 132.
 Nervous system, action on the, 195, 472, 543, 694, 700.
 Neuralgia, 468, 685.
 Neurasthenia, 543, 626.
 Night-pollution, 339, 478.
 Nose, 474.
 Nose-bleed, 474.
 Nose, stuffed up feeling in the, 474.
 Numbness, 473, 543.
 Offensive odor from the body, emanation of an, 465.
 Offensive pus, 63.
 Offensive sweat, 471.
 Opium, abuse of, 272.
 Oppressed feeling, 466, 474.
 Otagia, 467, 710.
 Oxygen of the system, signs of consumption of the, 468.
 Pain through the left side of the chest from the nipple to the back, 471.
 Palpitation, 466, 467, 471, 474.
 Panaritium, 114.
 Papular eruptions, 479.
 Paralysis, 107, 236, 322, 473, 543.
 Paralysis, following diphtheria, typhoid fever or meningitis, 107.
 Paralysis, of legs, 473, 543.
 Paraplegia, 473, 543.
 Peevishness, 472.
 Penis, coldness of the, 479.
 Perineum, moist, raw or oozing, 489.
 Periodical neuralgia, 468.
 Periodontitis, 46.
 Peritonitis, 473.
 Perspiration, absent during heat, 320.
 Perspiration, little tendency to, 476.

Sulphur (*continued*)

Perspiration, offensive, sour or musty, 476.
 Perspiration, partial, 476.
 Perspiration, transient, 320.
 Pharyngitis, follicular, 724.
 Phimosis, 479.
 Phthisis, 470, 471, 475.
 Phthisis, characteristic symptoms of, 470, 475.
 Phthisis, proper time for administering Sulphur in, 475.
 Playing with and examining one's own soiled rags with pleasure, 472.
 Plethora, production of, 466.
 Pleura, action on the, 473.
 Pleurisy, 103, 473.
 Pleuritic effusion, 103, 473.
 Pneumonia, 51, 279, 280, 382, 465, 467, 474, 475, 719.
 Pneumonia, proper time for administering Sulphur in, 475.
 Pneumonia, use of Sulphur as preventive, 474.
 Portal system, fulness of the, 466.
 Portal system, passive congestion of the, 477.
 Post-diphtheritic paralysis, 107.
 Post-typhoidal paralysis, 107.
 Prepuce, inflammation and induration of the, 394, 479.
 Prophylactic use of, 480.
 Prosopalgia, 468.
 Prostatorrhœa, 460.
 Pruritus, 479.
 Psora theory of Hahnemann, remarks on, 464, 465.
 Puffed up feeling after taking food, 478.
 Pulmonary tuberculosis, 470, 471.
 Pupils, dilated, 470, 672.
 Pupils, reacting very sluggishly to light, 472.
 Purulent sputum, 279, 280.
 Pustular eruptions, 476, 477.
 Quinsy, 414, 594.
 Rachitis, 469.
 Râles in the chest, 382, 475.
 Ravenous hunger, 470.
 Reaction, defective, 104, 132, 143, 149, 270, 464, 465, 466, 468, 473, 474, 475, 593, 594, 631, 672, 678.
 Rectum, sensation as of a plug or foreign substance in the, 220.

Sulphur (*continued*)

Redness along the borders of the eye-lids, 467.
 Redness of the alæ nasi, 474.
 Redness of the anus, 467.
 Redness of the ears, 467.
 Redness of the lips, 467.
 Redness of the skin, 526.
 Redness of the various orifices of the body, 467.
 Redness of the vulva, 467.
 Relation between the plant and the minerals in the soil in which it grows, 464.
 Relaxation of the male genital organs, 479.
 Relaxation of tissue, 626.
 Remarks on the preparation of Sulphur, 464.
 Remittent fever, 468.
 Resolution, delayed, in the lungs, 475.
 Respiratory movement diminished in the upper chest, 475.
 Respiratory organs, 475.
 Responding to one's questions slowly and sluggishly, 468.
 Restlessness, 320, 471.
 Retention of urine, 473, 543.
 Retinal congestion, 604.
 Rheumatic pains, 230.
 Rheumatism, 353, 473.
 Rheumatism, acute inflammatory, 473.
 Rheumatism, chronic, 473.
 Rhus-poisoning, 222.
 Rickets, 469.
 Sarcopsis homines, 476.
 Scabies, 125, 476, 477.
 Scarlatina, 418, 446, 467, 526.
 Screaming with pain when the bowels are moved, 467.
 Scrofula, 465, 469, 470, 471, 475, 496, 547, 593.
 Scrofulous ophthalmia, 474, 496, 497.
 Sedentary habits, complaints arising from, 659.
 Self-abuse, ill-effects of, 192, 193, 339, 478, 676.
 Seminal emissions, 192, 193, 460, 478.
 Sensation, as if a band tied around the forehead, 583.
 Sensation, as of a mouse creeping up the arm, 678.
 Sensation, of heat on the top of the head, 467.

Sulphur (*continued*)

Sensation, of tightness or fulness in the abdomen, 477.
 Sensitiveness of the face to cold, after a spell of erysipelas, 106.
 Septic condition, 467, 468.
 Serous membranes, action on the, 473.
 Sexual excesses, 185, 192, 193, 339, 461, 478, 678.
 Sharp, stitching pain through the left lung to the back, 473.
 Sigmoid flexure, accumulation of flatus in the, 445.
 Skin, 125, 167, 320, 417, 462, 465, 468, 469, 476, 477, 496, 526.
 Skin hanging in folds, 469.
 Skin, harsh, rough, coarse and measly, 476.
 Skin, rough and scaly, 477.
 Sleep, 362, 462, 470, 471, 472, 473.
 Sleeping in cat-naps, 462, 471.
 Sleeplessness, 320, 460, 462, 471.
 Small of the back, dry heat in the, 472.
 Soreness and rawness in the folds of the neck, 476.
 Soreness and rawness in the groin, mammæ and axilla, 476.
 Soreness of the anus, 467.
 Sore-throat, 500.
 Sour eructations, 132.
 Sour taste, 132, 445.
 Sour vomiting, 478, 674.
 Speech, 320, 440, 468, 474, 475, 685.
 Speech, confusion in, 440.
 Speech, slowness of, 475.
 Speech, thick, a little, 320.
 Spells of suffocation, 474.
 Spinal congestion, 472, 543.
 Spinal cord, 195, 465, 469, 472, 473, 543, 619, 622.
 Spinal cord, sclerosis of the, 473.
 Spinal cord, softening of the, 473.
 Spinal curvatures, 469.
 Spinal irritation, 195, 472.
 Spinal paralysis, 236.
 Spinal weakness, 465, 473.
 Stage of solidification in, lungs, 474.
 Starting up from sleep suddenly, 471.
 Starting up from sleep with a cry, 472.
 Stomach, 132, 135, 185, 445, 450, 461, 467, 471, 473, 477, 478, 502, 638, 726.
 Stomach, empty and gone feeling in the, 471, 638.

Sulphur (continued)

- Stomach, sinking feeling in the, 467.
- Stomach, weak and faint feeling, 467.
- Stool, 96, 250, 475, 477, 600.
- Stools, containing undigested particles of food, 475, 575.
- Stoop-shouldered appearance, 473.
- Stupor, 105, 417, 472.
- Sudden jerking of one or both the legs, 470.
- Sudden rush of blood to the heart, 466.
- Suppressed diseases, restoration of, 165.
- Suppressed eruptions, ill-effects of, 101, 105, 465, 471, 476, 477, 678.
- Suppression of eruption, gastric ailments arising from, 477.
- Suppression of hæmorrhoidal flow, ill-effects of, 466, 472.
- Suppression of itch, applicability of Sulphur after the, 465.
- Suppression of itch, Hahnemann's remarks on, 476, 477.
- Suppression of menses, ill-effects of, 472.
- Suppression of urine, 105, 472.
- Suppuration in the lungs, 51.
- Suppuration of inflammations, 594.
- Sweat, 105, 374, 468, 469, 471, 472, 476.
- Sweat, cold, 105, 472.
- Sweating about the forehead, 105, 472.
- Sweating about the head, 469.
- Sweating during sleep, 469.
- Sweat, musty, 476.
- Sweat, offensive, 471, 476.
- Sweat, sour, 476.
- Synochal fever, 320, 468.
- Synovitis, 297, 473.
- Syphilitic ulcers, 63.
- Tearing up one's own cloth, regardless of the consequence, 472.
- Teeth, 46.
- Tendency of, 470.
- Tendons, action on the, 473.
- Tenesmus, 96, 475.
- The reasons why Sulphur is called the central remedy of our *Materia Medica*, 464.
- Thinking with difficulty how words are spelt, 37.
- Thirst, intense, 462.

Sulphur (continued)

- Thoracic cavity, increased supply of blood to the, 466.
- Throat, 414, 474, 500.
- Thumbs, spasms of the, 105.
- Tingling, 543.
- Tired feeling, from talking, 473.
- Tongue, 293, 320, 468, 475.
- Tongue, dry, 320, 468, 475.
- Tongue, redness at tips and edges of the, 468.
- Tonsillitis, 414, 594.
- Torpidity, 132, 472.
- Torpor with slowness in answering questions, 468.
- Tubercular hydrocephalus, 470.
- Tubercular meningitis, 104, 105, 294, 409, 470, 471, 473.
- Tubercles, formation of, 475.
- Tuberculosis, 51, 470, 471, 475, 574.
- Twitching of the limbs, 472.
- Tympanites, 261.
- Typhoid condition, 320, 467, 468.
- Typhoid fever, 293, 446, 467, 468.
- Typhoid-pneumonia, 475.
- Ulcers, 63.
- Uncleanliness, tendency to, 465.
- Urination, burning and smarting, during, 479.
- Urine, 105, 472, 473, 543.
- Urine, retention of, 473, 543.
- Urine, suppression of, 105, 472.
- Urine, turbid and highly offensive, 473.
- Urticaria, 707.
- Uterine congestion, 479.
- Uterine diseases, 134, 479.
- Vagina, burning in the, 479.
- Vascular irregularities, 135.
- Venery, excessive, 478, 678.
- Venous circulation, action on the, 466.
- Vertebral caries, 575.
- Vesicular eruptions, 477.
- Voice, loss of, 474, 487, 735.
- Vomiting, 132, 474, 478, 674.
- Vomiting from coughing, 474.
- Vomiting of milk, 478.
- Vomiting of sour matter, 478, 674.
- Vomiting of undigested food, 132, 478.
- Vulva, redness of the, 467.
- Wants to keep all the doors and windows opened, 466, 470, 474.
- Weakness, 478, 626.
- Weakness from talking, 195, 473, 626.

Sulphur (*continued*)

- Weakness in the epigastrium, 473.
- Weakness of the ankles, 694, 700, 734.
- Weakness of the cervical muscles, 470.
- Weakness of the limbs, 479.
- Weakness or goneness in the stomach, 638.
- White swelling, 297, 471, 513.
- Wrinkled and flabby skin, 429.
- Yellowish-brown spots on the skin, 125.
- Yellowish discolorisation of the skin, 469.

Sulphuric Acid, 533.

- Abdominal muscles, spasmodic retraction of the, 58.
- Abdominal symptoms, 58, 533.
- Alcoholism, 533, 534.
- Alimentary canal, inflammation of the, 58.
- Analogous remedies of, 47, 58, 85, 87, 285, 467, 520, 527, 533, 534, 623, 626, 664, 694, 700.
- Ankle-joints, 694, 700, 734.
- Answering questions slowly and with great difficulty, 533.
- Antidotal relation, 534, 623.
- Anxiety, 58.
- Apthous sore-mouth, 47, 48, 534.
- Apprehensiveness, 58.
- Belching of wind, 533, 534.
- Black and blue spots in the skin, 534.
- Blood disease, 520, 534.
- Blood-poisoning, 520.
- Blue rings around the eyes, 533.
- Bluish spots on the skin, 527.
- Bowels, constrictive feeling in the, 58.
- Bowels, twisting pain in the, 58.
- Brain, swashing feeling in the, 235.
- Bruises of glands, 534.
- Bruises of soft parts, 534.
- Burning piles, 58, 533.
- Climaxis, 467.
- Cold, relaxed feeling about the stomach, 58, 533.
- Colic, 58, 623.
- Complementary relation, 534.
- Constitution, 533, 534.
- Cough, 152, 533, 534.
- Craving for brandy, 58, 533.
- Croupous formations, 58.
- Curbing the thirst for spirituous liquors, 534.
- Cutting, griping or twisting pain in the abdomen, 58.

Sulphuric Acid (*continued*)

- Debility, from protracted disease, 534.
- Debility, great, 48, 520, 534, 626, 694.
- Defecation, difficult, 58.
- Defective nutrition, 520.
- Depression, great, 533.
- Diarrhoea, 58, 533, 534.
- Difficulty of breathing, 534.
- Difficulty of talking, 534.
- Diphtheria, 520, 527, 534.
- Diphtheritic membranes, abundance of, 534.
- Diphtheritic membrane, tendency to produce, 520, 527, 534.
- Doing things hurriedly, 48, 583.
- Drinks feel like ice in the stomach, 58.
- Drowsiness, 534.
- Drunkards, complaints of, 58, 520, 533, 534.
- Dry cough, 533.
- Dry, shrivelled spots on the face, 58.
- Dyspepsia, 58, 533, 534.
- Dyspepsia, of drunkards, 534.
- Dysphagia, 58.
- Emaciation, 58.
- Epigastrium, sensitiveness of the, 58.
- Eruptions, 58, 152.
- Eruptions of wind, 152.
- Escape of liquids through the nose, 534.
- Eruptions, 85, 87.
- Exhaustion, 520.
- Face, 58, 533, 534.
- Face, deathly pale, 534.
- Face, pale, 58, 533, 534.
- Face, peaked, 533.
- Feeling, as though the white of an egg were dried on the skin, 533.
- Feeling drinks like ice in the stomach, 58.
- Flushes of heat, 467.
- Gastric symptoms, 58, 533, 534.
- General sensation of trembling, 58, 533.
- General symptoms, 533.
- Goneness, 626.
- Gums, spongy, 47.
- Gums, ulcerated, 47.
- Gums, white, 47.
- Gums, yellowish-white, 48.
- Hæmorrhages, 520, 534.
- Hæmorrhoids, 58, 489, 533.
- Hiccough, 203.
- Indulgence in liquors to excess, 520.

Sulphuric Acid (*continued*)

Inflammations, 58.
 Injuries, 534, 604.
 Injuries of bones, 534.
 Injuries of joints, 664.
 Insolubility of food from the admixture of, 519.
 Irritability, mental, 533.
 Joints, 664, 694, 700.
 Lead colic, 623.
 Liver, enlarged, 533.
 Longing for Brandy, 533.
 Longing for some strong or stimulating drinks, 533.
 Marasmus, 534.
 Mental symptoms, 48, 58, 533.
 Moist piles, 58.
 Mouth, 47, 48, 534.
 Mouth, ulcers in the, 534.
 Nausea, faint-like, 58.
 Nervousness, 48.
 Nervous system, 48, 58, 533, 534, 626, 694, 700, 734.
 Neurasthenia, 626.
 Oesophageal stricture, 58.
 Offensive stool, 58.
 Pain in the liver, from coughing, 533.
 Paleness, general, looking like corpse, 534.
 Pemphigus, 87.
 Perineum, moist, raw or oozing, 489.
 Pharynx, cramp in the, 58.
 Piles, 58, 469, 533.
 Pulse, fluttering, 58.
 Quick, hasty manner of doing everything, 533.
 Rectum, 533.
 Rectum, dampness of the, 533.
 Rectum, oozing of moisture from the, 533.
 Relaxation of tissue, producing goneness or weakness, 626.
 Relief from liquors, 58, 533.
 Restlessness, 58, 533.
 Salivation, 534.
 Scarletina, 520, 527.
 Shrivelled-looking face, 533.
 Skin, 48, 85, 87, 527, 533, 534.
 Slimy stools, 534.
 Skin, 48, 85, 87, 527, 533, 534.
 Somnolence, 534.
 Sore-mouth, 534.
 Sour eructations, 58.
 Sour-smelling sweat, 534.

Sulphuric Acid (*continued*)

Sour vomiting, 533, 534.
 Sprains, 664.
 Stomach, 58, 533, 534.
 Stomach cough, 533, 534.
 Stomach, relaxed and cold feeling in, 58, 533.
 Stools, 58, 533, 534.
 Stools, like chopped eggs, 58, 534.
 Stools, mixed with black, frothy blood, 58.
 Stools, stringy, 58.
 Stools, watery, 58, 533.
 Stools, yellow or yellowish, 58, 534.
 Suggillations, 527.
 Suitability in low types of diseases, 520.
 Summer complaints, of children, 534.
 Swallow, inability to, 58.
 Thirst for spirituous liquors, 533, 534.
 Throat, 534.
 Traumatism, 534, 664.
 Trembling, internal, 48, 58, 533.
 Twisting pain in the bowels, 58.
 Typhoid states, 520, 533.
 Use of Sulphuric Acid in dietetics, 519.
 Vesication, 85.
 Vomiting, 58, 533, 534.
 Vomiting, of cold water, 58.
 Vomiting, of food, 533.
 Vomiting, of sour milk, 534.
 Vomiting, of sour mucus, 534.
 Weakness, from talking, 626.
 Weakness, great, 58, 527, 626, 694.
 Weakness, of ankles, 694, 700, 734.
 Weakness, of the digestive organs, 533.
 Yellowish aphthous spots in the mouth, 534.
 Yellowish skin, 48.

Sumbul.
 Chest-pains in the left side, 306.
 Fingers, 225.
 Heart, 225.
 Heaviness in the fingers, 225.
 Sharp, wiry or shooting pains in the fingers, 225.

Sweet Spirits of Nitre.
 Analogous remedies of, 335, 336, 529.
 Apathy, 336.
 Complementary relation, 529.
 Defective reaction, 336.
 Indifference, 336, 529.

Sweet Spirits of Nitre (*continued*)

- Hahnemann's indication in typhoid fever, 336, 529.
- Mental symptoms, 529.
- Sensorial apathy, 336, 529.
- Sensorial depression, 335.
- Torpor, 336.
- Typhoid fever, 335, 336, 529.

Symphytum Officinale.

- Analogous remedies of, 241, 682.
- Bones, 241, 682.
- Bones, injuries of the, 241, 682.
- Fracture, non-union of, 241, 682.
- Fractures, irritability of bones at the point of, 241.
- Injuries, bone, 241, 682.
- Irritable stump, after amputation, 241.
- Orbital plates of the frontal bone, injury on the, 241.

Tabacum, 432.

- Abdomen, 432.
- Abdomen, burning heat in the, 532.
- Abdominal ganglia, action upon the, 182.
- Abdominal muscles, retraction of the, 182.
- Abdominal pain, colicky, 182.
- Active principles of, 432.
- Alternate diarrhœa and constipation, 432.
- Alternate tonic and clonic spasms, 182.
- Amblyopia, 432.
- Analogous remedies of, 176, 182, 377, 387, 432, 433.
- Angina pectoris, 432.
- Antidotal relation, 432, 433.
- Apoplexy, 432.
- Asphyxia, 182, 432, 433.
- Bad effects of 'Cicuta Virosa,' 433.
- Back, rigidity of the muscles of the, 182.
- Chest, tightness across the upper part of the, 432.
- Cholera, 432.
- Coldness of the body, 432.
- Coldness of the extremities, 432.
- Cold sweat, 182, 432.
- Collapse, speedy, 182.
- Cough, dry, 432.
- Deathly pale countenance, 432.
- Deathly sickness, 182.
- Diarrhœa, 432.
- Dilatation of the heart, 432.

Tabacum (*continued*)

- Drawing back of the head, 182.
- Dyspepsia, 432.
- Eye-lids, contraction of the, 182.
- Eyes, 182, 432.
- Face, 432.
- Gastric symptoms, 377, 432.
- General relaxation and trembling, 182.
- General symptoms of, 432.
- Groups of symptoms following the effects of tobacco, 432.
- Heart, 432.
- Heart-cough, 432.
- Hernia, strangulated, 433.
- Impotence, 432.
- Indifference, 432.
- Intensifying the action of Gelsemium, 176.
- Intestines, contraction of the, 182.
- Involuntary muscle-fibres, contraction of the parts supplied by the, 182.
- Irritation of the bowels, 433.
- Left arm, pain shooting from the heart to the, 432.
- Lividity of the face, 432.
- Masseter muscles, contraction of the, 182.
- Medulla oblongata, action upon the, 182.
- Mental symptoms, 432.
- Muscæ volitantes, 432.
- Nausea, 182, 387, 432, 433.
- Nausea, deathly, 432, 433.
- Neck, rigidity of the muscles of the, 182.
- Neuralgia, facial, 432.
- Pain, intense, 182.
- Pallor, frequent, 432.
- Palpitation, 432.
- Plexuses of nerves, involvement of the, 432.
- Primary effects of tobacco, 432.
- Pulse, feeble and irregular, 432.
- Relation to 'Gelsemium', 176.
- Relaxed feeling in the stomach, 377.
- Renal colic, 182, 433.
- Respiration, hissing, 182.
- Secondary effects of, 432.
- Spasm of the bronchial and laryngeal muscles, 182.
- Spinal cord, action upon the, 182.
- Stomach, 377, 432.
- Stomach feels relaxed, as if hanging down, 377.

Tabacum (*continued*)

- Stools, slimy, 433.
- Suffocation, paroxysms of, 432.
- Sweat, clammy, 432.
- Sweat, cold, 182, 432.
- Tertiary effects of tobacco, 432.
- Tetanus, 182.
- Tightness across the chest, 432.
- Tinnitus aurium, 432.
- Ureter, contraction of the, 182.
- Ureter, pain down the, 182.
- Vomiting, 387, 432.

Tarantula or **Lycosa Tarantula**, 75.

- Analogous remedies of, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 121, 716.
- Boring or rubbing the head into the pillow, relief from, 76, 77, 716.
- Burning pain in the hypogastrium and hips, 76.
- Caresses or attention to the patient, bring on hysterical attacks, 75.
- Carotid arteries, throbbing of the, 75.
- Cellular tissue, action on the, 75.
- Cerebral congestion, 75.
- Choking, imminent, 75.
- Chorea, affecting the right arm and the right leg, 74.
- Craziness, 75.
- Cunning attempts to feign hysterical paroxysms, 78.
- Desire to jump, 79.
- Difficulty of swallowing, 75.
- Dysphagia, 75.
- Excitability of the nerve-terminations, 75, 716.
- Excitement from the playing of a lively piece of music, 75.
- Fauces, swollen and purplish, 75.
- Fear of death, 76, 79.
- Female genital organs, 76.
- Headache, constrictive, 76.
- Hysteria, 75, 76, 77, 78, 81.
- Imbecility, 74.
- Indifference, 78.
- Irritability of the nerves, 716.
- Irritable weakness, 121.
- Keeping the hands in constant motion, 75.
- Lymphatic glands, enlargement of the, 75.
- Melancholy, profound, 78.
- Menorrhagia, 76.
- Menses, profuse, 76.

Tarantula (*continued*)

- Mental symptoms, 75, 78, 79, 716.
- Modalities of, 75, 76, 716.
- Nervousness, 76.
- Nervous symptoms, 75.
- Nervous system, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 81, 716.
- Ovaries, action on the, 76.
- Over-excitability, 75, 79.
- Over-irritation of the peripheral nerves, 716.
- Pale, earthly hue of the face, 75.
- Playing with one's dress or watch-chain, 716.
- Poisoning by the bite of the Tarantula, 75.
- Pruritus vulvæ, 76.
- Reaction, defective, 121.
- Restless moving at night, 77.
- Restlessness, 76.
- Rubbing relieves the symptoms, 76, 716.
- Sadness, 78.
- Sensation, as of a great weight in the pelvis, 76.
- Sleepiness, 76.
- Sleeplessness, 76.
- Soreness and bruised feeling all over the body, 76.
- Spinal irritation, 75.
- Stools, dark and fætid, 75.
- Thirst, burning, 75.
- Trembling, 75, 76.
- Twitching of muscles, 76.
- Urine, 75.
- Uterine colic, 76.
- Uterine cramps, 80.
- Uterus, action on the, 76, 78, 80.
- Uterus, indurated, 78.
- Uterus, reflex action from the affections of, 76.
- Weakness, irritable, 121.
- Wild dancing, 78.

Tarantula Cubensis, 80.

- Analogous remedies of, 80.
- Atrocious pains, 80.
- Carbuncle, 80.
- Diarrhœa, 80.
- Intermittent fever, 80.
- Modality, 80.
- Prostration, 80.
- Sloughing, 80.

Taraxacum, 244.

- Analogous remedies of, 244, 333, 700.

Taraxacum (*continued*)

- Bitter taste in the mouth, 244.
- Chilliness, 244
- Common name of, 244.
- Diarrhœa, bilious, 244.
- Liver, 244.
- Liver, pain and soreness in the region of the, 244.
- Restlessness, 228, 229.
- Tearing pains, 229.
- Tongue, mapped, 229, 244, 333, 700.
- Typhoid fever, 228, 244.

Tellurium.

- Analogous remedies of, 125, 708.
- Bland discharges, 412.
- Blisters, 349.
- Brain, involvement of the, 349.
- Catarrh of the middle ear, 349, 412.
- Discharge, smelling like fish-brine, 349.
- Discharge smelling like herring-brine, 412.
- Ears, 349, 412.
- Herpes circinatus, 125, 708.
- Ichorous and offensive discharges, 349, 412.
- Inflammation of the middle ear, 349, 412.
- Internal ear, involvement of the, 349.
- Mastoid abscess, 349.
- Membrana tympani, rupture of the, 412.
- Otitis media, 349, 412.
- Otorrhœa, 349, 412.
- Perforation of the membrana tympani, 349.
- Ring-worm, 125, 708.
- Ring-worm, in intersecting rings, 125.
- Skin, 708.
- Thin and acrid, discharges, 349.

Terebinthina, 305.

- Air-passages, burning in the, 305.
- Albuminuria, 305.
- Alcohol favouring the action of, 306.
- Analogous remedies of, 66, 67, 85, 86, 87, 92, 107, 271, 305, 337, 338, 561, 564.
- Antidotal relation, 564.
- Asthma, 305.
- Asthma, humid, 306.
- Back, burning and pain in the, 66.
- Bladder, action on the, 305.
- Bowels, hæmorrhages from, 66, 67.
- Bowels, paresis of the, 306.

Terebinthina (*continued*)

- Bowels, ulceration of the, 66.
- Bright's disease, 254, 306.
- Bronchitis, 306.
- Bronchitis, capillary, 382.
- Broncho-pneumonia, 382.
- Burning during micturition, 305, 415.
- Capillary bronchitis, 382.
- Choking sensation, 306, 382.
- Coffee-ground like look of the blood in the stools, 67.
- Coffee-ground like sediment in the urine, 66.
- Common name of, 305.
- Convulsions, 306.
- Cough, dry and hacking, 306.
- Damp dwellings, after-effects of living in, 306.
- Dirty, pinkish deposit in the urine, 254.
- Diseases of low types, 305.
- Dropsy, 66, 254, 337, 338.
- Drowsiness, 66, 382.
- Dyspnœa, 66.
- Eruptions, 85.
- Expectoration, thin, 306.
- Flatus, accumulation of, 271.
- Hæmaturia, 66, 67, 92, 254, 305, 382.
- Heart, feeble, 306.
- Hydrocephalus, 305.
- Hypogastrium, burning like fire about the, 67, 415.
- Intense burning in the uterus, 306.
- Itching, violent, 87.
- Kidneys, 66, 92, 254, 305, 306, 338, 561.
- Kidneys, action on the, 92, 305, 306, 561.
- Kidneys, burning in the, 305.
- Kidneys, congestion of the, 92, 254, 338.
- Kidneys, dull pains in the region of the, 305.
- Kidneys, rupture of the fine capillaries, 254.
- Lungs, 382.
- Metritis, 305, 306, 415.
- Mucous membranes, action on the, 306.
- Nephralgia, 92, 305.
- Odor of violets in the urine, 66, 306.
- Oozing of blood into the pelvis of the kidneys, 306.
- Pains extending from the kidneys down through the ureters, 305.
- Peritonitis, 271, 305, 306.
- Picking at one's nose, 306.
- Pneumonia, 305, 306, 382.

Terebinthina (*continued*)

Post-scarlatinal dropsy, 66.
 Puerperal metritis, 415.
 Remarks on the abuse of Turpentine by allopaths and neglect by homœopaths, 305.
 Renal congestion, 66, 92, 306, 338.
 Renal region, dull aching in the, 338.
 Renal symptoms indicative of, 306.
 Renal symptoms of, 66, 67, 305, 306.
 Scarlatina, 66, 305.
 Screaming out in sleep, 306.
 Skin, 85, 86, 87, 107.
 Sleep, 306.
 Starting in sleep, 306.
 Stools, fœtid, 306.
 Strangury, 305.
 Stupor, 67.
 Tongue, dry, 66, 67, 415.
 Tongue, glossy, 66, 67.
 Tongue, red, 415.
 Tongue, smooth, 67.
 Tube-casts in the urine, 254.
 Tympanites, 67, 271, 306, 370.
 Typhoidal symptoms in metritis, 306.
 Typhoid fever, 66, 305.
 Urine, 66, 67, 254, 305, 306, 338, 382, 415.
 Urine, cloudy, 92, 305, 415.
 Urine, dark, 66, 92, 305, 382, 415.
 Urine, depositing sediments like coffee-grounds, 66, 67, 254.
 Urine, fœtid, 67.
 Urine, muddy, 415.
 Urine, smoky, 66, 92, 254, 305, 338.
 Urine, tube-casts in the, 254.
 Urine, turbid, 66.
 Urticaria, 107.
 Uterine region, bearing-down in the, 415.
 Uterus, 306, 415.
 Vesicular eruptions, 85, 86.
 Weakness, great, 67.
 Worms, 306.

Teucrium Marum Verum.

Analogous remedies of, 203, 571, 572, 658.
 Ascarides, 203.
 Catarrh, 658.
 Expectoration of solid chunks from the posterior nares, 658.
 Hiccough, jerking, 203.
 Labor, 203.
 Lactation, 203.

Teucrium Marum Verum (*continued*)

Polypus, nasal, auricular or uterine, 572.
 Post-nasal catarrh, 658.
 Worms, 203.

Thallium.

Colic, 625.
 Lancinating pains, 625.
 Loco motor ataxia, 625.
 Retraction of umbilicus, 625.

Thapsia Garganica.

Analogous remedies of, 86.
 Pustular eruptions, 86.
 Skin, 85, 86.
 Vesicular eruptions, 85.

Thea.

Dyspepsia, 132, 377.
 Gastric symptoms, 132, 377.
 Gone, faint feeling in the stomach, 132, 377.
 Ovarian pains, 132.
 Sick-headache, 132.
 Stomach, 132, 377.

Thebaine.

Analogous remedies of, 178.
 Hypnotic symptoms, 178.
 Tetanus, 178.

Theridion Curassavicum, 81.

Aggravation from motion, 82.
 Aggravation from noise, 82, 83.
 Analogous remedies of, 81, 82, 83.
 Antidotal relation, 82.
 Anxiety, 82.
 Anxiety about the heart, 82.
 Biting the point of the tongue during sleep, 82.
 Blurred vision, 129.
 Bones, 83.
 Brain, 82.
 Caries, 83.
 Chest-pain, 82, 83, 306.
 Chest, stitches in the, 83.
 Chilliness, 82.
 Coldness, 82.
 Dark vibrations before the eyes, 82.
 Dizziness, 37.
 Double vision, 82.
 Eyes, 82, 129.
 Fainting, 37, 82.
 Fainting after every exertion, 82.
 Feeling, as if her head did not belong to her, 82.

Theridion Curassavicum (*continued*)

- Feeling, as if the head could be lifted off, 76, 82.
- Flickering before the eyes, 129.
- Gastric ailments, 82.
- Headache, 78, 81, 82, 128, 129.
- Heart, 82.
- Heat of the Sun, ill-effects of, 38.
- Hemicrania, 128, 129.
- Hilarity, 82.
- Hyperæsthesia, 83.
- Hypersensitiveness, 82.
- Hysteria, 81, 82.
- Ill-effects of the heat of the sun, 38.
- Luminous vibrations before the eyes, 82.
- Lungs, 83.
- Mental symptoms, 81, 82.
- Modalities of, 37, 82.
- Nasal discharge, 83.
- Nausea, 82, 129.
- Nervousness, 81.
- Nervous system, 76, 78, 79, 81, 82, 83.
- Neuralgia, 82.
- Ozæna, 83.
- Pain in the left shoulder, 82.
- Phthisis florida, 83.
- Post-nasal catarrh, 348.
- Restlessness, 81.
- Scrofulosis, 83.
- Sea-sickness, 82.
- Sensitiveness of the teeth to sounds, 82, 129.
- Sensitiveness to light, 82.
- Sensitiveness to noise, 82, 129.
- Spinal irritation, 82.
- Sunstroke, 37, 38.
- Sweat, cold, 82.
- Syncope, 37, 82.
- Talkativeness, 82.
- Trembling, 82.
- Vanishing of thoughts, 82.
- Vertigo, 37, 79, 82.
- Weakness, 82.

Thuja Occidentalis, 307.

- Analogous remedies of, 91, 308, 310, 311, 350, 617, 690.
- Anger, at trifles, 308.
- Antidotal relation, 307.
- Anus, moist fissure about the, 310.
- Anus, warts at the, 91, 309.
- Articular rheumatism, 309.
- Balanorrhœa, 309, 311.
- Bloody urine, 91.

Thuja Occidentalis (*continued*)

- Bran-like scales about the cilia or eye-lashes, 130.
- Cauliflower-like excrescences, 309.
- Cervix uteri, cauliflower-like excrescences growing from the, 309.
- Chancroids, 309.
- Chest, 310.
- Chilliness during urination, 310.
- Chordee, 91.
- Ciliary neuralgia, 206.
- Circulation, disturbances in the, 308.
- Clavus hystericus, 308.
- Coitus, sensitiveness to, 617.
- Cold feeling in the eye, 206.
- Common name of, 307.
- Complementary relations, 311, 544, 545.
- Complications arising from checked gonorrhœa, 309, 310.
- Condylomata, 309, 310, 340.
- Constitutional symptoms, 307, 309, 606.
- Continued desire to urinate, 91.
- Contraction of the cremaster muscles, 309.
- Corona glandis, purulent discharge from the sulcus behind the, 309.
- Cough, 310.
- Cough, worse in daytime, 310.
- Cremaster muscles, contraction of the, 309.
- Delusion, as though a living child is in the abdomen, 308.
- Delusion, as to one's own bodily composition, 308, 424.
- Delusion, of being made of glass, 258, 424.
- Delusion, of being made of some brittle substances, 308.
- Delusion, of having a stranger lying by his side, 308.
- Delusion, of having his body and soul separated, 308.
- Diarrhœa, 307, 310, 545.
- Diarrhœa, following vaccination, 307, 545.
- Dribbling of urine, 91.
- Dyspepsia, 350.
- Ebullition of blood, 308.
- Emotional feelings, 308.
- Erections, painful, at night, 91.
- Eruptions, suppressed, ailments from, 308.
- Excitement, easy, 308.

Thuja Occidentalis (*continued*)

Eye affections of tea-drinkers, 130.
 Eye-ball, external coat of the, inflammation of the, 310.
 Eye-lids, 130, 310.
 Eye-lids, dry, bran-like scales on the, 130, 310.
 Eye-lids, inflamed, 310.
 Eye-lids, warty, 310.
 Eyes, 130, 206, 310.
 Facial neuralgia, 308.
 Fatty foods, aggravation from, 350.
 Fear of being approached by others, 308.
 Fear of being broken, 308.
 Feet, trembling of the, 308.
 Female genital organs, 309, 617.
 Female genital organs, cauliflower-like excrescences in the, 309.
 Female genital organs, warts on the, 309.
 Figwarts, 340.
 Fissures or furrows about the anus, 309.
 Fixed delusion as to his bodily composition, 308, 424.
 Fixed idea of being made of some brittle substances, 308.
 Flatus, loud, during stool, 310.
 Foot-sweat, offensive, 655.
 Foul breath, 310.
 Fungous growths of venereal origin about the female genital organs, 309.
 Gastric symptoms, 350.
 Glans penis, fissures on the, 309.
 Glans penis, itching about the, 307.
 Glans penis, small pimples about the, 307.
 Gleet, 309.
 Gonorrhœa, 91, 307, 309, 310, 696.
 Gonorrhœa, continued, 91.
 Gonorrhœal orchitis, 310.
 Gonorrhœal prostatitis, 310.
 Gonorrhœal rheumatism, 310.
 Gonorrhœa, oft-repeated, 91.
 Gums, dark-red in streaks, 48.
 Hæmorrhoids, 489.
 Hairs, dried, 309.
 Hairs, splitting at the ends, 310.
 Headache, 128, 308.
 Hemisrania, 128.
 History of the discovery of the medicinal virtues of, 307.
 Hoarseness, 310.

Thuja Occidentalis (*continued*)

How the drug removes the warts, 310.
 Hurriedness, 308.
 Hydrogenoid constitution, 307, 696.
 Imaginary diseases, 258.
 Imagining herself double, 258.
 Imagining herself treble, 258.
 Imagining the body as scattered about and trying to get the pieces together, 424.
 Impatience, 308.
 Insanity, 308.
 Iris, condylomata on the, 310.
 Iritis, 310, 311.
 Is in constant fear of being touched, lest she be broken, 258.
 Leucorrhœa, 300.
 Male sexual organs, 91, 307, 309, 310, 696.
 Male sexual organs, warts on the, 91, 309.
 Mania, 308.
 Marasmus, 310.
 Melancholia, 308.
 Mental symptoms, 258, 308, 310, 424.
 Modalities of, 82, 310, 350.
 Moist warts, 309.
 Movements, unnaturally active and hurried, 308.
 Mucous surface, warts on the, 309.
 Nails, action on the, 310, 522.
 Nails, softening of the, 310, 522.
 Nasal discharge, thick and green, 310.
 Nasal polypi, 571, 572.
 Nervous affections, 544.
 Nervousness, 310.
 Nervous system, action on the, 82, 307, 308.
 Neuralgia, 206, 308.
 Nose, 510, 571, 572.
 Orchitis, gonorrhœal, 310.
 Otorrhœa, 310.
 Ozæna, 310.
 Perineal fissures, 309.
 Perineum, moist with offensive oozing, 489.
 Perineum, warts about the, 309.
 Polypi, 571, 572.
 Pot-bellied children, 310.
 Præcordial anxiety, 308.
 Pregnancy, false, 308.

Thuja Occidentalis (*continued*)

Prepuce, purulent discharge from the inner surface of the, 309.
 Prosopalgia, 308.
 Prostatitis, 309, 310.
 Pseudo-cyesis, 308.
 Pulsations all over the body, 308.
 Pustular eruptions, large, 307, 308, 310, 545.
 Redness and excoriation of the inner sides of the thighs, 309.
 Remarks on the action of gonorrhœa-virus upon the so-called 'hydrogenoid constitution,' 307.
 Restlessness, 310.
 Rheumatism, 309, 310, 311.
 Scalding pain during urination, 309.
 Scalp, 310.
 Scarring, prevention of, by small pox, 308.
 Sclerotitis, 310.
 Screaming on awaking, 310.
 Scrofula, 310.
 Scrotal fissures, 309.
 Scurf, dry, 310.
 Seedy looking warts, 309.
 Sensation, after urination, as if a few drops of urine ran down the urethra, 309.
 Sensation, as though a nail were being driven into one of the frontal eminences, 308.
 Sensation, as though a nail were being driven into the vertex, 308.
 Skin, 85, 340, 690.
 Sleep, 91, 310.
 Softening of the hard tissue, 310.
 Sputum, 310.
 Sputum like old cheese, 310.
 Stools, 310.
 Stools, forcibly expelling, 310.
 Stools, gurgling, 310.
 Stools, watery, 310.
 Strangury, 91.
 Suppressed eruption, ill-effects of, 308.
 Suppressed gonorrhœa, ill-effects of, 309
 Sweat, 309, 311, 655.
 Sweat upon the uncovered parts, 311.
 Sweat, sweetish-smelling, about the genital organs, 309.
 Sycosis, 307, 309, 310, 696, 728.
 Sycotic constitution, proclivity to change, 309, 310.

Thuja Occidentalis (*continued*)

Syphilis, 309, 728.
 Syphilitic sores, 309.
 Talking, hurried, 308.
 Tarsal tumors, 130.
 Tea-drinkers' affections of the eye, 130.
 Teeth, crumbling of the, 48.
 Teeth, decay at its border, leaving the crown apparently sound, 48, 340.
 Teeth, decayed, 48, 310, 340.
 Teeth, yellow discoloration of the, 48.
 Testicles, aching in the, 309.
 Testicles, drawing up of one of the, 309.
 Testicles, swelling of the, 309.
 Tinea ciliaris, 310.
 Tongue, warts on the, 309.
 Ulcers, about the genitals, 309.
 Ulcers, originating from warts, 309.
 Unconsciousness, 308.
 Urethra, burning in the, 307, 309.
 Urethra, intense itching in the, 91.
 Urethral discharge, 91, 307, 309, 311.
 Urethral discharge, greenish, 91, 309, 311.
 Urethral discharge, thin, 91, 309.
 Urethra, purulent discharge from the, 307.
 Urethritis, 307.
 Urging, violent, to urinate, 91.
 Urinary organs, 91, 309.
 Urine, 91, 309, 310.
 Urine, bloody, 91.
 Vaccination, bad effects of, 307, 544, 545.
 Vaccination fever, high, 545.
 Vaccinia, 545.
 Variola, 307, 308.
 Vertigo, 82.
 Vesicular eruptions, 85, 307, 308.
 Walking very carefully for fear of being broken, 424.
 Warts, 91, 130, 309, 310.
 Warts, about the perineum, 309.
 Warts, at the anus, 91, 309.
 Warts, moist, 309.
 Warts, on the centre of the tongue, 309.
 Warts, on the genitals, 91, 309.
 Warts, upon the mucous surfaces, 309.
 Warty excrescences, 91.
 Weeping from music, 308.

Tilia Europea.

- Bearing-down pain in the uterus, 415.
- Puerperal metritis, 415.
- Sweat, hot, 415.
- Uterus, intense sore feeling about the, 415.

Titanium.

- Eyes, 704.
- Hemipopia, 704.

Trifolium Fraternense.

- Chest, 296.
- Choking spells at night, 296.
- Cough, 296.
- Hoarseness, 296.
- Lungs, 296.
- Modalities of, 296.
- Pneumonia, 296.
- Sterno-cleido-mastoid muscles, cramps in the, 296.
- Stiffness of the neck, 296.

Trillium Pendulum.

- Analogous remedies of, 158, 159, 368.
- Backache, 158.
- Coldness of the extremities, 158.
- Epigastrium, faint feeling in the, 158.
- Epistaxis, 159.
- External use, 159.
- Female genital organs, 158, 159, 675.
- Gushing of bright red blood at every least motion, 159.
- Hæmorrhages, 158, 159, 368.
- Hæmorrhages from the tooth-socket after the extraction of a tooth, 159.
- Labor, 368.
- Menorrhagia, 158, 159, 675.
- Menses, 158, 159, 368, 675.
- Metrorrhagia, 158, 159, 368.
- Modalities of, 159.
- Nose-bleed, 159.
- Pelvis, feeling loose, 159.
- Prostration, 158, 675.
- Pulse, rapid and feeble, 158.
- Sacro-iliac-synchondroses, feeling as though they were falling apart, 159.
- Stomach, 158.

Umbelliferae, 177.**Urtica Urens.**

- Absence of milk after confinement, 313.
- Agalactia, 313, 356.
- Analogous remedies of, 31, 107, 313, 356.
- Hives, 107.
- Itching and burning, intolerable, 107.

Urtica Urens (continued)

- Lying-in, 313.
- Mammary glands, 356.
- Shell-fish, bad effects of eating, 107.
- Skin, 31, 107.
- Urticaria, 107.

Ustilago.

- Abortion, 157.
- Aching pain, 145.
- Active principle of, 157.
- Analogous remedies of, 145, 157, 168, 301, 352.
- Bearing-down pain, prolonged, 145.
- Blood-vessel, muscular coat of the, action on the, 145.
- Cervix, soft and patulous, 146.
- Climaxis, 157.
- Congestion, 145, 157.
- Crusta lactea, 168.
- Engorged uterus, 157, 158.
- Eruptions, 168.
- Female genital organs, 145, 146, 157, 158, 301.
- Flow of blood, bright red, 157.
- Flow of blood, partly liquid, partly clotted, 157.
- Hæmatemesis, 145, 301.
- Hæmorrhages, 145, 146, 157, 158, 301.
- Hæmorrhages, passive, 145.
- Hair, falling off, of, 168.
- Hair, matting of, 168.
- Involuntary muscular fibres, action on the, 145.
- Labor, 157.
- Menorrhagia, 157.
- Menses, 145, 157, 158, 301.
- Metrorrhagia, 157, 158.
- Oozing of a watery serum from the eruptions, 168.
- Oozing of blood from the womb, 157.
- Orchalgia, 352.
- Passive congestion of the uterus, 157.
- Passive flow of blood, 146.
- Prolapsus uteri, 145.
- Retro-flexion of the uterus, 157.
- Scalp, filthy eruptions on the, 168.
- Special indication for its prescription, 157.
- Testicles, neuralgia of the, 352.
- Tumefaction, 145.
- Uterine congestion, 157.
- Uterine diseases, 145, 146, 157, 158, 301.

Ustilago (*continued*).

- Uterine hæmorrhages, 145, 157, 158, 301.
- Uterus, soft and spongy, 145, 157.
- Vicarious menstruation, 301.
- Vomiting of blood, 145, 301.

Uva Ursi.

- Bladder, 93.
- Burning, scalding urine, 93.
- Cystic calculus (or stone in the bladder), 93.
- Cystitis, 93.
- Inflammatory thickening of the cystic walls, 93.
- Urethra, internal orifice of, 93.
- Urinary organs, 93.
- Urine, flow stops suddenly, 93.
- Urine, mucous and bloody, 93.
- Urine, ropy, 93.

Valeriana.

- Analogous remedies of, 118, 121, 230, 248, 270, 276, 362, 465, 466, 631.
- Backache, 362.
- Bloated abdomen, 119.
- Bursting feeling in the head, 119.
- Cannot keep still, must move, 119, 121.
- Circulation, excited, 119.
- Constant heat and uneasiness, 119.
- Cramps, 121.
- Delusion of being beset with dangers, 119.
- Disordered digestion, 119.
- Dreamy sleep towards morning, 119.
- Dry heat, in the evening, 119.
- Dyspepsia, 119.
- Fainting from odors, 276.
- Fainting from the slightest pain, 119, 199, 248.
- Flat taste in the mouth in morning, 119.
- Flushes of heat, 119, 199.
- Fulness in the head, 119.
- Giddiness, 119.
- Globus hystericus, 199.
- Headache, 119, 199.
- Hysteria, 116, 118, 119, 199, 276, 557.
- Hysterical spasms, 118.
- In his delusion thinks surrounding objects to be strange, 119.
- Irritable weakness, 121.
- Irritation, mental and physical, 118.
- Irritation, of the muscular organism, 119.
- Irritation, of the nerves, 121.

Valeriana (*continued*)

- Joyousness, state of, 118.
- Liveliness, state of, 118.
- Lumbago, 230.
- Lumbar region, strained feeling in the, 230.
- Mental symptoms, 118, 119, 121.
- Modalities of, 119, 121, 199, 230, 362.
- Nausea, 119.
- Nervous excitement, a general state of, 118.
- Nervous system, 118, 119, 121, 199, 248, 466, 557, 631.
- Nervous temperament, 631.
- Neuralgia, 557.
- Neuralgia, malarial, 557.
- Nose, increased sense of smell in the, 276.
- Odors, peculiar susceptibility to, 276.
- Pains, cramp-like, 119.
- Pains, darting and tearing, 119, 230.
- Pains, drawing, 119, 230.
- Pains, in the limbs, 199, 230.
- Pains, jerking, 230.
- Pains, stinging, 119.
- Pains, tearing, 119, 121, 230.
- Pains, twinging, 119.
- Rapid sequence of thoughts, 119.
- Reaction, defective, 121, 150, 270, 466, 631.
- Restlessness, 119.
- Rheumatism, 119, 230.
- Sciatica, 230.
- Sensation, of a thread or string hanging in the throat, 119, 199.
- Sensation, of warmth, rising from the stomach into the throat, 199.
- Sleep, 119.
- Sleeplessness, 119.
- Slimy taste in the mouth, in the morning, 119, 121.
- Talkativeness, 118.
- Taste as of fetid tallow before dinners, 119.
- Taste of tallow or slime in the mouth, 121.
- Throat, 119, 199.
- Unconsciousness, 118.
- Vascular excitement, a general state of, 118.
- Violent drawing, darting or jerking pains in the limbs, 230.
- Vegetable Kingdom**, 161.
- Veratria**, 178.
- Analogous remedies of, 178.

Veratria (continued)

Devitalising of the muscles, 178.
 Diarrhœa, 178.
 Prolonged contraction of muscles, 178.
 Purging and vomiting, 178.
 Relaxation of fibres, 178.
 Tetanus, 178.

Veratrum Album, 254.

Abdomen, tense, 272.
 Abdominal affections, 253, 254, 255, 272, 287, 315, 585.
 Abdominal organs, 255, 272, 287.
 Abdominal pains, 272, 287.
 Abnormal mental impressions, 255.
 Analogous remedies of, 37, 38, 44, 128, 152, 156, 176, 182, 183, 200, 201, 203, 249, 252, 255, 256, 257, 284, 285, 288, 377, 396, 429, 486, 556, 626, 635, 637, 700.
 Antidotal relation, 375, 553.
 Anxiety, 255.
 Arsenical poisoning, 553.
 Blood-vessels, overcharged, 255.
 Blueness around the eyes, 44.
 Blueness of the surface of the body, 156.
 Boring the finger into the nose, 635.
 Bowels, affections of the, 255, 272.
 Brain, 254, 255, 377.
 Brain, bruised feeling here and there in the, 377.
 Breathing, oppressed and labored, 69.
 Cardiac weakness, 37, 257.
 Cardiac weakness or debility, following acute diseases, 257.
 Chill, associated with thirst, 69.
 Cholera Asiatica, 156, 254, 255, 256, 486.
 Cholera Asiatica, symptoms of, 256.
 Choleraic affections, 256.
 Cholera infantum, 156, 255, 256, 285, 380.
 Cholera morbus, 156, 254, 255, 256, 396, 553, 556.
 Coldness, general, 38, 156, 255, 371.
 Coldness, of the surface of the body, 156, 255.
 Colic, 255, 256, 272, 287.
 Collapse, 69, 156, 256, 315, 486, 585.
 Constantly framing lies of the most outrageous character, 255.
 Constriction of the chest, 183.
 Convulsions, 183, 201.

Veratrum Album (continued)

Convulsions after sudden violent emotions, 201.
 Convulsions, secondary to exhausting diseases, 183.
 Cough, 152.
 Cough followed by eructations of wind, 152.
 Cramps, 255, 256, 288, 486.
 Cramps in the calves of the legs, 256, 486.
 Cramps in the chest, 486.
 Cramps in the limbs, 255.
 Cramps in the thighs, 486.
 Debility, 626.
 Delirium, 255.
 Dentition, 635.
 Desire to cut and tear the clothings, 255.
 Diarrhœa, 176, 255, 272, 285, 315, 380, 585.
 Diarrhœa, after fright, 176, 255, 272.
 Diarrhœa, associated with coldness and prostration, 255.
 Emaciation, 256, 706.
 Emaciation, about the neck, 706.
 Emaciation, rapid and pronounced, 256.
 Emotional disturbances, 176, 201, 255, 272.
 Endeavoring to kiss or embrace everyone, 255.
 Excitement, 249.
 Face, 38, 44, 201, 255, 257.
 Face, blue, 201.
 Face, cold, 69, 201.
 Face, deathly pale, 38, 257.
 Face, deathly pale on sitting up, 38, 257.
 Face, red, on lying down, 38, 257.
 Fainting, 37, 38, 248, 255, 257.
 Fainting, with every effort at stool, 255.
 Feverishness, 249.
 Flatus, delayed emission of, 272.
 Forehead, cold sweat on the, 38, 69, 156, 176, 201, 252, 255, 256, 287, 315, 486, 556, 585.
 Fright, at imaginary things, 255.
 Fright, ill-effects of, 176, 255, 272.
 Hands and feet, cold and clammy, 257.
 Hands and feet, drawing inward of the, 183.
 Hands, blue, 69.

Veratrum Album (*continued*)

Headache, 128, 200, 354, 377, 703.
 Headache, bursting, 377.
 Headache, relieved by copious urination, 128, 200.
 Heart, 37, 69, 257.
 Hemisrania, 128.
 Hic-cough, 203.
 Hydrocephaloid, 380.
 Ileus, 255, 272, 287.
 Intermittent fever, 69.
 Intestinal symptoms, 272, 287, 585.
 Intus-susception of the bowels, 255, 272, 287.
 Lasciviousness, 255.
 Lewdness, extreme, 255.
 Lewdness, in talk, 255.
 Limbs, tingling through the, 255.
 Lips, blue, 255.
 Loquacity, 255.
 Maddening pains, compelling to walk about, 249.
 Marasmus, 706.
 Menstrual period, abnormalities in the, 255.
 Mental symptoms, 254, 255, 272, 429.
 Modalities of, 69, 200, 256, 287, 354.
 Neck, emaciation of, 706.
 Nervous system, 195, 248.
 Neurasthenia, 626.
 Paralysis of the splanchnic nerves, 255.
 Prostration, 255, 256.
 Pulse, thread-like, 38, 257.
 Pupils, contracted, 183.
 Relaxation of tissues, 626.
 Restlessness, 156, 255.
 Rheumatism, 249.
 Rushing about the room, 255.
 Scarlatina, 637.
 Sexual sphere, disturbance in the, 255.
 Sinking sensation, terrible, 255.
 Skin, 69, 85, 156.
 Skin, blue, 69, 156.
 Skin, cold, 69, 156, 255.
 Skin, cold, sweaty, 37.
 Skin, in-elastic, 69.
 Spasm of the glottis, 182.
 Splanchnic nerves, paralysis of the, 255.
 Springing out of the bed, 255.
 Stomach, 354.
 Stomach, pain in the, 354.

Veratrum Album (*continued*)

Stools, 156, 255, 256.
 Stools, bloody, 255.
 Stools, flaky, 255.
 Stools, greenish, 255.
 Stools, looking like spinach, 255.
 Stools, profuse, 156, 255, 256.
 Stools, rice-water like, 256.
 Stools, watery, 156, 255, 256.
 Strangulation of the bowels, 255, 272, 287.
 Striking those about him, 255.
 Suffocation, 183.
 Suppression of vomiting by sitting or lying quietly, 59.
 Sweat, 69, 156, 176, 201, 252, 255, 256, 287, 315, 486, 556, 585.
 Sweat, clammy, 69.
 Sweat, cold, 69, 156, 176, 201, 252, 255, 256, 287, 315, 486, 556, 585.
 Syncope, 37, 38, 255, 257.
 Talking, rapid, earnest and loud, 255.
 Tetanus, 182, 183.
 Tongue, cold, 69.
 Trismus, 182.
 Typhoid fever, 252.
 Undeveloped eruptions, 637.
 Vertex, pressure on the, 354.
 Vertigo, 37.
 Vesicular eruptions, 85.
 Vomiting, 59, 256, 315.
 Vomiting, copious, 256.
 Vomiting, frothy, 256.
 Vomiting, and purging, 256, 315.
 Vomiting, and purging, simultaneous, 256.
 Weakness, from talking, 626.
 Weakness, general, 255, 626.
 Weakness of the heart-muscles, 257.
 Whooping cough, 152, 706.

Veratrum Viride, 257.
 Analogous remedies of, 181, 279, 319, 323, 414.
 Apoplexy, 257.
 Arterial engorgement, 319.
 Arterial excitement, 257, 279, 319.
 Brain, base of the, congestion of the, 257.
 Breathing labored and difficult, 319.
 Chorea, 257, 428.
 Choreic twitching, 257.
 Circulation, 257.
 Coldness, 319.
 Congestion of the lungs, 257, 279.

Veratrum Viride (*continued*)

Congestions, 257.
 Convulsions, 257.
 Convulsions, puerperal, 257.
 Dizziness, on attempting to sit up, 257.
 Dysphagia, 257.
 Eyes, injected, 257.
 Face, livid, 279.
 Face, red, 259.
 Faintness, 257, 319, 323.
 Faintness, on attempting to sit up, 257.
 Faintness, on rising, 323.
 Female sexual organs, 257.
 Fever, 319.
 Heart, 257, 323.
 Heart, over-exertion of the, 257.
 Heart, paralysis of the, 257.
 Heart, violent excitement of the, 323.
 Hepatization, prior to the stage of, usefulness of, 279.
 Inimical relation, 660.
 Injuries, 181, 257.
 Lungs, 257, 279, 319, 323.
 Lungs; engorgement of the, 257, 279, 323.
 Nausea, 257, 319, 323.
 Nausea, on rising, 319.
 Nerve-centres, congestion of the, 257, 428.
 Nervous system, 257, 428.
 Œsophagus, fiery, burning pain in the, 257.
 Œsophagitis, 257, 414.
 Orthopnœa, 257.
 Paralysis of the lungs, 279.
 Pneumo-gastric nerves, function of the, interference with the, 257.
 Pneumonia, 257, 279, 319, 323.
 Puerperal convulsions, 257.
 Pulse, bounding, 257.
 Pulse, full, 257, 319, 323.
 Pulse, over-excited, 428.
 Pulse, quivering, 279.
 Pulse, rapid, 279, 319, 323.
 Pulse, slow, 319.
 Sleep, deep, 257.
 Spinal cord, upper portion of the, congestion of the, 257.
 Sweat, cold, 257.
 Tetanus, impending, 181.
 Tetanus, preventive of, 181.
 Tetanus, traumatic, 181.

Veratrum Viride (*continued*)

Tongue, redness down the centre of the, 323.
 Traumatism, 181, 257.
 Twitchings, choreic, 257.
 Twitchings, convulsive, 257.
 Unconsciousness, 257.
 Wound, excruciating pain in the, 181.
Verbascum Thapsus, 395.
 Analogous remedies of, 395, 419, 615, 616.
 Catarrh, 395.
 Change of temperature, aggravates pain, 616.
 Cheek, tension of the, 395.
 Coryza, 395.
 Cough, barking, 395.
 Cough, hoarse, 395.
 Cough, hollow, 395.
 Cough, laryngeal, 395.
 Cough, tracheal, 395.
 Cough, trumpet-like, 395.
 Crushing feeling, as with tongs, in the painful parts, in neuralgia, 616.
 Hoarseness, 395.
 Lachrymation, 395.
 Malar bone, dull pressure on the, 395.
 Modalities of, 395, 616.
 Neuralgia, 395, 419, 616.
 Neuralgia, facial, 395, 419.
 Neuralgia, periodical appearance of, 395, 616.
 Numbness, or numb feeling, 395, 616.
 Prosopalgia, 395, 616.
 Sneezing, aggravates neuralgic pains, 616.
 Voice, deep and hard, 395.
Vespa, 98.
 Analogous remedies of, 145.
 Female genital organs, 145.
 Os uteri, ulceration of the, 145.
Viburnum Opulus.
 Abortion, 250.
 Analogous remedies of, 146, 250.
 Bearing-down pains, 146.
 Female genital organs, 146, 250.
 Nervousness, 146.
 Pains around the pelvis to the uterine region, 146.
 Stomach, goneness or empty feeling in the, 146.
 Uterine cramps, 146.

Vinca Minor, 167.

- Active principles of, 167.
- Analogous remedies of, 167, 168.
- Carcinoma, 167.
- Climaxis, 167.
- Crusta lactea, 167.
- Debility, great, 167.
- Ears, eruptions behind the, 167.
- Eruptions, 167.
- Face, offensive-smelling eruptions on the, 167.
- Gray hair, growth of, 167.
- Hæmorrhages, 167, 369.
- Loss of hair, 167.
- Matting together of hairs, 167.
- Menorrhagia, 167.
- Menstruation, profuse, 167.
- Plica polonica, 167.
- Polypi, uterine, 369.
- Post-climacteric hæmorrhage, 167.
- Scalp, offensive-smelling eruptions on the, 167.
- Skin, 167.
- Tonic and styptic effects of, 167.
- Vermin, breeding of, in the scalp, 167.

Viola Odorata.

- Rheumatism, 297.
- Right wrist-joint, specific action on the, 297.

Viola Tricolor.

- Analogous remedies of, 167.
- Crusta lactea, 167.
- Eczema, 167, 168.
- Matting together of hairs, 167.
- Plica polonica, 167.
- Skin, 167, 168.
- Urinary organs, disturbance in the, 168.
- Urination, sudden cessation of, 168.
- Urination, too copious, 168.
- Urine, highly offensive, 167.
- Urine, pungent odor (like cat's urine) of, 167.

Wyethia Helenoids.

- Hay fever, 560.
- Soft palate, itching of the, 560.

Xanthoxylum Fraxineum.

- After-pains, 356.

Yerba Santa.

- Asthma, catarrhal, 216, 629, 720.
- Asthmatic breathing, 629.
- Bronchial phthisis, 216.
- Bronchial tubes, thickening of the, 720.
- Bronchitis, 210, 215, 216, 720.

Yerba Santa (continued)

- Emaciation, 216, 629.
- Fever, 629.
- Intolerance of food, 216.
- Lungs, 629, 720.
- Modalities of, 216.
- Night-sweat, 216.
- Oppression of breathing, constant, 720.
- Phlegm on the chest, 629.
- Phthisis, 215, 216, 629, 720.
- Wasting away of the body, 216.

Yucca Filamentosa.

- Abdomen, distended, 313.
- Abdomen, sensitive to the touch, 313.
- Analogous remedies of, 299, 454.
- Appetite, poor, 313.
- Bad taste in the mouth, 299.
- Biliousness, 299, 313.
- Colic, 299, 313.
- Erythematous redness of the skin, 313.
- Face, frequent flushing of the, 313.
- Face, sallow, 313.
- Face, yellow, 313.
- Frontal headache, 313.
- Gonorrhœa, 313.
- Headache, 313.
- Liver, 299, 313.
- Liver, dull aching in the, 313.
- Liver, pain through the, to the back, 299.
- Meatus urinarius, redness of the, 313.
- Prepuce, burning and swelling of the, 313.
- Rectum, 299.
- Skin, 313.
- Stools, 299.
- Stools, containing an excess of bile, 299.
- Stools, diarrhœic, 299.
- Stools, watery, 313.
- Stools, yellowish-brown, 313.
- Temporal headache, 313.
- Tenismus, 313.
- Tongue, taking imprint of the teeth, 313, 454.
- Tongue, yellow coating on the, 313.
- Tongue, yellowish-white coating on the, 313.

Zanthorrhiza, 451.**Zincum Metallicum. 633.**

- Abdomen, drawn back towards the spine, 639.
- Abdomen, hot and sunken, 636,

Zincum Metallicum (*continued*)

Abdominal symptoms, 636, 639.
 Alternately red and pale face, 635, 638.
 Amblyopia, 639.
 Anæmia, 102, 634, 638.
 Analogous remedies of, 100, 101, 102, 329, 330, 337, 362, 424, 443, 467, 608, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 658, 690.
 Antidotal relations, 623, 633.
 Anxious screams, 636.
 Arousing from sleep, as if from fear, 337, 443.
 Ascending colon, action on the, 639.
 Asthma, catarrhal, 635.
 Automatic motion, of different parts of the body, 635.
 Automatic motion, of the arms and hands, 635.
 Awaking delirious, as if frightened by horrible dreams, 636, 637.
 Awaking from sleep terrified, 424.
 Backache, 330, 362, 543, 608, 634, 638.
 Base of the brain, pain in the, 636.
 Bitter taste in the mouth, 639.
 Bladder, full, 640.
 Blue rings around the eyes, 640.
 Body, hot, 636.
 Boring fingers into the nose, 635.
 Boring of the head into the pillow, 637.
 Brain, 102, 337, 367, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 680.
 Brain, softening of the, 638.
 Burning along the spine, 543, 638.
 Cerebral irritation, 102.
 Cerebral paralysis, impending, 102.
 Cerebro-spinal nerves, weakness of the, 635.
 Children putting their hands on the genital organs with every fit of cough, 640.
 Cholera infantum, 637, 638.
 Chorea, 79, 636.
 Clenching of the teeth, 637.
 Clenching of the thumb into the palm of the hand, 637.
 Coldness, general, 102, 303.
 Coldness of the legs, 634.
 Colic, 623, 639.
 Complementary relations, 680.
 Constipation, 639.
 Constriction of the chest, 635, 638.
 Convulsions, 634, 636.
 Corneal opacity, 639.

Zincum Metallicum (*continued*)

Cough aggravated by eating sweet things, 640.
 Cough, spasmodic, 640.
 Crampy twitching of the muscles, 634.
 Creeping sensation, 633.
 Cross and irritable, exceedingly, 636.
 Crying out in sleep, 102, 424.
 Debility, 424.
 Delirium, 636.
 Dentition, 635.
 Depression of spirits, 636.
 Depression of the nervous tissues, 635.
 Descending colon, action on the, 639.
 Dreams, horrible, 636.
 Drinking water hastily, 636.
 Drowsiness, 635.
 Dry, parched lips, pulling at the, 635.
 Dull aching pain about the last dorsal or first lumbar vertebræ, 638.
 Dysuria, 640.
 Emaciation, progressive and general, 634, 635.
 Emotional disturbances, 636.
 Enervation, 102, 337, 367, 424, 635, 636, 638.
 Erections, violent, 543.
 Exanthemata, 102, 337, 424, 635, 636.
 Expectoration, relieving asthma, 635.
 External abdominal ring, 640.
 Eye-lids, blueness of the, 639.
 Eyes, 303, 635, 636, 638, 639.
 Eyes, fixed and staring, 638.
 Eyes, half-closed, 635.
 Eyes, pain shooting through the, into teeth, 636.
 Eyes, rolling of the, 636.
 Eyes, sensitive to light, 638.
 Face, alternatively red and pale, 635.
 Face, cold, 635, 683.
 Face, livid, 637.
 Face, pale, 635, 637, 638, 640, 683.
 Face, purple, 637.
 Face, red, 635, 637.
 Face, sunken, 638, 640.
 Failing to know any one, 636, 637.
 Fainting spells, 634.
 Feeling, as if the limbs were about to be paralysed, 638.

Zincum Metallicum (*continued*)

Feeling, as of a hard tumor in the neighbourhood of the umbilicus, 639.

Feeling, in the eyes, as if they were being drawn together, 634.

Feeling, of goneness (in the stomach) when hungry, 543.

Feet, cold, 633.

Feet, fidgety, 102, 303, 337, 635, 638, 683.

Feet, restless, 635, 637.

Female genital organs, 65, 638, 640.

Female genital organs, all the symptoms improve at the onset of the menstrual flow, 640.

Fidgety motion of the feet, constant, 102, 303, 337, 638, 683.

Flexor muscles, spasm of the, 637.

Foaming at the mouth, 673.

Foot-sweat, suppressed, ill-effects of, 638.

Formication, 543, 633, 634, 638.

Formication, in the calves, 543.

Fright, ill-effects of, 636.

Ganglionic nerves, weakness of the, 635.

Gastric symptoms, 330, 467, 543, 634, 638, 639.

Gnashing one's teeth, 636.

Granular lids, 639.

Grating one's teeth, 303.

Grinding of the teeth, 637, 638, 683.

Gripping pains about the navel, 639.

Gripping pains in the abdomen, 639.

Hæmoptysis, 640.

Hands and feet, blue, 102.

Headache, 631, 636, 637, 639.

Headache, after dinner, 637.

Headache, greatly increased by wine, 631, 637.

Head, alternate severity and fading away of the pain in the, 637.

Head, hot, 633.

Head, rolling of the, 102, 637, 683.

Head, stinging pains in the, 637.

Head, tearing pains in the, 637.

Heart, 638, 658.

Heart-burn, 639.

Heart, sudden jerks or shocks about the, 658.

Hepatic symptoms, 639.

Hidden disease, 635.

Hunger, 330, 543, 639,

Zincum Metallicum (*continued*)

Hydrocephaloid, 637, 638, 680.

Hypochondriasis, 637, 640.

Imperfectly developed eruptions, 636.

Inimical relations, 196, 204, 633.

Inner canthus, 639.

Inner canthus, smarting and stinging pains at the, 639.

Involuntary stools, 636.

Involuntary urine, 636.

Irritability, 636.

Irritable spine, 330.

Irritation in one part of the body, produces violent jerking in another, 634.

Irritation of the male sexual organs, 635, 640.

Jaw, lower, dropping of the, 102.

Jerking of muscles, during sleep, 638.

Jerking of tendons, 633.

Kidneys, 633.

Last dorsal vertebræ, pain in the, 330, 543.

Lead colic, 623.

Left ovarian region, boring pain in the, 640.

Lemon-juice aggravates nausea, 634.

Legs, weakness in the, 330, 638.

Limbs, weak, 543.

Liver, 639.

Liver, enlargement of the, 639.

Lividity, 637.

Loco motor ataxia, 608.

Loud cries, giving forth, 635.

Lumbago, 638.

Lungs, 635.

Lying with the back of the head, pressed deeply into the pillow, 635.

Male genital organs, 543, 635, 640.

Marasmus, 635, 683.

Masturbation, ill-effects of, 635.

Measles, 424, 635.

Meninges of the brain, 639.

Meningitis, 100, 102, 337, 636.

Meningitis, symptoms of, 636.

Menses, 65, 635, 640.

Menses, irregular, 640.

Mental symptoms, 636.

Modalities of, 65, 330, 362, 543, 608, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640.

Moving of the feet for hours after retiring, even continuing in sleep, 79.

Muscular sensibility, lessened, 634.

Muscular tremors, 634.

Zincum Metallicum (*continued*)

Nausea, 634.
 Nausea, deathly, 634.
 Nervous condition of non-reaction, 635, 636.
 Nervous exhaustion, 543.
 Nervous system, 79, 543, 608, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 650.
 Neurasthenia, 543, 635.
 Non-development of diseases, 635.
 Non-development of eruptions, 102, 302, 303, 377, 367, 424, 635, 636, 637.
 Nose, dry, 638.
 Numbness, 634, 638.
 Numbness of the legs, 634.
 Obstinate headache, 637.
 Occipital pain, shooting into the teeth, 636.
 Occipital pain, shooting through the eyes, 636.
 Occiput, hot, 638, 683.
 Occiput, pressing pain in the, 636.
 Occiput, tearing pain in the, 636.
 Ovaries, 65, 635, 640.
 Pain and pressure on the sides of the abdomen, 639.
 Pain in the small of the back, 608.
 Paleness, 637.
 Paralysis, 329, 330, 635, 638.
 Poisoning by, 633, 634.
 Pregnancy, 639.
 Priapism, 543.
 Progressive wasting, 635.
 Prosopalgia, 639.
 Prostration, 102.
 Pterygium, 639.
 Ptosis, 638.
 Pulling nervously the dry parched lips, 635.
 Pulse, 635, 636, 638.
 Pulse, seeming to come in long waves, 635.
 Pulse, slow, 635, 638.
 Pulse, thread-like, 636.
 Pulse, weak, 102, 636.
 Pulse, weak and irregular, 638.
 Pulse, weak and volumeless, 636.
 Pupils, contracted, 639.
 Pupils, dilated, 303.
 Quiet mood, 636.
 Rash, ill-development of, 303, 637.
 Reaction, defective, 635.
 Reeling of head, 634.

Zincum Metallicum (*continued*)

Reflex excitability, increased, 634.
 Respiratory organs, 640.
 Restless, fidgety movements of the feet, 635.
 Restlessness, great, 636.
 Rheumatism, 636.
 Rolling one's head from side to side, 636, 637, 683.
 Rolling one's head in the pillow, 637.
 Rolling the eyes, 303, 636.
 Root of the nose, cramp-like pain, distressing, 636.
 Root of the nose, hard, heavy pressure at the, 634.
 Scarletina, 302, 303, 367, 443, 635, 636.
 Screaming out, whenever the child is moved, 637.
 Seminal emission, ill-effects of, 635.
 Sensation, as of a band around the abdomen, 634.
 Sensation, as of ants creeping over the body, 633.
 Sensation, as though the abdomen were being drawn back towards the spine, 639.
 Sensitiveness to light, 638.
 Sexual excesses, ill-effects of, 635, 640.
 Shaking palsy, 634.
 Sharp cutting pains, 633.
 Sharp lancinating pain, through the head, 636.
 Shortness of breath, 638.
 Skin, 102, 337, 424, 635, 636, 690.
 Skin, bluish, 636.
 Skin, cold, 636.
 Skin, livid, 636.
 Sleep, 79, 102, 303, 337, 424, 443, 633, 636, 638.
 Soles of the feet, sensitiveness of the, 634.
 Spasm of the flexor muscles, 637.
 Spermatorrhœa, 640.
 Spinal cord, action on the, 330, 362, 634, 638.
 Spinal irritation, 329, 330, 635, 638.
 Springing up, out of the bed, 636.
 Sputum, bloody, 640.
 Squinting, 303, 635.
 Staggering, 634.
 Staggering gait, 635.
 Starting in sleep, 102, 303.
 Stiff gait, 634.

Zincum Metallicum (*continued*)

Stimulants, aggravation from, 634.
 Stomach, 330, 467, 543, 634, 638, 639.
 Stools, 636.
 Stupor, 303, 634.
 St. Vitus' dance, 636.
 Sudden spasmodic bursting sensation about the heart, 638.
 Summer complaints of children, 367.
 Suppressed eruptions, ill-effects of, 302, 303, 337, 635, 636, 637.
 Sympathetic nervous system, 634, 635.
 Symptoms of meningitis, 636.
 Teeth, tardy development of the, 635.
 Testes, 640.
 Tingling, 633.
 Toothache, sympathetic, 636.
 Top of the head, pressure on the, 637.
 Trembling, 635, 638.
 Trembling of the limbs, 638.
 Tremor, muscular, 634.
 Tremulous vibration all through the body, 633.
 Typhoidal conditions, 102.
 Unconsciousness, 102, 636.
 Undeveloped disease from enervation, 635, 636.
 Undeveloped eruptions, 635, 636, 637.
 Urine, 636, 639.
 Urine, bloody, 639.
 Urine, loam-colored, 639.
 Urine, passes when sitting bent backwards, 640.
 Urine, turbid, 636.
 Varicose veins, of the legs, 639.
 Vertigo, 634, 638.
 Vinegar aggravates nausea, 634.
 Vomiting, 634, 639.
 Vomiting of water, 634, 639.
 Wasting, progressive, 635.
 Weak, faint feeling at 11 A.M., 467, 543.
 Weak, legs, 330, 638.
 Weakness or goneness in the stomach, 543, 638.
 Wine, aggravation from, 330, 543, 634, 636, 637, 638, 639.
 Wine, aggravation from small sips, 636.
 Yellowish sediment in the urine, 640.

Zincum Oxidatum.

Analogous remedies of, 102, 121, 448.

Zincum Oxidatum (*continued*)

Celibacy, 448.
 Hypochondriasis, 448.
 Irritable weakness, 121, 448.
 Reaction, defective, 121.
 Sexual excesses, 448.
 Typhoid states, 102.

Zincum Sulphuricum.

Abdominal side pain, 96.
 Analogous remedies of, 639.
 Colon, pains in the, 96.
 Corneal opacities, 639.
 Dysentery, sub-acute cases of, 96.
 Eyes, 639.
 Granular lids, 639.

Zincum Valerianicum.

Feet, uneasiness of the, 199.
 Fidgetiness, 199.
 Hysteria, 199.
 Legs, in constant motion, 199.
 Potency to be used, 199.
 Uterine diseases, 199.

Zingiber.

Analogous remedies of, 191, 271, 443.
 Asthma, gastric, 191.
 Common name of, 191.
 Dyspnœa, 191.
 Dysuria, 443.
 Gravel, 443.
 Ischuria, 443.
 Kidneys, action on the, 191.
 Mental symptoms, 191.
 Morbus Brightii or Bright's disease, 191.
 Stomach, effects on the, 191.
 Urine, 271, 443.
 Urine, suppression of, 271.

Zizia Aurea.

Analogous remedies of, 74, 146.
 Backache, 146.
 Chorea, 74, 146.
 Choreic movements during sleep, 74, 146.
 Female genital organs, 146.
 Indifference, 146.
 Mental symptoms, 146.
 Modalities of, 146.
 Sleep, 74, 146.
 Smarting and burning in the back, 146.
 Spasmodic movements of the face and limbs, 146.
 Spinal cord, 146.
 Uterine congestion, 146.

THERAPEUTIC INDEX

Abdominal Symptoms.

Aconite, 324.
 Aloes, 479.
 Alumina, 621.
 Anacardium, 220.
 Antimonium Crudum, 580.
 Antimonium Tartaricum, 585.
 Apis, 114.
 Apocynum, 164.
 Argentum Nitricum, 166, 176, 255,
 556, 612, 631, 645.
 Arnica, 242.
 Arsenicum, 490, 554.
 Asafoetida, 119, 449, 450.
 Baptisia, 403.
 Belladonna, 415, 419.
 Berberis, 452.
 Borax, 716.
 Bryonia, 298.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 673, 683.
 Calcarea Phosphorica, 680, 683.
 Cantharis, 95.
 Carbo Vegetabilis, 486, 489.
 Cascarilla, 312.
 Cinchona, 370, 490.
 Coffea, 385.
 Colchicum, 253, 558.
 Colocynth, 286.
 Cuprum, 631.
 Ferrum, 642, 643, 644.
 Ignatia, 203.
 Ipecacuanha, 378.
 Graphites, 57, 498, 499.
 Kali Bichromicum, 60, 61, 96, 726, 727.
 Kali Carb., 743.
 Lachesis, 41, 44, 52, 54, 55, 56, 58,
 59, 65, 402.
 Lithium Carb., 657.
 Lycopodium, 58, 131, 132, 191, 442,
 444, 445, 490.
 Magnesia Carb., 120, 646.
 Magnesia Mur., 120, 649.
 Mercurius, 54, 594, 599.
 Murex, 135.
 Natrum Carb., 691, 692, 693.
 Natrum Hypochlorosum, 143.
 Natrum Mur., 126, 706, 707.
 Natrum Phos., 696.
 Natrum Sulph., 696.
 Nicotinum, 182.

Abdominal Symptoms (*continued*)

Nux Vomica, 129, 136, 137, 184, 185,
 786, 187, 189, 191, 193.
 Oleander, 132, 165.
 Opium, 271.
 Opuntia Vulgaris, 379, 380.
 Palladium, 617.
 Petroleum, 50.
 Phosphoric Acid, 529, 531.
 Phosphorus, 567, 568, 569, 570.
 Physostigma, 178.
 Platina, 616.
 Plumbum, 616, 623, 624.
 Podophyllum, 137, 256, 454, 455.
 Pothos Foetida, 216.
 Psorinum, 149.
 Ptelea, 650.
 Pulsatilla, 343, 350, 351, 355.
 Raphanus, 271, 445.
 Rhus Tox., 227, 234.
 Sabadilla, 258.
 Sanguinaria, 279.
 Santonine, 246.
 Sarsaparilla, 132.
 Secale, 153, 154, 155, 556.
 Selenium, 461, 462.
 Sepia, 123, 129, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135,
 136, 138, 144, 145, 146, 692, 693.
 Silicea, 544, 548.
 Spigelia, 206.
 Stannum, 626, 627.
 Staphisagria, 241, 286, 339, 341, 342.
 Strontiana Carb., 656.
 Sulphur, 132, 135, 187, 454, 466, 471,
 475, 477, 478, 479, 502.
 Sulphuric Acid, 58, 533.
 Tabacum, 182, 432, 433.
 Veratrum Album, 253, 254, 255, 272,
 287, 315, 585.
 Zincum, 636, 639.

Abortion.—(*Premature delivery, before
 the fetus is properly developed.*)
 Aconite, 176, 325.
 Actæa Racemosa, 328.
 Apis, 112.
 Cantharis, 97.
 Chamomilla, 250.
 Crocus, 615.
 Digitalis, 388.

Abortion (*continued*)

Gelsemium, 176.
 Ipecacuanha, 328.
 Kali Carb., 739, 740, 743.
 Lycopodium, 328.
 Opium, 176.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Sabina, 305.
 Secale, 154.
 Sepia, 146.
 Ustilago, 157.
 Viburnum, 250.

Abscesses.

Arnica, 242.
 Arsenicum, 485.
 Belladonna, 407, 419, 594.
 Calcarea Sulphurica, 669.
 Carbo Vegetabilis, 485, 486.
 Cinchona, 486.
 Hepar, 594, 686.
 Lachesis, 46, 51, 60, 594.
 Mercurius Vivus, 414, 594.
 Phosphorus, 547.
 Silicea, 414, 546, 547, 594.
 Stramonium, 425.
 Sulphur, 46, 51, 414, 594.

Abscess of the Liver.

Lachesis, 52, 478.

Abscess of the Lungs.

Carbo Vegetabilis, 485, 486.
 Lachesis, 51.
 Sulphur, 51.

Abscess of the Teeth.

Fluoric Acid, 46.
 Hepar, 46.
 Lachesis, 46.
 Mercurius Vivus, 46, 47.
 Nitric Acid, 435.
 Petroleum, 46.
 Silicea, 46.
 Sulphur, 46.

Acne.—(*Pustular inflammation of the sebaceous follicles of the skin.*)

Carbo Animalis, 141.
 Kali Bichromicum, 726.
 Kali Bromatum, 717, 718.
 Kreosotum, 196.
 Lachesis, 196.
 Ledum, 195, 196.
 Nux Vomica, 195.
 Sanguinaria, 280.
 Sulphur, 195, 469, 476.

Adenomata.—(*A small tumor sprung from a gland.*)

Conium, 448, 449.

Adynamia.

(See also 'Debility'.)

Apis, 102.
 Lachesis, 62, 63, 233.
 Rhus Tox., 102.
 Stramonium, 425.

After-pains.—(*Pains following labor, i.e., after childbirth.*)

Actæa Racemosa, 328, 356.
 Caulophyllum, 356.
 Chamomilla, 250, 356.
 Cuprum, 356.
 Pulsatilla, 356.
 Xanthoxylum, 356.

Agalactia.—(*Insufficiency of milk in a nursing mother.*)

Agnus Castus, 356.
 Causticum, 356, 735, 736.
 Phytolacca, 302.
 Pulsatilla, 356.
 Ricinus Communis, 313, 356.
 Urtica Urens, 313, 356.

Albuminuria.—(*The presence of albumin in the urine.*)

Apis, 67.
 Arsenicum, 67, 561.
 Aurum, 605.
 Colchicum, 67.
 Digitalis, 337, 391, 561.
 Equisetum, 90.
 Formica, 86.
 Gelsemium, 175.
 Glonoin, 437, 676.
 Helleborus, 66.
 Helonias, 358.
 Hepar, 687.
 Lachesis, 65, 66.
 Nitrite of Amyl, 31.
 Phosphoric Acid, 529.
 Phosphorus, 569.
 Picric Acid, 540, 542.
 Plumbum, 624, 625.
 Terebinthina, 305.

Alcoholism.—(*Symptoms of the excessive use of Alcohol.*)

(See also 'Drunkard, complaints of')

Mephitis, 27.
 Nux Vomica, 186, 188.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
 Sulphuric Acid, 533, 534.

Alimentary Canal.

- Aloes, 479.
- Bryonia, 298.
- Cantharis, 95.
- Lachesis, 52.
- Phosphorus, 569, 570.
- Sulphuric Acid, 58.

Alopecia.—(*Baldness or loss of hairs.*)

- Magnesia Muriatica, 649.
- Selenium, 462.
- Staphisagria, 168.
- Vinca Minor, 167.

Amaurosis.—(*Partial loss of sight or dimness of vision.*)

- Plumbum, 624.

Amblyopia.—(*Partial or total blindness.*)

- Baryta Carb., 654.
- Nux Vomica, 189.
- Phosphorus, 576.
- Tabacum, 432.
- Zincum, 639.

Amenorrhoea.—(*Irregularity or absence of menstruation.*)

- Aconite, 676.
- Actæa Spicata, 676.
- Apis, 112.
- Calcarea Ostrearum, 675.
- Castoreum, 117.
- Gelsemium, 676.
- Kali Carb., 741.
- Lithium Carb., 657.
- Natrum Mur., 700, 741.
- Phosphorus, 571.
- Podophyllum, 455.
- Pulsatilla, 150, 355, 496, 626.
- Sepia, 128, 129, 144.
- Sulphur, 472.

American Sick Headache.

- Sanguinaria, 276.

Amputation, Irritation after

- Cepa, 241.
- Symphytum, 241.

Amputation, Neuralgia after

- Ammonium Mur., 665.
- Cepa, 241, 665.
- Staphisagria, 665.

Anaemia.—(*Deficiency of blood or of its red corpuscles.*)

(See also *Chlorosis.*)

- Alumina, 620.
- Calcarea Ostrearum, 669.
- Calcarea Phos., 669.
- Cinchona, 53, 366, 369, 641.
- Ferrum, 367, 494, 641, 642, 643.

Anaemia (*continued*)

- Graphites, 141, 494.
- Kali Carb., 738, 739.
- Koumyss, 29.
- Lac Defloratum, 28.
- Lactic Acid, 532.
- Manganum, 611, 638, 643.
- Natrum Mur., 700, 701.
- Phosphorus, 569.
- Pulsatilla, 344, 345, 359, 496.
- Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
- Sepia, 347.
- Sulphur, 467.
- Zincum Met., 102, 634, 638.

Anasarca.

(See '*Dropsy*').

Aneurism.—(*The dilatation of an artery.*)

- Baryta Carb., 652.

Anger, Ill-effects of

- Aconite, 320, 325.
- Causticum, 286.
- Chamomilla, 187, 249, 286, 288, 299, 339.
- Colocynth, 286, 339.
- Nux Vomica, 187, 191, 197, 565.
- Opium, 270.
- Phosphorus, 564, 565.
- Sepia, 126.
- Staphisagria, 170, 248, 286, 339.
- Sulphur, 465.

Angina Pectoris.—(*A heart disease characterized by paroxysms of intense pain and oppression about the heart.*)

- Actæa Racemosa, 329.
- Argentum Nitricum, 610.
- Arsenicum, 561.
- Lac Caninum, 49.
- Lithium Carb., 453, 658.
- Spigelia, 206, 392, 743.
- Tabacum, 432.

Ankle-joint.

- Arnica, 656.
- Calcarea Ostrearum, 678.
- Carbo Animalis, 678.
- Causticum, 694, 700, 734.
- Lithium Carb., 658.
- Natrum Carb., 678, 694, 700.
- Natrum Hypochlor., 694, 697.
- Natrum Mur., 694, 700, 702, 707.
- Pinus Sylvestris, 594, 694.
- Ruta, 656.
- Selenium, 462.
- Sepia, 678.
- Silicea, 678, 734.

Ankle-joint (*continued*)

Strontiana Carb., 656.
Sulphur, 694, 700, 734.
Sulphuric Acid, 694, 700, 734.

Ankles, Weakness of the

Calcarea Ostrearum, 678.
Carbo Animalis, 678.
Causticum, 694.
Natrium Carb., 678.
Natrium Hypochlor., 694, 697.
Natrium Mur., 694, 700, 702.
Pinus Sylvestris, 594, 694.
Sepia, 678.
Silicea, 678.
Sulphur, 694, 700, 734.
Sulphuric Acid, 694, 700, 734.

Antidotal Relations.

Aconite, 326, 438.
Alcohol, 36.
Alumen, 623.
Alumina, 619, 622, 623.
Ammonia, 36.
Ammonium Carb., 222, 660.
Anacardium, 222.
Antimonium Tartaricum, 585.
Apis, 114, 699.
Argentum Nitricum, 272, 612, 699.
Arnica, 660.
Arsenicum, 222, 372, 375, 483, 494, 495, 533, 623, 699.
Asafoetida, 450, 589.
Aurum Met., 588, 602.
Belladonna, 176, 518, 602, 623, 630.
Bryonia, 303, 313, 527, 619.
Camphor, 116, 167, 288, 483, 527, 660.
Cantharis, 93.
Carbo Vegetabilis, 375, 483.
Cepa, 380.
Chamomila, 266, 303, 343, 619, 646.
Chlorine, 303, 513.
Cicuta Virosa, 433.
Cinchona, 176, 375, 553, 588, 641, 690.
Coffea, 176, 288, 343.
Colchicum, 254.
Colocynth, 288, 623, 646.
Conium, 585.
Croton Tiglium, 222.
Cuprum, 630.
Digitalis, 176.
Dulcamara, 588.
Ferrum Met., 373, 375, 641.
Fluoric Acid, 545.
Gelsemium, 176.
Glonoin, 438.

Antidotal Relations (*continued*)

Graphites, 494, 495, 553.
Hepar, 63, 510, 538, 545, 587, 602, 630, 633, 690, 714, 721.
Ignatia, 343, 463, 633.
Iodine, 510, 513, 589, 690.
Ipecacuanha, 375, 383, 553.
Juglans, 222.
Kali Brom., 714, 715.
Kali Chloricum, 588.
Kali Hydro-iodicum, 588, 690, 749, 721.
Kali Nitricum, 93.
Lachesis, 54, 62, 114, 375, 518, 589.
Ledum, 114.
Magnesia Carb., 646.
Mercurius Vivus, 54, 545, 587, 588, 589, 602.
Mezereum, 689.
Moschus, 79, 116.
Muriatic Acid, 272, 527.
Natrium Mur., 612, 699.
Nitric Acid, 537, 538, 588.
Nux Vomica, 266, 303, 313, 343, 345, 422, 433, 495, 564, 566, 623, 646.
Oleander, 167.
Ophidia, 35.
Opium, 266, 268, 272.
Petroleum, 502.
Phosphorus, 380, 564, 566, 699.
Plantago, 114.
Platinum, 623.
Psorinum, 151.
Pulsatilla, 303, 343, 375, 463, 534, 641, 646.
Quinine, 372, 373.
Rheum, 646.
Rhus Tox., 125, 221, 222, 223, 303.
Rhus Venenata, 303.
Ricinus, 313.
Sarsaparilla, 272.
Selenium, 463.
Senega, 303.
Sepia, 125, 372, 432.
Silicea, 522, 545.
Spigelia, 254.
Staphisagria, 48, 168, 288, 340, 589.
Stillingia Sylvestris, 589.
Stramonium, 425, 630.
Sulphur, 167, 222, 272, 326, 477, 510, 714.
Sulphuric Acid, 534, 623.
Sweet Spirits of Nitre, 699.
Tabacum, 432, 433.
Terebinthina, 564.
Theridion, 79, 82.
Thuja, 307.

Antidotal Relations (*continued*)

Veratrum Album, 375, 553.

Zincum, 623, 633.

Anus.

Anacardium, 165.

Apocynum, 165.

Belladonna, 60

Borax, 489.

Carbo Veg., 488.

Causticum, 60, 61.

Cocculus, 60, 61.

Gelsemium, 169.

Graphites, 499.

Ignatia, 60, 203.

Indigo, 30.

Iris Versicolor, 256.

Juglans Cineria, 207.

Kali Bichromicum, 60.

Lachesis, 53, 54, 55, 60, 61.

Lilium Tigrinum, 134.

Lycopodium, 132.

Mercurius Vivus, 54, 600.

Mezereum, 60, 61.

Natrum Mur., 60, 706, 707.

Natrum Sulph., 696.

Nitric Acid, 60, 310, 499, 535, 536.

Opium, 60, 61.

Pæonia Officinalis, 499.

Petroleum, 311, 501.

Phosphorus, 166, 571.

Picric Acid, 542.

Platina, 616.

Plumbum, 60, 61, 271, 624.

Podophyllum, 138.

Ratanhia, 499.

Sepia, 146.

Silicea, 453, 499.

Sulphur, 250, 453, 476, 526.

Thuja, 91, 309, 310.

Anus, Constriction of the

Belladonna, 60.

Causticum, 60.

Cocculus, 60, 61.

Ignatia, 60.

Kali Bichromicum, 60.

Lachesis, 60, 61.

Lycopodium, 132.

Mezereum, 60, 61.

Natrum Mur., 60.

Nitric Acid, 60.

Opium, 60, 61.

Plumbum, 60.

Anus, Fissure in the(See '*Fistula-in-Ano.*') -**Anus, Fistula in the**(See '*Fistula-in-Ano.*') -**Anus, Soreness and Excoriation of the**

Arsenicum, 536.

Chamomilla, 536.

China, 536.

Graphites, 536.

Mercurius Vivus, 536.

Nitric Acid, 536.

Pæonia Officinalis, 499.

Pulsatilla, 536.

Sulphur, 250, 476, 536.

Aoritis.— (*Inflammation of the Aorta.*)

Arsenicum, 488.

Carbo Vegetabilis, 488.

Cuprum, 488.

Lachesis, 488.

Aphasia.— (*Inability to express thought in words due to lesions of the cortical centers.*)

Bothrops Lanceolatus, 33.

Aphonia.— (*Inability to speak or loss of voice, due to some peripheral lesion or Paralysis of the Vocal Cords.*)

Ammonium Causticum, 664.

Carbo Vegetabilis, 210, 463, 487, 493, 735.

Causticum, 426, 463, 487, 734, 735.

Colchicum, 252.

Gelsemium, 170.

Kali Carb., 741.

Phosphorus, 487, 574.

Sanguinaria, 280.

Sulphur, 474, 487.

Aphonia and Hoarseness.

Carbo Vegetabilis, 487.

Gelsemium, 170.

Kali Carb., 741.

Sulphur, 474.

Aphthae or Aphthous Sore-Mouth.—(*Thrush or small white ulcers of the mouth.*)

Apis, 47.

Arsenicum, 47.

Arum Triphyllum, 537, 712.

Baptisia, 47.

Borax, 711, 712, 713.

Bryonia, 301, 711.

Chlorine, 513.

Helleborus, 48.

Iodine, 47.

Kali Chlor., 47, 588.

Lachesis, 47,

Aphthae or Aphthous Sore-Mouth.—
(continued)

Lactic Acid, 532.
Lycopodium, 48.
Magnesia Carbonica, 646.
Mercurius, 47, 711.
Muriatic Acid, 47, 211, 527.
Natrium Hypochlor., 48, 697.
Natrium Mur., 700.
Nitric Acid, 47, 48, 536.
Nux Vomica, 190.
Phytolacca, 48.
Salicylic Acid, 48.
Staphisagria, 47, 48, 342.
Sulphuric Acid, 47, 48, 534.

Aponeuroses.— (*A fibrous expansion of the tendons, for enclosing and binding down the muscles.*)

Colchicum, 253.
Kali Hydroiodicum, 718.
Rhus Tox., 229.

Apoplectic Congestion.

Arnica, 269.
Belladonna, 384.
Bryonia, 384.
Coffea, 384.
Glonoin, 437.
Naja, 34.
Nux Vomica, 269.
Opium, 268, 269.

Apoplexy.— (*Loss of sensation and motion by a sudden and severe stroke resulting from cerebral hæmorrhage due to rupture of a cerebral vessel.*)

Apis, 100.
Arnica, 242, 269.
Baryta Carb., 268, 652.
Belladonna, 268, 269.
Bromine, 504.
Causticum, 733.
Glonoin, 437.
Helleborus, 269.
Hyoscyamus, 269.
Lachesis, 42, 268, 269.
Opium, 100, 268, 269.
Rhus Tox., 269.
Strontiana Carb., 655.
Tabacum, 432.
Veratrum Viride, 257.

Apoplexy, followed by Idiocy.
Helleborus, 269.

Apoplexy, followed by Paralysis.
Arnica, 269,

Apoplexy, followed by Paralysis
(continued).

Baryta Carb., 652.
Belladonna, 269.
Causticum, 733.
Lachesis, 269.
Nux Vomica, 269.
Rhus Tox., 269.

Apoplexy, of the Drunkards.

Baryta Carb., 268, 652.
Lachesis, 268.
Opium, 268.

Apoplexy, of the Retina.

Arnica, 43.
Belladonna, 43.
Crotalus, 43.
Glonoin, 436.
Hamamelis, 43.
Lachesis, 43.
Phosphorus, 43.

Apoplexy, with Convulsions.

Belladonna, 269.
Hyoscyamus, 269.
Lachesis, 269.
Opium, 269.

Apyrexia.— (*An afebrile condition.*)

Carbo Vegetabilis, 485.

Arsenical Poisoning.

Cinchona, 553.
Dialyzed Iron, 553.
Graphites, 553.
Ipecacuanha, 553.
Sesquioxide of Iron, 553.
Veratrum Album, 553.

Arthralgia.— (*Pain in a joint.*)

Argentum Metallicum, 601, 613.

Arthritic Headache.

Nux Vomica, 128.
Sepia, 128.

Arthritis Deformans.— (*Chronic inflammation of the bone-tissues of a joint with deformity.*)

Calcaria Ostrearum, 679.
Causticum, 737.

Ascarides.— (*A class of parasitical worms, infesting the small intestines.*)

Ignatia, 203.
Indigo, 203.
Spigelia, 203.

Teucrium Marum Verum, 203.

Ascites.— (*Dropsy of the abdomen or an abnormal collection of serous fluid in the peritoneal cavity.*)

Acetic Acid, 104.

Ascites (*continued*)

Apis, 104.
 Apocynum, 104.
 Arsenicum, 104.
 Aurum Metallicum, 605.
 Digitalis, 390.
 Helleborus, 337.
 Lachesis, 65.
 Lycopodium, 445.
 Phosphorus, 569.

Asphyxia.—(*Suspension of vital phenomena due to non-oxygenation of the blood.*)

Arnica, 158, 273, 661.
 Bovista, 158, 273, 661.
 Carbonic Oxide, 481, 482.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 433.
 Lachesis, 181.
 Moschus, 79.
 Nicotinum, 182.
 Opium, 273.
 Strychnia, 178.
 Tabacum, 182, 432, 433.

Asphyxia, from Charcoal Fumes.

(See '*Charcoal Fumes, Asphyxia from.*')

Asphyxia Neonatorum.—(*Inability of the new-born child to begin respiration spontaneously or to continue the same.*)

Antimonium Tart., 584.
 Laurocerasus, 584, 585.

Asthenopia.—(*Weak or painful vision.*)

Alumina, 621, 657.
 Ammoniacum Gummi, 449.
 Apis, 113.
 Argentum Nitricum, 611.
 Artemisia Vulgaris, 243.
 Belladonna, 449.
 Cina, 247.
 Cinchona, 369.
 Cyclamen, 130.
 Euphrasia, 247.
 Jaborandi, 130.
 Kali Carb., 130, 738.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 130.
 Lithium Carb., 657.
 Natrum Mur., 130, 704.
 Phosphorus, 576.
 Pulsatilla, 130.
 Ruta, 449.
 Sepia, 129, 130, 144.

Asthenopia, from Loss of Semen.

Jaborandi, 130.
 Kali Carb., 130.

Asthenopia, from loss of Semen
(*continued*)

Lilium Tigrinum, 130.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 130.
 Sepia, 130.

Asthma.—(*Paroxysmal dyspnœa with oppression.*)

Ambra Grisea, 152.
 Apis, 110.
 Aralia Racemosa, 729.
 Argentum Nitricum, 610.
 Arsenicum, 381, 560, 562, 729.
 Aurum, 654.
 Baryta Carb., 654.
 Bromine, 509.
 Cactus, 635.
 Cadmium Sulph., 635.
 Caladium Seguin., 214.
 Capsicum, 435.
 Carbo Veg., 56, 191, 487.
 Cuprum, 381.
 Drosera, 27.
 Ferrum Met., 641.
 Graphites, 57.
 Grindelia Robusta, 171, 222, 635.
 Ipecacuanha, 376, 380, 381, 560.
 Kali Bichromicum, 729.
 Kali Chloricum, 635.
 Lachesis, 51, 56.
 Lobelia, 381.
 Lycopodium, 191.
 Mephitis, 27.
 Natrum Hypochlor., 143.
 Natrum Sulph., 696.
 Nux Vomica, 190, 191.
 Platina, 616.
 Pothos Fœtida, 216.
 Pulmo Vulpis, 29.
 Rumex Crispus, 27.
 Sepia, 635.
 Sticta, 27.
 Stramonium, 424.
 Terebinthina, 206.
 Yerba Santa, 216, 629, 720.
 Zincum, 635.
 Zinziber, 191.

Asthma, of the Consumptives.

Drosera, 27.
 Mephitis, 27.
 Rumex, 27.
 Sticta, 27.

Atelectasis.—(*Pulmonary collapse or non-expansion of air-cells in lungs of the new-born.*)

Sulphur, 382.

Atmospheric Changes, Ill-effects of

Bryonia, 693.
 Calcarea Phos., 681, 682.
 Natrum Carb., 693.
 Natrum Mur., 693.
 Nitric Acid, 693.
 Petroleum, 693.
 Phosphorus, 542, 564, 681, 693.
 Rhododendron, 231, 693.
 Silicea, 693.
 Spigelia, 205.
 Verbascum, 616.

Atrophy of the Infants.

(See '*Marasmus*.')

Atrophy of the Retina.

Nux Vomica, 189.
 Phosphorus, 189.

Aura.—(*A peculiar sensation as of rising of a current of cold air—a premonitory symptom of Epilepsy and Hysteria.*)

Bufo, 30, 678.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 678.
 Castoreum, 117.
 Moschus, 117.
 Nux Vomica, 678.
 Silicea, 549, 678.

Awkwardness.

Æthusa, 102.
 Apis, 102.
 Bovista, 102.
 Ignatia, 102.
 Lachesis, 102.
 Natrum Mur., 102.
 Nux Vomica, 102.

Backache.

Æsculus Hip., 608.
 Agaricus, 361.
 Alumina, 620.
 Argentum Nitricum, 543, 608.
 Artemisia Tridentata, 244.
 Berberis, 362, 452.
 Cannabis Indica, 362.
 Chelidonium, 207, 281.
 Chenopodium, 282.
 Cobaltum, 193, 330, 362, 638.
 Cocculus, 202.
 Helonias, 134, 357, 358.
 Kali Carb., 739, 740, 741.
 Kreosotum, 130.
 Ledum, 230.
 Lobelia Syphilitica, 282.
 Lycopodium, 191.

Backache (continued)

Magnesia Muriatica, 120, 649.
 Moschus, 116.
 Natrum Carb., 142.
 Natrum Mur., 142, 702, 703, 705, 741.
 Nux Vomica, 136, 184, 191, 192, 194, 678.
 Oxalic Acid, 542.
 Petroleum, 230.
 Phosphorus, 542.
 Phytolacca, 213.
 Picric Acid, 134, 541.
 Pix Liquida, 215.
 Podophyllum, 455.
 Pulsatilla, 351, 362.
 Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 331.
 Rhus Tox., 227, 230, 362, 679.
 Sarsaparilla, 305.
 Secale, 679.
 Sepia, 133, 136, 142, 362, 638, 741.
 Spigelia, 392.
 Sulphur, 472, 479.
 Taraxacum, 244.
 Terebinthina, 66.
 Trillium, 158.
 Valeriana, 362.
 Zincum Met., 308, 362, 543, 608, 634, 638.
 Zizia Aurea, 146.

Balanorrhoea.—(*Purulent Balanitis.*)

Jacaranda, 311.
 Mercurius, 311.
 Nitric Acid, 310.
 Thuja, 309, 311.

Barber's Itch.

Lithium Carb. 657.

Bed-sore.—(*A sore from constant pressure of the bed.*)

Arnica, 228, 242.

Bee-stings.

Natrum Mur., 699.

Big Toes, Spasm of the

Sulphur, 105.

Biliary Calculi.

(See '*Gall-Stone*.')

Biliousness.—(*The condition marked by constipation, headache and anorexia, due to excess of bile.*)

Artemisia Tridentata, 244.
 Bryonia, 299.
 Chamomilla, 240, 288, 299.

Biliousness (*continued*)

- Chelidonium, 282.
- Kali Carb. 299.
- Yucca Filamentosa, 299, 313.

Bilious Remittent Fever.—(*Remittent Fever with vomiting of bile.*)

- Gelsemium, 173.
- Podophyllum, 455.

Bladder.

- Aconite, 93.
- Apis, 92, 93.
- Arnica, 271.
- Arsenicum, 271.
- Belladonna, 416.
- Berberis, 452.
- Calcarea Ostrearum, 416.
- Calcarea Phosphorica, 145.
- Camphor, 93.
- Cantharis, 87, 88, 89.
- Capsicum, 92, 435.
- Causticum, 271, 689, 733.
- Chimaphila, 92.
- Cina, 247.
- Colocynth, 287.
- Conium, 91, 440.
- Copaiva, 91, 92.
- Cubeba, 91.
- Digitalis, 92.
- Dulcamara, 434.
- Epigea, 92.
- Equisetum, 90.
- Erigeron, 92, 368.
- Ferrum Phos., 92.
- Gelsemium, 169, 689.
- Hepar, 689.
- Hydrastis, 360.
- Hydrocotyle, 145.
- Hyoscyamus, 271, 416.
- Ipomea Nil., 92.
- Kali Phos., 689.
- Kreosotum, 247, 416.
- Lachesis, 65, 191, 416, 445.
- Lineria, 90, 395.
- Lithium Carb., 656, 657.
- Lycopodium, 416.
- Mel Cum Sale, 112.
- Mercurius Aceticus, 92.
- Mercurius Vivus, 60.
- Natrum Mur., 703.
- Nux Vomica, 186, 192, 271, 445, 622.
- Ocimum Canum, 92.
- Opium, 271, 272, 689.
- Palladium, 617.
- Pareira Brava, 93.

Bladder (*continued*)

- Petroselinum, 90, 394.
- Phosphoric Acid, 247, 532.
- Plantago Major, 416.
- Plumbum, 625.
- Pulsatilla, 92, 351, 353.
- Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
- Sarsaparilla, 72, 443, 712.
- Secale, 153.
- Senecio, 359.
- Sepia, 121, 135, 247, 689.
- Silicea, 416.
- Sulphur, 416.
- Terebinthina, 305.
- Uva Ursi, 93.

Bladder, Paralysis of the

(See '*Paralysis of the Bladder.*'))

Bladder, Stone in the

(See '*Vesical Calculus.*'))

Blepharitis.—(*Inflammation of the edges of the eye-lids.*)

- Alumina, 621.
- Argentum Nitricum, 611.
- Euphrasia, 396, 397.
- Graphites, 130, 496, 621.
- Kreosotum, 611.
- Mercurius, 397, 595, 611.
- Natrum Mur., 704.
- Petroleum, 501.
- Pulsatilla, 347.
- Sepia, 130.

Blepharo-spasmus.—(*Spasms of the obicularis palpebrarum muscle.*)

- Agaricus, 189.
- Belladonna, 189.
- Euphrasia, 189.
- Natrum Mur., 189.
- Nux Vomica, 189.
- Pulsatilla, 189.
- Rhus Tox., 235, 611.

Blindness.

- Croton Tiglium, 312.
- Kali Bich., 705, 726.
- Lachesis, 41.
- Psorinum, 172, 726.
- Pulsatilla, 130.
- Sepia, 130, 146.

Blindness, after Lightning Stroke.

- Phosphorus, 577.

Blindness (temporary) followed with Headache.

- Silicea, 129, 726.

Blindness (temporary), preceding headache.

Gelsemium, 172.

Psorinum, 172, 726.

Blindness (temporary), sudden

Asafoetida, 119.

Sepia, 130.

Blindness (temporary), with headache.

Causticum, 736.

Gelsemium, 172, 736.

Iris Versicolor, 736.

Kali Bichromicum, 736.

Natrum Mur., 736.

Psorinum, 172, 730.

Blood.

Alumina, 620.

Ammonium Carb., 660.

Argentum Met., 601.

Arsenicum, 554.

Aurum, 601.

Bryonia, 289.

Carbo Veg., 483.

Chininum Sulph., 365.

Chlorine, 513.

Cuprum, 631.

Graphites, 495.

Juglandaceæ, 207.

Kali Carb., 738.

Lycopodium, 441.

Natrum Mur., 700.

Phosphoric Acid, 520.

Phosphorus, 542, 568, 569, 577.

Picric Acid, 540, 542.

Secale, 154.

Selenium, 460.

Sepia, 124.

Sulphur, 466, 467.

Sulphuric Acid, 520, 539.

Blood-Poisoning.

Carbo Veg., 483.

Sulphuric Acid, 520.

Blood Pressure.

Glonoïn, 437.

Blood, Stasis of

Nux Vomica, 136.

Secale, 154.

Sepia, 136.

Blood-Vessels.

Arnica, 238.

Baryta Carb., 652.

Kali Carb., 738.

Opium, 267.

Blood-Vessels (*continued*)

Papaveraceæ, 264.

Plumbum, 623.

Secale, 145, 154, 652.

Sepia, 123.

Sulphur, 466.

Ustilago, 145.

Veratrum Alb., 255.

Bluish Tumors.

Carbo Veg., 141.

Blurred Vision.

Euphrasia, 397.

Iris Versicolor, 129, 277, 704, 726.

Kali Bichromicum, 726.

Lilium Tigrinum, 130.

Phosphorus, 576.

Theridion, 129.

Boils.— (*A localised abscess of the skin or an inflamed swelling, attended by the formation of pus.*)

(See also '*Abscesses.*')

Arnica, 242.

Arsenicum, 435, 563.

Belladonna, 407, 419, 594, 686.

Calcarea Sulph., 669.

Hepar, 594, 686.

Kali Hydroiod., 721.

Lachesis, 594.

Magnesia Carbonica, 648.

Mercurius, 594.

Picric Acid, 542.

Psorinum, 150.

Silicea, 545, 546, 594, 683, 686.

Sulphur, 469, 594.

Bone-Pains.

Hepar, 588, 686.

Lachesis, 62.

Nitric Acid, 311, 537, 588.

Rhododendron, 231.

Rhus Tox., 231.

Staphisagria, 589.

Sticta, 341, 697.

Bones.

(See also '*Caries of the Bones.*')

Angustura, 180, 547.

Aranea Diadema, 81.

Asafoetida, 119, 450, 547, 589.

Aurum, 601, 696.

Calcarea Fluorica, 521, 668.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 678.

Calcarea Phosphorica, 241, 653, 655,

669, 680, 682.

Chloride of Gold, 341.

Bones (*continued*)

Euphorbium, 313.
 Fluoric Acid, 521, 522, 545.
 Gettysburg Salts, 341, 547, 658.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 64, 341, 588.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 595, 604.
 Mercurius Vivus, 341.
 Mezereum, 206, 557.
 Nitric Acid, 311, 537, 588.
 Phosphoric Acid, 532.
 Phosphorus, 547, 569, 573, 575.
 Platinum, 341.
 Platinum Mur., 547, 616.
 Rhus Tox., 231, 234.
 Robinia, 557.
 Silicea, 521, 522, 545, 546, 547.
 Staphisagria, 339, 340, 341, 589.
 Stillingia, 341, 589, 697.
 Strontiana Carb., 341, 547, 656.
 Symphytum, 241, 682.
 Sulphur, 83, 469, 575.
 Theridion, 83.

Bones, Caries of the

(See '*Caries of the Bones.*')

Bones, Enlargements of the

Fluoric Acid, 521.

Bones, Fracture of the

(See '*Fractures.*')

Bones, Injuries of

(See '*Injuries of Bones.*')

Bowels, Obstruction of the

Opium, 271.

Veratrum Alb., 255, 272, 287.

Bowels, Strangulation of the

Opium, 271.

Veratrum Alb., 255, 272, 287.

Brain.

Abrotanum, 143.

Absinthium, 143.

Aconite, 320.

Actæa Racemosa, 143.

Anacardium, 218.

Apis, 40, 100.

Arnica, 40, 242.

Argentum Nitricum, 607.

Arsenicum, 94.

Arum Triphyllum, 210.

Baryta Carb., 652.

Baryta Mur., 652.

Belladonna, 94, 235, 277, 320, 335,

407, 409, 417, 429, 436, 624, 632, 674.

Bromine, 504, 506.

Bryonia, 101, 105, 294, 302,

Brain (*continued*)

Calcarea Ostrearum, 619, 674.

Camphor, 94.

Cantharis, 93, 94.

Carbo Animalis, 235.

Carbo Veg., 488.

Causticum, 653, 732.

Cinchona, 235.

Cicuta, 451.

Coffea, 384.

Conium, 448.

Cuprum, 424, 632, 636, 637.

Cypripedium, 384.

Digitalis, 337, 388, 393.

Ferrum Phos., 159.

Glonoin, 320, 436, 438.

Helleborus, 336.

Hyoscyamus, 40, 268, 426, 427, 429, 422.

Ignatia, 200.

Ipecacuanha, 378.

Juglans Cineria, 207.

Kali Bromatum, 430, 716, 717.

Kali Hydroiodicum, 719.

Lachesis, 39, 40, 42, 51, 268, 403, 417.

Ledum, 232.

Lycopodium, 40, 44, 211, 440, 442, 443.

Menyanthes, 354.

Moschus, 116, 221.

Muriatic Acid, 524, 525.

Natrum Mur., 128, 708.

Nitrite of Amyl., 311, 320.

Nux Vomica, 102, 128, 129, 184, 542, 566, 568.

Opium, 39, 40, 267, 268, 270, 336.

Papaveraceæ, 264.

Phosphoric Acid, 543.

Phosphorus, 184, 471, 542, 566, 567, 568, 569, 638.

Picric Acid, 128, 184, 540, 541, 542.

Piper Methysticum, 385, 386.

Plumbum, 623, 624.

Podophyllum, 455.

Ptelea, 377.

Rhus Tox., 232, 234, 235.

Sanguinaria, 279.

Santonine, 246.

Secale, 275.

Sepia, 128, 129, 703.

Spigelia, 235.

Staphisagria, 338.

Stramonium, 425, 428, 429, 716.

Sulphur, 128, 184, 294, 409, 471, 472.

Sulphuric Acid, 235.

Theridion, 82.

Veratrum Album, 254, 255, 377,

Brain (*continued*)

Veratrum Viride, 257.
Zincum Metallicum, 102, 337, 367,
635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 680.
Zincum Oxide, 102.

Brain, Congestion of the

Aconite, 320.
Antimonium Tart., 583.
Arnica, 40.
Belladonna, 277, 320, 409, 429.
Bromine, 504.
Cicuta, 451.
Glonoin, 320, 436, 438.
Hyoscyamus, 429.
Moschus, 116.
Natrium Muriaticum, 708.
Nitrite of Amyl., 311, 320.
Opium, 40, 267, 268, 336.
Papaveraceæ, 264.
Picric Acid, 540, 541.
Piper Methysticum, 385.
Sanguinaria, 279.
Stramonium, 429.
Tarantula, 75.
Veratrum Viride, 257.

Brain-lag.— (*A tired condition of the brain or cerebral asthenia.*)

Kali Bromatum, 717.
Lycopodium, 440.
Natrium Mur., 128.
Nux Vomica, 128, 542.
Phosphoric Acid, 543.
Phosphorus, 542.
Picric Acid, 128, 541, 542.
Piper Methysticum, 386.
Sepia, 128, 129.
Sulphur, 128.

Brain, Inflammation of the— (*Cephalitis.*)

Arsenicum, 94.
Belladonna, 94, 409, 438.
Camphor, 94.
Cantharis, 93, 94.
Glonoin, 438.
Hyoscyamus, 426, 427.

Brain, Paralysis of the

Arnica, 40.
Apis, 40.
Hydrocyanic Acid, 336, 540.
Hyoscyamus, 40, 268, 442.
Lachesis, 39, 40, 42, 268, 403.
Lycopodium, 40, 211, 440, 442, 443.
Muriatic Acid, 524, 525.
Opium, 39, 40, 268.

Brain, Paralysis of the (*continued*)

Zincum Met., 102.
Zincum Ox., 102.

Brain, Softening of the— (*Progressive Dementia.*)

Ambra Grisea, 151.
Anacardium, 218.
Nux Vomica, 184, 566.
Phosphorus, 184, 566, 638.
Picric Acid, 184, 540.
Sulphur, 184.
Zincum, 638.

Brain, Weakness of the

Phosphorus, 638.
Zincum, 638.

Bright's Disease— (*Acute and chronic diffuse disorders of the kidneys [including Nephritis], usually associated with Dropsy and albumin in the urine.*)

Arsenicum, 561.
Cantharis, 88.
Colchicum, 254.
Hepar, 687.
Kali Hydroiodicum, 720.
Lachesis, 65.
Phosphorus, 570, 571, 576.
Terebinthina, 254, 306.
Zingiber, 191.

Bronchiectasis.— (*Dilatation or relaxation of the walls of the bronchi, caused by inflammation and other causes.*)

Antimonium Tart., 488.
Capsicum, 435.
Kali Bichromicum, 729.

Bronchitis or Bronchial Catarrh.— (*Inflammation of the mucous membranes lining the bronchial tubes.*)

Ammonium Carb., 662.
Ammonium Mur., 666.
Balsam of Peru (or Balsamum Peruvianum), 215.
Bryonia, 296, 302, 572.
Capsicum, 374, 435, 548.
Carbo Animalis, 492.
Carbo Vegetabilis, 492, 493.
Causticum, 487.
Dracontium, 215.
Ipecacuanha, 381.
Kali Bichromicum, 725, 729.
Kali Carbonicum, 742.
Lachesis, 49, 50.
Lycopodium, 445, 446.
Natrium Arsenicosum, 709.
Nux Vomica, 190.

- Bronchitis** (*continued*)
 Phosphorus, 567, 572, 573, 575.
 Pix Liquida, 215.
 Pulsatilla, 361.
 Sanguinaria, 374.
 Sulphur, 382, 474.
 Terebinthina, 306.
 Yerba Santa, 210, 215, 216, 720.
- Bronchitis, Capillary.**
 (See 'Capillary Bronchitis.')
- Bronchocele**
 (See 'Goitre.')
- Broncho-Pneumonia.**—(*Inflammation of the lungs, which begins from the bronchi, finally involving the parenchyma of the lungs.*)
 Antimonium Tart., 295.
 Ipecacuanha, 381.
 Kali Carbonicum, 742, 743.
 Lycopodium, 382.
 Phosphorus, 381, 382, 573.
 Sulphur, 382.
 Terebinthina, 382.
- Bronchorrhagia.**—(*Hæmorrhage from or into the bronchi.*)
 Carbo Vegetabilis, 483.
- Buboes.**—(*Inflammation and swelling of the lymphatic glands of the groin.*)
 Alumina, 622.
 Badiaga, 31, 492.
 Belladonna, 419.
 Carbo Animalis, 31, 491.
 Hepar, 688.
- Bulimy.**—(*Excessive, morbid hunger.*)
 Phosphorus, 570, 574.
- Bullæ.**—(*Vesicles or elevation of cuticles containing transparent watery fluid.*)
 Cantharis, 84.
- Burning Pains.**
 Allium Cepa, 241.
- Burning Piles.**
 Sulphuric Acid, 58, 533.
- Burns.**
 Cantharis, 97.
 Carbolic Acid, 97.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 691.
 Sapo Soda, 97.
- Callosities.**—(*Hard, thickened patches on the skin produced by excessive accumulation of horny layers.*)
 Antimonium Crudum, 332, 579, 581.
 Ranunculus Bulb., 332.
- Cancer.**—(*Carcinoma or a malignant tumor with production of epitheloid cells.*)
 Argentum Nitricum, 602.
 Arsenicum, 554, 563.
 Arsenicum Iod., 563.
 Belladonna, 563.
 Bromine, 505.
 Carbo Animalis, 492.
 Carbo Veg., 485.
 Cicuta Virosa, 451.
 Clematis, 563.
 Conium, 449, 563.
 Hydrastis, 512, 563.
 Iodine, 512.
 Kali Bichromicum, 726.
 Kreosotum, 136.
 Lachesis, 71.
 Lapis Alba, 512.
 Morphia, 265.
 Phosphorus, 570, 577.
 Vinca Minor, 167.
- Cancer, in the Stomach.**
 (See 'Stomach, Cancer in the')
- Canker Sores.**
 (See 'Gangrene.')
- Capillary Bronchitis.**—(*Bronchitis involving in the minute tubes of the lungs.*)
 Aconite, 381.
 Antimonium Tart., 381, 584, 688, 743.
 Baryta Carb., 584.
 Chelidonium, 283.
 Hepar, 688.
 Ipecacuanha, 381, 584.
 Jaborandi, 688.
 Kali Carb., 742, 743.
 Lycopodium, 382, 584.
 Phosphorus, 381, 382, 573, 584.
 Sulphur, 382.
 Terebinthina, 382.
- Carbuncle.**—(*A large circumscribed sub-cutaneous inflammation.*)
 Anthracinum, 80, 232, 563.
 Arsenicum, 232, 485, 554, 563.
 Carbo Veg., 232, 485, 563.
 Lachesis, 71, 80, 563.
 Naja, 34.
 Phytolacca, 563.
 Rhus Tox., 232.
 Silicea, 80, 545.
 Tarantula Cubensis, 80.
- Carcinoma.**—(*A malignant tumor.*)
 (See 'Cancer.')
- Cardiac Debility.**—(*Debility of the heart.*)
 Veratrum Album, 257.

Caries of the Bones.—(*Ulcerous inflammation of the bones.*)

Angustura, 547.
 Aranea Diadema, 81.
 Asafœtida, 119, 547, 589.
 Aurum, 588, 604, 606.
 Calcareæ Fluorica, 521.
 Chloride of Gold and Platinum, 341.
 Fluoric Acid, 521.
 Gettysburg Salts, 341, 547, 658.
 Lachesis, 62.
 Nitric Acid, 537.
 Phosphorus, 547, 575.
 Platinum, 341.
 Platinum Muriaticum, 547, 616.
 Silicea, 546, 547, 604.
 Strontiana Carb., 547, 656.
 Sulphur, 469.
 Theridion, 83.

Castor Oil, Abuse of

Bryonia, 313.
 Nux Vomica, 313.

Catalepsy.—(*A neurosis or spasmodic disease, marked by loss of will and statue-like fixedness of the body and limbs without vibration in circulation.*)

Arsenicum, 44.
 Curare, 170.
 Piper Methysticum, 386.

Cataract.—(*An opacity of the crystalline lens of the eye or of its capsule, obstructing passage of light.*)

Baryta Carb., 577.
 Calcareæ Ostreæ, 577.
 Conium, 577.
 Lycopodium, 443.
 Magnesia Carb., 577, 648.
 Natrum Mur., 577, 699.
 Phosphorus, 577.
 Secale, 577.
 Sepia, 130.
 Silicea, 577.

Catarrh.—(*Inflammation of a mucous membrane.*)

Ambra Grisea, 663.
 Ammonium Carb., 663, 664.
 Ammonium Causticum, 664.
 Ammonium Mur., 663.
 Arsenicum, 380, 559.
 Arsenicum Iod., 559.
 Arundo Mauritanica, 663.
 Baryta Carb., 584, 653, 654.
 Bryonia, 294, 295.
 Calcareæ Phos., 682.

Catarrh (*continued*)

Carbo Veg., 486, 644.
 Causticum, 644, 734.
 Cepa, 380.
 Chamomilla, 249.
 Chlorine, 513.
 Euphrasia, 380, 397.
 Ferrum, 641.
 Gelsemium, 173.
 Hepar, 686, 687, 688.
 Ipecacuanha, 376, 584.
 Laurocerasus, 664.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 588, 719.
 Lycopodium, 445.
 Mercurius, 593.
 Muriatic Acid, 526.
 Natrum Ars., 708.
 Natrum Carb., 695.
 Natrum Mur., 562, 699, 700, 704.
 Natrum Sulph., 696.
 Nitric Acid, 535, 536, 537.
 Nux Vomica, 190, 249, 326.
 Phosphorus, 190, 380, 487, 571.
 Pulsatilla, 41, 346, 348, 361, 727.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 333.
 Ranunculus Sceleratus, 333.
 Rumex Crispus, 475.
 Sambucus, 249.
 Sanguinaria, 280.
 Senecio, 359.
 Sepia, 658.
 Silicea, 577.
 Sticta, 249.
 Sulphur, 474, 487.
 Teucrium, 658.
 Verbascum, 395.

Catarrhal Fever.

Mercurius, 593.

Cavities in the Lungs.

(See '*Vomica in the Lungs.*')

Celibacy.—(*Disorders of bachelorhood.*)

Conium, 448.
 Phosphorus, 566.
 Zinc. Ox., 448.

Cellulitis.—(*Inflammation of the cellular tissue caused by some wound and infiltration of septic materials.*)

Apis, 232.
 Lachesis, 418.
 Ranunculus Bulb., 332.
 Rhus Tox., 232, 233, 235, 418.
 Silicea, 545.

Cellulitis. Orbital

(See '*Pan-ophthalmitis.*'))

Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.—(*Meningitis affecting the membranes of the brain and spinal cord.*)

Ammonium Carb., 661.
Cocculus, 262.
Digitalis, 337, 338, 393.
Gelsemium, 172.
Oxalic Acid, 542.

Cervix Uteri.—(*The neck of the womb.*)

Argentum Nitricum, 612.
Aurum Metallicum, 139.
Aurum Muriaticum, 139.
Aurum Muriaticum Natronatum, 139.
Belladonna, 421.
Carbo Animalis, 140, 492.
Gelsemium, 139, 175, 421.
Graphites, 142.
Helonias, 358.
Hydrastis, 360.
Hydrocotyle, 145.
Kreosotum, 136.
Mitchella, 145.
Murex, 135.
Natrum Carb., 142.
Sepia, 135, 138, 139, 140.
Thuja, 309.
Ustilago, 146.
Zincum, 640.

Challazae.—(*Tumors or cysts in the eye-lids.*)

- (See '*Tarsal Cysts*').

Chancre.—(*The initial lesion of syphilis or hard syphilitic ulcer.*)

Corallium Rubrum, 311.
Kali Bichromicum, 728.
Kali Hydroiodicum, 64.
Lachesis, 62.
Lycopodium, 63.
Mercurius Biniod, 599.
Mercurius Corrosivus, 599.
Mercurius Protoiod, 599.
Mercurius Vivus, 598.
Nitric Acid, 63, 537.

Chancre, Phagedenic.—(*Chancre with a tendency to erosion.*)

Lachesis, 62.
Mercurius Cor., 599.
Nitric Acid, 63, 537.

Chancroid.—(*The soft Chancre or a non-infecting syphilitic sore.*)

Jacaranda, 311.
Mercurius Sol., 598, 599.

Chancroid (*continued*)

Mercurius Vivus, 598, 599.
Thuja, 309.

Changeableness.

Pulsatilla, 343, 355.

Change of Life.

(See '*Climaxis*').

Charcoal Fumes, Asphyxia from:

Ammonium Carb., 661.
Arnica, 158, 273, 661.
Bovista, 158, 273, 661.
Opium, 158, 272.

Cheek.

Euphorbia Peplus, 86.
Lachnanthes, 69.
Mercurius Cor., 595.
Mercurius Vivus, 595.
Mezereum, 557.
Muriatic Acid, 524.
Spigelia, 205.

Chemosis.—(*Swelling of the conjunctiva and sub-conjunctiva.*)

Apis, 113.
Kali Bichromicum, 728.
Kali Hydroiodicum, 719.
Rhus Tox., 113.

Chest.

Actæa Racemosa, 306.
Ambra Grisea, 151.
Ammoniacum Gummi, 120.
Ammonium Carb., 584, 661.
Ammonium Mur., 666.
Angustura, 306.
Anisum Stellatum, 83, 306.
Apocynum, 164.
Arnica, 242.
Arsenicum, 560.
Asafetida, 119, 120.
Belladonna, 421.
Borax, 712.
Bryonia, 742.
Cactus Grandiflorus, 635.
Cadmium Sulph., 635.
Calcarea Ostrearum, 675.
Calcarea Phos., 682.
Camphor, 493.
Carbo Veg., 484.
Cina, 247.
Coccus Cacti, 32.
Colchicum, 254.
Conium, 448.
Digitalis, 390.
Dioscorea, 51.
Fluoric Acid, 306.

Chest (*continued*)

Gaultheria, 295.
 Guaiacum, 306.
 Helonias, 358.
 Hepar, 687, 688.
 Hyoscyamus, 427.
 Ignatia, 742.
 Illicium Anisatum, 629.
 Iodine, 510, 511.
 Ipecacuanha, 629.
 Juglans Cineria, 207.
 Kali Bichromicum, 729, 742.
 Kali Carbonicum, 296, 299, 306, 742, 743.
 Kali Chlor., 635.
 Lachesis, 49, 51, 52, 66, 68, 70.
 Laurocerasus, 150.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 134, 306, 346.
 Magnesia Mur., 120.
 Mercurius Sulph., 390.
 Mercurius Vivus, 54, 283, 594.
 Moschus, 120, 198.
 Myrtus Communis, 83, 306.
 Natrum Arsenicosum, 709.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 695.
 Natrum Hypochlorosum, 143.
 Natrum Mur., 701, 705.
 Natrum Sulphuricum, 696.
 Nitric Acid, 538, 539.
 Nux Vomica, 190.
 Oleum Jecoris, 29.
 Oxalic Acid, 306.
 Paris Quadrifolia, 493.
 Petroleum, 134, 501.
 Phosphoric Acid, 532.
 Phosphorus, 190, 306, 380, 381, 483, 567, 568, 572, 573, 574, 629.
 Pix Liquida, 83, 215, 306, 629.
 Pulsatilla, 331, 345, 360, 361, 742.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 282, 295, 331, 332.
 Rhus Tox., 225, 227.
 Rumex, 295.
 Sambucus, 507.
 Sanguinaria, 275, 278, 279.
 Sarsaparilla, 306.
 Scilla, 629.
 Senecio, 359.
 Senega, 296, 629, 675.
 Sepia, 126, 143, 146.
 Silicea, 306, 628.
 Spigelia, 206, 392.
 Spongia, 515, 616.
 Stannum, 132, 625, 627, 628, 629.

Chest (*continued*)

Strontiana Carb., 655, 656.
 Sulphur, 306, 471, 473, 629, 742.
 Sumbul, 306.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Theridion, 82, 83, 306.
 Thuja, 310.
 Trifolium Pratense, 296.
 Veratrum Album, 183, 486.
 Yerba Santa, 629, 720.
 Zincum, 635, 638.

Chest-pains.

Actæa Racemosa, 306.
 Angustura, 282.
 Anisum Stellatum, 83, 306.
 Belladonna, 421.
 Borax, 712.
 Bromine, 509.
 Bryonia, 742.
 Calcareæ Ostr., 675.
 Carbo Veg., 484.
 Colchicum, 254.
 Fluoric Acid, 306.
 Gaultheria, 295.
 Guaiacum, 306.
 Helonias, 358.
 Ignatia, 742.
 Illicium Anisatum, 629.
 Kali Bichrom., 742.
 Kali Carb., 296, 299, 306, 742, 743.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 134, 306, 346.
 Mercurius, 283, 594.
 Myrtus Communis, 83, 306.
 Natrum Ars., 709.
 Natrum Sulph., 696.
 Nitric Acid, 538.
 Oleum Jecoris, 29.
 Oxalic Acid, 306.
 Phosphorus, 306, 573, 574.
 Pix Liquida, 83, 215, 306, 629.
 Pulsatilla Nuttaliana, 306, 361.
 Pulsatilla Pratensis, 331, 345, 361, 742.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 282, 295, 331, 332.
 Rumex, 296.
 Sanguinaria, 278.
 Sarsaparilla, 306.
 Senecio, 359.
 Silicea, 306.
 Spigelia, 206, 392.
 Stannum, 629.
 Sulphur, 306, 471, 473, 742.
 Sumbul, 306.
 Theridion, 82, 83, 306.

Chlorosis.—(*The 'Green Sickness'; a peculiar form of Anæmia, affecting young women, marked by greenish color of skin and menstrual disturbances.*)

Alumina, 619, 620, 641.
Argentum Met., 601.
Argentum Nitricum, 631.
Calcareæ Phos., 682.
Cuprum, 631.
Cyclamen, 359.
Ferrum, 494, 495, 641, 642.
Graphites, 494, 495, 496.
Manganum, 643.
Natrium Mur., 702.
Pulsatilla, 344, 345, 359, 496, 619.
Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
Sepia, 124, 347.

Chole-lithiasis.—(*The formation of biliary calculi.*)

(See 'Gall-Stone'.)

Cholera Asiatica.—(*A malignant form of Cholera.*)

Antimonium Tart., 585.
Argentum Nitricum, 631.
Arsenicum, 156, 555, 556.
Camphor, 156, 256, 486, 540, 631.
Carbo Veg., 486.
Colchicum, 59, 253.
Cuprum, 70, 630, 631.
Euphorbia Corollata, 312.
Hydrocyanic Acid, 540.
Jatropha Curcas, 256, 312.
Lachesis, 59.
Secale, 155, 156, 556.
Sulphur, 479, 480, 485, 630.
Tabacum, 432.
Veratrum Album, 156, 254, 255, 256, 486.

Cholera Infantum.—(*The summer complaint of children.*)

Aconite, 324.
Apis, 166.
Argentum Nitricum, 556, 612.
Arnica, 242.
Arsenicum, 379, 555.
Belladonna, 419.
Calcareæ Ostrearum, 673, 683.
Calcareæ Phos., 367, 380, 681.
Carbo Vegetabilis, 380, 486.
Cinchona, 366, 367, 380.
Colocynthis, 287.
Croton Tiglium, 285, 287.
Elaterium, 284, 285, 287.
Ferrum, 644.

Cholera Infantum (*continued*)

Ferrum Phos., 159, 270.
Gnaphalium, 379, 727.
Helleborus, 337.
Ipecacuanha, 378, 379.
Kali Bromatum, 380.
Nux Moschata, 118.
Oenothera Biennis, 379.
Oleander, 166.
Opium, 270.
Podophyllum, 59, 285.
Psorinum, 149, 270.
Rheum, 612.
Secale, 155.
Sulphur, 472, 673, 674.
Sulphuric Acid, 534.
Veratrum Album, 156, 255, 256, 285, 380.
Zincum, 637, 638.

Cholera Morbus.—(*Sporadic Cholera.*)

Argentum Nitricum, 556, 631.
Antimonium Tart., 585.
Arsenicum, 156, 556.
Camphor, 156.
Carbo Veg., 156, 380, 486.
Cuprum, 631, 632.
Euphorbia Corollata, 312.
Iris Versicolor, 256, 351, 396.
Lachesis, 59.
Phosphorus, 571.
Podophyllum, 59, 256.
Secale, 155, 156.
Sulphur, 630.
Tabacum, 432.
Veratrum Album, 156, 254, 255, 256, 396, 553, 556.

Cholera Sicca.—(*Dry Cholera or a form of Cholera in which purging and vomiting are absent.*)

Camphor, 156.

Chordee.—(*Painful erections with downward curvature of the penis in Gonorrhœa.*)

Cannabis Indica, 90.
Cannabis Sativa, 89.
Cantharis, 89, 96.
Digitalis, 394.
Mygale, 75.
Thuja, 91.

Chorea.—(*A nervous disease characterized by irregular, involuntary muscular twitches and movements of the limbs and face.*)

Actæa Racemosa, 74.
Agaricus, 74, 79.

Chorea (*continued*)

Aranca Diadema, 73.
 Arsenicum, 79.
 Belladonna, 77.
 Causticum, 77, 736.
 Crocus, 76.
 Hyoscyamus, 77, 428.
 Ignatia, 74, 78.
 Moschus, 79.
 Mygale, 73, 74.
 Natrum Mur., 273, 701.
 Phosphorus, 566, 567.
 Picrotoxine, 178.
 Sepia, 146.
 Stramonium, 74, 428.
 Tarantula, 74.
 Veratrum Viride, 257, 428.
 Zincum, 79, 636.
 Zizia Aurea, 74, 146.

Choroiditis.—(*The inflammation of the choroid.*)

Kali Hydroiod., 718.
 Phosphorus, 576.
 Rhus Tox. 235.

Choroido-retinitis.—(*Choroiditis with Retinitis.*)

Nux Vomica, 189.

Cicatrices.—(*The scars over wounds after they are healed.*)

Fluoric Acid, 522.
 Graphites, 141, 498, 546.
 Phytolacca, 141, 546.
 Silicea, 546.
 Sulphur, 546.

Cinchonism.—(*The systemic effects of Quinine in overdose.*)—366.**Circulation.**—(*The flow of blood through the body.*)

Ammonium Mur., 664.
 Antimonium Tart., 582.
 Aurum, 601, 602, 605.
 Bovista, 157.
 Calcareo Phosphorica, 682, 683.
 Coffea, 385.
 Ferrum, 641, 642.
 Gelsemium, 169, 170.
 Glonoin, 278, 435, 436.
 Hamamelis, 159.
 Lachesis, 65.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 127, 346.
 Lycopodium, 70, 131.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 649.
 Mercurius, 593.
 Natrum Mur., 701.

Circulation (*continued*)

Nitrite of Amyl., 278.
 Opium, 268.
 Papaveraceæ, 264.
 Pulsatilla, 345.
 Rhus Tox., 223, 229.
 Sanguinaria, 275, 276, 278, 280.
 Secale, 153, 154.
 Sepia, 123, 124, 140, 146.
 Strontiana Carb., 655, 656.
 Sulphur, 135, 466, 467, 472, 475.
 Thuja, 308.
 Veratrum Viridic, 257.

Cirrhosis of the Liver.—(*Hardening due to thickening of the connective-tissues of the liver.*)

Aurum, 605.
 Lycopodium, 444.
 Muriatic Acid, 527.
 Phosphorus, 478, 569.

Clavus Hystericus.—(*A neuralgic pain in the head in Hysteria.*)

Ignatia, 78.
 Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
 Thuja, 308.

Clergyman's Sore-throat.—(*A granular form of Pharyngitis.*)

Alumina, 621.
 Arum Triphyllum, 210.

Climaxis.—(*The time of cessation of the recurrent monthly discharge of blood from the genital canal of women, making the end of menstrual and reproductive life.*)

Belladonna, 233.
 Glonoin, 278.
 Kali Bichromicum, 467.
 Lachesis, 37, 41, 52, 65, 467.
 Nitrite of Amyl., 31, 278, 467.
 Nux Vomica, 194.
 Sanguinaria, 276, 278.
 Sepia, 144.
 Strontiana Carb., 656.
 Sulphur, 467.
 Sulphuric Acid, 467.
 Ustilago, 157.
 Vinca Minor, 167.

Coitus, Desire for

Strychnia, 719.

Coitus, Sensitiveness to

Apis, 617.
 Belladonna, 617.
 Ferrum, 617.

Coitus, Sensitiveness to (*continued*)

Kreosotum, 136, 617.
 Natrum Mur., 142, 617.
 Platina, 617.
 Sepia, 124, 127, 136, 617.
 Silicea, 550.
 Thuja, 617.

Coldness of the Extremities.

Lachesis, 38, 50, 56.
 Menyanthes, 68, 372.
 Mercurius Cyanatus, 597.
 Muriatic Acid, 524.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Trillium Pendulum, 158.

Colic.—(*A severe griping or spasmodic pain in abdomen.*)

Aconite, 287, 324.
 Æthusa Cynapium, 711.
 Alumen, 623.
 Alumina, 619, 622, 623.
 Antimonium Tart., 585.
 Arsenicum, 563.
 Asafoetida, 450.
 Baryta Carb., 625.
 Belladonna, 411, 419, 623.
 Bovista, 287.
 Cadmium Sulph., 55.
 Cascarilla, 312.
 Castoreum, 117, 121.
 Causticum, 737.
 Chamomilla, 248, 339, 419, 647.
 Cinchona, 272.
 Cocculus, 263.
 Colocynth, 96, 234, 248, 285, 286, 324, 339, 419, 476, 623, 646.
 Croton Tiglium, 287, 312.
 Cuprum, 631.
 Cyclamen, 263, 359, 360.
 Dioscorea, 476.
 Dulcamara, 433, 434.
 Elaterium, 285.
 Gnaphalium, 379.
 Ignatia, 263.
 Ipecacuanha, 378, 383.
 Kali Carb., 743.
 Leptandra, 396, 600.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 360.
 Lycopodium, 272.
 Magnesia Carb., 646, 647.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 120, 121.
 Mercurius, 454, 600.
 Moschus, 65, 116.
 Murex, 135.

Colic (*continued*)

Natrum Carb., 692.
 Nicotinum, 182.
 Nuphar Luteum, 380.
 Nux Vomica, 137, 184, 186, 188, 263, 272, 287, 600, 623.
 Opium, 61, 271, 272, 623.
 Palladium, 618.
 Platina, 616, 623.
 Plumbum, 61, 616, 619, 623, 624, 625, 639.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Pulsatilla, 138, 350.
 Rheum, 647, 689.
 Rhus Tox., 234.
 Sabadilla, 258.
 Spigelia, 206.
 Stannum, 627.
 Staphisagria, 241, 248, 339, 341.
 Sulphuric Acid, 58, 623.
 Thallium, 625.
 Veratrum Album, 255, 256, 272, 287.
 Yucca Filamentosa, 299, 313.
 Zincum, 623, 639.

Colic, after Abdominal Operation.
 (See '*Laparotomy*.')

Colic, after Kidney Operation.
 (See '*Lithotomy*.')

Colic, after Ovarian Operation.
 (See '*Ovariectomy*.')

Colic, following Amputation.
 (See '*Stump*.')

Collapse.—(*Marked prostration.*)

Aconite, 315.
 Antimonium Tart., 585.
 Argentum Nitricum, 631.
 Arsenicum, 69, 94.
 Camphor, 69, 86, 94, 256, 315, 486, 631.
 Cantharis, 94.
 Carbo Veg., 57, 156, 373, 485, 486, 487, 489, 568.
 Cinchona, 334, 373, 374.
 Cuprum, 70, 630, 631.
 Digitalis, 60, 387.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 69, 540.
 Helleborus, 69, 334.
 Hyoscyamus, 69.
 Kali Bichromicum, 723.
 Lachnanthes, 69.
 Nicotinum, 182.
 Phosphorus, 568.
 Phytolacca, 179.

Collapse (*continued*)

- Secale, 69, 155, 156.
- Strychnia, 177.
- Tabacum, 182.
- Veratrum Album, 69, 156, 256, 315, 486, 585.

Collapse, Speedy

- Tabacum, 432.

Coma.—(*Stupor.*)

- Apis, 269.
- Belladonna, 490, 417.
- Opium, 269.
- Phosphorus, 565, 568.

Conception, False.—(*False pregnancy.*)

- Natrum Carb., 695.
- Sabadilla, 258.
- Thuja, 308.

Condylomata.—(*A wart-like growth or tumor about the anus or pudendum.*)

- Cinnabaris, 311.
- Euphrasia, 311, 398.
- Lycopodium, 63.
- Nitric Acid, 310.
- Sabina, 311.
- Staphisagria, 311, 340.
- Thuja, 309, 310, 340.

Confusion of Thought.

- Cocculus, 261.
- Lachesis, 37.
- Lycopodium, 37, 440.
- Medorrhinum, 37.
- Nux Vomica, 183.
- Phosphorus, 542.
- Selenium, 460.
- Sulphur, 37, 440.

Congestion of the Brain.

(See '*Brain, Congestion of the*')

Congestion of the Chest.

- Aconite, 516.
- Aurum, 603.
- Bromine, 509.
- Ferrum Phos., 159, 320, 644.
- Iodine, 510, 511.
- Nitrite of Amyl, 31.
- Phosphorus, 567, 568, 574.
- Sanguinaria, 279.
- Sepia, 126, 146.
- Spongia, 515, 516.
- Strontiana Carb., 656.
- Sulphur, 466, 475.

Congestion of the Head.

- Aconite, 320.
- Aurum, 603.
- Belladonna, 405, 408.

Congestion of the Head (*continued*)

- Bromine, 509.
- Cicuta, 451.
- Glonoin, 101, 201, 436, 437, 438.
- Kali Carb., 738.
- Magnesia Mur., 656.
- Melilotus, 277.
- Opium, 201.
- Phosphorus, 563.
- Picric Acid, 541.
- Platina, 615.
- Sanguinaria, 276.
- Sepia, 126, 146.
- Silicea, 656.
- Strontiana Carb., 655, 656.
- Sulphur, 466.
- Tarantula, 75.

Congestion of the Retina.

(See '*Retinal Congestion.*')

Congestion of the Spinal Cord.

(See '*Spinal Congestion.*')

Congestions.

- Aconite, 320, 516.
- Aurum, 601, 603.
- Belladonna, 405, 407, 408, 593.
- Ferrum Phos., 159, 320, 644.
- Gelsemium, 169, 171, 583.
- Hyoscyamus, 427.
- Mercurius, 593.
- Nitrite of Amyl., 31, 322.
- Picric Acid, 540, 541.
- Sepia, 139, 145.
- Stramonium, 200.
- Sulphur, 466.
- Veratrum Viride, 257.

Conjunctivitis.—(*Inflammation of the conjunctiva.*)

- Aconite, 321, 397.
- Apis, 113, 217.
- Argentum Nitricum, 347, 611.
- Arnica, 397.
- Arsenicum, 113, 397.
- Belladonna, 412.
- Bromine, 509.
- Calcarea Ostrearum, 235.
- Commocladia, 217.
- Euphrasia, 189, 396, 397.
- Ipecacuanha, 376, 383.
- Kali Bichromicum, 728.
- Mercurius Cor., 347.
- Mercurius Vivus, 397, 582.
- Natrum Mur., 131.
- Nitrite of Amyl., 412.
- Nux Vomica, 189.

Conjunctivitis (*continued*)

Paris Quadrifolia, 412.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Prunus, 412.
 Pulsatilla, 130, 347.
 Rhus Tox., 113, 235, 383, 397.
 Sepia, 130, 131.
 Silicea, 545.
 Sulphur, 321, 474.

Connective Tissue, Action on the
 Sepia, 125.**Constipation.**— (*Costiveness.*)

Aletris Farinosa, 359.
 Alumina, 186, 271, 462, 619, 620, 621, 622.
 Ambra Grisea, 152.
 Ammonium Mur., 666.
 Anacardium, 219, 220.
 Antimonium Crudum, 580.
 Bryonia, 186, 271, 282, 291, 294, 298, 299, 462, 581, 688.
 Carbo Veg., 186, 483, 489.
 Cascarilla, 312, 499.
 Causticum, 732.
 Collinsonia, 188.
 Colocynth, 195.
 Conium, 449.
 Cuprum, 631.
 Fel Tauri, 29.
 Fel Vulpi, 29.
 Graphites, 141, 496, 499, 500.
 Hepar, 53, 688, 692.
 Hydrastis, 360.
 Ignatia, 203, 220.
 Kali Bichromicum, 726.
 Lac Defloratum, 28.
 Lachesis, 52, 53, 54, 57, 59, 61.
 Lycopodium, 132, 186, 442, 444.
 Magnesia Mur., 454, 649.
 Mercurius, 54.
 Natrum Carb., 692.
 Natrum Hypochlorosum, 142, 697.
 Natrum Mur., 701, 706, 707, 708.
 Natrum Sulph., 726.
 Nux Moschata, 116.
 Nux Vomica, 184, 186, 193, 196, 220, 350, 445, 449, 556, 646, 688.
 Opium, 61, 186, 271, 272, 462.
 Palladium, 617.
 Phosphorus, 568, 570.
 Platinum, 616.
 Plumbum, 61, 271, 462, 616, 623, 624, 639.
 Podophyllum, 454.

Constipation (*continued*)

Pulsatilla, 351.
 Ratanhia, 499.
 Selenium, 461, 462.
 Sepia, 131, 132, 193, 220, 692, 707.
 Silicea, 499, 543, 548, 549.
 Stannum, 626.
 Sulphur, 132, 220, 477, 566, 726.
 Zincum, 639.

Constipation, of the Bottle-fed Babies.

Alumina, 454.
 Magnesia Mur., 454.
 Opium, 454.
 Podophyllum, 454.

Constitution.

Alumina, 619.
 Ammonium Carb., 659.
 Ammonium Mur., 659, 664.
 Aranea Diadema, 80.
 Baryta Carb., 651.
 Borax, 710.
 Bromine, 505.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 406, 471, 495, 538, 670, 675, 679, 683.
 Calcarea Phos., 655, 680, 682.
 Carbo Animalis, 491.
 Carbo Vegetabilis, 483, 489.
 Causticum, 731.
 Ferrum, 731.
 Graphites, 495.
 Iodine, 508, 511, 655.
 Kali Bichromicum, 722.
 Lachesis, 58.
 Lycopodium, 440, 446.
 Magnesia Carb., 646.
 Magnesia Mur., 648, 649.
 Mercurius, 592.
 Natrum Hypochlor., 142, 697.
 Natrum Mur., 700, 701.
 Natrum Sulph., 696.
 Nitric Acid, 538.
 Nux Vomica, 183, 184, 195, 498.
 Phosphorus, 471, 567, 572, 573, 574, 671.
 Psorinum, 148, 149.
 Pulsatilla, 343, 496.
 Rhus Tox., 233.
 Sabina, 665.
 Saccharum, 671.
 Secale, 154, 368.
 Selenium, 460.
 Senecio Aureus, 359.
 Senega, 32, 296, 629, 675.
 Sepia, 122, 123, 124, 127, 477.

Constitution (*continued*)

- Silicea, 544, 548, 550, 655, 672, 679.
- Spongia, 323, 508, 514.
- Staphisagria, 168, 338, 339.
- Sticta, 589.
- Sulphur, 465, 469, 471, 476, 659.
- Sulphuric Acid, 533, 534.
- Thuja, 307, 309, 696.

Consumption.

(See '*Phthisis*.')

Continued Fevers.

- Aconite, 316, 559.
- Arsenicum, 320, 558, 559.
- Sulphur, 468, 559.

Convalescence from Diseases.

- Borax, 771.
- Castoreum, 117, 195.
- Kali Carb., 740.
- Potash Salts, 715.
- Psorinum, 150, 740.
- Selenium, 460, 462.
- Sulphur, 461, 473.

Convulsions.—(*Fits or violent involuntary contractions.*)

- Absinthium, 420.
- Aranea Diadema, 80, 81.
- Arsenicum, 44.
- Artemisia Vulgaris, 243, 626.
- Belladonna, 201, 408, 420, 671.
- Bufo, 30.
- Calcarea Ostrearum, 671, 678.
- Camphor, 45, 86, 94.
- Cantharis, 94.
- Causticum, 77, 736.
- Chamomilla, 201.
- Cicuta, 45, 182, 203, 423, 451.
- Cina, 246, 247, 420, 626.
- Cocculus, 262, 352.
- Colchicum, 59, 420.
- Cuprum, 70, 101, 201, 381, 382, 417, 506, 631, 632, 636, 637.
- Dulcamara, 433.
- Ergot, 153.
- Glonoin, 201, 437.
- Helleborus, 45, 69, 101, 105, 337.
- Hydrocyanic Acid, 44, 45, 69, 433, 539, 540.
- Hyoscyamus, 44, 45, 69, 201, 269, 272, 428.
- Ignatia, 78, 200.
- Indigo, 247.
- Ipecacuanha, 378, 382.
- Kali Bromatum, 75, 715, 716.
- Kali Carb., 740.

Convulsions (*continued*)

- Kreosotum, 48.
- Lachesis, 44, 45, 69, 269.
- Lilium Tigrinum, 44.
- Lycopodium, 44.
- Mephitis, 27.
- Morphia, 265.
- Moschus, 116, 120.
- Mygale, 73, 75.
- Nux Vomica, 44, 315, 549, 678.
- Oenanthe Crocata, 428.
- Opium, 200, 201, 269, 270, 272, 420.
- Phytolacca, 44, 179.
- Piper Methysticum, 386.
- Platina, 78, 339, 615, 616.
- Plumbum, 624, 625.
- Podophyllum, 59.
- Santonine, 246.
- Secale, 153, 201, 437.
- Silicea, 307, 545, 549, 678, 679.
- Stannum, 626.
- Stramonium, 45, 183, 200, 423, 424, 425, 427, 428, 431, 716.
- Strychnine, 177, 178, 179, 182, 183, 716.
- Sulphur, 470.
- Terebinthina, 306.
- Veratrum Album, 183, 201.
- Veratrum Viride, 257.
- Zincum, 634, 636.

Convulsions, produced by Emotions.

- Belladonna, 201.
- Chamomilla, 201.
- Glonoin, 201.
- Hyoscyamus, 201.
- Ignatia, 200, 201.
- Opium, 200, 201.
- Veratrum Album, 201.

Corneal Opacity.—(*Non-transparency of the cornea.*)

- Alumen, 671.
- Apis, 671.
- Calcarea Ostrearum, 497, 671.
- Kali Bichrom., 671.
- Natrum Sulph., 671.
- Saccharum Offi., 671.
- Silicea, 671.
- Sulphur, 671.
- Zincum, 639.
- Zincum Sulph., 639.

Corneal Ulcer.

- Calcarea Ostrearum, 671.
- Graphites, 496.
- Kali Bichromicum, 728.
- Mercurius Cor., 347, 595.

Corneal Ulcer (*continued*)

Mercurius Protoiod., 595.
 Mercurius Vivus, 595.
 Natrum Carb., 694.
 Natrum Mur., 704.
 Nitric Acid, 537, 672.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Pulsatilla, 347.
 Silicea, 547.

Corns.—(*A small hard growth, chiefly on the toe or foot caused by friction.*)

Antimonium Crudum, 579.

Coryza.—(*Catarrhal inflammation of the nose; a cold in the head.*)

(See also 'Nasal Catarrh.')

Aconite, 295, 326.
 Ammonium Carb., 663.
 Ammonium Caust., 664.
 Ammonium Mur., 663, 666.
 Anacardium, 221.
 Antimonium Tartaricum, 709.
 Arsenicum, 380, 559.
 Arsenicum Iod., 559.
 Arum Tri., 233.
 Belladonna, 326.
 Bromine, 506.
 Bryonia, 294.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 673.
 Cepa, 380, 398, 422.
 Chamomilla, 244.
 Chlorine, 513.
 Cinchona (or China), 295, 326.
 Dulcamara, 433, 434.
 Euphrasia, 380, 397, 398.
 Gelsemium, 173, 174.
 Hepar, 686, 687.
 Ipecacuanha, 376, 380.
 Kali Bichromicum, 663, 722, 727.
 Kali Carb., 741, 742.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 588, 719.
 Kali Sulph., 596.
 Lachesis, 41, 49, 294.
 Mercurius Solubilis, 397.
 Mercurius Vivus, 41, 190, 596.
 Natrum Ars., 708, 709.
 Natrum Carb., 695.
 Natrum Mur., 704.
 Nitric Acid, 536.
 Nux Vomica, 190, 249, 326, 596.
 Opium, 709.
 Penthorum Sedoides, 348.
 Phosphorus, 190, 380, 571.
 Pulsatilla, 41, 190, 348, 361, 596.

Coryza (*continued*)

Quillaya Saponaria, 174, 629.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332, 333.
 Rhus Tox., 234.
 Rosa Damascena, 559.
 Sambucus, 249, 709.
 Sanguinaria, 280.
 Spigelia, 205.
 Sticta Pulmonaria, 249.
 Stillingia, 341.
 Sulphur, 474, 709.
 Theridion, 348.
 Verbascum, 395.
 Wyethia, 560.

Cough.

Actæa Racemosa, 329, 361.
 Allium Cepa, 380, 422.
 Alumina, 621.
 Ambra Grisea, 151, 152, 548.
 Ammonium Carb., 661, 662.
 Ammonium Mur., 663, 664, 666.
 Anacardium, 515, 664.
 Angustura, 152.
 Antimonium Tart., 270, 583, 584, 585.
 Apis, 111, 734.
 Arnica, 152, 734.
 Arsenicum, 111, 152.
 Baryta Carb., 664.
 Belladonna, 112, 421, 572, 705.
 Borax, 712.
 Bromine, 507, 687.
 Bryonia, 111, 295, 296, 302, 323, 361, 695, 705.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 421, 538.
 Calcareo Sulphurica, 669.
 Capsicum, 374, 435, 548.
 Carbo Ani., 492.
 Carbo Veg., 112, 487, 493.
 Causticum, 421, 705, 734, 735.
 Chamomilla, 111, 249.
 Cimex, 152.
 Coccus Cacti, 695.
 Codeine, 265.
 Conium, 361, 448.
 Crotalus Horridus, 111.
 Drosera, 27, 273, 395, 734.
 Dulcamara, 654.
 Elaps, 51.
 Eupatorium Perf., 244.
 Ferrum, 643, 644.
 Gelsemium, 173, 174.
 Graphites, 500.
 Helonias, 358.
 Hepar, 234, 508, 515, 516, 686, 688.

Cough (*continued*)

Hydrocyanic Acid, 540.
 Hyoscyamus, 111, 361, 427.
 Ignatia, 111, 201.
 Iodine, 508, 510, 511.
 Ipecacuanha, 303, 380, 381, 581, 584.
 Kali Bichromicum, 32, 725, 729.
 Kali Carb., 283, 734, 739, 742, 743.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 720.
 Lachesis, 50, 51, 52, 53, 67, 72, 111, 152, 422, 725.
 Laurocerasus, 361, 465, 540.
 Lithium Carb., 657.
 Lycopodium, 446, 548.
 Manganum, 611.
 Mentha Piperita, 427, 428.
 Mephitis, 27.
 Mercurius Cyanatus, 597.
 Mezereum, 234.
 Moschus, 116.
 Naja, 50.
 Natrum Ars., 709.
 Natrum Carb., 695.
 Natrum Mur., 427, 705, 734.
 Natrum Sulph., 696.
 Nitric Acid, 538.
 Nux Vomica, 111, 190, 705.
 Oleum Jecoris, 29.
 Opium, 270, 273.
 Petroleum, 501.
 Phellandrium Aquaticum, 548.
 Phosphoric Acid, 532.
 Phosphorus, 151, 361, 421, 548, 572, 573, 574, 628, 705, 734, 735.
 Pulsatilla, 234, 345, 361, 538, 705, 734.
 Rhus Tox., 226, 227, 229, 234, 548.
 Rumex, 111, 421, 427, 428, 475, 548, 572.
 Sabadilla, 229.
 Sanguinaria, 152, 234, 274, 278, 279, 280.
 Scilla, 548, 705, 734.
 Senecio, 301, 359.
 Señega, 32, 296.
 Sepia, 705, 734.
 Silicea, 548, 628.
 Spongia, 323, 361, 395, 508, 515, 516, 686, 687.
 Stannum, 628.
 Sticta, 249.
 Sulphur, 229, 395, 474, 705.
 Sulphuric Acid, 152, 533, 534.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Terebinthina, 306.
 Thuja, 310.

Cough (*continued*)

Trifolium Pratense, 296.
 Veratrum Album, 152.
 Verbascum, 395.
 Zincum, 640.
Cough, accompanied with a Bursting Headache.
 Belladonna, 705.
 Bryonia, 705.
 Capsicum, 705.
 Natrum Mur., 705.
 Nux Vomica, 705.
 Phosphorus, 705.
 Sulphur, 705.
Cough, accompanied with Stitches in the Liver.
 Bryonia, 705.
 Carbo Veg., 705.
 Eupatorium Perf., 705.
 Kali Carb., 705.
 Mercurius Vivus, 705.
 Natrum Mur., 705.
Cough, aggravated by Eating Sweets.
 Zincum, 640.
Cough, associated with involuntary Spurting of Urine.
 Apis, 705, 734.
 Causticum, 705.
 Kali Bichromicum, 734.
 Natrum Mur., 705, 734.
 Phosphorus, 705, 734.
 Pulsatilla, 705, 734.
 Scilla, 705, 734.
 Sepia, 705.
Cough, excited by Cold Drinks.
 Silicea, 548.
Cough, excited by Rapid Motion.
 Silicea, 628.
Cough, excited by Talking.
 Silicea, 545.
Cough, followed by Eructations of Wind.
 Ambra Grisea, 152.
 Angustura, 152.
 Arsenicum, 152.
 Cimex, 152.
 Lachesis, 152.
Cough, followed by Eructations of Wind from the Stomach.
 Ambra Grisea, 152.
 Arnica, 152.
 Sanguinaria, 152.
 Sulphuric Acid, 152.
 Veratrum Album, 152.

Cough, followed by Nausea.

Sulphur, 474.

Cough, from Emotions.

Phosphorus, 573.

Cough, from Strong Odors or Perfumes.

Phosphorus, 573.

Cramps.—(*Involuntary, spasmodic contraction of muscles with pain.*)

Cadmium Sulph., 55.

Camphor, 631.

Cholos Terrapina, 288.

Cicuta, 539.

Colocynth, 288.

Cuprum, 70, 630.

Hydrocyanic Acid, 539.

Natrum Mur., 142.

Nux Vomica, 193, 288.

Silicea, 550.

Valeriana, 121.

Veratrum Album, 255, 256, 288, 486.

Cretinism.—(*An endemic disease characterized by defective mental development, associated with Goitre and bodily deformity or arrested growth.*)

Baryta Carb., 681.

Calcarea Phos., 681.

Magnesia Muriatica, 649.

Croup.—(*Inflammation of the larynx and trachea in children, with dyspnœa, hoarse cough and membranous deposit.*)

Aconite, 323, 507, 686.

Antimonium Tart., 507.

Arsenicum, 562.

Bromine, 507, 687.

Calcarea Sulphurica, 669.

Hepar, 324, 507, 508, 669, 686, 687, 688.

Iodine, 503, 508.

Kali Bichromicum, 597, 725, 729.

Kaolin, 507, 508, 725.

Lachesis, 50, 725.

Lycopodium, 572.

Mercurius Cyanatus, 597, 725.

Phosphorus, 572.

Sambucus, 324.

Sanguinaria, 280.

Spongia, 323, 507, 508, 515, 686, 687.

Crusta Lactea.—(*Seborrhœa of the scalp in infants.*)

Arctium Lappa, 168.

Arsenicum Iod., 168.

Croton Tiglium, 313.

Crusta Lactea (*continued*)

Graphites, 168.

Mezereum, 167.

Natrum Mur., 708.

Nux Juglans, 168.

Oleander, 167.

Psorinum, 149.

Staphisagria, 168, 340.

Sulphur, 167, 469.

Ustilago, 168.

Vinca Minor, 167.

Viola Tricolor, 167.

Cyanosis.—(*Morbid lividness of the skin from non-oxidation of blood.*)

Antimonium Tart., 488, 584.

Carbo Veg., 486.

Digitalis, 389.

Moschus, 199.

Muriatic Acid, 526.

Naja, 213.

Cyanosis Neonatorum.—(*An affection of the newborn with bluish discolorisation of the skin.*)

Antimonium Tart., 584.

Digitalis, 389.

Laurocerasus, 584, 585.

Cystitis.—(*Inflammation of the bladder.*)

Alumina, 622.

Apis, 93.

Cantharis, 88, 89, 351.

Chimaphila, 92.

Conium, 449.

Digitalis, 393, 394.

Dulcamara, 351, 434.

Equisetum, 90, 351.

Hydrastis, 360.

Lachesis, 66.

Nux Vomica, 622.

Pareira Brava, 93.

Phosphoric Acid, 532.

Pulsatilla, 92, 351.

Uva Ursi, 93.

Dacryo-Cystitis.—(*Inflammation of the lachrymal sac.*)

Petroleum, 501.

Pulsatilla, 348.

Damp Dwellings, Ill-effects of living in—

Aranea, 80, 81.

Arnica, 240.

Calcarea Phos., 681, 682.

Cedron, 80.

Chininum Sulph., 81.

Cinchona, 80.

Damp Dwellings, Ill-effects of living in— (*continued*)

- Dulcamara, 236, 433, 434.
- Rhus Tox., 236.
- Terebinthina, 306.
- Sulphur, 236.

Dandruff.—(*A scaly scurf or crust formed on the scalp under the hair coming off in small scales.*)

- Kreosotum, 532.
- Natrum Mur., 562.

Deafness.

- Carbo Ani., 493.
- Carbo Veg., 493.
- Graphites, 500.
- Hepar, 653.
- Ignatia, 577.
- Kali Bichromicum, 361.
- Kreosotum, 136.
- Nitric Acid, 537.
- Phosphorus, 505, 577.
- Pulsatilla, 344.
- Rosa Damascena, 559.

Debauched Look.

- Baptisia, 44.
- Carbo Veg., 44.
- Hyoscyamus, 44, 45.
- Lachesis, 43.
- Nux Moschata, 44.
- Nux Vomica, 44.
- Opium, 44.
- Sulphur, 44.

Debility.—(*Exhaustion; prostration; or weakness.*)

(See also '*Defective Reaction.*')

- Alstonia Scholaris, 168.
- Apis, 95, 114.
- Argentum Metallicum, 613.
- Arsenicum, 54, 367, 369.
- Berberis, 452.
- Calcarea Hypophos., 740.
- Calcarea Osteoearum, 626.
- Carbo Animalis, 166, 491, 492, 493.
- Carbo Veg., 483, 489, 493.
- Chininum Ars., 182.
- Cicuta Virosa, 182, 431.
- Cinchona, 53, 366, 367, 373, 489, 531, 558.
- Coca, 523.
- Cocculus, 190, 260, 626.
- Colchicum, 251, 252.
- Collinsonia, 626.
- Conium, 447.
- Helonias, 135, 357, 618.

Debility (*continued*)

- Hydrocyanic Acid, 540.
- Hyoscyamus, 40, 426.
- Ignatia, 626.
- Iodine, 693.
- Kali Carb., 195, 739, 740, 741.
- Kalmia, 231.
- Koumyss, 29.
- Lachesis, 38, 39, 43, 52, 53, 55, 57, 60, 63, 72, 214, 402, 417.
- Lithium Carb., 656.
- Mephitis, 27, 523.
- Muriatic Acid, 108, 211, 228, 403, 525.
- Mygale, 75.
- Myrica, 391.
- Natrum Ars., 110, 214.
- Natrum Carb., 693, 694.
- Natrum Hypochlorosum, 142, 143.
- Natrum Mur., 126, 130, 142, 691, 701, 705.
- Nitric Acid, 210, 211, 535, 537, 538.
- Nuphar Luteum, 380.
- Nux Moschata, 118.
- Nux Vomica, 183, 184, 185, 196, 252.
- Oenothera Biennis, 379.
- Oleander, 165, 166.
- Oleum Jecoris, 29.
- Opium, 272, 336.
- Palladium, 617, 618.
- Phosphoric Acid, 197, 228, 367, 370, 520, 528, 531, 532, 543, 570, 626.
- Phosphorus, 367, 483, 570, 626.
- Phytolacca, 48, 213.
- Psorinum, 150, 374, 740.
- Rhus Tox., 226, 525.
- Scutellaria, 121.
- Selenium, 640, 461, 463.
- Senna, 739.
- Sepia, 123, 124, 127, 129.
- Stannum, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629.
- Staphisagria, 48, 311.
- Stramonium, 429.
- Sulphur, 461, 478, 626.
- Sulphuric Acid, 48, 58, 520, 527, 534, 626, 694.
- Trillium Pendulum, 158, 675.
- Veratrum Album, 255, 256, 626.
- Vinca Minor, 167.
- Zincum, 102, 424, 543.

Defective Nutrition.

- Borax, 671.
- Calcarea Osteoearum, 670, 679.
- Calcarea Phos., 241, 679, 680.
- Natrum Hypochlorosum, 146.

Defective Nutrition (*continued*)

Natrum Muriaticum, 146, 702, 704, 705, 706.
 Phosphoric Acid, 520.
 Plumbum, 639.
 Pulsatilla, 345.
 Salts of Lime, 669.
 Secale, 154.
 Sepia, 146.
 Silicea, 544, 549, 679.
 Sulphur, 469.
 Sulphuric Acid, 520.

Defective Reaction.—(*Defective responsive action of the remedies.*)

Agaricus, 121.
 Ambra Grisea, 121, 150, 270, 466, 631.
 Asafœtida, 121.
 Capsicum, 150, 434, 631.
 Camphor, 121.
 Carbo Veg., 151, 270, 466, 631.
 Castoreum, 27, 117, 121, 195.
 Cinchona, 121, 150.
 Coca, 121.
 Coffea, 121.
 Cuprum, 465, 631, 632.
 Cyripedium, 121.
 Laurocerasus, 37, 465, 466, 631.
 Moschus, 121, 150.
 Opium, 150, 270.
 Psorinum, 148, 149, 150, 270, 465, 631.
 Rhus Tox., 41, 228.
 Scutellaria, 121.
 Secale, 155.
 Sepia, 132.
 Silicea, 546.
 Sulphur, 104, 132, 148, 149, 270, 464, 465, 466, 468, 473, 475, 593, 594, 631, 672, 678.
 Sweet Spirits of Nitre, 336.
 Tarantula, 121.
 Terebinthina, 67.
 Theridion, 82.
 Valeriana, 121, 150, 270, 466, 631.
 Zincum, 635.
 Zincum Oxide, 121.

Delirium.—(*Mental aberration due to disease.*)

Absinthium, 243.
 Agaricus, 423.
 Arsenicum, 269, 553.
 Belladonna, 255, 429, 624, 632.
 Bryonia, 200, 291.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 269, 677.

Delirium (*continued*)

Camphor, 94.
 Cannabis Indica, 90.
 Cuprum, 70, 632.
 Hippomane Mancinella, 313.
 Hyoscyamus, 69, 426, 427, 430.
 Lachesis, 45, 46, 51, 69.
 Lachnanthes, 69.
 Lycopodium, 442.
 Moschus, 116, 121.
 Muriatic Acid, 403, 524, 525.
 Mygale, 75.
 Natrum Mur., 708.
 Nux Vomica, 196.
 Opium, 269.
 Paris Quadrifolia, 39.
 Petroleum, 502.
 Phosphoric Acid, 528.
 Phosphorus, 565, 569.
 Platina, 615.
 Plumbum, 623, 624.
 Podophyllum, 455.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 330, 332.
 Rhus Tox., 40, 41, 226, 233, 402, 425, 525.
 Stramonium, 39, 255, 269, 423, 425, 530.
 Veratrum Album, 255.
 Zincum, 636.

Delirium Tremens.—(*A delirious disorder of the brain produced by excessive drinking.*)

Absinthium, 243.
 Arsenicum, 269, 553.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 269, 677.
 Cannabis Indica, 269.
 Lachesis, 39, 269, 328.
 Opium, 269.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
 Stramonium, 269.

Delusional Insanity.

Lachesis, 39.

Dental Fistula.

Calcarea Fluorica, 521.
 Fluoric Acid, 521.
 Petroleum, 501.

Dentition.—(*Diseases during the period of cutting of the teeth in infants.*)

Æthusa, 420, 581.
 Alumina, 619.
 Antimonium Tart., 583.
 Belladonna, 249, 411, 420, 671, 674.
 Bromine, 506.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 670, 671.
 Calcarea Phos., 506.

Dentition (*continued*)

Chamomilla, 249.
Cina, 420.
Colchicum, 59, 420, 558.
Dolichos, 420.
Ignatia, 200.
Kali Bromatum, 76, 716.
Kreosotum, 420.
Mercurius, 592.
Phosphorus, 575.
Platina, 616.
Podophyllum, 59, 455.
Veratrum Album, 635.
Zincum, 635.

Dermatitis.—(*Inflammation of the skin.*)

Camphor, 86.

Despair of Recovery.

Psorinum, 150.

Diabetes.—(*A disease marked by a morbid and excessive discharge of urine, thirst and progressive loss of flesh, and strength.*)

Lac Defloratum, 28.
Lactic Acid, 520, 532.
Phosphoric Acid, 520, 532.
Phosphorus, 570.
Picric Acid, 542.

Diaphragmitis.—(*Inflammation of the diaphragm.*)

Cactus Grandiflorus, 331, 332.
Ranunculus Bulbosus, 331.

Diarrhoea.—(*Morbidly frequent evacuation of the bowels.*)

Aconite, 255, 324.
Æthusa Cynapium, 581, 673.
Aloes, 137, 165.
Alstonia Scholaris, 168.
Antimonium Crudum, 580, 673.
Antimonium Tart., 585.
Apis, 114, 166.
Apocynum, 164.
Aranea Diadema, 81.
Argentum Nitricum, 166, 176, 255, 556, 612, 645.
Arnica, 242.
Arsenicum, 55, 166, 370, 555, 644, 645.
Artemisia Abrotanum, 730.
Belladonna, 419.
Borax, 711.
Bovista, 107.
Bryonia, 114, 282, 291, 299, 454, 475, 581, 697, 726.

Diarrhoea (*continued*)

Calcarea Acetica, 451.
Calcarea Ostrearum, 451, 538, 647, 673, 675, 689.
Calcarea Phosphorica, 674, 681.
Camphor, 380.
Carbo Veg., 57, 489.
Castoreum, 117.
Chamomilla, 249, 342, 419, 647.
Chelidonium, 282, 299, 380.
Cinchona or China, 53, 150, 166, 367, 370, 373, 375, 380, 531, 644, 645.
Coffea, 385.
Colchicum, 59, 420, 489.
Colocynth, 248, 285, 419, 476, 646.
Croton Tiglium, 256, 285, 287, 312, 454.
Cuprum, 631.
Dioscorea, 454, 476.
Drosera, 27.
Dulcamara, 434.
Elaps, 58.
Elaterium, 257, 284, 285, 287, 395.
Euphorbia Corollata, 312.
Ferrum, 166, 370, 644.
Ferrum Phos., 159.
Gambogia, 165, 380.
Gelsemium, 176, 252, 272.
Geranium Maculatum, 379.
Gettysburg Salts, 658.
Glonoin, 436.
Gnaphalium, 379, 727.
Graphites, 57, 58, 496.
Gratiola, 395.
Helleborus, 66, 337.
Hepar, 689.
Hippomane Mancinella, 312.
Iodine, 512.
Ipecacuanha, 378.
Iris Versicolor, 256, 351, 396.
Jatropha Curcas, 312.
Kali Bichromicum, 726, 727.
Kali Bromatum, 380.
Kreosotum, 673.
Lachesis, 39, 47, 52, 57, 59, 72.
Leptandra, 396, 600.
Lilium Tigrinum, 134.
Lithium Carb., 657.
Lycopodium, 442, 444.
Magnesia Carb., 646, 689.
Mercurialis Perennis, 312,

Diarrhoea (*continued*)

- Mercurius Sulph., 390.
 Mercurius Vivus, 250, 287, 396, 593, 650, 711.
 Muriatic Acid, 524.
 Natrum Carb., 692.
 Natrum Mur., 707.
 Natrum Sulph., 454, 475, 692, 697, 726.
 Nitric Acid, 536, 538.
 Nuphar Luteum, 380.
 Nux Vomica, 188, 489.
 Oenothera Biennis, 379.
 Oleander, 166, 370, 371, 644.
 Opium, 176, 255, 270, 272.
 Opuntia, 379.
 Paullinia Sorbilis, 379.
 Petroleum, 501, 502.
 Phosphoric Acid, 370, 529, 531.
 Phosphorus, 166, 227, 476, 567, 570, 571, 575, 576, 675.
 Picric Acid, 542.
 Podophyllum, 138, 188, 250, 285, 370, 371, 395, 454, 475, 570, 627.
 Psorinum, 149, 150, 726.
 Pulsatilla, 176, 256, 272, 343, 349, 351, 361, 496, 534, 727.
 Rheum, 646, 647, 689.
 Rhus Tox., 59, 227, 233, 234, 293, 402, 529.
 Ricinus Communis, 312.
 Rumex Crispus, 475, 726.
 Sanguinaria, 279.
 Silicea, 545, 548.
 Staphisagria, 342.
 Stramonium, 425.
 Strontiana Carb., 341, 547, 656.
 Sulphur, 134, 250, 454, 467, 472, 475, 476, 477, 502, 570, 575, 673, 697, 726.
 Sulphuric Acid, 58, 533, 534.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Tarantula Cubensis, 80.
 Taraxacum, 244.
 Thuja, 307, 310, 545.
 Veratria, 178.
 Veratrum Album, 176, 255, 272, 285, 371, 380, 585.
 Yucca Filamentosa, 312, 313.
- Diarrhoea, at Midnight.**
 Pulsatilla, 256, 349, 351.
- Diarrhoea, excited by Emotions.**
 Aconite, 255.
 Argentum Nitricum, 176, 255.

Diarrhoea, excited by Emotions (*continued*)

- Colocynth, 248.
 Gelsemium, 176, 255, 272.
 Opium, 176, 255, 272.
 Pulsatilla, 176, 272.
 Veratrum Album, 176, 255, 272.
- Diarrhoea, following Vaccination.**
 Thuja, 307, 545.
- Diarrhoea, Morning**
 Aloes, 726.
 Bryonia, 114, 475, 726.
 Carbo Veg., 489.
 Colocynth, 476.
 Dioscorea, 476.
 Kali Bich., 726.
 Natrum Sulphuricum, 475, 726.
 Phosphorus, 476.
 Podophyllum, 475.
 Psorinum, 726.
 Rumex Crispus, 475, 726.
 Sulphur, 475, 726.
- Diphtheritic Complications associated with Scarlatina.**
 Apis, 526.
 Muriatic Acid, 526, 527.
 Sulphur, 526.
 Sulphuric Acid, 527.
- Diphtheria.**—(*An infectious depressing disease, in which the air-passages become covered and impeded with a leathery membrane, commonly occurring on the fauces, and often ending fatally.*)
 Ailanthus, 212, 403.
 Alcohol, 211, 653.
 Ammonium Causticum, 211.
 Amygdala Amara, 213, 414.
 Antimonium Crudum, 581, 582.
 Apis, 51, 95, 107, 109, 213, 413, 526.
 Arsenicum, 110, 213, 526, 560, 598.
 Arsenicum Iod., 560, 598.
 Arum Triphyllum, 209, 211, 233, 444, 537.
 Baptisia, 212, 213, 402, 403.
 Belladonna, 214, 413, 598.
 Bromine, 214.
 Camphor, 483.
 Cantharis, 95, 435.
 Capsicum, 435, 526, 598.
 Carbolic Acid, 723.
 Carbo Vegetabilis, 483.
 Chlorine, 503.
 Cocculus, 448.
 Conium, 448.

Diphtheria (*continued*)

- Crotalus Horridus, 35, 50.
 Cyanide of Potassium, 504.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 504, 526.
 Ignatia, 204.
 Iodine, 214, 508.
 Kali Bichromicum, 214, 526, 597, 723.
 Kali Permanganicum, 110, 214, 526, 723, 724.
 Lac Caninum, 28, 51.
 Lachesis, 39, 50, 214, 444.
 Lycopodium, 51, 211, 413, 443, 444.
 Mercurius Biniod., 214, 596, 597.
 Mercurius Cor., 598.
 Mercurius Cyanatus, 214, 483, 504, 526, 597, 725.
 Mercurius Protoiod., 596, 597, 723.
 Mercurius Vivus, 596.
 Muriatic Acid, 211, 526, 527, 537.
 Naja, 34, 50, 213.
 Natrum Arsenicosum, 110, 214, 526.
 Nitric Acid, 210, 211, 444, 536, 537.
 Nux Vomica, 196.
 Phosphoric Acid, 520.
 Phosphorus, 367.
 Phytolacca, 213, 444.
 Ranunculus Sceleratus, 333.
 Rhus Tox., 213, 225, 232, 402.
 Sulphuric Acid, 520, 527, 534.

Diphtheria, Laryngeal

- Lachesis, 50.
 Mercurius Cyanatus, 597.
 Naja, 50.

Diplopia.—(*Double vision.*)

- Alumina, 620.
 Aurum, 603.
 Gelsemium, 170.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Pulsatilla, 347.
 Stramonium, 423.
 Theridion, 82.

Disappointed Love, Ill-effects of

- Ignatia, 78, 530.
 Phosphoric Acid, 530.
 Staphisagria, 342.

Dislocation of the Lower Jaw.

- Ignatia, 336.
 Petroleum, 236.
 Rhus Tox., 236.

Dropsy.—(*An abnormal collection of fluid into the tissues or cavities of the body.*)

- Acetic Acid, 104.
 Apis, 67, 102.
 Apocynum, 104, 163, 338.

Dropsy (*continued*)

- Arsenicum, 67, 104, 164, 338, 372, 445, 557, 561, 575.
 Blatta Orientalis, 32.
 Cinchona, 553.
 Colchicum, 67, 254.
 Digitalis, 66, 111, 164, 390, 561.
 Ferrum, 373, 643, 645.
 Helleborus, 66, 164, 337.
 Hepar, 687.
 Iodine, 103, 512.
 Juglans Cineria, 207.
 Lachesis, 65, 66, 110.
 Lycopodium, 445.
 Mercurius Sulph., 390.
 Muriatic Acid, 527.
 Phosphorus, 569.
 Plumbum, 625.
 Rhus Tox., 445.
 Saccharum Officianalis, 671.
 Scoparius, 163.
 Spigelia, 110.
 Sulphur, 104, 105, 111, 470, 472, 674.
 Terebinthina, 66, 266, 337, 338.

Dropsy of the Brain.

(See '*Hydrocephalus.*')

Dropsy, of the Joints.

(See '*Hydrarthrosis.*')

Dropsy, Post-Scarlatinal

Lachesis, 67.

Terebinthina, 66.

Drunkards, Complaints of

- Ammonium Mur., 187.
 Antimonium Tart., 585.
 Arsenicum, 55, 187, 520, 553.
 Baryta Carb., 268, 652.
 Cadmium Sulph., 55.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 269.
 Carbo Veg., 56, 488, 534.
 Cinchona, 375.
 Fluoric Acid, 187.
 Kali Bichromicum, 726, 727.
 Lachesis, 52, 55, 65, 187, 268, 478.
 Ledum, 195, 196, 324.
 Mephitis, 27.
 Nux Vomica, 186, 189, 191, 195, 350.
 Opium, 268, 269, 270.
 Phosphoric Acid, 520.
 Pulsatilla, 343, 534, 634.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
 Selenium, 461, 636.
 Staphisagria, 461.
 Sulphur, 195, 187, 461, 477, 478.
 Sulphuric Acid, 58, 520, 533, 534.

Dysentery.—(*Inflammation and ulceration of the mucous membranes of the colon or the great intestine with bloody evacuation.*)

Aconite, 324, 600.
 Aloes, 188.
 Arnica, 242.
 Arsenicum, 490, 554, 555.
 Baptisia, 403.
 Belladonna, 419.
 Cadmium Sulph., 55.
 Cantharis, 95, 96, 253.
 Capsicum, 96, 435.
 Carbo Veg., 490.
 Cinchona, 53, 490.
 Colchicum, 60, 96, 253.
 Colocynth, 96, 285, 286, 287.
 Ferrum Phos., 159, 320, 644.
 Kali Bich., 60, 61, 96, 727.
 Lachesis, 53, 55, 57, 61.
 Leptandra, 600.
 Mercurius Vivus, 54, 188, 253, 287, 324, 593, 599, 600.
 Nitric Acid, 537.
 Nux Vomica, 96, 188, 287, 600.
 Rhus Tox., 225, 234.
 Sulphur, 96, 467, 475, 600.
 Zincum Sulph., 96.

Dysmenorrhœa.—(*Difficult or painful menstruation.*)

Aconite, 325.
 Actæa Racemosa, 202.
 Belladonna, 421.
 Caulophyllum, 176, 650.
 Causticum, 737.
 Chamomilla, 202, 263.
 Coccus Indicus, 199, 202, 263.
 Colocynth, 287.
 Cyclamen, 263, 359.
 Gelsemium, 176.
 Ignatia, 202, 263.
 Lachesis, 41.
 Magnesia Mur., 202, 649.
 Nux Vomica, 263.
 Pulsatilla, 202, 263, 355.

Dyspepsia.—(*Indigestion.*)

Abies Nigra, 305, 350, 370.
 Actæa Race., 132.
 Aletris Farinosa, 359.
 Alumina, 620, 621.
 Argentum Nitricum, 726.
 Arnica, 242.
 Arsenicum, 54, 55, 185, 350, 489.
 Belladonna, 350.

Dyspepsia (*continued*)

Bismuth, 185.
 Borax, 711, 726.
 Bromine, 506.
 Bryonia, 298, 621.
 Calcareæ Ostrearum, 132, 350.
 Capsicum, 434.
 Carbo Animalis, 491, 492.
 Carbo Veg., 56, 185, 483, 488, 534.
 Cinchona, 53, 350, 369, 370, 489.
 Coccus, 132, 350.
 Colchicum, 58, 59, 626.
 Cyclamen, 263, 359, 619.
 Graphites, 57, 58, 498, 499.
 Hepar, 63, 688, 689.
 Hydrastis, 132.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 519.
 Ignatia, 202.
 Ipecacuanha, 377.
 Kali Bichromicum, 726.
 Kali Carb., 132, 483, 741, 743, 744.
 Kreosotum, 185, 673.
 Lachesis, 52, 54, 55, 56, 689.
 Lactic Acid, 519.
 Lycopodium, 63, 131, 444, 445, 490.
 Magnesia Carb., 646, 647.
 Mephitis, 350.
 Mercurius, 54.
 Muriatic Acid, 519, 527.
 Natrum Carb., 692, 693.
 Natrum Mur., 699, 701, 704, 706.
 Niccolum, 132.
 Nitrite of Amyl., 31.
 Nitro-Muriatic Acid, 527.
 Nux Moschata, 121, 199.
 Nux Vomica, 132, 183, 184, 185, 186, 189, 350, 351, 478, 489, 678, 688, 706.
 Phosphorus, 467, 567, 570, 571.
 Pulsatilla, 186, 343, 349, 350, 351, 359, 370, 377, 378, 498, 581.
 Sabina, 350.
 Sarsaparilla, 132.
 Secale, 350.
 Sepia, 124, 131, 350, 432, 492, 626, 692, 693.
 Stannum, 625, 626.
 Sulphur, 132, 185, 350, 477, 478.
 Sulphuric Acid, 58, 533, 534.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Thea, 132, 377.
 Thuja, 350.
 Valeriana, 119.

Dyspepsia, aggravated from eating at Night.

Cinchona, 350.
Ipecacuanha, 350.
Nux Vomica, 350.

Dyspepsia, aggravated from eating Fatty Foods.

Carbo Veg., 350.
Ipecacuanha, 350.
Pulsatilla, 350.
Thuja, 350.

Dyspepsia, aggravated from eating Mixed Food.

Ipecacuanha, 350.
Nux Vomica, 350.

Dyspepsia, aggravated from taking Ice-cream.

Arsenicum, 350.
Carbo Veg., 350.

Dyspepsia, marked by the Desire for Lemonade.

Belladonna, 350.
Calcarea Ostrearum, 350.
Cyclamen, 350.
Sabina, 350.
Secale, 350.

Dyspepsia, of the Drunkards.

Sulphuric Acid, 534.

Dysphagia.—(Difficulty or inability to swallow.)

Belladonna, 173.
Gelsemium, 170, 173.
Sulphuric Acid, 58.
Tarantula, 75.
Veratrum Album, 257.

Dysuria.—(Difficult or painful urination.)

Aconite, 93, 712.
Apis, 145.
Arnica, 443.
Belladonna, 416.
Camphor, 93.
Cantharis, 88, 96, 712.
Colocynth, 287.
Digitalis, 393, 394.
Hepar, 689.
Lycopodium, 443.
Magnesia Mur., 649.
Mitchella Repens, 145, 158.
Nux Vomica, 186, 192, 622.
Pareira Brava, 93, 453.
Petroselinum, 90, 394, 450, 712.
Prunus Spinosa, 443.
Pulsatilla, 92, 353, 443.

Dysuria (continued)

Sarsaparilla, 443.
Zincum, 640.
Zingiber, 443.

Ears.

Aurum, 43, 493, 604.
Baryta Carb., 654.
Belladonna, 411, 685, 710.
Borax, 710.
Calcarea Ostrearum, 672, 735.
Capsicum, 43, 435, 493.
Carbo Animalis, 493.
Carbo Veg., 493, 500.
Causticum, 736.
Chamomilla, 349, 685, 710.
Conium, 448.
Crotalus, 43.
Dulcamara, 434.
Elaps, 43.
Glonoïn, 276.
Graphites, 168, 497, 500.
Hepar, 43, 412, 673, 684, 685.
Kali Bichromicum, 361, 727, 728.
Kali Carb., 738.
Lachesis, 43.
Mercurius, 349.

Nitric Acid, 43, 493, 537, 604.

Nitrite of Amyl., 320.

Nux Juglans, 168.

Petroleum, 497.

Phosphorus, 542, 571, 577, 735.

Plantago Major, 349.

Plumbum, 624.

Pulsatilla, 348, 349, 354, 361, 685, 710.

Rhus Tox., 235.

Sanguinaria, 270.

Silicea, 43, 349, 435, 547, 604, 672.

Staphisagria, 341.

Sulphur, 416, 467, 710.

Tellurium, 349, 412.

Echymoses of the Sclerotic.—(Extravasation of blood into the areolar tissue of the eye-lids.)

Arnica, 40, 190.

Hamamelis, 190.

Ledum, 190.

Nux Vomica, 189.

Eclampsia.—(A convulsive or epileptiform seizure occurring in women during pregnancy, labor or puerperium.)

(See 'Puerperal Convulsions.')

Ectropion.—(*Eversion of the eye-lid and exposure of the conjunctival surface.*)

Graphites, 496.

Eczema.—(*Inflammation of the skin, with exudation of lymph.*)

Antimonium Crudum, 581.

Arsenicum, 552, 561.

Borax, 713.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 672.

Clematis, 562.

Curare, 179.

Graphites, 234, 497, 500, 562.

Hepar, 690.

Hydrocotyle Asiatica, 562.

Kali Bromatum, 718.

Kreosotum, 562.

Mercurius, 477.

Mezereum, 233.

Natrum Carb., 691, 695.

Natrum Hypochlorosum, 697.

Natrum Mur., 562, 708.

Nitric Acid, 537.

Petroleum, 311, 497, 501.

Psorinum, 234.

Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.

Rhus Tox., 232, 233, 561, 562.

Selenium, 462.

Sepia, 695.

Staphisagria, 339, 340.

Sulphur, 462, 465, 477.

Viola Tricolor, 167, 168.

Elbow-joints.

Sepia, 125.

Emaciation.

Iodine, 510, 511, 655.

Lycopodium, 440, 445.

Mercurius, 592.

Muriatic Acid, 527.

Myosotis, 629.

Natrum Ars., 709.

Natrum Hypochlorosum, 143.

Natrum Muriaticum, 142, 198, 530, 700, 704, 706, 708.

Opium, 268.

Petroleum, 502.

Phosphoric Acid, 198, 520.

Pinus Sylvestris, 678.

Platina, 339.

Selenium, 463.

Sepia, 124, 128.

Silicea, 544, 655, 679.

Staphisagria, 193, 589.

Emaciation (*continued*)

Sulphur, 469, 471, 475.

Veratrum Album, 256, 706.

Yerba Santa, 216, 629.

Zincum, 634, 635.

Emotional Disturbances.

(*See also Anger, Fear, Grief, etc.*)

Aconite, 320, 325, 676.

Actæa Spicata, 676.

Anacardium, 218.

Argentum Nitricum, 610, 612.

Artemisia Vulgaris, 30, 243, 420, 678.

Asarum, 79.

Bryonia, 248, 299.

Caffeine, 384.

Castoreum, 117.

Causticum, 286.

Chamomilla, 187, 201, 248, 249, 250, 286, 288, 299, 339.

Cocculus, 626.

Collinsonia, 626.

Colocynth, 248, 286, 339.

Gelsemium, 176, 255, 272.

Glonoin, 437.

Ignatia, 74, 77, 197, 200, 203, 530, 626.

Lycopodium, 676.

Natrum Mur., 126, 170, 197, 198, 329, 344, 530, 626, 629, 701.

Natrum Sulph., 187.

Nux Moschata, 118, 199, 248.

Opium, 176, 200, 201, 255, 270, 271, 272, 420, 437.

Phosphoric Acid, 197, 198, 272, 273, 530.

Phosphorus, 31, 151, 564, 565, 574, 626.

Pulsatilla, 172, 176, 361.

Sepia, 126.

Silicea, 272, 549, 679.

Stannum, 626, 628, 629.

Staphisagria, 170, 248, 286, 339, 342, 629.

Veratrum Album, 176, 201, 255, 272.

Zincum, 636.

Empysema.—(*An abnormal distention of a part with air or gases.*)

Ammonium Carb., 487, 661, 662.

Antimonium Arsenicosum, 560.

Antimonium Tart., 560.

Arsenicum, 560.

Carbo Veg., 487, 560.

Curare, 207.

Ipecacuanha, 560.

Lachesis, 560.

Naphthalin, 560.

Phosphorus, 573.

Sulphur, 560.

Endocarditis.—(*The inflammation of the lining membrane of the heart.*)

Aconite, 516.
Arsenicum, 560.
Kali Carb., 743.
Kali Hydroiodicum, 720.
Phosphorus, 574.
Spigelia, 743.
Spongia, 516.

Enteritis.—(*Inflammation of the intestines.*)

Aconite, 324, 600.
Aloes, 188.
Arnica, 60.
Arsenicum, 555.
Baptisia, 59.
Belladonna, 59, 419.
Colchicum, 60.
Colocynth, 285, 286.
Cuprum, 631.
Hydrastis, 360.
Lachesis, 59.
Mercurius, 54, 188, 253, 287, 324, 536, 600.
Rhus Tox., 59, 234.

Entropy.—(*Inversion of the margins of the eye-lids, the lashes rubbing against the globe of the eye.*)

Graphites, 496.

Enuresis.—(*Incontinence of urine.*)

Apis, 734.
Belladonna, 416, 736.
Benzoic Acid, 247.
Calcarea Ostrearum, 416, 736.
Causticum, 416, 705, 734, 736.
Cina, 247.
Equisetum, 90.
Ferrum Phos., 736.
Gelsemium, 169.
Hepar, 689.
Hyoscyamus, 416, 426.
Kreosotum, 247, 416, 736.
Linaria, 90, 395.
Lycopodium, 441, 442.
Muriatic Acid, 211, 228.
Natrium Hypochlorosum, 697.
Natrium Mur., 705, 734.
Opium, 267.
Phosphoric Acid, 247.
Phosphorus, 734.
Plantago Major, 416, 736.
Pulsatilla, 734.
Rhus Tox., 227.
Scilla, 705, 734.
Sepia, 247, 736.

Enuresis (*continued*)

Silicea, 416.
Sulphur, 416.
Zincum, 636.

Epididymitis.—(*Inflammation of the epididymis, the small body lying above the testes.*)

Gelsemium, 175.
Pulsatilla, 352.

Epilepsy.—(*A chronic functional disease of the nervous system, characterized by recurring attacks of sudden insensibility and peculiar convulsive seizures.*)

Absinthium, 243, 420.
Argentum Metallicum, 613.
Argentum Nitricum, 610.
Arsenicum, 563.
Artemisia Vulgaris, 30, 243, 420, 678.
Belladonna, 420.
Bufo, 30, 549, 678.
Calcarea Ostrearum, 678, 736.
Causticum, 736.
Cicuta Virosa, 182, 428, 451.
Cuprum, 632.
Hydrocyanic Acid, 181, 539, 678.
Hyoscyamus, 428.
Indigo, 30.
Kali Bromatum, 715, 717.
Nux Vomica, 30, 549, 678.
Oenanthe Crocata, 428.
Petroleum, 502.
Plumbum, 624.
Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
Silicea, 549, 678, 679.
Stannum, 627.
Sulphur, 678.

Epistaxis.—(*Nose-bleed.*)

Ambra Grisea, 152.
Arnica, 242.
Bovista, 57.
Bromine, 504, 506, 509.
Bryonia, 291, 301.
Calcarea Ostrearum, 673.
Camphor, 483.
Carbo Veg., 156, 157, 483.
Crotalus, 35, 50.
Ferrum, 641, 643.
Ipecacuanha, 378, 380.
Mercurius, 593, 594.
Mercurius Cyanatus, 483, 507.
Natrium Ars., 709.
Nitric Acid, 537.
Nux Vomica, 190.
Phosphorus, 571.

Epistaxis (*continued*)

- Phosphoric Acid, 228, 529.
- Picric Acid, 541.
- Pulsatilla, 346, 354, 355.
- Rhus Glabra, 217.
- Rhus Tox., 226, 293, 529.
- Secale, 157.
- Sepia, 124, 125.
- Sulphur, 474.
- Trillium, 159.

Epithelioma.—(*A cancerous growth of the skin.*)

- (See also 'Cancer.')
- Arsenicum, 563.
- Arsenicum Iod., 563.
- Belladonna, 563.
- Cicuta, 451.
- Clematis, 563.
- Conium, 563.
- Hydrastis, 512, 563.

Erectile Tumors.

- Lycopodium, 441.

Ergotism.—(*Poisoning by Ergot.*)

- Secale, 153.

Erotic Mania.

- (See 'Nymphomania.')

Erratic Pains.—

- Pulsatilla, 129, 353, 354, 361.
- Sanguinaria, 280.
- Sulphur, 742.

Eruptions, Copper-colored

- Corallium Rubrum, 31.

Eruptions, Repercussed

- (See 'Repercussed Eruptions.')

Eruptions, Suppressed

- (See 'Suppressed Eruptions.')

Eruptions, Undeveloped

- (See 'Non-development of Eruptions.')

Erysipelas.—(*An acute febrile disease associated with constitutional disturbances and a local, intense, reddish inflammation of the skin and subcutaneous tissue, frequently of the face, caused by a streptococcus.*)

- Ailanthus, 417.
- Anacardium Occidentale, 221.
- Apis, 46, 106, 232, 417, 498.
- Belladonna, 45, 46, 106, 407, 416.
- Borax, 713.
- Cantharis, 97, 106.
- Commocladia, 217.
- Crotalus, 46, 417.

Erysipelas (*continued*)

- Cuprum, 417, 632.
- Euphorbia Cyparissias, 86.
- Euphorbia Peplus, 86.
- Euphorbium Off., 46, 86.
- Graphites, 86, 97, 498.
- Hepar, 106.
- Lachesis, 42, 45, 106, 416, 417.
- Rhus Tox., 46, 102, 106, 221, 232, 425.
- Silicea, 106, 545.
- Stramonium, 425.
- Sulphur, 106, 417, 467, 477.

Eustachian Catarrh.—(*Inflammation of the Eustachian tubes.*)

- Causticum, 735.
- Graphites, 500.
- Lachesis, 48.
- Nitric Acid, 537.
- Nux Vomica, 190.
- Silicea, 548, 559.

Excessive Study, Ill-effects of

- Nux Vomica, 183, 184.
- Phosphoric Acid, 197, 198, 531, 532, 543.

Exhaustion.

- (See 'Debility.')

Eye-affections, dependent upon Liver Diseases.

- Nux Vomica, 131.
- Sepia, 130, 131.

Eye-affections, dependent upon Uterine Disorders.

- Natrum Muraticum, 131.
- Sepia, 30, 31.

Eye-affections, of the Tea-drinkers.

- Sepia, 130.
- Thuja, 130.

Eye-balls.

- Bryonia, 300.
- Natrum Mur., 142, 703.
- Paris Quadrifolia, 493.
- Physostigma, 178.
- Quillaya Saponaria, 174.
- Spigelia, 205.
- Thuja, 310.

Eye-lashes.

- Alumina, 712.
- Arsenicum, 712.
- Euphrasia, 712.
- Graphites, 712.
- Mercurius Vivus, 712.
- Phosphorus, 571, 573.
- Rhus Tox., 712.

Eye-lashes (*continued*)

Sepia, 712.
Sulphur, 712.
Thuja, 130.

Eye-lids.

Apis, 113.
Arnica, 40, 190.
Arsenicum, 113.
Codeine, 265.
Dulcamara, 433.
Gelsemium, 621.
Graphites, 496, 497.
Hamamelis, 190.
Hepar, 685.
Ignatia, 203.
Kali Carb., 283, 742, 743.
Kalmia, 170, 235.
Kreosotum, 611.
Lachesis, 43, 49.
Ledum, 190.
Magnesia Mur., 649.
Mercurius Vivus, 595.
Myrica Cerifera, 391.
Natrium Mur., 131, 142, 189, 704.
Nicotinum, 182.
Nux Moschata, 621.
Nux Vomica, 189.
Phosphorus, 575.
Physostigma, 179.
Pulsatilla, 347.
Rhus Tox., 113, 170, 225, 397, 398, 611, 621.
Sepia, 129, 130, 131, 170.
Silicea, 548, 549.
Staphisagria, 340.
Sulphur, 467, 497.
Tabacum, 182.
Thuja, 130, 210.
Zincum, 638, 639.

Eye-lids, Drooping

(See also '*Paralysis of the upper Eye-lids.*')
Gelsemium, 621.

Nux Moschata, 621.
Rhus Tox., 621.
Sepia, 130, 131, 170, 621.

Eyes.

Aconite, 321, 397.
Actæa Racemosa, 144, 327.
Agaricus, 203, 621.
Alumen, 671.
Alumina, 131, 170, 620, 621.
Ammoniacum Gummi, 449.
Antimonium Crudum, 582.

Eyes (*continued*)

Antimonium Tart., 585.
Apis, 113, 217.
Argentum Nitricum, 217, 347, 610, 621, 704.
Arnica, 43.
Arsenicum, 113, 397, 497.
Artemisia Vulgaris, 243.
Asafœtida, 450.
Aurum, 450, 603.
Baptisia, 400.
Baryta Carb., 340, 577, 654.
Belladonna, 397, 412, 449, 464, 614.
Berberis, 621.
Borax, 712.
Bryonia, 290, 294, 300, 302, 703.
Calcarea Ostrearum, 235, 496, 497, 671, 672, 728.
Carbo Animalis, 494.
Carbo Veg., 494.
Cedron, 288, 328.
Cicuta, 451.
Cina, 243, 247, 621.
Cinchona, 369.
Cinnabaris, 596.
Commocladia, 217.
Conium, 360, 448, 621.
Crocus, 621.
Crotalus Horridus, 43.
Cuprum, 671.
Cyclamen, 130, 360.
Euphrasia, 189, 247, 396, 397, 498, 611, 685, 712.
Gelsemium, 170, 176, 300, 621.
Glonoïn, 436, 437.
Graphites, 130, 495, 496, 497, 498, 500, 582, 621.
Hamamelis, 43.
Hepar, 498, 685.
Hippomane, 313.
Hydrastis, 360.
Ignatia, 78, 200, 203.
Iodine, 508, 510, 655.
Ipecacuanha, 376, 377, 378, 383.
Jaborandi, 130, 621.
Kali Bich., 113, 360, 726, 727, 728.
Kali Hydroiodicum, 588, 718, 719.
Kalmia, 170, 235.
Kreosotum, 611.
Lachesis, 37, 42, 43, 44, 45, 71.
Lachnanthes, 69.
Lithium Carb., 657, 704.
Lycopodium, 44, 440, 441, 443, 704.
Magnesia Carb., 577, 646.

Eyes (continued)

Mancinella, 313.
 Mercurius Biniod., 595.
 Mercurius Cor., 595, 596.
 Mercurius Dulcis, 595.
 Mercurius Protoiod., 595.
 Mercurius Vivus, 397, 498, 582, 595.
 Mezereum, 206, 557, 589.
 Muriatic Acid, 524.
 Mygale, 74.
 Myrica Cerifera, 391.
 Natrum Carb., 621, 694.
 Natrum Mur., 130, 131, 189, 300, 621, 703, 704.
 Natrum Sulph., 621.
 Nitric Acid, 538, 604.
 Nitrite of Amyl., 320, 412.
 Nux Moschata, 621.
 Nux Vomica, 131, 184, 188, 189, 190.
 Paris Quadrifolia, 412.
 Petroleum, 501.
 Phellandrium, 354, 450.
 Phosphorus, 43, 576, 577, 603, 685.
 Physostigma, 178, 179.
 Phytolacca, 48.
 Picric Acid, 541, 542.
 Platina, 616.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Prunus Spinosa, 288, 412.
 Pulsatilla, 129, 130, 347, 348, 610.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
 Rhus Tox., 113, 170, 217, 232, 235, 383, 397, 398, 611, 621, 712.
 Ruta, 449, 621.
 Saccharum Officinarum, 671.
 Santonine, 247, 360.
 Secale, 155, 577.
 Sepia, 123, 128, 129, 130, 131, 146, 170, 235, 621, 712.
 Silicea, 129, 547, 548, 549, 577, 671.
 Spigelia, 82, 205, 206, 288, 321, 327, 392, 393, 412, 703.
 Staphisagria, 338, 340, 341.
 Sulphur, 321, 467, 474, 496, 497, 604, 671, 672, 712.
 Tabacum, 182, 432.
 Theridion, 82, 129.
 Thuja, 130, 206, 310.
 Titanium, 704.
 Zincum, 303, 635, 636, 638, 639.
 Zincum Sulph., 639.

Eyes, Blueness around the

Arsenicum, 44.
 Cuprum, 44.
 Lachesis, 44.
 Phosphorus, 44, 45.
 Secale Cornutum, 44.
 Sulphuric Acid, 533.
 Veratrum Album, 44, 156.
 Zincum, 640.

Eyes, Dry

Alumina, 620, 621.
 Berberis, 621.
 Graphites, 621.
 Natrum Carb., 621.
 Natrum Sulph., 621.

Eyes, Dry on Reading

Argentum Nitricum, 621.
 Cina, 621.
 Crocus, 621.
 Natrum Mur., 621.

Face.

Æthusa, 377, 451.
 Ammonium Mur., 664.
 Antimonium Tart., 377, 583.
 Apis, 44.
 Argentum Nitricum, 609, 612.
 Arsenicum, 44.
 Aurum, 601, 603.
 Baptisia, 40, 44, 228, 400, 468, 525.
 Belladonna, 44, 94, 405, 409, 411, 419, 420, 615, 674.
 Berberis, 452.
 Bryonia, 101, 246, 294, 295, 302.
 Bufo, 44.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 637, 570.
 Calcareo Phosphorica, 681, 682.
 Camphor, 44, 45, 69.
 Cantharis, 94.
 Capsicum, 48, 202, 372, 435.
 Carbo Veg., 44, 483, 489, 490.
 Causticum, 126, 356, 732.
 Chamomilla, 201, 248, 288, 339.
 Chelidonium, 282, 283.
 Cina, 246, 247, 420.
 Cinchona, 44, 367, 371, 373, 468, 683.
 Colchicum, 252.
 Cuprum, 44, 101, 201, 381, 424, 637.
 Digitalis, 66, 389.
 Euphorbium, 46.
 Ferrum, 373, 641, 642, 645.
 Ferrum Carbonicum, 420.
 Gelsemium, 41, 170, 171, 172, 401.
 Glonoin, 436, 437.
 Graphites, 495, 498, 500.

Face (*continued*)

Helleborus, 66, 335, 337.
 Hepar, 106, 684, 685, 686.
 Hydrastis, 360.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 44, 45, 539, 540.
 Hyoscyamus, 44, 45, 428.
 Ignatia, 198, 200, 203.
 Iodine, 504, 510.
 Ipecacuanha, 246, 377, 382.
 Kali Bichromicum, 726.
 Kali Carbonicum, 44, 743.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 718, 719.
 Lachesis, 38, 41, 43, 44, 45, 46, 49, 62, 71, 417.
 Laurocerasus, 37, 585.
 Lithium Carb., 657.
 Lycopodium, 44, 63, 440.
 Magnesia Mur., 120, 649.
 Mercurius Vivus, 593, 596.
 Mezereum, 589, 679.
 Moschus, 79, 116, 199.
 Muriatic Acid, 40, 525, 526.
 Natrum Arsenicosum, 44, 703.
 Natrum Mur., 142, 300, 700, 701.
 Nitrite or Amyl., 31, 278, 320, 412.
 Nux Moschata, 44.
 Nux Vomica, 44, 129, 183.
 Opium, 39, 44, 201, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 336, 420, 530.
 Palladium, 617.
 Petroleum, 501.
 Phosphoric Acid, 44, 530.
 Phosphorus, 44, 45, 567, 572, 574.
 Phytolacca, 44, 48, 179.
 Picric Acid, 542.
 Platina, 615, 616.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Pulsatilla, 44, 129.
 Rheum, 647.
 Rhus Tox., 44, 46, 106, 226, 229, 232, 235.
 Sanguinaria, 278, 280.
 Secale, 44, 69, 153, 154.
 Sepia, 123, 126, 128, 129, 130, 372, 432.
 Silicea, 106, 544, 672, 679.
 Spigelia, 82, 206, 235, 303, 327, 392.
 Stannum, 626, 627.
 Staphisagria, 48, 168, 193, 311, 338, 339.
 Stramonium, 39, 44, 45, 269, 423, 424, 429, 431.

Face (*continued*)

Sulphur, 44, 106, 132, 195, 417, 466, 468, 470, 472.
 Sulphuric Acid, 68, 533, 534.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Veratrum Album, 38, 44, 201, 255, 257.
 Veratrum Viride, 257, 259.
 Yucca Filamentosa, 313.
 Zincum, 635, 637, 638, 640, 683.

Facial Convulsions.

Arsenicum, 44.
 Belladonna, 44.
 Camphor, 44.
 Cicuta, 44.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 44, 45.
 Hyoscyamus, 44, 45.
 Lycopodium, 44.
 Nux Vomica, 44.
 Phytolacca, 44.

Fainting.

(See '*Syncope*.')

False Conception.

(See '*Conception, False*'.)

False Pleurisy.

(See '*Pleurisy, False*'.)

Fatigue, Ill-effects of

Arsenicum, 523.
 Coca, 523.
 Cocculus, 626.
 Coffea, 385.
 Fluoric Acid, 522, 523.
 Collinsonia, 626.
 Gelsemium, 336, 401.
 Ignatia, 626.
 Natrum Mur., 626.
 Phosphorus, 626.
 Rhus Tox., 523.
 Selenium, 38, 460.
 Stannum, 626.

Fatty Degenerations.—(*Deterioration in structures of tissues or organs and conversion into fatty substance.*)

Apocynum, 164.
 Aurum, 605.
 Manganum, 635.
 Phosphorus, 478, 542, 568, 569, 570, 571, 574, 635.
 Picric Acid, 540, 542.
 Plumbum, 624.

Fatty Tumors.

Baryta Carb., 654.

Fear of being Poisoned.

- Baptisia, 437.
- Bromide of Potassium, 437.
- Glonoïn, 437.
- Hyoscyamus, 437.
- Lachesis, 437.
- Rhus Tox., 226, 437.

Fear of Death.

- Aconite, 316.
- Actæa Racemosa, 76.
- Arsenicum, 269, 553.
- Coffea, 384.
- Platina, 78, 127, 140, 614.
- Tarantula, 76, 79.

Feet.

- Actæa Spicata, 327.
- Calcarea Ostrearum, 670.
- Carbo Veg., 485.
- Lachesis, 44, 45, 46, 65.
- Ledum, 114, 230, 232.
- Lycopodium, 70, 446, 649.
- Magnesia Mur., 649.
- Manganum, 638.
- Menyanthes, 485.
- Moschus, 79.
- Muriatic Acid, 526.
- Natrum Carb., 694.
- Sanguinaria, 273.
- Silicea, 546, 673.
- Sulphur, 446, 466, 467, 470, 471, 472, 473, 478.
- Zincum, 303, 337, 635, 637, 638, 683.
- Zincum Valerianicum, 199.

Feet, Burning

- Sanguinaria, 279.

Felons. — (*Inflammation and formation of abscess beneath or under the finger-nails. Applied also to inflammations of the flexor tendons and sheaths of the fingers.*)

- Fluoric Acid, 522.
- Mercurius, 594.
- Nitric Acid, 538.

Female Diseases.— (*Improvement of the symptoms at the onset of the menstrual flow.*)

- Zincum, 640.

Female Genital Organs.

- Abies Canadensis, 146.
- Aconite, 325, 420.
- Actæa Racemosa, 144, 328, 356.
- Aletris Farinosa, 146, 359.

Female Genital Organs (*continued*)

- Aloes, 137, 479.
- Ambra Grisea, 152.
- Ammonium Carb., 65, 665.
- Ammonium Mur., 665.
- Antimonium Crudum, 582.
- Apis, 112, 617, 666.
- Argentum Met., 618.
- Argentum Nit., 607, 612, 613, 617.
- Arnica, 666.
- Arsenicum, 65.
- Aurum, 139, 605, 617.
- Belladonna, 175, 420, 615.
- Berberis, 453.
- Borax, 712.
- Bovista, 158.
- Byronia, 301.
- Calcarea Ostrearum, 145, 675, 681.
- Calcarea Phos., 145.
- Cannabis Sativa, 676.
- Cantharis, 97.
- Carbo Animalis, 140, 141.
- Carbo Veg., 141, 484.
- Caulophyllum, 357, 676.
- Chamomilla, 250, 356, 615.
- Cinchona, 484, 645.
- Cocculus, 262.
- Crocus, 615.
- Cyclamen, 263, 359.
- Erigeron, 159, 368.
- Ferrum, 617, 645.
- Ferrum Iod., 143, 645.
- Gelsemium, 175, 176.
- Graphites, 141, 500.
- Hamamelis, 159, 301, 328.
- Hedeoma, 146.
- Helonias, 134, 358, 359, 617.
- Hepar, 62, 615.
- Hydrastis, 360, 512.
- Hydrocotyle, 145.
- Inula, 146.
- Iodine, 512.
- Kali Carb., 702, 739, 740, 741, 743.
- Kali Ferrocyanicum, 144.
- Kreosotum, 136, 617.
- Lac Defloratum, 146.
- Lachesis, 62, 65.
- Lilium Tigrinum, 127, 133, 134, 618.
- Lithium Carb., 657.
- Lycopodium, 65, 328, 341, 676.
- Magnesia Carb., 647.
- Mel Cum Sale, 113, 445.
- Mercurius Vivus, 594.
- Millefolium, 244.

Female Genital Organs (*continued*)

Mitchella, 145.
 Moschus, 116.
 Murex, 135.
 Natrum Carb., 142, 695.
 Natrum Hypochlor., 143, 146.
 Natrum Mur., 142, 617, 701, 702, 703.
 Nux Vomica, 136, 137, 193, 355, 605, 627.
 Opium, 176, 271, 272.
 Palladium, 617.
 Phosphoric Acid, 530.
 Phosphorus, 301, 369, 571, 681.
 Platina, 64, 65, 78, 128, 140, 614, 615, 617.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Podophyllum, 137, 138, 186, 454, 455, 627.
 Pulsatilla, 129, 130, 138, 139, 202, 263, 301, 343, 345, 346, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 496, 676.
 Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
 Sabina, 305, 356, 368, 615.
 Secale, 145, 146, 154, 157, 158.
 Senecio, 301, 359.
 Sepia, 123, 124, 130, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 193, 356, 420, 617, 676.
 Silicea, 617.
 Stannum, 136, 138, 626, 627.
 Staphisagria, 342.
 Sulphur, 135, 479.
 Tarantula, 76.
 Thuja, 309, 617.
 Trillium Pendulum, 158, 159, 675.
 Ustilago, 145, 146, 157, 158, 301.
 Vespa, 145.
 Veratrum Viride, 257.
 Viburnum Opulus, 146, 250.
 Zincum, 65, 635, 640.
 Zizia Aurea, 146.

Fever.—

Absinthium, 243.
 Aconite, 93, 291, 292, 316, 317, 318, 409.
 Apis, 107, 317.
 Arnica, 239.
 Arsenicum, 320, 468, 469, 554, 557, 558, 559.
 Arsenicum Iodatum, 559.
 Baptisia, 400, 401, 468.
 Belladonna, 292, 319, 409.
 Bryonia, 289, 317.

Fever (*continued*)

Calcareo Ostrearum, 677.
 Carbo Animalis, 493.
 Carbo Vegetabilis, 485.
 Causticum, 737.
 Cina, 247.
 Cinchona, 371.
 Coccus, 264.
 Colchicum, 252.
 Cuprum, 631.
 Ferrum, 642.
 Ferrum Phos., 150, 320.
 Gelsemium, 172, 173, 317, 318, 319.
 Hyoscyamus, 428, 429.
 Ignatia, 211.
 Ipecacuanha, 428, 429.
 Lachesis, 65, 68.
 Lycopodium, 70, 413, 441, 442, 446.
 Mercurius, 410, 593.
 Mygale Lasiodora, 75.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 108, 228, 699, 707, 708.
 Nitric Acid, 538, 539.
 Nux Vomica, 196.
 Oleum Jecoris, 29.
 Opium, 268, 272.
 Phosphoric Acid, 529, 530.
 Phosphorus, 567, 568, 570, 574.
 Podophyllum, 455.
 Pulsatilla, 174, 326, 360, 361.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 330, 332.
 Rhus Tox., 225.
 Sepia, 372.
 Stramonium, 200, 272, 424, 425, 430.
 Sulphur, 320, 467, 468, 469, 559.
 Veratrum Viride, 319.
 Yerba Santa, 629.

Fever-Blisters.—(*Vesicular eruption near the mouth, after a cold.*)

Arsenicum, 707.
 Camphor, 707.
 Hepar, 707, 708.
 Natrum Mur., 707.
 Rhus Tox., 229, 707.

Fibrous Tissues.

Lycopodium, 446.
 Nitric Acid, 588.
 Rhus Tox., 229, 230, 241, 297.
 Silicea, 545.

Fiery Zigzags, before the Eyes.

Tarantula, 78.
 Theridion, 78, 82.

Figwarts.—(*Soft tumors found about the genital and anal regions often in groups of large size.*)

Cinnabaris, 311.

Staphisagria, 340.

Thuja, 340

Finger-joints.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 658.

Kalmia, 658.

Lithium Carb., 658.

Mezereum, 125.

Sepia, 125, 695, 713.

Silicea, 550.

Fingers.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 658.

Curare, 179.

Fluoric Acid, 522.

Hypericum, 241.

Kalmia, 658.

Lachesis, 72.

Lithium Carb., 658.

Mercurius, 594.

Mezercum, 125.

Nitric Acid, 538.

Secale, 153, 155.

Sepia, 125, 695, 713.

Silicea, 550.

Sumbul, 225.

Fingers, Mashed

Hypericum, 241.

Fissure of the Anus.—(*A linear ulcer of the margin of the anus.*)

Graphites, 499.

Nitric Acid, 310, 499, 536.

Pæonia, 499.

Ratanhia, 499.

Silicea, 499.

Thuja, 310.

Fitulæ.—(*Suppurating tube-like passage in the body.*)

Calcarea Phos., 453.

Ignatia, 453.

Nitric Acid, 537.

Petroleum, 501.

Phosphorus, 547, 575, 576.

Silicea, 453, 546, 547, 576.

Sulphur, 453.

Fistula-in-Ano.—(*Anal fistula.*)

Berberis, 453.

Calcarea Phos., 453.

Ignatia, 453.

Natrum Sulphuricum, 696.

Petroleum, 501.

Fistula-in-ano (*continued*)

Silicea, 453.

Sulphur, 453.

Flatulence.—(*Accumulation of gas in the digestive canal.*)

Allium Cepa, 445.

Argentum Nitricum, 556, 610.

Cajuputum, 203.

Carbo Veg., 191, 489.

Cepa, 445.

Cinchona, 370, 489.

Colchicum, 271.

Fel Tauri, 29.

Graphites, 57, 141, 499.

Lycopodium, 58, 63, 191, 271, 282,

284, 442, 444, 445, 490, 499.

Momordica Balsamica, 284, 445.

Natrum Carb., 692, 693.

Natrum Hypochlorosum, 143.

Natrum Sulph., 696.

Nux Moschata, 118, 121, 199.

Nux Vomica, 184, 186, 187, 191, 445.

Opium, 271.

Petroleum, 502.

Pulsatilla, 350.

Raphanus, 271, 445.

Sulphur, 187, 445.

Terebinthina, 271.

Flushes of Heat.

Calcarea Phosphorica, 145.

Kali Bichromicum, 567.

Lachesis, 37, 65, 278, 467.

Nitric Acid, 538.

Nitrite of Amyl, 31, 278, 467.

Phosphorus, 467.

Pulsatilla, 350.

Sanguinaria, 278.

Sepia, 123, 124, 135, 140, 144, 146.

Spongia, 516.

Strontiana Carb., 656.

Sulphur, 135, 461, 467, 471, 478, 479.

Sulphuric Acid, 467.

Valeriana, 119, 199.

Foot, Coldness of one, while the other is Warm.

Chelidonium, 283.

Lycopodium, 283, 446, 475.

Sulphur, 466.

Foot-Sweat.

Baryta Carb., 655.

Carbo Veg., 655.

Foot-sweat (*continued*)

Graphites, 655.
 Kali Carb., 655.
 Lactic Acid, 655.
 Magnesia Mur., 649, 650.
 Nitric Acid, 655.
 Petroleum, 501.
 Silicea, 546, 649, 650, 655, 673, 679.
 Thuja, 655.

Foot-sweat, Offensive

Baryta Carb., 655.
 Carbo Veg., 655.
 Graphites, 655.
 Kali Carb., 655.
 Nitric Acid, 655.
 Silicea, 655, 673, 679.
 Thuja, 655.

Foot-sweat, Suppressed, Ill-effects of

Zincum Metallicum, 638.

Formication.—(*Sensation like that of ants creeping over the skin.*)

Lycopodium, 446.
 Phosphoric Acid, 531, 543.
 Phosphorus, 566.
 Picric Acid, 541, 542.
 Rhododendron, 231.
 Secale, 155.
 Zincum, 543, 633, 634, 638.

Fractures.—(*Breaking of bones.*)

Arnica, 238.
 Calcarea Phos., 241, 682.
 Conchiolin, 682.
 Symphytum, 241 682.

Freckles.—(*Yellowish or yellow-brownish circumscribed spots or patches small in size, on the skin, mainly on the face and hand.*)

Sulphur, 476.

Fright, Ill-effects of

Aconite, 325, 676.
 Argentum Nitricum, 610, 612.
 Artemisia Vulgaris, 30, 243, 420, 678.
 Gelsemium, 176, 255, 272.
 Glonoin, 437.
 Lycopodium, 676.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 272.
 Opium, 176, 200, 201, 255, 270, 271, 272, 420, 437.
 Phosphoric Acid, 272, 273.
 Pulsatilla, 176, 272.
 Silicea, 272.
 Veratrum Album, 176, 255, 272.
 Zincum, 636.

Galactorrhoea.—(*Excessive secretion and flow of milk in a nursing woman.*)

Phytolacca, 302.

Gall-Bladder.

Podophyllum, 454.

Gall-Stones.—(*Calcareous concretions in the gall-bladder and its ducts.*)

Belladonna, 192.
 Berberis, 192, 542.
 Cinchona, 192.
 Leptandra, 395.
 Mercurius, 454.
 Podophyllum, 454.

Gangrene.—(*Mortification or loss of vitality in any part of the body, due to failure in nutrition.*)

Arsenicum, 47, 156, 485, 554, 562.
 Bromine, 513.
 Carbo Ani., 491.
 Carbo Veg., 485.
 Cinchona, 563.
 Euphorbium Off., 46.
 Lachesis, 46, 50, 59, 62, 63, 72, 562.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 330.
 Salicylic Acid, 43.
 Secale, 154, 156, 562, 652.
 Silicea, 63.

Gastralgia.—(*Neuralgic pain in the stomach.*)

Anacardium, 499.
 Argentum Nitricum, 609.
 Belladonna, 414.
 Bismuth, 185, 415, 610.
 Cadmium Sulph., 55.
 Chamomilla, 249.
 Chelidonium, 499.
 Chininum Ars., 415.
 Euphorbium Officinatum, 46.
 Ferrum, 642, 643.
 Graphites, 57, 498, 499.
 Ignatia, 202.
 Lachesis, 52, 55, 56.
 Lithium Carb., 657.
 Nux Vomica, 58, 184.
 Petroleum, 499.
 Stannum, 609, 626.

Gastric Fever.—(*Fever with gastric derangements.*)

Aconite, 291.
 Bryonia, 289, 290.
 Mercurius, 593.

Gastric Symptoms.

Aconite, 291, 324, 370.
 Alumina, 621.

Gastric Symptoms (*continued*)

Anacardium, 219, 220, 499.
 Antimonium Crudum, 377, 378, 580.
 Antimonium Tart., 585.
 Argentum Nitricum, 556, 068, 610, 726.
 Arnica, 242.
 Arsenicum, 54, 55, 185, 324, 350, 351, 377, 378, 489, 554, 555, 643.
 Asafœtida, 119, 449, 450, 638.
 Belladonna, 350, 414, 415.
 Bismuth, 185, 415, 610.
 Borax, 726.
 Bryonia, 248, 580, 619.
 Cadmium Sulph., 55.
 Calcareæ Ostrearum, 415, 673.
 Cantharis, 59.
 Capsicum, 434.
 Carbo Ani., 492, 489.
 Carbo Veg., 56, 185, 350, 488, 492, 498, 556, 720.
 Chamomilla, 249.
 Chelidonium, 282, 499.
 Chininum Ars., 415.
 Cinchona, 369, 370, 555.
 Colchicum, 58, 59, 298, 350.
 Colocynth, 282, 324.
 Cyclamen, 359.
 Digitalis, 66, 387.
 Elaps, 58, 324.
 Ferrum, 498, 555, 642, 643.
 Fluoric Acid, 706.
 Graphites, 57, 498, 499.
 Hepar, 461, 688, 706.
 Hydrastis, 512, 638.
 Ignatia, 202.
 Indium, 638.
 Iodine, 510, 511, 693.
 Ipecacuanha, 132, 341, 350, 351, 372, 377, 378.
 Kali Bichromicum, 726, 727, 730.
 Kali Carb., 132, 744.
 Kreosotum, 136, 185, 350, 567, 674.
 Lachesis, 52, 55, 56, 58, 59, 706.
 Lobelia, 377, 381.
 Lycopodium, 36, 131, 271, 282, 444, 445, 490, 499, 555, 726.
 Magnesia Mur., 120, 648, 649.
 Mephitis, 350.
 Muriatic Acid, 527.
 Natrum Carb., 638, 691, 692, 693.
 Natrum Mur., 699, 705, 706.
 Natrum Phos., 638.
 Natrum Sulph., 696, 697, 726.

Gastric Symptoms (*continued*)

Niccolum, 132.
 Nitric Acid, 210.
 Nitro-Muriatic Acid, 527.
 Nux Moschata, 726.
 Nux Vomica, 58, 59, 136, 184, 185, 188, 190, 191, 192, 220, 269, 350, 351, 377, 445, 478, 489, 542, 678, 693.
 Oleander, 132.
 Petroleum, 499, 501, 502.
 Phosphorus, 467, 567, 570, 638.
 Picric Acid, 541, 542.
 Podophyllum, 138, 454.
 Pulsatilla, 343, 344, 349, 350, 351, 354, 359, 370, 377, 378, 498, 581.
 Raphanus, 445.
 Sabina, 350.
 Sanguinaria, 275, 277.
 Secale, 350.
 Selenium, 461, 462.
 Sepia, 123, 124, 125, 131, 132, 146, 350, 492, 626, 692, 693.
 Stannum, 132, 136, 609, 226.
 Staphisagria, 132, 341, 342, 377, 461.
 Sulphur, 132, 135, 185, 350, 445, 450, 461, 462, 467, 471, 477, 478, 502, 638, 726.
 Sulphuric Acid, 58, 533, 534.
 Tabacum, 377, 432.
 Thea, 132, 377.
 Theine, 377.
 Theridion, 82.
 Thuja, 350.
 Veratrum Album, 354.
 Zincum, 467, 543, 634, 638, 639.

Gastritis.—(*An inflammation of the coat of the stomach.*)
 Aconite, 342.
 Arsenicum, 54, 185, 324, 555.
 Bismuth, 185.
 Cantharis, 95.
 Colchicum, 324.
 Graphites, 57.
 Kali Bichromicum, 726, 727.
 Ipecacuanha, 275.
 Nux Vomica, 58, 185, 350.
 Phosphorus, 570.
 Sub-Nitrite of Bismuth, 185.

Gastro-Enteric Symptoms.
 Argentum Nitricum, 556, 602.
 Arsenicum, 554, 555.
 Bryonia, 248, 619.
 Cadmium Sulph., 557.

Gastro-Enteric Symptoms (*continued*)

Carbo Veg., 556.
 Chamomilla, 248.
 Colocynth, 248.
 Cuprum, 631.
 Elaterium, 286, 287.
 Lycopodium, 65.
 Magnesia Carb., 646.
 Œnothera Biennis, 379.
 Oleander, 132, 165.
 Phytolacca, 179.
 Rumex Crispus, 726.
 Secale Cornutum, 155, 156, 556.
 Sulphur, 726.

Glands.

Alumina, 622.
 Arsenicum Iod., 560.
 Badiaga, 31.
 Baryta Carb., 653, 654.
 Belladonna, 233, 412.
 Bromine, 503, 505, 511.
 Calcarea Iod., 653.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 670, 673.
 Calcarea Phosphorica, 669, 680.
 Carbo Ani., 31, 491, 505.
 Carbo Veg., 486, 491.
 Chlorine, 503.
 Conium, 448, 449, 534.
 Fluorine, 503, 504.
 Graphites, 496.
 Hepar, 688.
 Iodine, 503, 504, 510, 511, 512, 589.
 Kali Bichromicum, 723, 727, 729.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 588.
 Lachesis, 50, 70.
 Lapis Alba, 512.
 Mercurius Biniiodide, 596.
 Mercurius Cyanatus, 597.
 Mercurius Dulcis, 595.
 Mercurius Protoiodide, 597.
 Mercurius Vivus, 352, 592, 593, 594, 598.
 Natrum Mur., 699.
 Œnanthe Crocata, 447.
 Paris Quadrifolia, 505.
 Phosphorus, 575, 671.
 Psorinum, 148, 149.
 Rhus Tox., 213, 233.
 Silicea, 496, 545, 546.
 Spongia, 514, 515.
 Sulphur, 469, 496.
 Tarantula, 75.

Glaucoma.—(*An insidious disease of the eye, characterized by an increased tension within the eye-ball, resulting in hardness and growing dimness of vision, even to blindness.*)

Aconite, 321.
 Aurum, 603.
 Belladonna, 603.
 Bryonia, 300, 603.
 Colocynth, 287.
 Phosphorus, 603.
 Rhus Tox., 235.

Globus Hystericus.—(*The choking sensation, as of a ball in throat occurring in Hysteria.*)

Asafœtida, 120.
 Ignatia, 198, 203.
 Moschus, 120.
 Valeriana, 199.

Glossoplegia.—(*Paralysis of the tongue.*)

Arsenicum, 652.
 Baryta Carb., 652, 733.
 Causticum, 77, 733.
 Colchicum, 652.
 Dulcamara, 434, 733.
 Muriatic Acid, 524, 733.
 Natrum Mur., 705.
 Stramonium, 733.

Glottis, Spasm of the

(*See 'Laryngismus Stridulus.'*)

Glycosuria.—(*The presence of sugar in the urine.*)

(*See also 'Diabetes.'*)

Picric Acid, 540, 542.

Goitre.—(*A tumor on the forepart of the throat, being an enlargement of one of the thyroid glands.*)

Bromine, 505.
 Lapis Alba, 512.
 Spongia, 514.

Gonorrhoea.—(*A specific infectious inflammatory disorder with pus-like discharge from the genital organs of the males.*)

Alumina, 622.
 Argentum Nitricum, 91.
 Cannabis Indica, 90.
 Cannabis Sativa, 89, 90, 91.
 Cantharis, 89, 90, 96.
 Capsicum, 91.
 Carbo Animalis, 491.
 Chimaphila, 92.
 Conium, 91, 352.

Gonorrhoea (*continued*)

Copaiva, 91.
 Cubeba, 91.
 Digitalis, 393, 394.
 Doryphora, 32, 91.
 Equisetum Hyemale, 90.
 Gelsemium, 175.
 Hamamelis, 352.
 Kali Bichromicum, 722, 728.
 Mercurius, 311, 352, 394.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 91, 394.
 Mercurius Solubilis, 91, 515.
 Natrum Mur., 705.
 Natrum Sulph., 696.
 Nitric Acid, 310.
 Nux Vomica, 192.
 Petroselinum, 90, 394, 450, 712.
 Phosphorus, 705.
 Pulsatilla, 310, 347, 352, 353.
 Sarsaparilla, 91.
 Sulphur, 92, 394, 479.
 Thuja, 91, 307, 309, 310, 696.
 Yucca, 313.

Gout.—(*An acute inflammation of the smaller joints, especially of the great toe, characterized by an excess of Uric Acid or alkaline Urates, in the fluids of the body.*)

Ammonium Phos., 658, 667.
 Antimonium Crudum, 582.
 Arnica, 369.
 Benzoic Acid, 453, 658.
 Berberis Vulgaris, 453.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 453, 658, 679.
 Causticum, 288.
 Colchicum, 253, 254, 353.
 Colocynth, 267.
 Guaiacum, 288, 737.
 Kalmia, 392, 658.
 Ledum, 232, 297.
 Lithium Carb., 453, 656, 658.
 Lycopodium, 446, 453, 658.
 Natrum Mur., 658.
 Pulsatilla, 353.
 Rhododendron, 231.
 Sabina, 298.
 Staphisagria, 341.

Granular Lids.—(*A form of Conjunctivitis with hard pustules on the inner surface of the eye-lid.*)

Alumina, 621.
 Argentum Nitricum, 611.
 Euphrasia, 611.
 Lycopodium, 443.

Granular Lids (*continued*)

Rhus Tox., 611.
 Zincum, 639.
 Zincum Sulph., 639.

Gravel.—(*A sand-like deposit in the urine.*)

Arnica, 443.
 Belladonna, 192.
 Benzoic Acid, 712.
 Berberis, 712.
 Cantharis, 89.
 Chimaphila, 92.
 Hydrangea, 92.
 Ipomea Nil, 92.
 Lycopodium, 443, 712.
 Ocimum Canum, 92.
 Pareira Brava, 93.
 Prunus Spinosa, 443.
 Sarsaparilla, 92, 443, 712.
 Pulsatilla, 443.
 Uva Ursi, 93.
 Zingiber, 443.

Grief, Bad Effects of

Ignatia, 197, 198, 530.
 Natrum Mur., 197, 329, 530.
 Phosphoric Acid, 197, 198, 530.
 Phosphorus, 565.

Growing Pains.

Guaiacum, 532.
 Phosphoric Acid, 532.

Gums.

Dolichos, 420.
 Kali Chloricum, 588.
 Kreosotum, 48.
 Lachesis, 46, 47.
 Mercurius, 595.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 700.
 Petroleum, 46, 501.
 Phosphorus, 567.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Rhus Tox., 236.
 Staphisagria, 47, 311, 340, 342, 589.
 Sulphuric Acid, 47, 48.
 Thuja, 48, 340.

Gummatous Tumors.

Kali Hydroiodicum, 721.

Haematemesis.—(*Vomiting of blood from the stomach.*)

Bryonia, 301.
 Hamamelis, 301.
 Millefolium, 301.
 Nitric Acid, 538.
 Phosphorus, 301, 369, 571, 577.
 Pulsatilla, 301.
 Ustilago, 301.

Haematuria.— (*The discharge of blood with the urine.*)

Aconite, 93.
 Cantharis, 89.
 Crotalus, 66.
 Equisetum, 90.
 Erigeron, 92.
 Ipecacuanha, 383.
 Lachesis, 66.
 Nux Vomica, 192.
 Ocimum Canum, 92.
 Phosphorus, 571.
 Terebinthina, 66, 67, 92, 254, 305, 382.

Haemophilia.— (*Hæmorrhagic diathesis or an abnormal tendency to hæmorrhage.*)

Bovista, 157.
 Lachesis, 577.
 Phosphorus, 577.

Haemoptysis.— (*Blood-spitting.*)

Acalypha Indica, 369.
 Aconite, 324.
 Bryonia, 301.
 Cactus, 324.
 Carbo Veg., 483.
 Calcareæ Ostrearum, 674.
 Elaps, 35.
 Ferrum, 641, 643.
 Ferrum Phos., 159, 320, 644.
 Iodine, 510, 511.
 Ipecacuanha, 368, 484.
 Laurocerasus, 540, 664.
 Ledum, 324.
 Mercurius, 283.
 Millefolium, 244, 324.
 Nitric Acid, 538.
 Nux Vomica, 101, 192.
 Opium, 270.
 Phosphorus, 301, 571, 577, 628.
 Pulsatilla, 301, 346, 361.
 Rhus Tox., 229.
 Senecio, 301, 359.
 Sulphur, 466.
 Zincum, 640.

Haemoptysis, after Fits of dry Coughing.

Acalypha Indica, 369.

Haemorrhage, caused by Uterine Polypi.

Ledum, 369.
 Phosphorus, 369.
 Vinca Minor, 369.

Haemorrhage, with Dizziness and Obscured Vision.

Cyclamen, 369.

Haemorrhages.

Acalypha Indica, 369.
 Acetic Acid, 519, 520.
 Aconite, 243, 324.
 Alumen, 539.
 Ammonium Carb., 660.
 Aranea Diadema, 80.
 Argentum Nitricum, 602, 612.
 Arsenicum, 484, 520, 539.
 Belladonna, 368, 421.
 Bryonia, 291, 293.
 Bovista, 157.
 Camphor, 483.
 Carbo Veg., 157, 368, 483, 484, 486.
 Cascarilla, 312.
 Cinchona, 150, 293, 366, 367, 368, 370, 484, 563, 645.
 Cinnamonum, 369.
 Citric Acid, 520.
 Cyclamen, 369.
 Erigeron, 159, 368.
 Ferrum, 643, 645.
 Ferrum Phos., 159, 320.
 Hamamelis, 159, 188, 369, 539.
 Iodine, 512.
 Ipecacuanha, 368, 383, 484, 645.
 Juglandacæ, 207.
 Lachesis, 34, 72, 402.
 Ledum, 369.
 Mercurius, 593, 594.
 Mercurius Cyanatus, 483.
 Millefolium, 244, 301, 368.
 Mitchellia Repens, 158.
 Nitric Acid, 538.
 Ocimum Canum, 92.
 Phosphoric Acid, 52.
 Phosphorus, 301, 369, 571, 577, 628.
 Pulsatilla, 301, 343, 346, 361.
 Sabina, 305, 368, 615.
 Rhus Tox., 293.
 Sanguinaria, 278, 280.
 Secale, 145, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 368.
 Sulphuric Acid, 520, 534.
 Trillium, 158, 159, 368.
 Ustilago, 145, 146, 157, 158, 301.
 Vinca Minor, 167, 369.

Haemorrhoid.— (*Pile or a small blood-tumor at the anal orifice.*)

Æsculus Hippocastanum, 178.
 Aloes, 137, 187, 479.
 Alumina, 620.
 Ammonium Carb., 489.

Haemorrhoid (*continued*)

Anacardium, 220.
 Antimonium Crudum, 489.
 Apocynum, 165.
 Arsenicum, 55, 489.
 Artemisia Abrotanum, 245, 730.
 Borax, 489.
 Capsicum, 489.
 Carbo Ani., 165, 492.
 Carbo Veg., 489.
 Collinsonia, 188.
 Gossypium, 355.
 Graphites, 489, 499.
 Hamamelis, 188.
 Ignatia, 203.
 Lachesis, 52, 67, 61.
 Lamium Album, 220.
 Lycopodium, 441, 499.
 Muriatic Acid, 470.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 489.
 Natrum Sulph., 696.
 Nitric Acid, 537.
 Nux Vomica, 129, 136, 186, 187.
 Pæonia, 499.
 Petroleum, 489.
 Rhus Tox., 489.
 Sepia, 129, 131, 132, 135, 136.
 Silicea, 489.
 Sulphur, 132, 135, 187, 466, 472, 477, 489.
 Sulphuric Acid, 58, 489, 533.
 Thuja, 489.

Hair, Grey, Growth of

Vinca Minor, 167.

Hay Fever—(*A disease of the mucous membranes of the nasal and respiratory passages, mostly met with in early summer, marked by excessive irritation of the nose, throat, etc., and accompanied with coryza, violent sneezing, abundant lachrymation and intense headache.*)

Ailanthus, 559.
 Ambrosia Artemisiæfolia, 332.
 Arsenicum, 332, 559, 560.
 Arsenicum Iod., 559.
 Ipecacuanha, 569.
 Lobelia Inflata, 559.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
 Sabadilla, 258.
 Silicea, 332, 548, 559.
 Sinapis Nigra, 560.
 Wyethia, 569.

Hay Asthma.

(See 'Hay Fever'.)

Headache, accompanied with Blindness.

Causticum, 726.
 Gelsemium, 172, 726.
 Iris Versicolor, 726.
 Kali Bichromicum, 726.
 Natrum Mur., 726.
 Psorinum, 172, 726.

Headache, after Dinner.

Aranea, 81.
 Zincum, 637.

Headache, Catarrhal and Rheumatic

Bryonia, 41.
 Cinchona, 41.
 Gelsemium, 41.
 Lachesis, 41.
 Mercurius, 41.
 Pulsatilla, 41.

Headache, followed with Blindness.

Silicea, 129, 726.

Headache, preceded by Blindness.

Gelsemium, 172.
 Psorinum, 172, 726.

Headache, relieved by Copious Urination.

Aconite, 200.
 Gelsemium, 128, 171, 200.
 Ignatia, 200.
 Kalmia, 200.
 Melilotus, 200, 277.
 Sanguinaria, 128, 200.
 Silicea, 128, 200.
 Tarantula, 78.
 Veratrum Album, 128, 200.

Headache, Sick

Belladonna, 277.
 Ipecacuanha, 377.
 Iris Versicolor, 277.
 Melilotus, 277.
 Paullinia, 278.
 Sanguinaria, 276, 277, 278.
 Spigelia, 82, 327.

Headache, Sick, Unilateral, with Nausea.

(See 'Hemicrania'.)

Headache, with Bruised Feeling here and there in the Brain.

Ipecacuanha, 377.
 Ptelea, 377.
 Veratrum Album, 377.

Headache, worse from Jarring of the Floor.

Belladonna, 82.

Sanguinaria, 82.

Thuja, 82.

Headache.— (*Pain in head.*)

Aconite, 200.

Actæa Racemosa, 176, 328.

Aloes, 133, 188.

Anacardium, 219.

Antimonium Tart., 583.

Aranea Diadema, 81.

Argentum Metallicum, 613.

Argentum Nitricum, 613.

Arsenicum, 129, 703.

Artemisia Tridentata, 244.

Baptisia, 408.

Baryta Carb., 654.

Belladonna, 82, 277, 408, 411, 421, 643, 675, 676.

Bovista, 158.

Bromine, 506.

Bryonia, 41, 82, 289, 290, 294, 296, 300, 572, 703, 705.

Calcareæ Hypophosphorica, 669.

Calcareæ Ostrearum, 676, 703.

Calcareæ Phosphorica, 682.

Cannabis Indica, 90.

Carbo Animalis, 141, 354.

Carbolic Acid, 583.

Carbo Veg., 300, 488.

Carduus Marianus, 187.

Castoreum, 195.

Causticum, 704, 726.

Chamomilla, 288.

Chelidonium, 281.

Cicuta, 451.

Cinchona, 41, 295, 326, 369, 703.

Cocculus, 262, 354, 362.

Colocynth, 287.

Curare, 207.

Cyclamen, 130.

Ferrum, 641, 643.

Gelsemium, 41, 171, 172, 173, 176, 200, 262, 300, 461, 583, 703, 726.

Glonoïn, 436, 438, 461, 583, 634, 636.

Graphites, 495.

Helleborus, 335, 336.

Hyoscyamus, 427.

Ignatia, 78, 171, 199, 200.

Ipecacuanha, 377.

Iris Versicolor, 129, 277, 704, 726.

Juglans Cineria, 207, 262, 300.

Kali Bichromicum, 704, 726.

Headache (*continued*)

Kali Bromatum, 715, 717.

Kali Hydroiodicum, 64, 718.

Kalmia, 171, 200.

Lac Defloratum, 28, 461.

Lachesis, 37, 41, 42, 49, 57, 62, 71.

Lamium Album, 220.

Lithium Carb., 657.

Lycopodium, 211.

Magnesia Carbonica, 648.

Magnesia Mur., 120, 121, 648, 650.

Melilotus, 200, 277.

Menyanthes, 354, 549.

Mephitis, 28.

Mercurius, 41, 583, 593.

Mezereum, 308.

Moschus, 79, 116.

Muriatic Acid, 524.

Mygale, 73, 75.

Myrica Cerifera, 391.

Naja, 35.

Natrum Ars., 708.

Natrum Carb., 691.

Natrum Hypochlorosum, 143.

Natrum Muriaticum, 128, 142, 198, 530, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 708, 726.

Nux Moschata, 118.

Nux Vomica, 128, 129, 183, 184, 188, 189, 190, 192, 300, 433, 636.

Oleander, 165.

Oleum Animalis, 171.

Oxalic Acid, 636.

Palladium, 617.

Paris Quadrifolia, 549.

Paullinia, 278.

Petroleum, 300, 497.

Phellandrium, 354, 450.

Phosphoric Acid, 198, 530, 531, 543.

Phosphorus, 565, 566, 568, 572.

Picric Acid, 128, 184, 194, 541.

Piper Methysticum, 385, 386.

Platina, 78, 615.

Plumbum, 624.

Podophyllum, 137.

Prunus Spinosa, 288.

Psorinum, 150, 172, 726.

Ptelea, 377.

Pulsatilla, 41, 128, 129, 353, 354.

Ranunculus Bulbosus, 331, 354.

Ranunculus Sceleratus, 354.

Rhododendron, 636.

Rhus Glabra, 217.

Headache (*continued*)

Rhus Radicans, 222.
 Rhus Tox., 226, 231, 293.
 Sanguinaria, 82, 128, 171, 200, 275, 276, 277, 278.
 Sarsaparilla, 311.
 Selenium, 460, 461, 636.
 Sepia, 123, 124, 129, 135, 176, 703.
 Silicea, 128, 129, 171, 200, 549, 550, 650, 656, 726.
 Spigelia, 82, 205, 288, 308, 327, 354, 392, 703.
 Sticta, 27.
 Strontiana Carb., 550, 656.
 Sulphur, 128, 184, 461, 466, 583.
 Tarantula, 76, 78, 81, 716.
 Thea, 132.
 Theridion, 78, 81, 82, 128, 129.
 Thuja, 128, 308.
 Valeriana, 119, 199.
 Veratrum Album, 128, 200, 354, 377, 703.
 Yucca Filamentosa, 313.
 Zincum, 631, 636, 637, 639.

Heart.

Aconite, 225, 322, 509, 510, 516.
 Actæa Race., 329.
 Ammonium Carb., 603, 661.
 Anacardium, 221.
 Apis, 103, 110.
 Apocynum, 111, 164.
 Argentum Metallicum, 613.
 Arnica, 224, 239, 323.
 Arsenicum, 111, 164, 239, 445, 516, 560, 561, 574, 575.
 Asafœtida, 120.
 Asparagus, 111.
 Aurum, 323, 602, 658.
 Aurum Muriaticum, 603.
 Badiaga, 31.
 Belladonna, 111, 375.
 Benzoic Acid, 658.
 Bismuth, 567.
 Bovista, 158.
 Bromine, 225, 239, 504, 509.
 Bryonia, 298, 516.
 Cactus Grandiflorus, 225.
 Calcarea Hypophosphorica, 669.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 239, 658.
 Camphor, 37.
 Carbo Animalis, 134, 501.
 Chininum Sulphuricum, 365.
 Coffea, 31.
 Colchicum, 254, 298.

Heart (*continued*)

Conium, 392, 447, 448, 658.
 Convallaria, 393.
 Digitalis, 66, 69, 111, 154, 171, 388, 389.
 Eupatorium Perf., 467.
 Euphrasia, 720.
 Gelsemium, 170, 276.
 Glonoin, 436, 467.
 Graphites, 495, 501, 720.
 Grindelia Robusta, 171, 467.
 Hydrastis, 132, 360, 512.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 37, 69, 433, 516, 540.
 Ignatia, 77, 78.
 Iodine, 504, 511.
 Kali Bichromicum, 134, 501, 720.
 Kali Carb., 111, 145, 739, 743.
 Kali Chloricum, 134, 501.
 Kali Ferrocyanicum, 144, 145.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 695, 718, 719, 720.
 Kali Nitricum, 501.
 Kalmia, 225, 323, 392, 658.
 Lachesis, 33, 43, 49, 50, 65, 111, 214, 516, 720.
 Lactuca, 720.
 Laurocerasus, 540.
 Ledum, 658.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 134, 306, 346.
 Lithium Carb., 453, 656, 658.
 Lycopodium, 445.
 Magnolia Grandiflora, 393.
 Magnesia Mur., 121, 649.
 Mercurius Sulph., 390.
 Moschus, 116.
 Mygale, 75.
 Myrica Cerifera, 391.
 Naja, 35, 213.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 134, 198, 501, 658, 701, 702.
 Nitric Acid, 538.
 Nitrite of Amyl., 31, 320.
 Nux Moschata, 118, 121.
 Petroleum, 134, 501.
 Phosphorus, 31, 516, 565, 569, 571, 574.
 Phytolacca, 225.
 Pulsatilla, 225, 344, 345, 349, 350, 351, 361.
 Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
 Quinine, 365.
 Rhus Tox., 223, 225, 239, 323, 510.
 Sanguinaria, 275, 279.
 Sepia, 124, 658.

Heart (*continued*)

Spigelia, 111, 206, 254, 392, 393, 511,
516, 743.
Spongia, 516.
Stannum, 625.
Strontiana Carb., 655.
Sulphur, 111, 466, 467, 471, 474.
Sumbul, 225.
Tabacum, 432.
Terebinthina, 306.
Veratrum Album, 37, 69, 257.
Veratrum Viride, 257, 323.
Zincum, 638, 658.

Heart, Dilatation of.—(*An increase in size of one or more of the cavities of heart from weakening of the muscles.*)

Ammonium Carb., 661.
Pulsatilla, 225.
Tabacum, 432.

Heart, Fatty Degeneration of.—(*An increase in the quantity of sub-pericardial fat or fatty degeneration of the muscle-fibres of the heart.*)

Apocynum, 164.
Arsenicum, 164.
Phosphorus, 569, 571, 574, 575.

Heart, Hypertrophy of.—(*Increased thickness of the walls of heart, without change in size of cavities.*)

Aconite, 323, 509, 510.
Arnica, 239, 323.
Arsenicum, 239.
Aurum, 323, 603.
Bromium, 225, 239, 509.
Cactus Grandiflorus, 239, 323.
Iodine, 511.
Kalmia, 323.
Pulsatilla, 225.
Rhus Tox., 223, 239, 323, 510.

Heart, Palpitation of.—(*Violent pulsation of the heart.*)

Anacardium, 221.
Arsenicum, 560.
Asafoetida, 120.
Badiaga, 31.
Bromine, 509.
Calcarea Ostrearum, 658, 674.
Coffea, 31, 385.
Ferrum, 643.
Glonoïn, 436.
Hydrastis, 132, 360, 512.
Iodine, 511.
Lachesis, 41, 42, 43, 49, 65.
Lilium Tigrinum, 127.

Heart, Palpitation of (*continued*).

Lithium Carb., 658.
Magnesia Mur., 121, 649.
Melilotus, 277.
Moschus, 79, 116, 120, 121.
Mygale, 75.
Natrûm Mur., 142, 198, 608, 658,
701, 702.
Nitric Acid, 538.
Nitrite of Amyl., 31.
Nux Moschata, 118.
Phosphorus, 31, 565, 574.
Pulsatilla, 344.
Rhus Tox., 225.
Sepia, 124, 127, 658.
Spigelia, 206, 392, 511.
Stannum, 625.
Sulphur, 466, 467, 471, 474.
Tabacum, 432.

Heart, Paralysis of the

(See '*Paralysis of the Heart.*'))

Heat, Ill-effects of

Belladonna, 38.
Glonoïn, 436, 438, 602.
Lachesis, 37, 38.
Natrûm Carb., 38, 143, 691, 693, 694.
Natrûm Hypochlorosum, 143.
Natrûm Mur., 38, 691.
Selenium, 38, 460, 461.
Sulphur, 320.
Theridion, 37, 38.

Hectic Fever.—(*The protracted fever of Phthisis.*)

Ammonium Carb., 661.
Arsenicum, 373, 374.
Balsam of Peru, 215.
Carbo Veg., 373, 485.
Cinchona, 373, 374.
Iodine, 510.
Lycopodium, 446.
Nitric Acid, 538.
Oleum Jecoris, 29.
Phosphoric Acid, 530.
Phosphorus, 569, 574, 576, 628.
Sanguinaria, 278, 279.
Secale, 374.
Stannum, 628, 708.
Strontiana Carb., 341.
Sulphur, 475.

Heels.

Ammonium Mur., 665.
Antimonium Crudum, 665.
Causticum, 665.
Cepa, 665.

Heels (*continued*)

Graphites, 665.
 Ignatia, 665.
 Ledum, 665.
 Manganum, 665.
 Natrum Carb., 665, 694.
 Pulsatilla, 665.
 Sabina, 665.
 Sepia, 665.

Hemicrania.—(*Neuralgia of one side of the head.*)

Aconite, 171.
 Æthusa, 377.
 Antimonium Tart., 377.
 Argentum Nitricum, 608.
 Arsenicum, 129, 563.
 Belladonna, 128.
 Chamomilla, 288.
 Gelsemium, 128, 171, 461.
 Ignatia, 171, 461.
 Ipecacuanha, 377.
 Iris Versicolor, 129.
 Kalmia, 171.
 Lac Defloratum, 461.
 Melilotus, 171.
 Moschus, 461.
 Nux Vomica, 128, 129, 184.
 Oleum Animalis, 171.
 Pulsatilla, 128, 129.
 Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
 Sanguinaria, 128, 171.
 Selenium, 461.
 Sepia, 128, 129, 135.
 Silicea, 128, 129.
 Spigelia, 82, 205, 327.
 Sulphur, 135, 461.
 Thea, 132.
 Theridion, 128, 129.
 Thuja, 128.
 Veratrum Album, 128.

Hemicrania, attended with Nausea.

Æthusa, 377.
 Antimonium Tart., 377.
 Ipecacuanha, 377.

Hemiopia.—(*Blindness of one-half of the visual field, affecting one or both the eyes.*)

Aurum, 603, 704.
 Cyclamen, 360.
 Lithium Carb., 657, 704.
 Lycopodium, 704.
 Natrum Mur., 704.
 Titanium, 704.

Hemiplegia.—(*Paralysis of one lateral half of the body.*)

Arnica, 242, 260.
 Staphisagria, 170.

Hepatitis.—(*Inflammation of the liver.*)

Lycopodium, 444.
 Phosphorus, 569.
 Podophyllum, 454.

Hernia.—(*A tumor formed by the protrusion of the contents of a cavity, usually the abdominal, through its wall.*)

Aconite, 325.
 Carbo Veg., 57
 Cocculus, 189.
 Lachesis, 57.
 Lycopodium, 189.
 Nux Vomica, 189.
 Opium, 272.
 Tabacum, 433.

Herpes.—(*A skin disease characterised by the presence of clusters of distinct vesicles on an inflamed base.*)

Bovista, 157.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 679.
 Cicuta Virosa, 679.
 Graphites, 497, 500.
 Lithium Carb., 679.
 Mezereum, 679.
 Natrum Carb., 695.
 Natrum Mur., 707.
 Psorinum, 149.
 Sepia, 125.

Herpes Circinatus.—(*Ring-worm.*)

Baryta Carb., 125, 708.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 125.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 708.
 Sepia, 125, 562, 708.
 Tellurium, 125, 708.
 Tuberculinum, 708.

Herpes Zoster.—(*An acute inflammatory painful disease of the skin, consisting of grouped vesicles running along the course of cutaneous nerves.*)

(See also 'Zona.')

Arsenicum, 332.
 Cajuputum, 203.
 Carboneum Oxygenisatum, 87.
 Cantharis, 87.
 Mezereum, 332, 537.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
 Rhus Tox., 332.

Hiccough.

Ammonium Muriaticum, 203.
 Arsenicum, 203.
 Belladonna, 203.
 Cajuputum, 203.
 Cicuta Virosa, 203.
 Cuprum, 203.
 Hyoscyamus, 203.
 Ignatia, 202, 203.
 Nux Vomica, 185.
 Phosphorus, 203.
 Pulsatilla, 203.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
 Stramonium, 203, 431.
 Sulphuric Acid, 203.
 Teucrium Marum Verum, 203.
 Veratrum Album, 203.

Hidden Diseases, Restoration of the Zincum, 635.

Hip-joint Disease.—(*A tuberculous lesion of the hip-joint.*)

Calcarea Ostrearum, 678.
 Carbo Veg., 485, 486.
 Causticum, 734.
 Colocynth, 288.
 Gettysburg Salts or Gettysburg Spring Water, 341, 547, 658.
 Ledum, 230, 297.
 Natrum Sulph., 697.
 Phosphoric Acid, 532.
 Phosphorus, 471, 569, 575.
 Silicea, 546, 575, 678.
 Stillingia, 697.
 Sulphur, 471.

Hives.—(*A popular term for almost any vesicular eruption of the skin.*)

(See also '*Urticaria.*')

Kali Bromatum, 107.
 Petroleum, 501.
 Pulsatilla, 107.
 Rumex Crispus, 107.
 Urtica Urens, 107.

Hoarseness.

Alumina, 621.
 Ammonium Mur., 666.
 Argentum Nitricum, 611.
 Arnica, 210.
 Arum Triphyllum, 210, 463, 735.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 538.
 Carbo Veg., 210, 487, 735.
 Causticum, 210, 421, 463, 487, 734, 735.
 Eupatorium Perf., 244, 487, 735.
 Gelsemium, 174.

Hoarseness (continued)

Graphites, 210, 735.
 Iodine, 508.
 Kali Carb., 741.
 Manganum, 611.
 Natrum Mur., 210, 705.
 Nitric Acid, 538.
 Phosphorus, 210, 463, 572, 628, 734, 735.
 Pulsatilla, 360, 361.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 352.
 Rhus Tox., 210, 735.
 Selenium, 210, 463, 735.
 Senega, 296.
 Silicea, 548.
 Spongia, 463.
 Stannum, 628.
 Sulphur, 474, 735.
 Thuja, 310.
 Trifolium Pratense, 296.
 Verbascum, 395.

Hoarseness, of the Singers, Actors. etc.

Arum Triphyllum, 463, 735.
 Carbo Veg., 210, 487.
 Causticum, 487, 735.
 Gelsemium, 210.
 Graphites, 210, 735.
 Rhus Tox., 735.
 Selenium, 210, 463, 735.

Home-sickness.—(*An anxious desire to return to one's home. It is also called 'Nostalgia.'*)

Capsicum, 530.
 Mercurius, 593.
 Phosphoric Acid, 530.

Hydrarthrosis.—(*An effusion of fluid in a joint due to chronic Synovitis. It is also called Hydrops Articuli, Dropsy of the Joint, White Swelling, etc.*)

Apis, 297, 513.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 678.
 Iodine, 512, 513.
 Phosphorus, 471, 575.
 Silicea, 575.
 Sulphur, 297, 471, 513.

Hydroa Labialis.

(See '*Fever-blisters.*')

Hydrocele.

Digitalis, 390.
 Graphites, 500.
 Pulsatilla, 353.

Hydrocephaloid.—(*An infant's disease resembling Hydrocephalus, sometimes observed in poorly developed infants just after weaning.*)

Apis, 114, 472.
Arsenicum, 102.
Calcareo Phos., 367, 638, 680.
Cinchona, 366, 380, 682, 683.
Ferrum Phos., 159.
Ipecacuanha, 378.
Kali Bromatum, 380, 716.
Oenothera Biennis, 379.
Sulphur, 472.
Veratrum Album, 380.
Zincum, 637, 638, 680.

Hydrocephalus.—(*An accumulation of serous fluid within the cranial cavity, in the ventricles. Also called Dropsy of the brain.*)

Apis, 104, 164, 472.
Apocynum, 164.
Baryta Carb., 651.
Belladonna, 674.
Bryonia, 105.
Calcareo Ostrearum, 674.
Digitalis, 337, 393.
Helleborus, 105, 336, 337.
Ignatia, 200.
Sulphur, 104, 105, 470, 472, 674.
Terebinthina, 305.
Zincum, 337.

Hydrogenoid Constitution.

Aranca Diadema, 60, 80, 373.
Natrum Sulphuricum, 696, 697.
Thuja, 307, 696.

Hydropericardium.—(*Dropsy of the pericardium.*)

Apis, 110.
Apocynum, 111.
Asparagus, 111.
Arsenicum, 111, 445, 560, 561.
Belladonna, 111.
Digitalis, 111, 390.
Kali Carb., 111.
Lachesis, 65, 111.
Lycopodium, 445.
Spigelia, 111.
Sulphur, 111.

Hydrophobia.—(*Fear of water.*)

Belladonna, 94.
Cantharis, 94.
Cedron, 80.
Stramonium, 423.

Hydrothorax.—(*Dropsy of the chest.*)

Apis, 103, 110.
Apocynum, 104.
Arsenicum, 560, 561.
Colchicum, 254.
Digitalis, 390.
Juglans Cineria, 207.
Lachesis, 65, 103.
Mercurius Sulph., 390, 561.

Hypermetropia.—(*Long-sightedness.*)

Carbo Animalis, 494.

Hypnotism.—(*The state of artificial Somnambulism.*)

Thebaine, 178.

Hypochondriasis.—(*A nervous malady in which the patient believes himself suffering from bodily disease and is tormented with extreme depression and imaginary fears.*)

Alumina, 620.
Anacardium, 219.
Bryonia, 620.
Cocculus, 199.
Conium, 448, 640.
Mercurius, 54.
Moschus, 116.
Natrum Carb., 691, 692, 693, 701.
Natrum Muriaticum, 126, 701, 705.
Nux Vomica, 620, 693.
Sepia, 126, 692.
Stannum, 626.
Staphisagria, 338.
Sulphur, 472.
Zincum, 637, 640.
Zincum Oxydatum, 448.

Hyopyon.—(*Effusion of pus in the anterior chamber of the eye.*)

Mercurius Cor., 595.
Mercurius Vivus, 595.
Silicea, 548.

Hysteria.—(*A functional Neurosis with abnormal sensations, emotions or paroxysms.*)

Aconite, 321.
Actæa Racemosa, 76.
Alumina, 619.
Ammoniacum Gummi, 116, 120.
Apis, 100, 112.
Aranca Diadema, 73.
Arsenicum, 616.
Asafœtida, 120, 198, 449, 450.
Belladonna, 77, 199.
Calcareo Ostrearum, 616.

Hysteria (*continued*)

- Castoreum, 117.
- Cocculus, 199.
- Crocus, 76, 79.
- Cuprum, 198.
- Hyoscyamus, 77, 198, 201.
- Ignatia, 77, 78, 116, 198, 200, 202, 276.
- Magnesia Mur., 120, 648.
- Moschus, 79, 115, 116, 117, 120, 198.
- Natrum Carb., 693.
- Nux Moschata, 116, 118, 199.
- Nux Vomica, 276.
- Palladium, 78.
- Phosphorus, 276.
- Platina, 78, 615, 616.
- Pothos Fœtida, 216.
- Sanguinaria, 276.
- Sepia, 124, 128.
- Stannum, 627.
- Sulphur, 472.
- Tarantula, 75, 76, 77, 78, 81.
- Theridion, 81, 82.
- Valeriana, 116, 118, 119, 199, 276, 557.
- Zincum Valerian, 199.

Icterus.(See '*Jaundice*')**Ilcus.**—(*Intussusception of the bowels.*)

- Opium, 272.
- Veratrum Album, 255, 272, 287.

Imaginary Diseases.

- Sabadilla, 258.
- Thuja, 258.

Imbecility.—(*Mental weakness or defect.*)

- Agaricus, 74.
- Bufo, 30.
- Tarantula, 74.

Impetigo.—(*A skin disease marked by thickly-set clusters of pustules.*)

- Rhus Tox., 232.
- Sepia, 477.

Impotence.

- Agnus Castus, 676.
- Argentum Nitricum, 543.
- Aurum, 605.
- Bufo, 30.
- Calcearea Ostrearum, 676.
- Caladium Seg., 215.
- Chlorine, 513.
- Conium, 566.
- Graphites, 500.
- Iodine, 510.
- Lachesis, 62.

Impotence (*continued*)

- Lycopodium, 193, 432, 513.
- Phosphoric Acid, 531.
- Phosphorus, 566.
- Selenium, 460.
- Sulphur, 460.
- Tabacum, 432.
- Zincum Ox., 448.

Inflammations.

- Aconite, 36, 99, 316.
- Apis, 99, 414.
- Argentum Nitricum, 610.
- Arnica, 36.
- Arsenicum, 94, 554.
- Belladonna, 36, 99, 407, 411, 593, 594.
- Bryonia, 407.
- Camphor, 94.
- Cantharis, 93, 94, 95.
- Cuprum, 631.
- Ferrum Phos., 159, 320, 644.
- Hepar, 594, 685.
- Lachesis, 59, 478, 594.
- Mercurius, 54, 59, 394, 593, 594.
- Phosphorus, 576.
- Silicea, 545, 546, 594, 686.
- Sulphur, 594.
- Sulphuric Acid, 58.
- Tellurium, 412.

Inflammatory Fever.

- Aconite, 316, 469.
- Arsenicum, 468, 469.

Influenza.—(*A contagious catarrhal fever caused by 'Hemophilus Influenza' bacilli; also called Grippe.*)(See also '*Hay Fever*')

- Arsenicum Iod., 559.
- Causticum, 735.
- Eupatorium Perf., 244, 735.
- Ranunculus Bulbosus, 333.
- Ranunculus Sceleratus, 333.
- Rhus Tox., 234.
- Rosa Damascena, 559.
- Sabadilla, 258.
- Sinapis Nigra, 560.

Inimical Relation of Drugs.

- Aconite and Salts of Ammonia, 660.
- Ammonium Carb., and Arnica, 660.
- Ammonium Carb., and Camphor, 660.
- Ammonium Carb., and Lachesis, 660, 663.
- Camphor and Moschus, 116.
- Carbo Veg., and Arsenicum, 483.
- Carbo Veg., and Camphor, 483.
- Carbo Veg., and Causticum, 483.

Inimical Relation of Drugs (*continued*)

- Causticum and Phosphorus, 24, 483, 564, 731.
 Cinchona and Belladonna, 375.
 Cinchona and Digitalis, 393.
 Cinchona and Morphia, 375.
 Cinchona and Selenium, 463.
 Coffea and Belladonna, 422.
 Digitalis and Salts of Ammonia, 660.
 Ferrum and Quinine, 373, 645.
 Fluoric Acid and Silicea, 545.
 Hepar and Iodide of Potassium, 721.
 Hepar and Iodine, 513.
 Hepar and Silicea, 545.
 Hepar and Zincum, 633.
 Hyoscyamus and Belladonna, 422.
 Ignatia and Zincum, 633.
 Nux Vomica and Belladonna, 422.
 Nux Vomica and Zincum, 196, 204, 633.
 Opium and Belladonna, 422.
 Psorinum and Coffea, 151.
 Psorinum and Lachesis, 151.
 Ranunculus and Sulphur, 332.
 Rhus Tox., and Apis, 102, 106, 114, 223.
 Selenium and Cinchona, 463.
 Selenium and Ignatia, 463.
 Selenium and Pulsatilla, 463.
 Silicea and Mercurius, 545.
 Veratrum Viride and Salts of Ammonia, 660.

Injuries.

- Aconite, 181.
 Ammonium Carb., 664.
 Ammonium Mur., 664.
 Angustura, 180, 181.
 Arnica, 238, 534, 664.
 Belladonna, 181.
 Bovista, 157.
 Bryonia, 296.
 Calcareo Phos., 241, 682.
 Calendula, 241.
 Cepa, 241.
 Cicuta, 181.
 Conium, 449, 534.
 Euphrasia, 397.
 Glonoin, 437.
 Helleborus, 338.
 Hypericum, 181, 241.
 Lachesis, 72, 562.
 Ledum, 190, 241.
 Millefolium, 368.

Injuries (*continued*)

- Natrum Sulph., 437, 696.
 Petroleum, 501.
 Rhus Tox., 60, 235, 240, 241.
 Ruta, 180, 534.
 Silicea, 181.
 Staphisagria, 241, 341.
 Strontiana Carb., 656.
 Sulphur, 474.
 Sulphuric Acid, 534, 664.
 Symphytum, 241, 682.
 Veratrum Viride, 181, 257.

Injuries, of Bones.

- Sulphuric Acid, 534.
 Symphytum, 241, 682.

Injuries, of Joints.

- Sulphuric Acid, 534.

Injuries, Peri-osteal.

(See '*Peri-osteal Injuries.*'))

Injury, continuous Haemorrhage from Millefolium, 368.

Insomnia.—(*Sleeplessness; want of sleep.*)

- Aconite, 246.
 Actæa Racemosa, 76.
 Ambra Grisea, 151.
 Apis, 109.
 Arum Triphyllum, 209.
 Belladonna, 109, 408, 429.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 677.
 Causticum, 77.
 Chamomilla, 248, 249.
 Cinchona, 259.
 Coccus, 199, 260, 362.
 Coffea, 384.
 Cyripedium, 384.
 Hyoscyamus, 77, 428.
 Ignatia, 78, 201.
 Juglans Cineria, 207.
 Kali Brom., 430, 716.
 Magnesia Carb., 647.
 Moschus, 78, 116.
 Muriatic Acid, 524, 525.
 Nux Juglans, 234.
 Nux Vomica, 183, 184, 196.
 Opium, 272.
 Phosphoric Acid, 367.
 Phosphorus, 566.
 Pix Liquida, 87.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Pulsatilla, 360, 362.
 Rhus Tox., 525.
 Selenium, 460, 462.
 Senecio Aureas, 359.

Insomnia (*continued*)

Sulphur, 320, 460, 462, 471.
 Tarantula, 76.
 Valeriana, 119.

Intermittent Fever.—(*A febrile attack with fever ceasing at intervals.*)

Aconite, 291.
 Alstonia Scholaris, 168.
 Ammonium Mur., 664.
 Apis, 70, 107, 108, 317.
 Aranea Diadema, 80 81, 373.
 Arsenicum, 69, 202, 372, 375, 468, 557, 708.
 Bryonia, 229.
 Camphor, 69.
 Canchalagua, 372.
 Capsicum, 68, 202, 372, 435.
 Carbo Veg., 68, 373, 485.
 Cedron, 81.
 Chininum Sulph., 80, 371, 557.
 Cimex, 32.
 Cina, 247.
 Cinchona, 80, 229, 371, 468, 708.
 Cornus Florida, 371, 372.
 Cuprum, 70.
 Digitalis, 69.
 Eucalyptus, 372.
 Eupatorium Perfoliatum, 229, 244, 372.
 Eupatorium Purpureum, 244.
 Ferrum, 373, 645.
 Gelsemium, 68, 172, 173, 229, 276, 317.
 Helleborus, 69.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 69.
 Hyoscyamus, 69.
 Ignatia, 201, 202, 372.
 Ipecacuanha, 372, 383.
 Lachesis, 68, 70, 202, 276, 372.
 Lachnanthes, 69.
 Lycopodium, 79, 441.
 Malaria Officinalis, 373.
 Menyanthes, 68, 372, 485.
 Natrum Mur., 108, 228, 229, 699, 707, 708.
 Nux Moschata, 202.
 Nux Vomica, 196, 202.
 Pulsatilla, 360.
 Rhus Tox., 202, 229.
 Robinia, 557.
 Sabadilla, 202, 229.
 Secale, 69.
 Sepia, 372.
 Stannum, 627, 708.

Intermittent Fever (*continued*)

Sulphur, 229, 468.
 Tarantula Cubensis, 80.
 Veratrum Album, 69.

Intertrigo.—(*An erythematous eruption or lesion of the skin caused by chafing or rubbing.*)

Graphites, 497.
 Petroleum, 497.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Sulphur, 476.

Intussusception of Bowels.—(*Slipping of one part of intestine into another.*)
(See 'Ileus'.)Iritis.—(*Inflammation of the iris.*)

Asafetida, 450, 589, 604.
 Aurum, 450, 603.
 Colocynth, 287.
 Euphrasia, 397.
 Kali Bichromicum, 728.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 718.
 Mercurius, 311, 595.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 595, 604, 718.
 Nitric Acid, 604.
 Rhus Tox., 235, 397.
 Spigelia, 288, 393.
 Thuja, 310, 311.

Ischuria.

(See 'Urine, Retention of.')

Itches.

(See 'Scabies'.)

Jaundice.—(*A disease, characterised by the yellowness of the eyes, skin, etc., caused by bile.*)

Aconite, 187.
 Arsenicum, 187.
 Bryonia, 187, 299.
 Carduus Marianus, 187.
 Chamomilla, 187, 248.
 Chelidonium, 282.
 Cinchona, 374, 375.
 Digitalis, 391.
 Hepar, 187.
 Juglans Cineria, 207, 262.
 Kali Carb., 299.
 Mercurius, 187, 226, 594, 599.
 Myrica, 391.
 Natrum Sulph., 187.
 Nux Vomica, 187, 193, 207.
 Phosphorus, 565, 568, 569.
 Podophyllum, 187.
 Pulsatilla, 187.

Jaundice, caused by Fits of Anger.

Aconite, 187.

Bryonia, 187.

Natrum Sulph., 187.

Nux Vomica, 187.

Jaundice, caused by the Abuse of Calomel.

Bryonia, 187.

Podophyllum, 187.

Jaundice, from the effects of Quinine.

Arsenicum, 187.

Hepar, 187.

Mercurius, 187.

Nux Vomica, 187.

Pulsatilla, 187.

Jaws.

(See also 'Lock-Jaw'.)

Calcarea Fluorica, 64, 668.

Hyoscyamus, 427, 430.

Ignatia, 236.

Lachesis, 39, 403.

Lycopodium, 211, 441.

Muriatic Acid, 524.

Rhus Tox., 235, 236.

Zincum, 102.

Jerking of the Extremities.

Mygale, 73.

Jerking of the Head.

Mygale, 73.

Sepia, 128, 146.

Jerking of the Limbs.

Belladonna, 48.

Ignatia, 78.

Morphia, 265.

Santonine, 246.

Sulphur, 470.

Jerking of the Muscles.

Belladonna, 408.

Natrum Mur., 701.

Zincum, 638.

Jerking over the Eyes.

Spigelia, 206.

Joints.

Actæa Spicata, 297.

Ammonium Mur., 665.

Ammonium Phos., 658, 667.

Anacardium, 221.

Antimonium Crudum, 582.

Apis, 707, 513.

Apocynum, 164.

Argentum Metallicum, 601, 613.

Arnica, 240, 656.

Belladonna, 407, 422.

Joints (*continued*)

Benzoic Acid, 453, 658.

Berberis, 453.

Borax, 713.

Bryonia, 103, 297, 353.

Calcarea Ostreum, 453, 658, 678.

Calcarea Phos., 680, 681, 682.

Caulophyllum, 297.

Causticum, 288, 736, 737.

Chamomilla, 299, 353.

Cinchona, 374.

Cinnabaris, 311.

Colchicum, 252, 253, 298.

Colocynthis, 288, 737.

Gettysburg Salts (or Gettysburg Spring Water), 547, 658.

Guaiacum, 288, 298, 737.

Ignatia, 236.

Iodine, 103, 512, 513.

Kali Bichromicum, 730.

Kali Carb., 743.

Kali Hydroiodicum, 103, 721.

Kalmia, 392, 658.

Ledum, 232, 297, 634.

Lithium Carb., 656, 657, 658.

Lycopodium, 446, 453, 658.

Magnesia Carb., 648.

Mercurius, 593, 596.

Mezereum, 125.

Natrum Carb., 694.

Natrum Mur., 562, 658, 702, 707.

Natrum Sulph., 697.

Nux Vomica, 195.

Petroleum, 236, 501.

Phosphorus, 575.

Picric Acid, 541.

Pinus Sylvestris, 594.

Psorinum, 149, 374.

Pulsatilla, 353, 362.

Ranunculus Bulbosus, 333.

Ranunculus Sceleratus, 333.

Rhododendron, 231.

Rhus Tox., 229, 235, 236, 240, 293, 357.

Ruta, 656, 680.

Sabina, 298.

Selenium, 462.

Sepia, 123, 125, 563, 678, 695, 713.

Silicea, 544, 546, 550, 575, 678, 734.

Staphisagria, 341.

Strontiana Carb., 656.

Sulphur, 296, 297, 473, 477, 513, 694, 700, 734.

Sulphuric Acid, 664, 694, 700.

Joints, Nodular Swellings on the

- Ammonium Phos., 658.
- Benzoic Acid, 658.
- Calcareæ Ostrearum, 658.
- Lithium Carb., 658.
- Lycopodium, 568.
- Natrum Mur., 658.

Joints, of the Fingers.

- Borax, 713.
- Secale, 153, 154.
- Sepia, 125, 562, 678, 695, 713.

Joints, Smaller

- (See also '*Joints, of Fingers*').
- Actæa Spicata, 297, 327.
- Ledum, 232, 634.
- Sabina, 298.

Keratitis.—(The inflammation of the cornea.)

- Apis, 383.
- Calcareæ Ostrearum, 728.
- Crotalus, 43.
- Graphites, 496.
- Kali Bichromicum, 728.
- Kali Hydroiodicum, 719.
- Nitric Acid, 547.
- Pulsatilla, 347.
- Rhus Tox., 235.
- Silicea, 547, 548.
- Sulphur, 474.

Kidneys.

- Ammonium Benzoicum, 66.
- Apis, 67, 561.
- Argentum Nitricum, 612.
- Arsenicum, 67, 561.
- Aurum, 561, 605.
- Berberis, 93, 452.
- Cannabis Indica, 90.
- Cantharis, 87.
- Chelidonium, 281.
- Colchicum, 67, 259.
- Crotalus Horridus, 66.
- Digitalis, 66, 561.
- Equisetum, 90.
- Glonoin, 676.
- Helleborus, 66, 561.
- Helonias, 358.
- Hepar, 687.
- Hydrangea, 92.
- Ipomea Nil, 92.
- Kali Carb., 743.
- Kali Hydroiodicum, 721.
- Kali Nitricum, 93.
- Lachesis, 65, 66.
- Lithium Carb., 656.

Kidneys (continued)

- Lycopodium, 446.
- Medusa, 31.
- Nitric Acid, 612.
- Nux Vomica, 191.
- Ocimum Canum, 92.
- Parcira Brava, 93.
- Phosphoric Acid, 532.
- Phosphorus, 542, 561, 569, 571, 576.
- Picric Acid, 542.
- Plumbum, 605, 625.
- Sarsaparilla, 92, 443, 712.
- Scoparius, 163.
- Terebinthina, 66, 92, 254, 305, 306, 338, 561.
- Zincum, 633.
- Zingiber, 191.

Knee-joints.

- Anacardium, 222.
- Argentum Metallicum, 613.
- Kali Hydroiodicum, 103, 721.
- Lithium Carb., 658.
- Phosphorus, 575.
- Sepia, 125.
- Silicea, 544, 546, 575.
- Sulphur, 296, 297, 473.

Knees.

- Anacardium, 221.
- Argentum Met., 613.
- Calcareæ Ostrearum, 676.
- Cocculus, 260.
- Dioscorea, 174, 676.
- Lilium Tigrinum, 127.
- Natrum Phos., 705.
- Nux Moschata, 118.
- Oxalic Acid, 542.
- Petroleum, 501.
- Phosphorus, 575.
- Sepia, 127.
- Silicea, 544, 546, 575.

Labor.—(The process whereby the fœtus and its appendages are expelled from the womb of the mother.)

- Aconite, 325.
- Actæa Racemosa, 328, 356.
- Belladonna, 421.
- Calcareæ Ostrearum, 139.
- Cantharis, 97, 355.
- Caulophyllum, 357.
- Causticum, 271.
- Chamomilla, 248, 250.
- Gelsemium, 175, 329, 421.
- Helonias, 359.
- Hyoscyamus, 271.

Labor (*continued*)

Ignatia, 200.
 Ipecacuanha, 328.
 Kali Carb., 739, 743.
 Lycopodium, 328.
 Natrum Carb., 695.
 Nux Vomica, 193, 194, 355.
 Opium, 176, 281, 272.
 Platina, 616.
 Pulsatilla, 138, 139, 194, 355.
 Secale, 139, 154.
 Sepia, 138, 139, 356.
 Stramonium, 200.
 Teucrium, 203.
 Trillium, 368.
 Ustilago, 157.

Lactation.—(*The suckling period of new-born child.*)

(See also '*Agalactia*.)
 Carbo Animalis, 166, 491.
 Carbo Veg., 491.
 Oleander, 166.

Laparotomy.—(*Abdominal incision.*)

Cepa, 241.
 Staphisagria, 241, 341.

Laryngeal Fhthisis or **Tubercular****Laryngitis.**

Arum Triphyllum, 463.
 Carbo Veg., 463.
 Causticum, 463, 734, 735.
 Phosphorus, 463.
 Selenium, 463.
 Spongia, 463, 515.

Laryngismus Stridulus.—(*Spasm of the glottis causing sudden arrest of respiration, with cyanosis and long loud crowing inspirations.*)

Antimonium Tart., 506.
 Arsenicum, 506.
 Belladonna, 506.
 Bromine, 506.
 Calcareo Phos., 506.
 Chlorine, 503.
 Cuprum, 507.
 Digitalis, 389.
 Fluorine, 503.
 Ignatia, 506.
 Iodine, 503, 506.
 Ipecacuanha, 506.
 Lachesis, 506, 507, 515.
 Mephitis, 27.
 Moschus, 79, 115, 116, 117, 121.
 Phosphorus, 506.
 Picrotoxine, 178.

Laryngismus Stridulus (*continued*)

Sambucus, 324, 506, 507, 515.
 Tabacum, 182.

Laryngitis.—(*The inflammation of the larynx.*)

Aconite, 515.
 Apis, 110.
 Carbo Veg., 463, 487.
 Kali Bichromicum, 722.
 Lachesis, 515.
 Phosphorus, 463.
 Sambucus, 515.
 Sanguinaria, 280.
 Selenium, 463.
 Spongia, 515.
 Sulphur, 474.

Larynx.

Aconite, 507, 515.
 Apis, 110, 111.
 Antimonium Tart., 506.
 Argentum Metallicum, 613.
 Argentum Nitricum, 611.
 Arnica, 210.
 Arsenicum, 506.
 Arum Triphyllum, 210, 463.
 Belladonna, 111, 506.
 Bromine, 503, 507.
 Calcareo Phos., 506, 507.
 Carbo Veg., 463, 735.
 Causticum, 463, 487, 734, 735.
 Chlorine, 503.
 Conium, 448.
 Cuprum, 507.
 Eupatorium Perfoliatum, 244, 487.
 Fluorine, 503.
 Gelsemium, 170.
 Hepar, 507, 508, 686.
 Ignatia, 506.
 Iodine, 506.
 Ipecacuanha, 506.
 Kali Bichromicum, 725.
 Kaolin, 507, 508.
 Lachesis, 50, 66, 181, 506, 507.
 Manganum, 611.
 Mercurius Biniodatus, 214.
 Mercurius Cyanatus, 214.
 Moschus, 79, 115, 116, 117, 121.
 Naja, 50.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 705.
 Paris Quadrifolia, 612.
 Phosphorus, 210, 421, 463, 487, 506;
 572, 573, 734, 735.
 Pulsatilla, 360, 361.
 Rhus Tox., 210.

Larynx (*continued*)

Sanguinaria, 278, 280.
 Sambucus, 324, 506, 507, 515.
 Selenium, 210, 462, 463, 612.
 Silicea, 548.
 Spongia, 463, 515.

Lead Colic.—(*Colic from lead-poisoning.*)

Alcohol, 623.
 Alumen, 623.
 Alumina, 622, 623.
 Arsenicum, 623.
 Belladonna, 419, 623.
 Colocynth, 419, 623.
 Nux Vomica, 623.
 Opium, 623.
 Petroleum, 502.
 Platina, 616, 623.
 Plumbum, 616, 623.
 Sulphuric Acid, 623.
 Zincum, 623.

Lead-Poisoning.

(See 'Lead Colic.')

Lentigo.—(*Circumscribed spots on the skin.*)

(See 'Freckles.')

Leprosy.—(*An endemic, chronic malignant disease with cutaneous and other lesions, due to Bacillus Lepræ.*)

Hydrocotyle, 562.

Leucoma.—(*A white, dense opacity of the cornea, due to acute inflammation.*)

Calcareæ Ostrearum, 728.
 Kali Bich., 728.

Leucorrhœa.—(*An abnormal mucous or muco-purulent, whitish discharge from the genital canal, attended with catarrhal inflammation.*)

Aletris Farinosa, 359.
 Alumina, 620.
 Ambra Grisea, 152.
 Ammonium Mur., 666.
 Antimonium Crudum, 582.
 Argentum Nitricum, 612.
 Belladonna, 421.
 Berberis, 453.
 Borax, 712.
 Calcareæ Ostrearum, 676.
 Calcareæ Phos., 145.
 Cannabis Sativa, 676.
 Carbo Animalis, 140.
 Carbo Veg., 141.

Leucorrhœa (*continued*)

Caulophyllum, 676.
 Cubeba, 676.
 Graphites, 141, 495, 496, 500.
 Helonias, 358.
 Hydrastis, 360.
 Iodine, 512.
 Kali Bichromicum, 722.
 Kali Ferrocyanicum, 144.
 Kreosotum, 136.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 134.
 Magnesia Mur., 649.
 Mercurius, 676.
 Murex Purpurea, 135.
 Natrum Carb., 695.
 Natrum Mur., 142.
 Nitric Acid, 310, 536.
 Palladium, 618.
 Phosphorus, 676.
 Podophyllum, 455.
 Pulsatilla, 676.
 Sepia, 133, 134, 136, 141, 676.
 Stannum, 627.
 Staphisagria, 342.
 Thuja, 309.

Leucorrhœa, of the Little Girls.

Caulophyllum, 676.

Leucorrhœa, Yellow

Staphisagria, 342.

Lice, Growth of

Oleander, 167.
 Staphisagria, 339, 340.
 Vinca Minor, 167.

Lips.

Bryonia, 101.
 Graphites, 495.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 588.
 Lachesis, 36, 45, 56, 181, 402.
 Moschus, 79, 116.
 Muriatic Acid, 526.
 Physostigma, 179.
 Secale, 69.
 Sulphur, 467.
 Veratrum Album, 285.
 Zincum 635.

Lithotomy, Colic after

Staphisagria, 241.

Liver.

Aconite, 187.
 Ammonium Mur., 187, 666.
 Angustura, 282.
 Arsenicum, 187.
 Aurum, 605.

Liver (*continued*)

Berberis, 299, 452.
 Bryonia, 207, 282, 298, 621.
 Carduus Marianus, 187.
 Chamomilla, 187, 299.
 Chelidonium, 207, 281, 282, 283
 299.
 Chenopodium, 282.
 Cinchona, 374, 375.
 Digitalis, 391.
 Fluoric Acid, 187.
 Graphites, 499.
 Hepar, 689.
 Iodine, 512.
 Juglans Cineria, 207, 262.
 Kali Carb., 299.
 Lachesis, 52, 187, 444, 478.
 Laurocerasus, 478.
 Leptandra, 395, 396, 600.
 Lobelia Syplilitica, 282.
 Lycopodium, 282, 440, 441, 444, 445.
 Magnesia Mur., 120, 186, 649, 650.
 Manganum, 635.
 Mercurius, 396, 599, 649, 650.
 Mercurius Sulph., 390.
 Muriatic Acid, 527.
 Myrica Cerifera, 391.
 Natrum Mur., 705, 708.
 Natrum Sulph., 187.
 Nux Vomica, 131, 136, 186, 187,
 207, 445.
 Phosphorus, 478, 567, 569, 571, 635.
 Picric Acid, 540.
 Podophyllum, 137, 138, 187, 454.
 Ptelea, 650.
 Pulsatilla, 187.
 Selenium, 462.
 Sepia, 123, 124, 128, 130, 131, 132,
 186.
 Silicea, 650.
 Sulphur, 132, 186, 187, 462, 466,
 477, 478.
 Sulphuric Acid, 533.
 Taraxacum, 244.
 Yucca Filamentosa, 299, 313.
 Zincum, 639.

Liver, Abscess of the

(See '*Abscess of the Liver.*'))

Liver-spots.—(*Chloasmas.*)

Curare, 125, 179.
 Lycopodium, 125.
 Nux Vomica, 125.
 Sepia, 125.
 Sulphur, 125.

Lock-Jaw.—(*Trismus or a spasm of the muscles of the jaw, by which its motion is suspended.*)

Aconite, 180.
 Cicuta Virosa, 182, 451.
 Dulcamara, 433.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 181.
 Lachesis, 44, 181.
 Nux Moschata, 118.
 Physostigma, 179, 195.
 Platina, 615, 616.
 Strychnia, 177.
 Veratrum Album, 182.

Loco Motor Ataxia.—(*A disease of the posterior columns of the sp. cord, marked by fulgurating pains, inco-ordination, disturbed sensation, etc.*)

Alumina, 543, 620.
 Aluminium Metallicum, 620.
 Argentum Nitricum, 607, 608.
 Belladonna, 419.
 Causticum, 732.
 Cocculus, 260.
 Kali Bromatum, 717.
 Nux Vomica, 194.
 Phosphorus, 566.
 Physostigma, 178.
 Picric Acid, 97, 540, 541, 542.
 Silicea, 550.
 Stramonium, 424.
 Thallium, 625.
 Zincum, 608.

Loquacity.—(*Talkativeness.*)

Actæa Racemosa, 39.
 Agaricus, 39, 423.
 Lachesis, 37, 38, 39, 45, 372, 423.
 Mephitis, 39.
 Paris Quadrifolia, 39.
 Rhus Tox., 41.
 Stramonium, 39, 423, 430, 462.
 Veratrum Album, 255.

Lumbago.—(*Pain in the structures about the loins.*)

Calcarea Fluorica, 679.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 679.
 Kali Carb., 230, 741, 743.
 Ledum, 230.
 Nux Vomica, 194, 679.
 Petroleum, 230.
 Phosphorus, 566.
 Picric Acid, 541.
 Rhus Tox., 230, 679.
 Ruta, 230.
 Secale, 679.

Lumbago (*continued*)

Staphisagria, 230.
Sulphur, 230.
Valeriana, 230.
Zincum, 638.

Lungs.

Actæa Rac., 329.
Ammonium Carb., 661, 666.
Ammonium Mur., 666.
Antimonium Crudum, 629.
Antimonium Tart., 488, 629, 635.
Apis, 110.
Arsenicum, 374, 539.
Aurum, 605.
Balsamum Peruvianum (or Balsam of Peru), 629.
Baptisia, 403.
Baryta Carb., 654.
Bryonia, 719.
Belladonna, 629.
Borax, 712.
Bromine, 504, 506, 509, 510.
Calcareo Ostrearum, 629, 675.
Calcareo Phos., 629, 675.
Carbo Veg., 483, 485, 486.
Chamomilla, 629.
Chelidonium, 283.
Cinchona, 374, 384.
Coccus Cacti, 629.
Conium, 447.
Copaiva, 629.
Cuprum, 539, 631.
Dulcamara, 434.
Elaps, 35, 51.
Ferrum, 643.
Ferrum Phos., 159, 644.
Grindelia, 171, 635.
Hepar, 575, 629, 687, 688.
Ignatia, 742.
Illicium Anisatum, 629.
Iodine, 504, 510, 511, 719.
Ipecacuanha, 273, 303, 484, 629.
Kali Bichromicum, 729, 742.
Kali Carb., 283, 299, 483, 742, 743.
Kali Hydroiodicum, 719, 720.
Lachesis, 51, 374.
Laurocerasus, 465, 466.
Lycopodium, 382, 446.
Mercurius, 283, 594.
Millefolium, 244, 324.
Moschus, 116, 121, 273, 488, 539, 584.
Myosotis, 629.
Natrium Ars., 709.
Natrium Sulph., 696.

Lungs (*continued*)

Nitric Acid, 538, 539.
Opium, 270, 273.
Phellandrium Aquaticum, 548.
Phosphoric Acid, 532.
Phosphorus, 381, 483, 488, 511, 568, 569, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 628, 629, 671, 675, 719.
Pix Liquida, 83, 215, 306, 629.
Pulsatilla, 345, 355, 742.
Quillaya Saponaria, 629.
Rhus Tox., 226, 227.
Rumex Crispus, 296, 548.
Sanguinaria, 278, 279.
Scilla, 548, 629.
Secale, 374.
Selenium, 462, 463.
Senecio Aurcas, 359.
Senega, 296, 629, 675.
Sepia, 675.
Silicea, 548, 628.
Spongia, 515, 516.
Stannum, 625, 628.
Strontiana Carb., 656.
Sulphur, 51, 382, 470, 471, 474, 475, 719, 742.
Terebinthina, 382.
Theridion, 83.
Trifolium Pratense, 296.
Veratrum Viride, 257, 279, 319, 323.
Yerba Santa, 629, 720.
Zincum, 635.

Lungs, Abscess in the

Carbo Veg., 485, 486.
Lachesis, 51.
Sulphur, 51.

Lungs, Paralysis of the

Ammonium Carb., 584, 661.
Antimonium Tart., 488, 539, 584, 654.
Arsenicum, 539.
Baryta Carb., 584, 654.
Carbo Veg., 487, 584.
Cuprum, 539.
Dulcamara, 434.
Hydrocyanic Acid, 336, 540.
Kali Hydroiodicum, 584.
Lachesis, 584.
Moschus, 488, 539, 584.
Nitric Acid, 539.
Phosphorus, 488, 539, 568.
Veratrum Viride, 279.

Lungs, Spasms of the

Ipecacuanha, 273.

Lungs, Spasm of the (*continued*)

Moschus, 273.

Opium, 273.

Lupus.—(*A chronic tuberculous disease of the skin, often affecting the nose.*)

Hydrocotyle, 562.

Kali Bich., 728.

Lying-in.—(*Puerperal state—the period from delivery to the completion of involution.*)

Aconite, 325.

Ambra Grisea, 152.

Arnica, 242.

Arsenicum, 271.

Belladonna, 301.

Bryonia, 301.

Causticum, 271.

Chamomilla, 250.

Cinchona, 368.

Croton Tiglium, 302.

Gossypium, 355.

Helonias, 358.

Hyoscyamus, 271.

Nux Vomica, 271.

Opium, 271.

Phellandrium, 302.

Phytolacca, 302.

Pulsatilla, 355, 356.

Ricinus Communis, 313.

Sabina, 305, 356, 368.

Urtica Urens, 313.

Magnesia, Abuse of

Chamomilla, 646.

Colocynth, 646.

Nux Vomica, 646.

Pulsatilla, 646.

Rheum, 646.

Zincum, 646.

Malaria.(See '*Intermittent Fever.*'))**Male Sexual Organs.**

Agaricus, 543.

Agnus Castus, 175.

Alumina, 622.

Ambra Grisea, 543.

Apis, 112.

Argentum Nitricum, 543.

Arnica, 352.

Aurum, 352, 605.

Caladium Seguinum, 175.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 175, 478, 676.

Camphor, 94, 175.

Cannabis Indica, 90.

Male Sexual Organs (*continued*)

Cannabis Sativa, 89.

Cantharis, 96.

Capsicum, 543.

Chlorine, 513.

Carbo Animalis, 493.

Cinchona, 531.

Clematis, 352.

Cobaltum, 193.

Colocynth, 288.

Conium, 566, 640.

Corallium Rubrum, 31.

Croton Tiglium, 85.

Digitalis, 175, 393.

Dioscorea, 174.

Gelsemium, 174, 175.

Graphites, 500.

Hyoscyamus, 427.

Iodine, 510.

Kali Bich., 724, 725, 726.

Kali Hydroiod., 721.

Lachesis, 62.

Lycopodium, 175, 193, 339, 441.

Mercurius Biniodide, 599.

Mercurius Corrosivus, 599.

Mercurius Protoiodide, 599.

Mercurius Vivus, 88, 91, 311, 394, 598, 599.

Mygale, 543.

Natrium Mur., 705.

Natrium Phos., 705.

Nitric Acid, 537.

Nux Vomica, 175, 191, 192, 193, 478.

Opium, 543.

Oxalic Acid, 352.

Petroselinum, 450, 543.

Phosphoric Acid, 531, 543.

Phosphorus, 175, 429, 542, 543, 565, 566, 571, 705.

Physostigma, 543.

Picric Acid, 97, 194, 541, 542.

Platina, 339, 543, 616.

Pulsatilla, 352, 353, 543.

Rhododendron, 352.

Rhus Tox., 231, 562.

Selenium, 175, 460.

Sepia, 124, 175.

Spongia, 352, 514, 515.

Staphisagria, 193, 352.

Sulphur, 391, 460, 478.

Thuja, 91, 307, 309.

Ustilago, 352.

Zincum, 543, 635, 640.

Male Sexual Organs, Irritation of the
Zincum 635, 640.

Malignant Pustules.—(*Pustular Anthrax*.)
Lachesis, 71.

Mammary Glands, Affections of the

Apis, 576.
Belladonna, 301, 419, 571.
Bromine, 505.
Bryonia, 301.
Carbo Animalis, 492, 505.
Carbo Veg., 486.
Conium, 449.
Causticum, 356.
Croton Tiglium, 302, 505.
Graphites, 498.
Iodine, 510, 511.
Lilium Tigrinum, 134, 306, 346.
Paris Quadrifolia, 505.
Phellandrium, 302, 450.
Phosphorus, 547, 571, 576.
Phytolacca, 141, 302.
Pulsatilla, 245, 556.
Ricinus Communis, 356.
Silicea, 547, 571, 576.
Urtica Urens, 356.

Mania.—(*Craze; a sort of delirious state of the mind.*)

(See '*Mental Symptoms*' and '*Delirium*.')

Mania, Acute.—(*Violent madness; Insanity.*)

Aurum, 588.
Hepar, 684, 685.
Hyoscyamus, 200, 426, 427, 430, 595, 716.
Kali Bromatum, 436, 716.
Natrum Mur., 703.
Phosphorus, 565.
Platina, 108.
Secale, 155.
Stramonium, 183, 423, 429, 430.
Sulphur, 472.
Thuja, 308.

Mania, of Grandeur.

Phosphorus, 565.

Mania-o-Potu.

(See '*Delirium Tremens*.')

Mania, Puerperal

(See '*Puerperal Mania*.')

Marasmus.—(*General mal-nutrition and prostration, both mental and physical of infants or children, with emaciation.*)

Abrotanum, 245.
Antimonium Crudum, 647.
Argentum Nitricum, 272, 556.
Arsenicum, 556.
Artemisia Abrotanum, 245.
Baryta Carb., 683.
Calcareo Ostrearum, 470, 647, 671.
Calcareo Phos., 682.
Chamomilla, 647.
Cinchona, 556, 682, 683.
Colocynth, 646.
Hepar, 680.
Iodine, 706.
Lycopodium, 706.
Magnesia Carb., 646, 647, 689.
Manganum, 635.
Natrum Carb., 647.
Natrum Mur., 706.
Nux Vomica, 556.
Oleander, 616.
Opium, 271.
Phosphorus, 470.
Podophyllum, 647.
Rheum, 646, 647, 689.
Rhus Tox., 683.
Ruta, 683.
Sarsaparilla, 272.
Sepia, 647.
Silicea, 544, 683.
Sulphur, 272, 470, 556, 647, 689.
Sulphuric Acid, 534.
Thuja, 310.
Veratrum Album, 706.
Zincum, 635, 683.

Mastoid Process, Diseases of the

Aurum, 43, 435, 493, 604.
Capsicum, 43, 435, 493, 604.
Carbo Animalis, 493.
Fluoric Acid, 581.
Lachesis, 43.
Nitric Acid, 43, 435, 493, 537, 604.
Silicea, 43, 547, 604.
Tellurium, 349.

Masturbation, After-effects of

Aurum, 605.
Caladium, 193, 215, 339.
Calcareo Ostrearum, 192, 339, 478, 676.
Cinchona, 531.
Cobaltum, 193.

Masturbation, After-effects of (*continued*)

- Conium, 448.
- Dioscorea, 175, 339.
- Gelsemium, 174, 339.
- Kali Bromatum, 339, 718.
- Lycopodium, 192, 193, 339.
- Nux Vomica, 102, 339, 478, 676.
- Phosphoric Acid, 531.
- Platina, 339, 616.
- Stannum, 629.
- Staphisagria, 193, 338, 339.
- Sulphur, 192, 193, 339, 478, 676.
- Zincum, 635.

Masturbation, After-effects of (*in females*)

- Caladium, 247.
- Staphisagria, 339.

Masturbation, in Little Girls.

- Caladium Seguinum, 247.

Measles.—(*Rubeola—a contagious fever accompanied with eruptions of small red spots upon the skin. A children's disease.*)

- Aconite, 174, 326, 361.
- Antimonium Tart., 583, 585.
- Belladonna, 174.
- Bryonia, 302.
- Carbo Veg., 493.
- Chelidonium, 283.
- Cuprum, 424, 632.
- Gelsemium, 174, 326, 361.
- Ipecacuanha, 303.
- Kali Bichromicum, 361, 727.
- Kali Carb., 361, 743.
- Phosphorus, 367.
- Pulsatilla, 174, 326, 347, 361, 727.
- Stramonium, 424.
- Zincum, 424, 635.

Megrim.

(See '*Hemicrania.*') -

Melancholia.—(*Mild Insanity.*)

- Thuja, 308.

Meniere's Disease.—(*An ear disease or injury characterized by vertigo, deafness, tinnitus aurium, etc. Also called Auditory Vertigo.*)

- Carboneum Sulphuratum, 735.
- Causticum, 735.
- Cinchona, 735.
- Natrum Salicylicum, 735.
- Salicylic Acid, 735.

Meningitis.—(*Inflammation of the meninges.*)

- Aconite, 294, 320, 409.
- Apis, 100, 294.
- Arsenicum, 102.
- Belladonna, 42, 94, 101, 105, 294, 407, 409, 593.
- Bovista, 100.
- Bryonia, 101, 105, 294, 407.
- Calcareo Ostrearum, 409.
- Camphor, 94.
- Cantharis, 94.
- Cuprum, 101, 632.
- Digitalis, 337, 388, 393.
- Ferrum Phos., 160.
- Gelsemium, 172.
- Glonoin, 101, 320, 438.
- Helleborus, 101, 336, 337.
- Hyoscyamus, 100, 102, 427, 429.
- Kali Hydroiodicum, 721.
- Lachesis, 42.
- Mercurius, 593.
- Natrum Mur., 100.
- Oxalic Acid, 542.
- Picric Acid, 97.
- Rhus Tox., 100.
- Sulphur, 100, 101, 104, 105, 294, 408, 409, 470, 471, 473.
- Zincum, 100, 102, 337, 636.
- Zincum Oxydatum, 102.

Meningitis, Cerebro-Spinal

(See '*Cerebro-Spinal Meningitis.*'))

Meningitis, Tubercular

- Apis, 100, 103, 337, 471.
- Belladonna, 105, 294, 409.
- Calcareo Ostrearum, 409.
- Helleborus, 337.
- Sulphur, 104, 105, 294, 409, 470, 471, 473.

Menopause.

(See '*Climaxis.*'))

Menorrhagia.—(*An excessive menstrual flow.*)

- Ambra Grisea, 152.
- Arsenicum, 484.
- Belladonna, 421.
- Bryonia, 301.
- Calcareo Ostrearum, 675.
- Carbo Veg., 484.
- Chamomilla, 615.
- Cinchona, 484.
- Ferrum, 643.
- Murex, 135.
- Nux Vomica, 193.

Menorrhagia (*continued*)

Phosphorus, 571.
 Platina, 64, 65, 140, 615.
 Tarantula, 76.
 Trillium Pendulum, 158, 159, 675.
 Ustilago, 157.
 Vinca Minor, 167.

Menses.—(*The monthly flow from uterus.*)

Aconite, 676.
 Actæa Spicata, 676.
 Alumina, 620.
 Ambra Grisea, 152, 158.
 Ammonium Carb., 65.
 Apis, 64.
 Argentum Nitricum, 610, 612.
 Arsenicum, 65.
 Asafœtida, 450.
 Belladonna, 421, 615, 675, 676.
 Berberis, 453.
 Bovista, 158.
 Bryonia, 301.
 Calcareæ Ostrearum, 145, 675.
 Calcareæ Phosphorica, 145.
 Carbo Animalis, 140, 141, 492.
 Carbo Veg., 141, 368, 484.
 Castoreum, 117, 121.
 Causticum, 737.
 Chamomilla, 202, 263.
 Cinchona, 158, 645.
 Cocculus, 262, 263.
 Colocynth, 287.
 Crocus, 615.
 Crotalus, 43.
 Cyclamen, 130, 263, 359, 619.
 Erigeron, 159.
 Ferrum, 643, 645.
 Gelsemium, 676.
 Glonoin, 278, 437, 438, 676.
 Graphites, 141, 495, 496, 500.
 Ignatia, 202, 263.
 Ipecacuanha, 645.
 Juglans Regia, 207.
 Kali Carb., 702, 741.
 Kreosotum, 136.
 Lachesis, 37, 39, 52, 53, 62.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 346.
 Lithium Carb., 657.
 Lycopodium, 676.
 Magnesia Carb., 647, 648.
 Magnesia Mur., 120, 121, 649.
 Millefolium, 244, 301, 615.
 Mitchella Ripens, 158, 159.
 Moschus, 65, 116.
 Murex, 135.

Menses (*continued*)

Natrum Hypochlorosum, 143.
 Natrum Mur., 126, 142, 700, 701, 702, 741.
 Nux Vomica, 137, 193, 263.
 Phosphorus, 301, 571, 576.
 Platina, 64, 65, 140, 615.
 Podophyllum, 137, 455.
 Pulsatilla, 129, 130, 138, 202, 263, 301, 345, 346, 354, 355, 358, 359, 496, 626.
 Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
 Sabina, 305, 615.
 Sanguinaria, 128, 278, 280.
 Senecio Aureus, 301, 359.
 Sepia, 129, 133, 135, 136, 137, 141, 144, 170.
 Stannum, 627.
 Stramonium, 425.
 Sulphur, 472.
 Tarantula, 76.
 Trillium Pendulum, 158, 159, 368, 675.
 Ustilago, 145, 146, 157, 158, 301.
 Vinca Minor, 167.
 Zincum, 65, 635, 640.

Mental Fatigue.—(*Mental exhaustion or inactivity.*)

Anacardium, 210.
 Muriatic Acid, 524.
 Nux Vomica, 183, 184, 565.
 Picric Acid, 541.
 Selenium, 460.
 Sulphur, 460.

Mental Symptoms.

Abies Nigra, 305.
 Aconite, 316, 321, 409, 510, 614.
 Actæa Racemosa, 39.
 Æthusa, 102.
 Agaricus, 39, 423.
 Alumina, 619.
 Anacardium, 218, 219, 302.
 Antimonium Crudum, 219, 308, 579.
 Antimonium Tart., 583.
 Apis, 99, 100, 112.
 Argentum Metallicum, 613.
 Argentum Nitricum, 607, 612.
 Arnica, 240, 530.
 Arsenicum, 443, 553, 614.
 Arum Triphyllum, 209.
 Asafœtida, 119.
 Asarum, 79.
 Aurum, 139, 605, 606.
 Baptisia, 399, 400, 424, 437.
 Baryta Carb., 651, 652, 681, 683.
 Belladonna, 219, 406, 410, 411, 685.

Mental Symptoms (*continued*)

Bovista, 102.
 Bromine, 504.
 Bryonia, 101, 248, 290, 295, 299, 302, 323, 620.
 Bufo, 30.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 293, 619, 670.
 Calcarea Phos., 655, 681, 682.
 Camphor, 94.
 Cannabis Indica, 89, 90, 269.
 Carbo Ani., 140.
 Carbo Veg., 485, 489.
 Castoreum, 117.
 Causticum, 77, 126, 127, 286, 356, 731, 732.
 Cedron, 81.
 Chamomilla, 201, 202, 248, 263, 288, 344, 385, 443, 647.
 Chelidonium, 281.
 Chlorine, 513.
 Cina, 247, 420.
 Cinchona, 293, 369.
 Coccus, 199, 261.
 Coffea, 322, 384.
 Colchicum, 254, 558.
 Colocynth, 248, 286, 287.
 Conium, 447, 448.
 Crocus, 76, 79, 615.
 Cuprum, 424, 632, 637.
 Cyclamen, 263, 359.
 Cypripedium, 384.
 Digitalis, 110, 111, 389, 390.
 Dulcamara, 685.
 Euphorbia Corollata, 312.
 Euphorbium Officinarum, 46.
 Fluoric Acid, 440.
 Gelsemium, 169, 171, 172, 176, 272, 676.
 Glonoin, 201, 437, 502.
 Gnaphalium, 379, 727.
 Graphites, 57, 495.
 Hamamelis, 159, 369, 539.
 Helleborus, 101, 105, 269, 335.
 Helonias, 134, 618.
 Hepar, 127, 248, 587, 588, 684, 685.
 Hyoscyamus, 77, 102, 198, 201, 228, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 437, 565, 614.
 Ignatia, 77, 78, 102, 197, 344, 506, 530, 626.
 Indigo, 30, 203.
 Iodine, 504, 510, 511, 619, 655.
 Ipecacuanha, 377, 383.

Mental Symptoms (*continued*)

Kali Bromatum, 430, 437, 608, 614, 715, 716, 717.
 Kali Carb., 443, 740.
 Kali Ferr., 144.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 718.
 Kali Phos., 619.
 Kreosotum, 48, 301, 420, 462.
 Lachesis, 37, 38, 39, 41, 46, 56, 64, 65, 102, 218, 219, 437, 440, 619, 685.
 Leptandra Virginica, 396.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 127, 134, 346, 618.
 Lycopodium, 37, 51, 211, 413, 418, 440, 442, 443, 615, 676.
 Magnesia Carb., 647.
 Magnesia Mur., 120, 648.
 Magnolia Grandiflora, 393.
 Medorrhinum, 37.
 Mephitis, 28.
 Mercurius, 54, 593.
 Millefolium, 246, 368.
 Moschus, 79, 115, 116, 121, 199, 584.
 Murex, 139.
 Muriatic Acid, 523, 524, 525, 526.
 Mygale, 73, 75.
 Myrica, 391.
 Natrum Carb., 142, 691, 692, 693, 695, 701.
 Natrum Hypochlorosum, 142.
 Natrum Mur., 102, 126, 142, 197, 198, 344, 530, 626, 658, 701, 702, 705, 707.
 Natrum Sulph., 187.
 Nitric Acid, 219, 537.
 Nitrite of Amyl., 31.
 Nux Moschata, 118, 199, 248.
 Nux Vomica, 59, 102, 183, 184, 191, 197, 252, 344, 565, 620.
 Oleander, 165.
 Opium, 150, 176, 200, 201, 255, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 420, 437, 530.
 Oxalic Acid, 352, 543.
 Palladium, 64, 78, 79, 617.
 Paris Quadrifolia, 39.
 Petroleum, 437, 502.
 Phosphoric Acid, 197, 228, 272, 273, 335, 367, 472, 525, 528, 529, 530, 531, 533, 543, 619, 740.
 Phosphorus, 429, 542, 564, 565, 571, 573, 732.
 Picric Acid, 194, 540, 541.
 Piper Methysticum, 355, 386.

Mental Symptoms (*continued*)

- Platina, 64, 78, 79, 127, 128, 140.
 198, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Póthos Fœtida, 216.
 Psorinum, 149, 150, 374, 740.
 Pulsatilla, 126, 129, 197, 263, 272,
 343, 344, 345, 347, 351, 356, 359,
 360, 361, 362, 496, 619, 625, 626,
 702.
 Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 331.
 Rhus Tox., 437.
 Sabadilla, 258.
 Saccharum Officinale, 671, 672.
 Sanguinaria, 275, 276.
 Secale, 155.
 Selenium, 460, 461.
 Senecio Aureus, 359.
 Sepia, 123, 125, 126, 135, 139, 140,
 144, 344, 347, 619, 626, 692, 702.
 Silicea, 272, 440, 549, 655, 679.
 Spigelia, 205, 322.
 Spongia, 516.
 Stannum, 170, 344, 625, 626, 628.
 Staphisagria, 168, 248, 338, 339, 342.
 Sticta Pulmonaria, 79.
 Stramonium, 74, 218, 255, 269, 272,
 302, 423, 424, 425, 428, 430, 431,
 443.
 Sulphur, 37, 320, 440, 460, 465, 472,
 478, 685.
 Sulphuric Acid, 48, 58, 533.
 Sweet Spirits of Nitre, 529.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Tarantula, 75, 78, 79, 716.
 Theridion, 81, 82.
 Thuja, 258, 308, 310, 424.
 Valeriana, 118, 119, 121.
 Veratrum Album, 254, 255, 272, 429.
 Zincum, 102, 636.
 Zizia Aurea, 146.

Mercurial Poisoning.

- Argentum Nitricum, 611.
 Asafœtida, 119, 450, 589.
 Aurum, 588, 603, 606.
 Chloride of Platinum, 616.
 Cinchona, 588.
 Dulcamara, 588.
 Euphorbium Offic., 313.
 Hepar, 538, 587, 588, 684, 687, 688,
 690.
 Iodine, 589.

Mercurial Poisoning (*continued*)

- Kali Chloricum, 588.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 341, 588, 718,
 719, 721.
 Lachesis, 47, 49, 52, 62, 589.
 Mezereum, 589.
 Nitric Acid, 586.
 Platinum Mur., 616.
 Silicea, 545.
 Staphisagria, 48, 168, 311, 340, 589.
 Stilligia, 589.

Metastasis.—(*A change from one part to another of a disease.*)

- Abrotanum, 245.
 Bryonia, 298.
 Colchicum, 254, 298.
 Kalmia, 392.

Metritis.—(*The inflammation of the uterus.*)

- Belladonna, 415.
 Berberis, 452.
 Kali Carb., 743.
 Mel Cum Sale, 133, 415.
 Rhus Tox., 234.
 Terebinthina, 305, 306, 415.
 Tilia Europea, 415.

Metritis, Puerperal.—(*The inflammation of uterus during child-birth.*)

- Belladonna, 415.
 Kali Carb., 743.
 Lachesis, 62.
 Terebinthina, 415.
 Tilia Europea, 415.

Metrorrhagia.—(*Uterine hæmorrhage between menstrual period.*)

- Ambra Grisea, 152, 158.
 Arsenicum, 484.
 Belladonna, 272, 368, 421.
 Bovista, 157, 158.
 Cantharis, 355.
 Carbo Ani., 492.
 Carbo Veg., 484.
 Cinchona, 368, 484, 645.
 Cinnamonum, 369.
 Coccus, 263.
 Colocynth, 287.
 Erigeron, 159, 368.
 Ferrum, 645.
 Glonoin, 278.
 Gossypium, 369.
 Hamamelis, 159.
 Hyoscyamus, 272.
 Iodine, 152.

Metrorrhagia (*continued*)

Ipecacuanha, 484.
 Kali Carb., 739.
 Kali Ferrocyanicum, 144.
 Lachesis, 278.
 Mercurius, 594.
 Millefolium, 244, 368.
 Mitchella Repens, 158.
 Nitrite of Amyl., 278.
 Nux Vomica, 194.
 Opium, 272.
 Pulsatilla, 355.
 Sabina, 305, 368.
 Sanguinaria, 278.
 Secale, 145, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 368.
 Trillium Pendulum, 158, 159, 368.
 Ustilago, 157, 158.

Milk Fever.—(*A slight rise of temperature, attending the establishment of the secretion of milk.*)

Aconite, 325.
 Bryonia, 301.

Milk-leg.—(*Phlegmasia Alba Dolens an acute œdema, esp. of legs, from venous obstruction.*)

Hamamelis, 356.
 Pulsatilla, 356.

Milk Teeth, Premature Decay of the

Antimonium Crudum, 340.
 Chamomilla, 340.
 Coffea, 340.
 Kreosotum, 340.
 Staphisagria, 340.
 Thuja, 340.

Miscarriage.

(See '*Abortion.*')

Morbus Brightii.—

(See '*Bright's Disease*' and '*Nephritis.*')

Morbus Coxarius.

(See '*Hip-joint Disease.*')

Morning Diarrhoea.

(See '*Diarrhœa, Morning.*')

Mouth.

Æthusa Cynapium, 711.
 Apis, 47.
 Argentum Nitricum, 611.
 Arsenicum, 47.
 Arum Triphyllum, 95, 537, 712.
 Baptisia, 47.
 Borax, 710, 711, 712.
 Bryonia, 301, 711.
 Capsicum, 95.

Mouth (*continued*)

Carbo Veg., 47.
 Causticum, 77.
 Chlorine, 513.
 Conium, 449.
 Dffenbachia, 95.
 Geranium, 379.
 Glonoin, 437.
 Graphites, 704.
 Helleborus, 48.
 Hyoscyamus, 201, 427, 428.
 Ignatia, 78, 200, 202.
 Iodine, 47.
 Kali Carb., 742.
 Kali Chloricum, 47.
 Kreosotum, 48.
 Lachesis, 46, 47, 49, 52, 70.
 Lycopodium, 48, 444.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 120.
 Mercurius Biniodatus, 596.
 Muriatic Acid, 47, 211, 524, 526, 527.
 Mygale, 74.
 Natrum Arsenicosum, 709.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 692.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 131, 700, 706, 707.
 Nitric Acid, 47, 63, 210, 535, 536, 537.
 Nux Moschata, 118, 199.
 Nux Vomica, 184, 190, 196, 350, 433, 445, 706.
 Opium, 270, 271.
 Phytolacca, 48.
 Picric Acid, 541.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Pulsatilla, 129, 349, 350, 378.
 Ranunculus Scel., 333.
 Rhus Tox., 213, 226, 229, 235.
 Salicylic Acid, 48.
 Sanguinaria, 280.
 Sepia, 131.
 Stannum, 626, 627.
 Staphisagria, 47, 340.
 Sulphuric Acid, 47, 48, 534.
 Thuja, 48.

Mouth, Foaming at the

Moschus, 199.
 Zincum, 673.

Mucous Membranes.

(See also '*Catarrhs.*')

Alumen, 723.
 Alumina, 620.
 Ammonium Carb., 660, 663.
 Ammonium Causticum, 664.

Mucous Membranes (*continued*)

Ammonium Mur., 666.
 Argentum Metallicum, 613.
 Argentum Nitricum, 611.
 Arsenicum, 559.
 Arundo Mauritanica, 663.
 Asafoetida, 723.
 Berberis, 621.
 Borax, 711, 712.
 Bromine, 503, 505, 506.
 Bryonia, 293.
 Cantharis, 94, 95.
 Chamomilla, 249.
 Chlorine, 503, 513.
 Coccus Cacti, 723.
 Graphites, 495, 499.
 Hydrastis, 360.
 Iodine, 503, 508.
 Ipecacuanha, 376, 380, 383.
 Kali Bichromicum, 722, 723.
 Kali Carb., 723, 741.
 Lithium Carb., 657.
 Lycopodium, 211, 445.
 Muriatic Acid, 47, 526.
 Natrum Ars., 663, 708.
 Natrum Carb., 694.
 Natrum Mur., 142, 704, 707.
 Nitric Acid, 535, 536.
 Œnanthe Crocata, 447.
 Petroleum, 501.
 Petroselinum, 712.
 Phosphoric Acid, 532.
 Pulsatilla, 347, 348, 360.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
 Rhus Tox., 234.
 Sanguinaria, 280.
 Senecio Aureus, 359.
 Senega, 723.
 Sepia, 142.
 Silicea, 332, 547, 548, 559.
 Sinapis Nigra, 560.
 Spigelia, 724.
 Spongia, 514, 515.
 Stannum, 628.
 Terebinthina, 306.
 Sulphur, 372, 474.
 Thuja, 309.

Multiple Cerebro-Spinal Sclerosis.—

(*Multiple sclerosis of the brain and spinal cord.*)

Baryta Carb., 652.
 Hyoscyamus, 652.
 Plumbum, 624,

Muscae Volitantes.—(*Floating spots or imperfections in the field of vision.*)

Psorinum, 150.
 Tabacum, 432.

Muscles.

Apis, 107.
 Belladonna, 407.
 Bryonia, 297.
 Causticum, 737.
 Colocynth, 286.
 Lycopodium, 446.
 Magnesia Carb., 648.
 Nux Vomica, 195.
 Plumbum, 623.
 Phosphorus, 567.
 Rhus Tox., 229.
 Sanguinaria, 278, 280, 281, 648, 737.
 Sulphur, 473.

Muscles, difficult in making to Obey the Will.

Conium, 178.
 Gelsemium, 178.
 Mygale, 73, 74.
 Physostigma, 178.

Muscular Endurance, Increases in

Arsenicum, 523.
 Coca, 523.
 Fluoric Acid, 522.
 Rhus Tox., 523.

Muscular Exertion, Ill-effects of

Arnica, 229, 230, 239.
 Arsenicum, 230, 523.
 Coca, 523.
 Fluoric Acid, 522, 523.
 Rhus Tox., 229, 230, 236, 510, 523.

Muscular Exhaustion.

Conium, 336.
 Curare, 179, 336.
 Gelsemium, 336, 401.
 Helleborus, 334, 335, 336.
 Kali Carb., 336, 739.
 Muriatic Acid, 40, 272, 336, 524, 527.
 Naja, 34.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 704.
 Opium, 272, 336.
 Picric Acid, 541.
 Quillaya, 174.
 Saponin, 336.
 Selenium, 460.
 Sepia, 135.
 Sulphur, 461.

Myalgia.—

Actæa Racemosa, 144, 327,

Myalgia (*continued*)

Arnica, 246.
Ledum, 232.
Sanguinaria, 278.

Myelitis.—(*Inflammation of the substance of the spinal cord.*)

Artemisia Abrotanum, 245.
Dulcamara, 236.
Nux Vomica, 194.
Picric Acid, 97.

Myocarditis.—(*Inflammation of the muscular tissues of the heart.*)

Phosphorus, 574.

Naevi.—(*Birth-marks or spots or marks of discoloration on the skin.*)

Fluoric Acid, 441, 523.
Lycopodium, 441.

Nails.

Antimonium Crudum, 581.
Fluoric Acid, 522.
Thuja, 310, 522.

Nasal Catarrh.

(See also '*Coryza*')

Æsculus, 658.
Allium Cepa, 380.
Alumina, 619, 620, 621.
Ambra Grisea, 663.
Ammonium Carb., 663.
Ammonium Caust., 664.
Ammonium Mur., 663, 664.
Antimonium Crudum, 500.
Arsenicum, 380.
Arum Triphyllum, 233, 500, 537.
Arundo Mauritanica, 663.
Aurum, 604.
Belladonna, 673.
Bromine, 506.
Bryonia, 294.
Calcarea Ostrearum, 500, 673.
Cepa, 380.
Cinnabaris, 597, 598.
Cistus Canadensis, 658.
Corallium Rubrum, 658.
Cyclamen, 348.
Euphrasia, 380, 397.
Graphites, 497, 499, 500.
Hydrastis, 348, 658.
Kali Bichromicum, 658, 663, 724, 727, 728.
Kali Carb., 741.
Kali Sulph., 596.
Lachesis, 49, 50.
Lithium Carb., 657, 658.
Lycopodium, 211, 445.

Nasal Catarrh (*continued*)

Mercurius, 594, 596.
Mercurius Cor., 598.
Natrum Ars., 663, 708, 709.
Natrum Carb., 695.
Nux Vomica, 190, 249, 596.
Penthorum Sedoides, 348.
Phosphorus, 380, 571.
Picric Acid, 541.
Pulsatilla, 190, 348, 361, 596.
Senecio Aureus, 359.
Silicea, 548.
Sticta, 249.
Sulphur, 474, 709.
Verbascum, 395.

Necrosis of the Lower Jaw.

Angustura Vera, 180.
Calcarea Fluorica, 521, 668.
Chloride of Gold and Platinum, 341.
Fluoric Acid, 521.
Phosphorus, 575.
Silicea, 521.

Necrosis of the Upper Jaw.

Phosphorus, 575.

Nephralgia.—(*Neuralgic pain in kidneys.*)

Aconite, 83.
Argentum Nitricum, 612.
Belladonna, 191.
Berberis, 93, 192, 452, 453.
Camphor, 93.
Cantharis, 88, 89, 191, 612.
Capsicum, 92.
Digitalis, 92.
Hydrangea, 92.
Ipomea Nil, 92.
Kali Nitricum, 93.
Lithium Carb., 657.
Lycopodium, 191, 443, 446.
Mercurius Aceticus, 92.
Natrum Mur., 92.
Nitric Acid, 612.
Nux Vomica, 182, 191.
Ocimum Canum, 92.
Pareira Brava, 93, 453.
Tabacum, 182, 433.
Terebinthina, 92, 305.
Uva Ursi, 93.

Nephritis.—(*Inflammation of the kidney.*)

(See also '*Bright's Disease*')

Aconite, 325.
Aurum, 605.
Cannabis Sativa, 89.
Cantharis, 88.
Helleborus, 337.

Nephritis (*continued*)

Kali Carb., 743.

Phosphorus, 571.

Nervous Debility.(See '*Neurasthenia*').**Nervous System.**

Abrotanum, 143.

Absinthe, 143.

Aconite, 315, 322.

Actæa Racemosa, 76, 143, 327.

Agaricus Muscarius, 79.

Alumina, 195, 620.

Ambra Grisea, 151, 195, 466, 717.

Ammonium Carb., 79.

Ammonium Mur., 664, 665.

Apis, 99.

Aranea Diadema, 73, 81.

Argentum Metallicum, 81, 613.

Argentum Nitricum, 607, 608.

Arsenicum, 79, 563.

Asafoetida, 79, 119, 120, 121, 449, 450.

Asarum Europæum, 79, 80, 195.

Baptisia, 565.

Baryta Carb., 654.

Belladonna, 293, 408, 419.

Borax, 701.

Bryonia, 693.

Cactus Grandiflorus, 557.

Caffeine, 384.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 195, 670, 677.

Carbo Animalis, 493.

Carbo Veg., 486.

Castoreum, 27, 117, 195.

Causticum, 77, 732.

Cedron, 327, 328, 557.

Chamomilla, 248.

Chlorine, 513.

Cicuta, 79.

Cinchona, 369.

Cocculus, 195, 259, 260.

Colchicum, 251.

Colocynth, 285, 287.

Conium, 447, 448.

Crocus, 76, 79.

Cuprum, 632.

Curare, 179, 206.

Dulcamara, 434.

Gelsemium, 169.

Glonoin, 437.

Gum Ammoniac, 119, 120.

Hepar, 248, 684.

Hydrocyanic Acid, 539.

Hyoscyamus, 77, 79, 428.

Nervous System (*continued*)

Ignatia, 77, 200, 633.

Iodine, 510.

Kali Bromatum, 76, 715.

Kali Carb., 195, 740.

Kali Hydriod., 721.

Kalmia, 328, 557, 627.

Lycopodium, 441, 442.

Magnesia Carb., 120, 646, 650.

Magnesia Mur., 120, 648, 650.

Magnesia Phos., 650.

Mephitis, 27, 79.

Mezereum, 589.

Moschus, 27, 79, 115, 116.

Muriatic Acid, 524.

Mygale, 73, 74.

Naja, 34, 35.

Natrium Carb., 692, 693, 694.

Natrium Hypochlorosum, 143.

Natrium Mur., 608, 693, 700, 701, 741.

Nitric Acid, 693.

Nuphar Luteum, 380.

Nux Moschata, 118, 121.

Nux Vomica, 136, 185, 194, 195, 539, 542.

Oenanthe Crocata, 447.

Oenothera Biennis, 379.

Oleander, 165.

Opium, 267, 268.

Oxalic Acid, 542, 543.

Petroleum, 502, 693.

Phosphoric Acid, 543.

Phosphorus, 151, 195, 367, 542, 564, 565, 566, 567, 693, 734, 735.

Physostigma, 195.

Picric Acid, 194, 540, 541, 542, 543.

Piper Methysticum, 82, 385, 386.

Platina, 78, 79, 614, 615, 616.

Plumbum, 623.

Pulsatilla, 361.

Rhododendron, 231, 693.

Rhus Tox., 236, 565.

Sanguinaria, 276.

Santonine, 246.

Secale, 153.

Selenium, 460, 462.

Sepia, 123, 127, 146, 692.

Silicea, 543, 544, 546, 547, 549, 550, 679, 693.

Spigelia, 82, 205, 369.

Stannum, 625, 626, 627.

Staphisagria, 338, 665.

Stramonium, 39, 74, 79, 200, 423, 424, 632, 665, 716.

Nervous System (*continued*)

Strychnia, 384.
 Sulphur, 195, 472, 543, 694, 700.
 Sulphuric Acid, 48, 58, 533, 534, 626, 694, 700, 734.
 Tarantula, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 81, 716.
 Theridion, 76, 78, 79, 81, 82, 83.
 Thuja, 82, 307, 308.
 Valeriana, 118, 119, 121, 199, 248, 466, 557, 631.
 Veratrum Album, 195, 248.
 Veratrum Viride, 257, 428.
 Zincum, 79, 543, 608, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 650.

Neuralgia.—(*Nerve-pain*.)

(See also '*Prosopalgia*'.)

Aconite, 322, 419.
 Actæa Racemosa, 327, 356.
 Ammonium Carb., 665.
 Ammonium Mur., 665.
 Aranea Diadema, 81.
 Argentum Metallicum, 601, 613.
 Argentum Nitricum, 609.
 Arsenicum, 468, 552, 557.
 Belladonna, 419, 615, 685.
 Cactus Grandiflorus, 419, 557.
 Capsicum, 616.
 Cedron, 81, 288, 327, 328, 374, 557.
 Cepa, 241, 665.
 Chamomilla, 288, 646.
 Chelidonium, 282, 283, 557.
 Chininum Sulph., 557.
 Cinchona, 369, 374, 468, 553.
 Colchicum, 322.
 Colocynth, 285.
 Cuprum, 632.
 Cuprum Arsenicosum, 632.
 Dioscorea, 285.
 Ferrum, 642.
 Ferrum Carb., 420.
 Gelsemium, 703.
 Glonoin, 703.
 Gnaphalium, 616.
 Hamamelis, 352.
 Hepar, 684, 685.
 Ignatia, 203.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 588.
 Kalmia, 328, 557, 627.
 Kreosotum, 48, 301, 557.
 Lycopodium, 446.
 Magnesia Carb., 120, 646.
 Magnesia Phos., 120, 557.
 Mezereum, 205, 308, 557, 589.

Neuralgia (*continued*)

Natrum Mur., 627, 703.
 Nitrite of Amyl., 322, 412, 419.
 Oxalic Acid, 352.
 Platina, 420, 557, 615, 627.
 Prunus Spinosa, 288, 412.
 Pulsatilla, 354, 361.
 Robinia, 557.
 Sepia, 144, 432.
 Silicea, 685.
 Spigelia, 82, 205, 288, 308, 321, 322, 327, 392, 557, 627, 703.
 Stannum, 557, 615, 627.
 Staphisagria, 665.
 Strontiana Carb., 627.
 Sulphur, 468, 685.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Theridion, 82.
 Thuja, 206, 308.
 Ustilago, 352.
 Valeriana, 557.
 Verbascum, 395, 419, 616.

Neuralgia, Ciliary.—(*Neuralgic pain of the eye*.)

Actæa Racemosa, 144.
 Cedron, 206.
 Colocynth, 287.
 Conium, 448.
 Crotalus Horridus, 43.
 Mezereum, 205.
 Natrum Mur., 703.
 Prunus Spinosa, 412.
 Spigelia, 82, 205, 288, 392, 703.
 Thuja, 206.

Neurasthenia.—(*Deficiency or exhaustion of the nervous force; Nervous Debility*.)

Alumina, 543.
 Argentum Nitricum, 543, 607.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 626.
 Coccus Indicus, 626.
 Collinsonia, 626.
 Cyclamen, 359.
 Helonias, 357.
 Ignatia, 626.
 Magnesia Carbonica, 120.
 Magnesia Phosphorica, 120.
 Natrum Mur., 626.
 Nux Vomica, 542.
 Oxalic Acid, 542, 543.
 Phosphoric Acid, 367, 543, 626.
 Phosphorus, 367, 542.
 Picric Acid, 541, 542, 543.
 Sepia, 124, 135.
 Silicea, 543.

Neurasthenia (*continued*)

Stannum, 625.
 Sulphur, 543, 626.
 Sulphuric Acid, 626.
 Veratrum Album, 626.
 Zincum, 543, 635.

Night-Follution.—(*Seminal emission during sleep or wet-dreams.*)

Caladium, 175, 215.
 Calcareo Carb., 193.
 Cobaltum, 193.
 Dioscorea, 174.
 Gelsemium, 174.
 Natrum Mur., 705.
 Natrum Phos., 705.
 Nux Vomica, 192, 193.
 Phosphoric Acid, 531.
 Phosphorus, 565.
 Sulphur, 339, 478.

Night-Sweat.

Balsam of Peru, 215.
 Cinchona, 150, 373, 374.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 720.
 Myosotis, 629.
 Natrum Muraticum, 705.
 Nitric Acid, 538.
 Phosphoric Acid, 197, 198.
 Phosphorus, 569, 576.
 Psorinum, 150, 374.
 Stannum, 628.
 Yerba Santa, 216.

Night-Terror of Children.—(*Excessive night-mare of the children.*)

Kali Bromatum, 430, 716.
 Lycopodium, 211, 442, 443.
 Stramonium, 302, 428, 431, 443, 632, 637.

Nipples, Sore

Castor Equi, 28.
 Graphites, 141.
 Phytolacca, 302.
 Sanguinaria, 278.
 Sepia, 141.

Noma.—(*Ulcerative Stomatitis or any corroding ulcers.*)

Conium, 449.

Non-development of Diseases.

Zincum, 635.

Non-development of Eruptions, Ill-effects of

Zincum, 162, 302, 303, 337, 367, 424, 635, 636, 637.

Non-reaction of Remedies, from Irritable Weakness.

Agaricus, 121.
 Ambra Grisea, 121, 151, 631.
 Asafœtida, 121.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 442.
 Camphor, 121.
 Capsicum, 150, 631.
 Carbo Veg., 151, 228, 631.
 Castoreum, 121.
 China, 121, 150.
 Coca, 121.
 Coffea, 121.
 Cuprum, 631, 632.
 Cypripedium, 121.
 Helleborus, 101.
 Kali Bichromicum, 728.
 Laurocerasus, 150, 631.
 Lycopodium, 442.
 Moschus, 121, 150.
 Opium, 150.
 Psorinum, 150.
 Scutellaria, 121.
 Sulphur, 631.
 Tarantula, 121.
 Valeriana, 121, 150, 631.
 Zinc Oxide, 121, 635.
 Zincum, 635, 636.

Nose.

Aconite, 326.
 Alumina, 621.
 Ammonium Carb., 621.
 Ammonium Mur., 666.
 Arnica, 242.
 Arsenicum, 559.
 Baryta Carb., 454.
 Borax, 712.
 Bromine, 506.
 Bryonia, 294.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 673.
 Cantharis, 86, 97.
 Carbo Veg., 486.
 Chamomilla, 249.
 Chlorine, 513.
 Cinnabaris, 597, 598.
 Graphites, 86, 97, 497, 499, 501, 704.
 Ignatia, 78, 200, 276.
 Kali Bichromicum, 49, 724.
 Kali Carb., 741.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 64, 588, 719.
 Kali Parmanganicum, 110, 214.
 Kali Sulphuricum, 596.
 Lac Caninum, 49.
 Lachesis, 41, 49, 50, 70, 214.

Nose (*continued*)

Lithium Carb., 657.
 Lycopodium, 211, 444, 445.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 649.
 Mercurius, 41, 190, 593, 596.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 598.
 Natrum Arsenicosum, 708, 709.
 Natrum Carb., 693.
 Natrum Mur., 704.
 Nitric Acid, 210, 536, 537.
 Nux Vomica, 190, 249, 276, 326, 596.
 Penthorum Sedoides, 348.
 Petroleum, 501.
 Phosphoric Acid, 529.
 Phosphorus, 276, 380, 571, 584.
 Platina, 615.
 Pulsatilla, 190, 348, 354, 355, 361, 596.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
 Rhus Tox., 234.
 Sanguinaria, 276, 280.
 Sarsaparilla, 311.
 Senecio Aureus, 357.
 Silicea, 548.
 Sinapis Nigra, 560.
 Staphisagria, 338.
 Sticta, 247.
 Sulphur, 474, 709.
 Theridion, 83.
 Thuja, 310, 571, 572.
 Valeriana, 276.
 Zincum, 634, 636, 638.

Nostalgia.

(See '*Home-sickness*').

Nymphomania.—(*Uncontrollable sexual desire in women.*)

Aurum, 140.
 Caladium, 615.
 Camphor, 94.
 Cantharis, 97.
 Hyoscyamus, 429, 565.
 Murex, 135.
 Phosphorus, 429, 565, 571.
 Platina, 64, 140, 614, 615.
 Rhus Tox., 565.
 Stramonium, 425, 565.
 Veratrum Album, 255, 429.

Obesity.—(*Abnormal fatness.*)

Calcarea Ostrearum, 495.
 Graphites, 141, 495.

Oedema.

Arsenicum, 560.
 Bovista, 158.
 Lachesis, 65.

Oedema Glottidis.—(*Swelling of the glottis.*)

Apis 110.

Oedema Pulmonum.—(*Pulmonary œdema.*)

Apis, 110.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 584.
 Phosphorus, 571.

Oesophagitis.—(*Inflammation of the œsophagus.*)

Arsenicum, 414.
 Belladonna, 414.
 Rhus Tox., 414.
 Veratrum Viride, 257, 414.

Oesophagus, Spasmodic Stricture of the.—(*Contraction of œsophagus, due to muscular spasm.*)

Cajuputum, 203.
 Phosphorus, 570.
 Sulphuric Acid, 58.

Old Age, Exhausted State of the System in

(See also '*Senility*').

Conium, 447.

Ophthalmia.—(*Inflammation of the conjunctiva.*)

Aconite, 321.
 Antimonium Crudum, 217, 347.
 Antimonium Tart., 300.
 Argentum Nitricum, 217, 347, 610, 704.
 Arsenicum, 496, 497, 704.
 Aurum, 601, 603.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 496, 671, 728.
 Causticum, 704.
 Cinnabaris, 596.
 Conium, 448.
 Euphrasia, 189, 396, 397, 498, 685.
 Graphites, 347, 496, 497, 582, 704, 728.
 Hepar, 685.
 Ipecacuanha, 383.
 Kali Bichromicum, 727, 728.
 Mercurius, 595.
 Mercurius Biniod., 595.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 595.
 Natrum Mur., 704.
 Nitric Acid, 537.
 Nux Vomica, 189.
 Phosphorus, 685.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Pulsatilla, 347, 610.
 Rhus Tox., 235, 383, 397.
 Spigelia, 321.
 Staphisagria, 341.
 Sulphur, 321, 474, 496, 497.

Ophthalmia, Arthritic

Antimonium Tart., 300.
 Bryonia, 300.
 Colocynth, 287, 288, 341.
 Spigelia, 288.
 Staphisagria, 341.

Ophthalmia Neonatorum.—(*A gonorrhœal or purulent Ophthalmia of the new-born.*)

Argentum Nitricum, 347, 610.
 Mercurius Cor., 347.
 Pulsatilla, 347, 610.

Ophthalmia, Phlyctenular.—(*Inflammation of the conjunctiva associated with formation of phlyctenule upon the same or in cornea.*)

Arsenicum, 397.
 Euphrasia, 397, 498.
 Graphites, 497, 498.
 Ignatia, 203.
 Natrum Carb., 694.
 Rhus Tox., 235, 397.

Ophthalmia, Purulent.—(*Conjunctivitis with purulent discharge.*)

Argentum Nitricum, 347, 610.
 Graphites, 347.
 Hepar, 684, 685.
 Pulsatilla, 347, 610.

Ophthalmia, Scrofulous

Apis, 113.
 Argentum Nitricum, 704.
 Arsenicum, 397, 496, 497, 704.
 Aurum, 601, 603.
 Baryta Carb., 654.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 496, 497, 654, 671.
 Causticum, 704, 733.
 Conium, 448.
 Graphites, 496, 497, 704.
 Hepar, 498.
 Kali Bichromicum, 113.
 Lachesis, 43.
 Mercurius, 498, 595.
 Natrum Mur., 704.
 Nux Vomica, 189.
 Rhus Tox., 235.
 Sulphur, 474, 496, 497.

Opisthotonos.—(*A spasmodic rigidity of the body, in which the trunk is thrown backward and arched upward.*)

Aconite, 180.
 Belladonna, 408.
 Cicuta Virosa, 182, 188.
 Phytolacca, 179.

Opisthotonos (continued)

Platina, 616.
 Stannum, 627.
 Strychnia, 177.

Orchalgia.—(*Neuralgic pain in the testicles.*)

Hamamelis, 352.
 Oxalic Acid, 352.
 Rhododendron, 352.
 Ustilago, 352.

Oorchitis.—(*Inflammation of a testicle.*)

Aurum, 605.
 Clematis, 352.
 Gelsemium, 515.
 Hamamelis, 352, 514, 515.
 Mercurius Solubilis, 515.
 Oxalic Acid, 352.
 Pulsatilla, 310, 352, 514.
 Rhododendron, 352.
 Spongia, 514, 515.
 Thuja, 310.

Orchitis, Gonorrhœal

Clematis, 352.
 Hamamelis, 352, 514.
 Mercurius Sol., 515.
 Pulsatilla, 310, 352, 514.
 Spongia, 514, 515.
 Thuja, 310.

Orthopnoea.—(*A quick and labored breathing, which is ameliorated by keeping an upright position.*)

Veratrum Viride, 257.

Osteoma.—(*A bony tumor.*)

Calcarea Fluorica, 521, 522, 668.
 Fluoric Acid, 521, 522.

Ostitis.—(*Inflammation of bone.*)

Conchiolin, 682.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 341.
 Mercurius, 341.
 Staphisagria, 341.
 Stillingia, 341.
 Strontiana Carb., 341, 656.

Otalgia.—(*Earache.*)

Belladonna, 685, 710.
 Borax, 710.
 Chamomilla, 349, 685, 710.
 Dulcamara, 434.
 Hepar, 685.
 Kali Bich., 723.
 Plantago Major, 349.
 Mercurius, 349.
 Pulsatilla, 348, 349, 354, 361, 685, 710.

Otalgia (*continued*)

Rhus Tox., 235.

Sulphur, 467, 710.

Otitis Externa.—(*Inflammation of the external portion of the ear.*)

Calcaria Ostrearum, 672.

Hepar, 685.

Pulsatilla, 348, 354.

Otitis Media.—(*Inflammation of the middle portion of the ear.*)

Aurum, 604.

Baryta Carb., 654.

Belladonna, 349, 411, 412.

Calcaria Ostrearum, 672.

Fluoric Acid, 521.

Hepar, 412, 685.

Kali Bichromicum, 722.

Mercurius, 349.

Nitric Acid, 537.

Pulsatilla, 348, 361.

Silicea, 435.

Tellurium, 349, 412.

Otorrhoea.—(*Discharge of pus from the external auditory meatus.*)

Aurum, 604.

Belladonna, 411, 412.

Borax, 710.

Calcaria Ostrearum, 672.

Carbo Ani., 493.

Carbo Veg., 493.

Causticum, 734.

Elaps, 43.

Hepar, 43, 673.

Kali Bichromicum, 727.

Lachesis, 43.

Mercurius, 673.

Natrium Hypochlor., 697.

Psorinum, 149.

Pulsatilla, 349, 354.

Silicea, 349, 547, 672, 673.

Tellurium, 349, 412.

Thuja, 310.

Ovaralga.—(*Ovarian colic or neuralgic pain in the ovaries.*)

Argentum Nitricum, 607.

Arsenicum, 554.

Colocynthis, 286.

Lachesis, 62.

Palladium, 64, 79.

Platina, 615.

Podophyllum, 137, 138, 455.

Thea, 132.

Zincum, 65, 635, 640.

Ovarian Cysts.

Apis, 112.

Ovarian Dropsy.

Apis, 512.

Colocynthis, 512.

Iodine, 512.

Ovarian Suppuration.

Lachesis, 64.

Platinum, 64.

Ovarian Tumors.

Apis, 112.

Colocynthis, 285, 286.

Hepar, 62.

Iodine, 512.

Lachesis, 62.

Mercurius, 62.

Ovaries.

Ammonium Mur., 665.

Apis, 64, 112, 612.

Argentum Metallicum, 613, 618.

Argentum Nitricum, 607, 613.

Arsenicum, 65, 554.

Colocynthis, 285, 286, 512.

Graphites, 65, 141, 500.

Iodine, 512.

Lachesis, 62, 64, 615.

Lilium Tigrinum, 127, 133.

Lycopodium, 65.

Moschus, 65.

Natrium Hypochlorosum, 143.

Natrium Mur., 617.

Palladium, 64, 79, 618.

Phosphoric Acid, 530.

Phosphorus, 576.

Platina, 64, 615.

Podophyllum, 137, 138, 455.

Sepia, 138.

Staphisagria, 339.

Tarantula, 76.

Zincum, 65, 635, 646.

Ovariectomy, Colic after

Staphisagria, 241.

Ovaritis.—(*Inflammation of an ovary.*)

Apis, 112.

Arsenicum, 554.

Hepar, 615.

Lachesis, 62, 64, 615.

Palladium, 64, 618.

Platina, 64, 615.

Over-exertion, Bad Effects of

Aconite, 510.

Anacardium, 219.

Arsenicum, 230.

Calcaria Ostrearum, 229, 675.

Cuprum, 632.

Rhus Tox., 223, 225, 229, 230, 236,

510, 523.

Over-sensitiveness to Offence.

Angustura, 180.

Palladium, 618.

Over-work, After-Effects of

Nux Vomica, 183, 184.

Phosphoric Acid, 543.

Ruta, 449.

Ozaena.—(A fetid nasal ulceration with fetid discharge.)

Alumina, 619.

Aurum, 49, 604.

Kali Bichromicum, 49, 310, 724.

Kali Hydroiodicum, 64, 588, 719.

Lac Caninum, 49.

Lachesis, 49.

Magnesia Mur., 649, 650.

Mercurius Cor., 598.

Mercurius Vivus, 49.

Natrum Carb., 695.

Nitric Acid, 49.

Petroleum, 501.

Phosphorus, 571.

Pulsatilla, 301, 619.

Silicea, 650.

Stillingia, 341.

Theridion, 83.

Thuja, 310.

Palsy, Hysterical

Cocculus, 199.

Palsy, Shaking.—(Paralysis Agitans.)

(See 'Shaking Palsy.')

Panaritium.—(Phlegmonous inflammation of a finger or toe; Whitlow.)

Apis, 114.

Sulphur, 114.

Pancreas, Affections of the

Iodine, 512.

Iris Versicolor, 396.

Phosphorus, 570.

Pannus.—(An opaque vascular membrane over the cornea.)

Aurum, 603.

Sepia, 130.

Panophthalmitis.—(An acute and severe general inflammation of the eye-ball.)

Rhus Tox., 232, 235.

Paralysis.—(Loss of power of voluntary motion or sensation.)

Aconite, 315, 322, 733.

Apis, 107.

Argentum Nitricum, 607, 608.

Arnica, 269.

Arsenicum, 652.

Baryta Carb., 652.

Paralysis (continued)

Belladonna, 269.

Cannabis Indica, 322.

Carbo Veg., 483.

Causticum, 322, 652, 731, 732, 733.

Cocculus Indicus, 199, 260, 315, 448, 626.

Colchicum, 652, 733.

Collinsonia, 626.

Conium, 315, 447, 448.

Curare, 179, 206.

Dulcamara, 434, 733.

Gelsemium, 166, 169, 170, 171, 315, 448, 608.

Helleborus, 334.

Hyoscyamus, 426.

Ignatia, 626.

Lachesis, 269.

Manganum, 635.

Naja, 34.

Natrum Mur., 170, 329, 626, 629, 700.

Nux Vomica, 195, 269, 315, 733.

Oleander, 165, 166.

Opium, 267.

Phosphorus, 195, 483, 566, 626, 638.

Physostigma, 178, 179.

Picric Acid, 540, 541.

Plumbum, 623, 624, 638, 639.

Rhus Tox., 229, 236, 269, 322, 733.

Secale, 652.

Silicea, 549.

Stannum, 170, 626, 629.

Staphisagria, 170, 322, 629.

Strychnia, 177.

Sulphur, 107, 236, 322, 473, 543.

Veratria, 178.

Zincum, 329, 330, 635, 638.

Paralysis, caused by Emotion.

Cocculus, 626.

Collinsonia, 626.

Gelsemium, 170.

Ignatia, 626.

Natrum Mur., 170, 626, 629.

Phosphorus, 626.

Stannum, 170, 626, 629.

Staphisagria, 170, 629.

Paralysis, following Apoplexy.

(See 'Apoplexy, followed by Paralysis.')

Paralysis, from Cerebral Softening.

Hydrocyanic Acid, 540.

Phosphorus, 638.

Plumbum, 638.

Zincum, 638.

- Paralysis, from Cold.
 Cannabis Indica, 322.
 Causticum, 322, 733.
 Colchicum, 733.
 Nux Vomica, 733.
 Rhus Tox., 236, 322.
 Staphisagria, 322.
 Sulphur, 322.
- Paralysis, from Fatigue.
 Cocculus, 626.
 Collinsonia, 626.
 Ignatia, 626.
 Natrum Mur., 626.
 Phosphorus, 626.
 Stannum, 626.
- Paralysis, from the After-Effects of
 Masturbation.
 Stannum, 629.
- Paralysis, General
 Carbo Veg., 483.
 Veratria, 178.
- Paralysis, Glosso-pharyngeal
 Causticum, 733.
- Paralysis, Laryngeal
 Causticum, 733, 734.
 Gelsemium, 170.
- Paralysis, of the Bladder.
 Causticum, 689, 733.
 Conium, 689.
 Dulcamara, 434.
 Gelsemium, 169, 689.
 Hepar, 689.
 Kali Phos., 689.
 Opium, 689.
 Sepia, 689.
- Paralysis, of the Bowels.
 Phosphorus, 571.
 Terebinthina, 306.
- Paralysis, of the Brain.
 (See '*Brain, Paralysis of the*')
 Paralysis, of the Extensor Muscles of the
 Wrist.
 Plumbum, 633.
- Paralysis, of the Limbs.
 Oleander, 166.
- Paralysis, of the Facial Muscles.
 Aconite, 322.
 Causticum, 732, 733.
- Paralysis, of the Heart.
 (See '*Heart, Paralysis of the*')
 Paralysis, of the Legs.
 Aconite, 322.
 Cuprum, 632.
- Paralysis, of the Legs (*continued*)
 Kali Hydroiod., 721.
 Picric Acid, 540.
 Sulphur, 473, 543.
- Paralysis, of the Lips.
 Causticum, 733.
- Paralysis, of the Lungs.
 (See '*Lungs, Paralysis of the*')
 Paralysis, of the Motor Nerves.
 Aconite, 315,
 Cocculus, 260, 448.
 Conium, 315.
 Gelsemium, 166, 169, 315, 448.
 Nux Vomica, 315.
- Paralysis, of the Sphincter Ani Muscles.
 Gelsemium, 169.
- Paralysis, of the Sphincter Vesicae Muscles.
 Apis, 734.
 Causticum, 734.
 Gelsemium, 169.
 Natrum Mur., 734.
 Phosphorus, 734.
 Pulsatilla, 734.
 Scilla, 734.
- Paralysis, of the Splanchnic Nerves.
 Veratrum Album, 255.
- Paralysis, of the Sweat Glands.
 Stramonium, 268.
- Paralysis, of the Tongue.
 (See '*Glossoplegia*').
 Paralysis, of the Upper Eye-lids.
 Alumina, 131, 170, 620.
 Causticum, 170, 235, 398, 733.
 Euphrasia, 398.
 Gelsemium, 170, 235, 631.
 Kalmia, 170, 235.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 131.
 Rhus Tox., 170, 235, 398, 621.
 Sepia, 130, 170, 235, 621.
 Zincum, 638.
- Paralysis, of the Vagus.
 Curare, 179.
- Paralysis, of the Vaso-Motor Nerves.
 Ditaine, 168.
 Ferrum Phos., 644.
 Nitrite of Amyl., 31, 320.
- Paralysis, of the Vaso-Motor Termini.
 Curare, 179.
- Paralysis, One-sided.
 Stannum, 170.
 Staphisagria, 170.

- Paralysis, Post-Apoplectic
 Baryta Carb., 652.
 Causticum, 652, 733.
 Rhus Tox., 269.
- Paralysis, Post-Diphtheritic.
 Apis, 107.
 Argentum Nitricum, 608
 Cocculus, 448.
 Conium, 448.
 Gelsemium, 171, 448, 608.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 700.
 Sulphur, 107.
- Paralysis, Post-Meningeal
 Apis, 107.
 Rhus Tox., 236.
 Sulphur, 107.
- Paralysis, Post-Typhoidal
 Apis, 107.
 Sulphur, 107.
- Paralysis, Spinal.
 Cocculus, 260.
 Dulcamara, 236, 434.
 Physostigma, 177, 178.
 Rhus Tox., 236.
 Silicea, 549.
 Sulphur, 236.
- Paralysis, with Contractures.
 Plumbum, 624.
- Paraphimosis.—(*Strangulation of the glans penis by constriction of the prepuce.*)
 Colocynth, 288, 394.
 Mercurius, 394.
- Faraplegia.
 (See '*Paralysis of the Legs*').
- Paresis, of the Ocular Muscles.
 Gelsemium, 170.
- Paronychia.
 (See '*Felons*').
- Parotitis.—(*Inflammation of the parotid glands; Mumps.*)
 Abrotanum, 245.
 Arsenicum, 245, 562.
 Belladonna, 412.
 Calcareia Ostrearum, 233, 443.
 Carbo Veg., 245.
 Kali Bichromicum, 723.
 Lachesis, 433.
 Lycopodium, 443.
 Pulsatilla, 245.
 Rhus Tox., 233, 443, 562, 663.
- Pediculi, Production of
 (See '*Lice, Production of*')
- Pemphigus.—(*An affection of the skin with an eruption of bullas.*)
 Caltha, 87.
 Cantharis, 86, 87.
 Carboneum Oxygenisatum, 87.
 Causticum, 87.
 Chininum Sulph., 87.
 Copaiva, 87.
 Nitric Acid, 87.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.
 Ranunculus Sceleratus, 86, 87.
 Rhus Tox., 87.
 Sulphuric Acidi, 87.
- Pericarditis.—(*Inflammation of the pericardium—the membranous sac which surrounds the heart.*)
 Anacardium, 221.
 Arsenicum, 560.
 Colchicum, 254.
 Kali Carb., 743.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 720.
 Phosphorus, 574.
 Spigelia, 743.
- Periodontitis.—(*Inflammation of the membranous tissue lining the socket of the tooth.*)
 Fluoric Acid, 46.
 Hepar, 46.
 Lachesis, 46.
 Mercurius, 46.
 Petroleum, 46.
 Phosphoric Acid, 532.
 Silicea, 46.
 Sulphur, 46.
- Periosteal Injuries.
 Angustura, 180.
 Ruta, 180, 683.
- Periosteal Pains.
 Nitric Acid, 537.
 Ruta, 683.
- Periostitis.—(*Inflammation of the periosteum.*)
 Aranea Diadema, 81.
 Asafœtida, 450.
 Nitric Acid, 493, 537, 588.
 Phosphoric Acid, 532.
 Staphisagria, 340.
 Stillingia, 341, 589.
- Periproctitis.—(*Inflammation of the areolar tissue about the anus.*)
 Lachesis, 60.
 Rhus Tox., 60.

Peristalsis, Reverse

Asafoetida, 120.

Peritonitis.—(*Inflammation of the peritoneum.*)

Arnica, 60.

Baptisia, 59, 402.

Belladonna, 59, 415.

Berberis, 452.

Bryonia, 293.

Bufo, 30.

Cadmium Sulph., 55.

Carbo Veg., 57, 271.

Lachesis, 55, 57, 59.

Lycopodium, 271.

Mercurius, 594.

Mercurius Corrosivus, 59.

Morphia, 265.

Opium, 271.

Ranunculus Bulbosus, 331.

Raphanus, 271.

Rhus Tox., 59, 225, 234, 402.

Sulphur, 473.

Terebinthina, 271, 305, 306.

Perityphlitis.—(*Inflammation around the cæcum.*)

Rhus Tox., 234.

Perspiration, Ill-effects of Checking of the

Aconite, 324.

Ferrum Phos., 644.

Nux Vomica, 188.

Rhus Tox., 231, 297.

Petit Mal.—(*Minor attacks of Epilepsy.*)

Absinthium, 420.

Artemisia Vulgaris, 243.

Causticum, 736.

Phagedenic Chancre.

(See 'Chancre, Phagedenic.')

Pharyngitis.—(*Inflammation of the throat or pharynx.*)

Kali Bichromicum, 722, 724.

Kali Carbonicum, 742.

Pulsatilla, 349.

Pharyngitis, Follicular

Æsculus Hippocastanum, 724.

Chimaphila Maculata, 724.

Hepar, 724.

Ignatia, 724.

Kali Bichromicum, 724.

Kali Chloricum, 724.

Nux Vomica, 724.

Secale, 724.

Sulphur, 724.

Phimosis.—(*Inflammation of the prepuce or the foreskin of the penis causing stenosis of the preputial orifice.*)

Digitalis, 394.

Mercurius, 352, 394.

Sulphur, 479.

Phlebitis.—(*Inflammation of a vein.*)

Lachesis, 63.

Secale, 63.

Phosphaturia.—(*Presence of Phosphates in urine.*)

Phosphoric Acid, 529.

Picric Acid, 540.

Photopsies.—(*Subjective sensations of light without external cause.*)

Phosphorus, 542.

Phthisical Diarrhoea.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 675.

Nitric Acid, 538.

Phthisis Pulmonalis.—(*Tuberculosis of the lungs.*)

Actæa Racemosa, 329.

Ammonium Mur., 666.

Anisum Stellatum, 83.

Asclepias Tuberosa, 296.

Balsamum Peruvianum, 215, 629.

Baptisia, 47, 403.

Borax, 713.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 538, 674, 675.

Calcarea Phosphorica, 675.

Carbo Ani., 492, 493.

Carbo Veg., 492, 493.

Causticum, 734.

Coccus Cacti, 32, 629.

Codeine, 265.

Conium, 448.

Drosera, 27, 273.

Elaps, 35, 51.

Ferrum, 643.

Ferrum Phos., 644.

Guaiacum, 215, 298, 329.

Hepar, 515, 516.

Hydrocyanic Acid, 540.

Iodine, 511.

Ipecacuanha, 368.

Kali Carb., 538, 742, 743.

Kali Hydroiodicum, 720.

Koumyss, 29.

Lachesis, 47, 52, 475.

Laurocerasus, 465, 466, 540.

Lycopodium, 538.

Mephitis, 27.

Myrtus Communis, 83, 306.

Natrium Sulph., 696.

Phthisis Pulmonalis (*continued*)

- Nitric Acid, 538.
 - Oxalic Acid, 306.
 - Phellandrium Aquaticum, 548.
 - Phosphorus, 511, 573, 574, 628, 629, 643, 671, 675.
 - Pix Liquida, 83, 215, 306.
 - Pulsatilla, 355, 538.
 - Pulsatilla Nuttalliana, 306.
 - Quillaya Saponaria, 629.
 - Rumex Crispus, 296.
 - Sanguinaria, 278, 279, 280.
 - Scilla, 620.
 - Senega, 620, 675.
 - Sepia, 675.
 - Silicea, 548, 628.
 - Spongia, 514, 515, 516, 688.
 - Stannum, 625, 628, 708.
 - Sulphur, 470, 471, 475.
 - Theridion, 83.
 - Yerba Santa, 215, 216, 629, 720.
- (See also 'Tuberculosis.')

Phthisis, Bronchial

- Balsamum Peruvianum, 215.
- Yerba Santa, 215, 216.

Phthisis, Catarrhal

- Balsam of Peru, 629.
- Coccus Cacti, 32, 629.
- Illicium Anisatum, 629.
- Natrum Sulph., 696.
- Phosphorus, 628, 629.
- Scilla, 629.
- Silicea, 548, 628.
- Stannum, 628.
- Yerba Santa, 215, 216, 629, 720.

Phthisis, Erethistic

- Ferrum, 641, 643.

Phthisis Florida.

- Ferrum, 641, 643.
- Sanguinaria, 278, 279.
- Theridion, 83, 283.

Phthisis, Laryngeal.

(See 'Laryngeal Phthisis.')

Phthisis Mucosa.

- Silicea, 548.

Pleurisy.—(*Inflammation of the pleura.*)

- Aconite, 293, 323.
- Apis, 103, 473.
- Bryonia, 103, 293, 294, 295.
- Guaiaicum, 298.
- Kali Hydroiod., 103.
- Phosphorus, 103.
- Ranunculus Bulbosus, 331.

Pleurisy (*continued*)

- Stannum, 629.
- Sulphur, 103, 473.

Pleurisy, Adhesions after

- Ranunculus Bulbosus, 331.

Pleurisy, with Effusion or Exudation.

- Aconite, 293.
- Apis, 103.
- Bryonia, 103, 293, 294.
- Kali Iod., 103.
- Phosphorus, 103.
- Sulphur, 473.

Pleurodynia.—(*Neuralgic pain in the intercostal muscles.*)

- Aconite, 331.
- Actæa Racemosa, 296, 329.
- Arnica, 296.
- Asclepias Tuberosa, 296.
- Bryonia, 295.
- Gaultheria, 295.
- Guaiaicum, 329.
- Kali Carb., 283, 296.
- Ranunculus Bulbosus, 295, 331.
- Rhus Radicans, 231, 296.
- Rumex Crispus, 296.
- Senega, 296.

Pleuro-Pneumonia.—(*Inflammation of the pleura and the lungs.*)

- Aconite, 295.
- Antimonium Tart., 585.
- Bryonia, 295.

Plica Polonica.—(*A disease of the scalp, characterized by verminous matting together of the hairs.*)

- Vinca Minor, 167.
- Viola Tricolor, 167.

Pneumonia.—(*Inflammation of the lungs.*)

- Aconite, 295, 323.
- Ammonium Carb., 661, 662.
- Antimonium Tart., 279, 283, 295, 585, 743.
- Arnica, 276.
- Baptisia, 402.
- Belladonna, 719, 720.
- Bromine, 509.
- Bryonia, 295, 302, 323, 510.
- Carbo Ani., 492.
- Carbo Veg., 486, 487, 492.
- Chelidonium, 282, 283.
- Cuprum, 632.
- Elaps, 51.
- Ferrum Phos., 159, 320, 644.
- Hepar, 510, 687.

Pneumonia (*continued*)

- Hyoscyamus, 427.
- Iodine, 510, 791.
- Ipecacuanha, 381, 382.
- Kali Carb., 283, 738, 742, 743.
- Kali Hydroiodicum, 719 720.
- Lachesis, 51, 52, 475.
- Laurocerasus, 465, 466.
- Mercurius, 283, 510, 594.
- Moschus, 115, 121, 488.
- Nitric Acid, 539.
- Phosphorus, 279, 381, 382, 567, 571, 573, 574, 719.
- Pulsatilla, 331.
- Ranunculus Bulbosus, 331.
- Rhus Tox., 225 226, 227, 402.
- Sanguinaria, 278, 279, 280.
- Sulphur, 51, 279, 280, 382, 465, 467, 474, 475, 719.
- Terebinthina, 305, 306, 382.
- Trifolium Pratense, 296.
- Veratrum Viride, 257, 279, 319, 323.

Pneumonia, Bilious

- Antimonium Tart., 283, 585.
- Chelidonium, 282, 283.
- Mercurius, 283, 594.

Pneumonia, Croupous

- Bryonia, 295.
- Hepar, 687.

Pneumonia, Hypostatic

- Hyoscyamus, 427.

Pneumonia, Infantile

(See '*Capillary Bronchitis*').

Pneumonia, Lobar.

- Bromine, 509.

Pneumonia, of the Drunkards.

- Antimonium Tart., 585.

Pneumonia, Secondary

- Ferrum Phos., 320.

Pneumonia, with Bronchitis.

(See '*Broncho-Pneumonia*').

Podarthrocace.

- Angustura Vera, 180.

Polypi.—(Pedunculated tumors attached to the surface of a mucous membrane.)

- Calcarea Ostrearum, 572, 672.
- Calcarea Phos., 572.
- Ledum, 369.
- Phosphorus, 369, 571.
- Sanguinaria, 280, 571, 572.
- Teucrium Marum Verum, 572.
- Thuja, 572.
- Vinca Minor, 369.

Polyuria.—(Profuse urination.)

- Aconite, 171,
- Arctium Lappa, 168.
- Gelsemium, 171, 461.
- Ignatia, 171, 461.
- Kalmia, 171, 200.
- Kreosotum, 136, 736.
- Lac Defloratum, 28, 461.
- Lactic Acid, 532.
- Melilotus, 171, 200, 277.
- Moschus, 79, 116, 461.
- Murex Purpurea, 135.
- Oleum Animalis, 171.
- Phosphoric Acid, 532.
- Sanguinaria, 128, 171, 200, 277.
- Selenium, 461.
- Silicea, 171, 200.
- Viola Tricolor, 168.

Post-nasal Catarrh.

- Baryta Carb., 654, 658.
- Hydrastis, 348, 724.
- Kali Bichromicum, 658, 724, 725.
- Natrum Carb., 695.
- Natrum Sulph., 724.
- Petroleum, 501.
- Sepia, 658.
- Spigelia, 348, 724.
- Teucrium Marum Verum, 658.
- Theridion, 348.

Pott's Disease.

(See '*Vertebral Caries*').

Power of Withstanding Extreme Cold.

- Mephitis, 27, 28.

Pregnancy.

- Aconite, 325.
- Actæa Racemosa, 328.
- Anacardium, 220.
- Apis, 112.
- Calcarea Phos., 682.
- Carbo Veg., 441.
- Caulophyllum, 357.
- Chamomilla, 647.
- Digitalis, 388.
- Hamamelis, 346, 355.
- Lycopodium, 441.
- Magnesia Carb., 647.
- Natrum Carb., 693.
- Nux Vomica, 193, 220, 693.
- Petroleum, 502.
- Phosphorus, 150, 569.
- Pulsatilla, 351, 355, 356.
- Ratanhia, 647.
- Secale, 154, 155.
- Sepia, 136.
- Zincum, 639.

- Priapism.**—(*Very strong and painful erection of the penis.*)
 Agaricus, 543.
 Ambra Grisea, 543.
 Cantharis, 96, 543.
 Digitalis, 394.
 Graphites, 500.
 Opium, 543.
 Mygale, 75, 543.
 Petroselinum, 543.
 Phosphorus, 543, 565.
 Physostigma, 543.
 Picric Acid, 87, 194, 541, 542.
 Platina, 543.
 Pulsatilla, 543.
 Zincum, 543.
- Proctalgia.**—(*Pain in the rectum.*)
 Ignatia, 60.
 Ratanhia, 499.
- Proctitis.**—(*Inflammation of the rectum.*)
 Æsculus, 707.
 Collinsonia, 707.
 Mercurius, 54.
 Natrum Mur., 706, 707.
 Sepia, 707.
- Profanity.**
 Anacardium, 219.
 Nitric Acid, 219.
- Progressive Muscular Atrophy.**— (*A chronic disease marked by progressive wasting of muscles or groups of muscles, associated with Paralysis.*)
 Plumbum, 624.
- Prolapsus Ani.**
 Ignatia, 203.
 Lachesis, 52, 54.
 Mercurius, 54.
 Muriatic Acid, 524.
 Natrum Mur., 706.
 Nux Vomica, 454.
 Podophyllum, 137, 138, 188, 151, 155.
- Prolapsus Uteri.**—(*Falling down or protrusion of the womb.*)
 Abies Canadensis, 146.
 Aletris Farinosa, 146.
 Aloe, 137.
 Ammonium Mur., 666.
 Antimonium Crudum, 582.
 Apis, 64.
 Argentum Met., 601, 613, 618.
 Aurum, 139, 605, 615.
- Prolapsus Uteri** (*continued*)
 Aurum Muriaticum Natronatum, 605, 606.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 145.
 Calcarea Phos., 145, 146, 627, 681.
 Caulophyllum, 146.
 Collinsonia, 188.
 Ferrum, 645.
 Ferrum Iod., 143, 645.
 Graphites, 141, 500.
 Helonias, 146, 358.
 Hydrastis, 360.
 Lac Desfloratum, 146.
 Lilium Trigrinum, 127, 133, 134, 346, 360, 605.
 Mel Cum Sale, 113, 415.
 Melilotus, 277.
 Natrum Carb., 142.
 Natrum Hypochlor., 143, 146.
 Natrum Mur., 126, 142, 146, 702, 703.
 Nux Vomica, 193, 455, 605, 627.
 Phosphoric Acid, 530.
 Platina, 615, 617.
 Podophyllum, 137, 138, 188, 454, 627.
 Pulsatilla, 627.
 Secale, 145.
 Senecio Aureus, 359.
 Sepia, 123, 124, 130, 133, 136, 139, 143, 145, 146, 193, 455.
 Stannum, 136, 138, 626, 627.
 Staphisagria, 342.
 Ustilago, 145.
- Prolapsus Uteri-et-Vaginae.**
 Sepia, 136.
 Stannum, 136.
- Prolapsus Vaginae.**—(*Falling down or protrusion of the vagina.*)
 Nux Vomica, 137.
 Sepia, 136.
 Stannum, 136, 627.
- Prosopalgia.**—(*Facial Neuralgia.*)
 Aconite, 322.
 Argentum Nitricum, 609.
 Arsenicum, 616.
 Belladonna, 419.
 Capsicum, 616.
 Colchicum, 322.
 Conium, 448.
 Gelsemium, 31, 173, 174.
 Hepar, 686.
 Kreosotum, 48, 301, 557.
 Lachesis, 46.
 Nitrite of Amyl., 322.
 Sepia, 432.

Prosopalgia (*continued*)

Spigelia, 322.
 Stannum, 627.
 Sulphur, 468.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Thuja, 308.
 Verbascum, 395, 616.
 Zincum, 639.

Prostate Glands.

Conium, 449.
 Pulsatilla, 310, 352.
 Selenium, 460.
 Sulphur, 460.
 Thuja, 309, 310.

Prostatitis.—(*Inflammation of the prostate glands.*)

Pulsatilla, 310, 352.
 Thuja, 309, 310.

Prostatorrhoea.—(*A thin, glecty discharge from the prostate glands.*)

Selenium, 460.
 Sulphur, 460.

Prostration.

(See 'Debility'.)

Pruritus Vaginae.—(*Itching of the vagina.*)

Hydrocotyle, 145.
 Sulphur, 479.

Pruritus Vulvae.—(*Itching of the vulva.*)

Caladium, 339.
 Convallaria, 393.
 Natrum Hypochlorosum, 143.
 Tarantula, 76.

Pseudo Complaints.

(See 'Imaginary Disease'.)

Pseudo-Cyesis.—(*False conception.*)

(See 'Conception, False'.)

Pseudo-Pleurisy.

Rhus Radicans, 231.

Pseudo-Pregnancy.—(*False conception.*)

(See 'Conception, False'.)

Psora.

Corallium Rubrum, 31.
 Psorinum, 148, 149.
 Sulphur, 464, 465.

Psoriasis.—(*A chronic inflammatory disease of skin, marked by its elevations as papules, which enlarge at the margin and become covered with white scales.*)

Arsenicum, 709.
 Arsenicum Iodatum, 125, 709.

Psoriasis (*continued*)

Hydrocotyle, 562.
 Mezereum, 709.
 Natrum Ars., 709.
 Petroleum, 709.
 Phosphorus, 709.
 Sepia, 125, 709.

Pterygium.—(*A triangular fleshy mass of thickened conjunctiva, situated at inner canthus.*)

Zincum, 639.

Ptosis.

(See 'Paralysis of the upper eye-lids'.)

Ptyalism.—(*Excessive salivation.*)

Cinchona, 588.
 Nitric Acid, 536, 537.

Puberty, Complaints of

Apis, 112.
 Calcarea Phos., 680, 682.
 Pulsatilla, 355.

Puerperal Convulsions.—(*Eclampsia.*)

Argentum Nitricum, 610.
 Belladonna, 420.
 Cantharis, 94.
 Cicuta Virosa, 451.
 Gelsemium, 175, 257.
 Glonoin, 437, 438.
 Hyoscyamus, 428.
 Ignatia, 200.
 Kali Bromatum, 715.
 Kali Carb., 740.
 Platina, 616.
 Secale, 437.
 Stramonium, 428.
 Veratrum Viride, 257.

Puerperal Fevers.

Aconite, 321, 322, 325.
 Kali Carbonicum, 640, 743.
 Opium, 272.
 Rhus Tox., 234.

Puerperal Mania.—(*Mania following child birth.*)

Actæa Racemosa, 328.
 Anacardium, 219.
 Arsenicum, 328.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 328.
 Hyoscyamus, 430.
 Kali Carbonicum, 740.
 Lachesis, 39, 328.

Puerperal Metritis.

(See 'Metritis, Puerperal'.)

Puerperal Peritonitis.

Belladonna, 415.

Pulse.

Aconite, 317.
 Apis, 317.
 Apocynum, 164.
 Asafoetida, 119.
 Belladonna, 411, 598.
 Bryonia, 295, 297, 317.
 Carbo Veg., 151, 156, 253, 484, 486.
 Coffea, 385.
 Colchicum, 59, 298.
 Conium, 447, 448.
 Digitalis, 38, 69, 164, 337, 387, 388, 389, 394, 561.
 Ferrum, 642, 645.
 Ferrum Phosphoricum, 160, 320, 644.
 Gelsemium, 175, 262, 401.
 Glonoin, 436.
 Helleborus, 69, 101, 335, 392.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 69.
 Hyoscyamus, 60, 426, 430.
 Ignatia, 78.
 Kali Carbonicum, 739, 743.
 Kalmia, 392.
 Lachesis, 37, 35, 46, 50, 52, 59, 70, 417.
 Lycopodium, 441, 442.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 598.
 Mercurius Cyanatus, 597.
 Moschus, 116, 584.
 Muriatic Acid, 211, 524, 537.
 Myrica, 391.
 Naja, 213.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 701, 703.
 Nitric Acid, 210, 537, 538, 539.
 Nux Moschata, 118.
 Opium, 267, 336.
 Phosphorus, 568, 569, 572.
 Rhus Tox., 225.
 Sanguinaria, 274, 279.
 Secale, 155.
 Sulphuric Acid, 58.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Trillium Pendulum, 158.
 Veratrum Album, 38, 257.
 Veratrum Viride, 257, 319, 323.
 Zincum, 102, 635, 636, 638.

Pupils.

Belladonna, 405, 408.
 Gelsemium, 169, 405.
 Hyoscyamus, 426.
 Kali Bromatum, 716.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 719.
 Opium, 267, 270.
 Physostigma, 179, 405.

Pupils (*continued*)

Picric Acid, 541.
 Sanguinaria, 274.
 Spigelia, 206, 393.
 Stramonium, 423.
 Strychnia, 179.
 Sulphur, 470, 472, 672.
 Veratrum Album, 183.
 Zincum, 303, 639.

Pyæmia.—(*Formation of abscesses owing to septic infection.*)

Arnica, 241.
 Naja, 34.

Quinine, Abuse of

Alstonia Scholaris, 168.
 Arsenicum, 187, 372.
 Carbo Veg., 373, 485.
 Ferrum, 373, 645.
 Hepar, 187, 690.
 Ipecacuanha, 372, 382.
 Lachesis, 52, 68, 372.
 Mercurius, 187.
 Pulsatilla, 187, 344, 351, 360.
 Sepia, 372.
 Stannum, 627.

Quinsy.—(*Suppurative inflammation of the tonsils and mucous membrane of the fauces.*)

Belladonna, 414.
 Fluoric Acid, 414.
 Hepar, 414, 594.
 Lachesis, 594.
 Mercurius, 414, 594.
 Silicea, 414, 594.
 Sulphur, 414, 594.

Rachitis.—(*Rickets; a disease of the children marked by softness and curvature of the bones, deficiency of earthy matter and changes in liver and spleen.*)

Calcarea Phos., 681.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 649, 650.
 Phosphorus, 681.
 Silicea, 544, 545, 650, 681, 683.
 Sulphur, 469.

Reaction, Defective

(See '*Defective Reaction*').

Rectum.

Æsculus Hippocastanum, 707.
 Aloe, 479.
 Alumina, 707.
 Belladonna, 60.
 Causticum, 60.
 Coccus, 61.
 Collinsonia, 188, 707.

Rectum (*continued*)

Graphites, 707.
 Ignatia, 60, 203.
 Kali Bichromicum, 60.
 Lachesis, 52, 54, 57, 60, 61.
 Lycopodium, 186.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 121, 707.
 Mercurius, 54.
 Mezereum, 61.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 60, 142, 706, 707.
 Nitric Acid, 60, 537.
 Nux Vomica, 184, 185, 186, 220, 454.
 Opium, 271, 272.
 Phosphorus, 166, 571.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Podophyllum, 137, 138, 454.
 Ratanhia, 707.
 Selenium, 462.
 Sepia, 123, 131, 220, 707.
 Silicea, 548, 549.
 Stannum, 626.
 Staphisagria, 342.
 Sulphur, 220.
 Sulphuric Acid, 533.
 Yucca Filamentosa, 299.

Remittent Fever.

Gelsemium, 172, 317.
 Podophyllum, 455.
 Sulphur, 468.

Repercussed Eruptions.

Apis, 471.
 Causticum, 77.
 Sulphur, 471, 477.

Retained Placenta.

Cantharis, 97, 355.
 Caulophyllum, 356.
 Cinchona, 368.
 Gossypium, 355.
 Pulsatilla, 355, 356, 368.
 Sabina, 305, 356, 368.
 Secale, 154, 155, 356.
 Sepia, 356.

Retention of Urine.

(See '*Urine, Retention of.*')

Retina, Atrophy of the

(See '*Atrophy of the Retina.*')

Retinal Apoplexy.

(See '*Apoplexy of the Retina.*')

Retinal Congestion.

Aurum, 604.
 Belladonna, 604.

Retinal Congestion (*continued*)

Glonoin, 436, 604.
 Sulphur, 604.

Retinal Hyperaesthesia.

Actæa Racemosa, 329, 741.
 Nux Vomica, 189.

Retinitis.—(*Inflammation of the retina.*)

Lycopodium, 443.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 596.
 Phosphorus, 576.
 Spigelia, 205.

Retinitis Albuminurica.

Mercurius Corrosivus, 596.
 Phosphorus, 576.

Retinitis Pigmentosa.—(*Retinal sclerosis with atrophy and pigmentation.*)

Lycopodium, 443.

Rhagades.—(*Linear fissures of the skin.*)

Petroleum, 501.

Rheumatic Diathesis.

Kali Hydroiodicum, 718.
 Petroleum, 501.
 Rhus Tox., 170, 231, 239, 398.

Rheumatism.

Actæa Spicata, 297 327.
 Anacardium Orientale, 231.
 Apis, 107.
 Apocynum, 164.
 Arctium Lappa, 298.
 Arnica Montana, 240.
 Artemisia Abrotanum, 245, 730.
 Belladonna, 407, 422.
 Benzoic Acid, 453.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 453, 658, 679.
 Calcarea Phos., 145, 681.
 Capsicum, 231.
 Caulophyllum, 297.
 Causticum, 288, 736, 737.
 Chamomilla, 249, 353.
 Chininum Sulphuricum, 374.
 Cinchona, 374.
 Colchicum, 232, 253, 254, 298.
 Colocynth, 288, 737.
 Conium, 231.
 Dulcamara, 433.
 Ferrum, 231, 249, 281, 737.
 Gelsemium, 175.
 Guaiacum, 288, 298, 422, 737.
 Iodine, 512, 513.
 Kali Bichromicum, 353, 730.
 Kali Carb., 743.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 721.
 Kalmia, 231, 392, 658.
 Lac Caninum, 353.

Rheumatism (*continued*)

Ledum, 232, 297, 353, 392, 550, 665.

Lithium Carb., 453, 656, 657, 658.

Lycopodium, 231, 446, 543, 658.

Magnesia Carbonica, 648.

Manganum, 665.

Mercurius Vivus, 311.

Nux Moschata, 648.

Nux Vomica, 195, 422, 679.

Petroleum, 230, 501.

Phosphoric Acid, 737.

Phosphorus, 574.

Pulsatilla, 231, 310, 353, 354.

Ranunculus Bulbosus, 295, 331.

Rhododendron, 231.

Rhus Radicans, 222, 231.

Rhus Tox., 107, 230, 231, 234, 249, 293, 297, 402, 679, 737.

Ruta, 230.

Sabina, 298, 665.

Sanguinaria, 280, 281, 648, 737.

Secale, 679.

Silicea, 550.

Sulphur, 353, 473.

Thuja, 309, 310, 311.

Valeriana, 199, 230.

Veratrum Album, 249.

Viola Odorata, 297.

Zincum, 636.

Rheumatism, with Erratic Pains.

Bryonia, 353.

Kali Bichromicum, 353.

Pulsatilla, 353.

Sulphur, 353.

Rhus-Poisoning.

Ammonium Carb., 222.

Anacardium Occidentale, 221.

Arsenicum, 222.

Croton Tiglium, 222.

Graphites, 222.

Grindelia Robusta, 222.

Sepia, 125, 222.

Sulphur, 222.

Rigidity of the Os Uteri.

Belladonna, 421.

Gelsemium, 175, 421.

Ring-worm.

(See '*Herpes Circinatus*.')

Rose-cold

(See also '*Hay Fever*.')

Phosphorus, 276.

Rosa Damascena, 559.

Sanguinaria, 276.

Rupia.—(*Syphilitic eruption*.)

Kali Hydroiodicum, 64, 271.

Satyriasis.—(*Uncontrollable sexual desire in the male*.)

Cantharis, 96.

Camphor, 94.

Murex, 135.

Phosphorus, 571.

Scabies.—(*Itches*.)

Causticum, 477.

Mercurius, 477.

Oil of Lavender, 150, 477.

Psorinum, 150.

Sepia, 125, 477.

Sulphur, 125, 476, 477.

Scabies, Bad Effects of the Suppression of

Causticum, 477.

Psorinum, 150.

Scapular Pain.

Angustura, 282.

Belladonna, 421.

Bryonia, 207, 282.

Chelidonium, 207, 281, 282, 283, 289.

Chenopodium, 282.

Juglans Cineria, 207.

Lobelia Syphilitica, 282.

Lycopodium, 282.

Natrum Carb., 142.

Ranunculus Bulbosus, 282.

Rhus Tox., 230.

Scarlatina.—(*A highly contagious fever with scarlet rash or eruption accompanying it*.)

Aconite, 325.

Ailanthus, 212, 233, 403.

Ammonium Carbonicum, 661, 662.

Ammonium Muriaticum, 666.

Anacardium, 302.

Antimonium Tart., 583, 585.

Apis, 100, 104, 109, 526, 562.

Arsenicum, 526, 560, 562.

Arum, 209, 233, 537.

Baptisia, 212, 213, 402.

Belladonna, 71, 100, 109, 233, 301, 417, 425, 428, 443, 636, 637, 662.

Bryonia, 302, 418.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 233, 418, 637.

Camphor, 637.

Carbo Veg., 493.

Cinnabaris, 95, 598.

Cuprum, 302, 443, 632, 637.

Helleborus, 302, 337.

Hepar, 687.

Scarlatina (*continued*)

Hippomane, 86, 313.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 526, 540, 637.
 Hyoscyamus, 418, 428, 429.
 Lachesis, 39, 42, 65, 66, 70, 71, 233, 418, 443, 637, 663.
 Laurocerasus, 38.
 Lycopodium, 211, 418, 440, 442, 443, 444, 446.
 Mancinella, 86, 313.
 Muriatic Acid, 211, 526, 527.
 Natrum Ars., 526.
 Nitric Acid, 210, 536.
 Phosphoric Acid, 520.
 Phosphorus, 276.
 Rhus Tox., 102, 109, 225, 233, 402, 418, 443, 663.
 Stramonium, 302, 418, 425, 429, 443, 637.
 Sulphur, 418, 446, 467, 526.
 Sulphuric Acid, 520, 527.
 Terebinthina, 66, 305.
 Veratrum Album, 637.
 Zincum, 302, 303, 367, 443, 635, 636.

Scarlatina, associated with Diphtheritic Complications.

(See '*Diphtheritic Complications, associated with Scarlatina.*'))

Sciatica.—(*Neuralgia of the sciatic nerve.*)

Ammonium Muriaticum, 665.
 Belladonna, 419.
 Colocynth, 288.
 Gnaphalium, 288, 616.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 721.
 Valeriana, 230.

Scirrhus.—(*Hard Carcinoma.*)

Carbo Veg., 485.
 Conium, 449.
 Lapis Alba, 512.
 Magnesia Mur., 202.

Scleritis.—(*Inflammation of the sclerotic.*)

Belladonna, 412.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Thuja, 310.

Scrofulosis or Scrofula.— (*A constitutional condition with chronic swelling of the glands having tendency to suppuration.*)

Argentum Nitricum, 611.
 Aurum, 601, 604.

Scrofulosis (*continued*)

Baryta Carbonica, 651, 653, 654.
 Bromine, 504, 505, 511.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 496, 497, 536, 547, 671, 675, 728.
 Causticum, 733.
 Cinnabaris, 597.
 Conium, 448.
 Fluoric Acid, 521.
 Gettysburg Salt, 658.
 Graphites, 496, 499.
 Iodine, 504, 511, 513.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 719.
 Lycopodium, 547.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 648.
 Mercurius Vivus, 498, 592, 593.
 Mezereum, 233.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 694.
 Natrum Sulphuricum, 475.
 Nitric Acid, 536, 672.
 Oleum Jecoris, 29.
 Phosphoric Acid, 532.
 Phosphorus, 471, 575, 671.
 Pinus Sylvestris, 678.
 Pulsatilla, 347.
 Rhus Tox., 233, 547.
 Sepia, 130.
 Silicea, 496, 544, 546, 547, 593, 650.
 Stillingia, 341.
 Strontiana Carb., 341, 656.
 Sulphur, 465, 469, 470, 471, 475, 496, 547, 593.
 Theridion, 83.
 Thuja, 310.

Scrofulous Ophthalmia.

(See '*Ophthalmia, Scrofulous.*'))

Scurvy.—(*A deficiency disease marked by livid spots on the skin and general debility.*)

Ammonium Carbonicum, 659.
 Chlorine, 513.
 Kali Chloricum, 513, 588.
 Mercurius Vivus, 599.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 700.
 Rhus Tox., 700.

Sea-Sickness.—(*Sickness owing to the rolling of a vessel in motion, at sea.*)

Apomorphia, 265.
 Belladonna, 265.
 Glonoin, 265.
 Petroleum, 502.
 Rhus Tox., 265.
 Theridion, 82.

Sebaceous Glands.

Kali Bromatum, 718.

Natrium Muriaticum, 700, 707.

Psorinum, 149.

Sedentary Habit, Bad Effects of

Nux Vomica, 659.

Sulphur, 659.

Self-abuse.(See '*Masturbation.*')**Seminal Emission.—(Loss of semen.)**

Agnus Castus, 175, 677.

Aurum, 605.

Caladium, 175, 215, 339.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 175, 193.

Camphor, 175.

Carbo Ani., 491.

Carbo Veg., 491.

Cinchona, 367, 531.

Cobaltum, 193.

Conium, 175.

Digitalis, 394.

Dioscorea, 174, 676.

Gelsemium, 174.

Kali Bromatum, 717.

Lachesis, 62.

Lycopodium, 193.

Natrium Muriaticum, 700, 705.

Natrium Phosphoricum, 705.

Nux Vomica, 192.

Phosphoric Acid, 531, 543.

Phosphorus, 565.

Picric Acid, 541.

Selenium, 175, 460.

Sepia, 175.

Silicea, 550.

Sulphur, 192, 193, 460, 478.

Zincum, 635.

Senility.—(The imbecility or weakness of old age.)

Ambra Grisea, 151.

Anacardium, 218, 221.

Baryta Carb., 651.

Calcarea Phos., 680.

Conium, 447, 448.

Dulcamara, 434.

Rhus Tox., 235.

Scilla, 734.

Senses, Acuteness of the

Muriatic Acid, 524, 525.

Phosphorus, 195, 542, 564.

Piper Methysticum, 386.

Silicea, 549.

Strychnia, 178, 179.

Theridion, 82.

Senses, Special

Coffea, 385.

Colchicum, 59, 254.

Lachesis, 42, 43.

Stramonium, 423.

Sensorial Depression.

Aconite, 181.

Anacardium, 218.

Apis, 337.

Arnica, 336.

Colchicum, 252.

Digitalis, 337, 339.

Gelsemium, 169.

Helleborus, 66, 101, 105, 302, 334, 335,

336, 337, 338.

Hyoscyamus, 426.

Kali Carb., 740.

Murex, 135.

Natrium Mur., 126.

Oleander, 165.

Opium, 268, 334, 335.

Phosphoric Acid, 335, 528.

Rhus Tox., 233, 235.

Sepia, 126, 129.

Stramonium, 423.

Sweet Spirit of Nitre, 335, 529.

Zincum, 636.

Sensorium.

Bromine, 504.

Digitalis, 339.

Helleborus, 334.

Hyoscyamine, 430.

Hyoscyamus, 426.

Kali Bromatum, 430.

Phosphoric Acid, 528.

Stramonium, 423.

Serous Membranes.

Aconite, 293.

Apis, 193, 296, 297.

Bryonia, 103, 293, 296, 300.

Ranunculus Bulb., 331.

Pulsatilla, 353.

Sulphur, 297, 473.

Sexual Erethism.—(Sexual excitement or increased desire for coitus.)

Apis, 65, 112.

Arsenicum, 65.

Aurum, 605.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 676.

Camphor, 94.

Cantharis, 96.

Conium, 175.

Kali Bromatum, 717.

Lachesis, 65.

Sexual Erethism (*continued*)

Lilium Tigrinum, 127.
 Moschus, 116.
 Murex, 135.
 Natrum Carb., 695.
 Natrum Phos., 705.
 Phosphorus, 571.
 Picric Acid, 194.
 Platina, 78, 135, 614, 615.
 Selenium, 175.
 Sepia, 124, 175.
 Veratrum Album, 255.

Sexual Erethism in Females.

Arsenicum, 65.
 Lilium Tig., 127.

Sexual Excesses, After-effects of

Agnus Castus, 676, 677.
 Aurum, 605.
 Caladium, 175, 339.
 Calcarea Ostrea., 193, 478, 676, 678.
 Carbo Veg., 185, 483, 488.
 Cinchona, 367.
 Cobaltum, 193, 330.
 Conium, 448, 566, 640.
 Dioscorea, 339, 676.
 Ferrum, 641.
 Gelsemium, 174, 339.
 Kali Bromatum, 339, 717, 718.
 Kali Carbonicum, 738.
 Lycopodium, 193, 339.
 Nux Vomica, 192, 194, 330, 339, 478, 676.
 Phosphoric Acid, 531.
 Phosphorus, 542, 566, 576.
 Picric Acid, 542.
 Platina, 339, 616.
 Selenium, 461.
 Staphisagria, 193, 338.
 Sulphur, 185, 192, 193, 339, 461, 478, 678.
 Zincum, 635, 640.
 Zincum Ox., 448.

Sexual Shyness of the Opposite Sex.

Staphisagria, 193, 338.

Sexual Subjects, too much Dwelling on, Ill-effects of

Staphisagria, 338, 342.

Sexual Weakness.

Agnus Castus, 676, 677.
 Caladium, 215.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 676.
 Conium, 175.
 Dioscorea, 174.

Sexual Weakness (*continued*)

Gelsemium, 174.
 Kali Bromatum, 717.
 Nux Vomica, 676.
 Selenium, 175, 460.
 Sepia, 175.
 Sulphur, 676.

Shaking Palsy.—(*Paralysis Agitans.*)

Zincum, 634.

Shell-fish, Bad Effects of Eating

Urtica Urens, 107.

Shock.

Cicuta Virosa, 428, 451.
 Helleborus, 338.

Shoulders.

Bryonia, 282.
 Chelidonium, 281, 282.
 Lachesis, 42, 52.
 Ledum, 297.
 Magnesia Carb., 648.
 Myrtus Communis, 83.
 Pulsatilla, 345.
 Rhus Radicans, 231, 296.
 Rhus Tox., 225.
 Silicea, 550.

Sick Headache.

(See '*Headache, Sick.*')

Sickly, Pale or Earthy Complexion.

Arsenicum, 44.
 Bufo, 44.
 Carbo Veg., 44.
 Cinchona, 44.
 Lachesis, 43.
 Lycopodium, 44.
 Phosphoric Acid, 44.
 Phosphorus, 44, 45.
 Rhus Tox., 44.

Skin.

Aconite, 326.
 Allium Sativa, 85.
 Alumina, 622.
 Ammonium Carb., 622.
 Ammonium Causticum, 85.
 Anacardium Occidentale, 85, 221.
 Anacardium Orientale, 85, 220.
 Antimonium Crudum, 86, 581, 704.
 Antimonium Tart., 85, 583.
 Apis, 106, 107, 708.
 Argemone, 274.
 Arnica, 242.
 Arsenicum, 555, 561, 709.
 Arsenicum Iodatum, 709.
 Arum Maculatum, 85.
 Arum Triphyllum, 85.

Skin (*continued*)

Baryta Carb., 708.
 Belladonna, 416.
 Borax, 713.
 Bryonia, 302.
 Bufo, 30.
 Calcareo Caustica, 85.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 671, 672, 679, 707.
 Caltha, 85.
 Camphor, 85, 86, 708.
 Cantharis, 84, 95.
 Cantharis Strygosa, 84.
 Capsicum, 85, 86, 404.
 Carbo Animalis, 690.
 Cabro Veg., 484, 485.
 Carbolic Acid, 87.
 Carboneum, 87.
 Causticum, 87, 704, 732, 737.
 Chamomilla, 690.
 Chelidonium, 85.
 Chimaphila, 85.
 Chininum Sulphuricum, 85, 87.
 Chloral, 85, 87.
 Cicuta Virosa, 451, 679.
 Cinnabaris, 311.
 Clematis Virona, 314.
 Clematis Vitalba, 314.
 Cochlearia, 85.
 Coffea, 384.
 Commocladia Dentata, 217.
 Copaiva, 87.
 Croton Tiglium, 85, 313, 690.
 Cuprum, 690.
 Cuprum Arsenicosum, 85.
 Digitalis, 69.
 Drosera, 85.
 Dulcamara, 433, 434.
 Euphorbia Corollata, 85.
 Euphorbia Cyparissias, 86.
 Euphorbia Peplus, 86.
 Euphorbium, 46, 63, 85, 217, 313.
 Fluoric Acid, 521, 522.
 Formica Rufa, 85, 86, 99.
 Gelsemium, 174.
 Graphites, 141, 234, 495, 496, 497, 498, 562, 690, 704.
 Grindelia, 222.
 Helleborus, 85, 101, 302.
 Hepar, 689, 690, 707, 708.
 Hippomane Mancinella, 85, 86, 313.
 Hura Brasiliensis, 85.
 Hydrocotyle, 562.
 Iodine, 510, 512, 513, 655.

Skin (*continued*)

Juglans Cathartica, 207.
 Kali Bichromicum, 87, 727.
 Kali Bromatum, 87, 717.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 87, 721.
 Kali Nitricum, 87.
 Kali Sulphuricum, 85, 87.
 Kreosotum, 562.
 Lachesis, 45, 63, 65, 70, 86, 663.
 Laurocerasus, 38.
 Ledum, 232.
 Lithium Carb., 657, 679.
 Lycopodium, 125, 690.
 Lytta Vitata, 84.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 649.
 Mancinella, 85, 86, 313.
 Mercurius Dulcis, 595.
 Mercurius Vivus, 85, 477, 594, 599, 690.
 Mezereum, 85, 86, 125, 167, 233, 332, 679.
 Muriatic Acid, 526.
 Natrum Arsenicosum, 709.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 142, 691, 695.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 142, 562, 690, 699, 701, 707, 708.
 Nitric Acid, 85, 87, 535, 536, 538.
 Nux Juglans, 85, 168.
 Nux Moschata, 118.
 Nux Vomica, 125, 195.
 Oleander, 85, 166.
 Opium, 267, 268.
 Petroleum, 311, 497, 501.
 Phosphorus, 573, 671.
 Picric Acid, 85, 542.
 Piper Nigrum, 85, 86.
 Pix Liquida, 85, 86, 87, 306.
 Platina, 616.
 Podophyllum, 85, 454.
 Psorinum, 148, 149, 690.
 Pulsatilla, 85, 361.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 85, 86, 330, 332, 333.
 Ranunculus Sceleratus, 85, 86, 87, 330, 333.
 Rhus Tox., 85, 87, 102, 107, 227, 229, 232, 332, 561, 562, 707.
 Rumex Crispus, 107.
 Sanguinaria, 275, 280.
 Sarsaparilla, 311.
 Secale, 69, 154, 155.
 Selenium, 462.
 Sepia, 107, 122, 123, 124, 125, 141, 477, 561, 562, 690, 695, 707, 708, 709.

Skin (*continued*)

Silicea, 548, 690.
 Sinapis Nigra, 560.
 Staphisagria, 168, 311, 339, 340.
 Stramonium, 425.
 Strontiana Carb., 565.
 Sulphur, 125, 167, 320, 417, 462, 465, 468, 469, 476, 477, 496, 526, 707.
 Sulphuric Acid, 45, 85, 87, 527, 533, 534.
 Tellurium, 708.
 Terebinthina, 85, 86, 87, 107.
 Thapsia Garganica, 85, 86.
 Thuja, 85, 340, 690.
 Tuberculinum, 708.
 Urtica Urens, 31, 107.
 Veratrum Album, 69, 85, 156.
 Vinca Minor, 167.
 Viola Tricolor, 167, 168.
 Yucca Filamentosa, 313.
 Zincum, 102, 337, 424, 635, 636, 690.

Skin, Goldness or Blueness of the

Apis, 70.
 Arsenicum, 69.
 Camphor, 69.
 Carbo Veg., 68, 69.
 Cuprum, 70.
 Digitalis, 69.
 Helleborus, 69.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 69.
 Hyoscyamus, 69.
 Lachesis, 69.
 Lachnanthes, 69.
 Lycopodium, 70.
 Secale, 69.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Veratrum Album, 156.

Sleep.

Baptisia, 399.
 Belladonna, 109, 259, 408, 409, 417, 445, 637.
 Causticum, 77.
 Cina, 246.
 Cuprum, 302, 424, 443, 632, 637.
 Digitalis, 389.
 Fluoric Acid, 523.
 Gelsemium, 41, 170, 172, 173, 401, 676.
 Hyoscyamus, 69, 77, 426, 428, 429.
 Ignatia, 78, 200.
 Lachesis, 35, 37, 42, 43, 50, 51, 52, 65, 67, 70, 71, 181, 214, 222, 269, 506, 725.

Sleep (*continued*)

Lycopodium, 51, 211, 413, 418, 442, 443, 445.
 Mephitis, 28, 532.
 Naja, 213.
 Natrum Hypochlorosum, 697.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 701, 702, 705, 707.
 Natrum Sulphuricum, 697.
 Nux Vomica, 183, 184, 190, 196, 362.
 Opium, 267, 269, 271, 272, 530.
 Phosphoric Acid, 367, 525, 528, 529, 531, 543.
 Phosphorus, 565.
 Physostigma, 329.
 Picric Acid, 541.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Podophyllum, 455.
 Psorinum, 149.
 Pulsatilla, 360, 362.
 Rheum, 647.
 Rhus Tox., 59, 213, 226, 227, 525.
 Sanguinaria, 277.
 Selenium, 460, 462.
 Sepia, 123, 128, 247, 736.
 Spongia, 515, 516, 687.
 Stramonium, 269, 302, 424, 428, 431, 443, 632, 637.
 Sulphur, 362, 462, 470, 471, 472, 473.
 Sulphuric Acid, 534.
 Terebinthina, 306.
 Thuja, 91, 310.
 Valeriana, 119.
 Veratrum Viride, 257.
 Zincum, 79, 102, 303, 337, 424, 443, 633, 636, 638.
 Zizia Aurea, 74, 146.

Small-Pox.

(See '*Variola*.')

Snake-Bite.

Alcohol, 36.
 Ammonia, 36.
 Cedron, 80.
 Permanganate of Potash, 36.

Solar Plexus.—(*A nervous plexus situated in the abdomen behind the stomach.*)

Carbo Veg., 568.
 Chininum Arsenicosum, 415.

Sore-throat.

Alumina, 620.
 Calcareo Ostre., 500.
 Cinnabaris, 597.
 Dulcamara, 434.
 Gelsemium, 173.
 Graphites, 500.

Sore-throat (*continued*)

Hepar, 621, 687.
 Hippomane, 313.
 Ignatia, 201, 204.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 588, 719.
 Lachesis, 49, 62, 70, 214, 258.
 Mancinella, 313.
 Mercurius Biniodatus, 596, 597.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 598.
 Mercurius Solubilis, 599.
 Mercurius Vivus, 190, 593, 596, 687.
 Nitric Acid, 210.
 Nux Vomica, 190, 326, 596.
 Penthorum Sedoides, 348.
 Phytolacca, 213, 444.
 Picric Acid, 541.
 Sulphur, 500.

Speech.

Belladonna, 593.
 Bovista, 425.
 Camphor, 69, 256, 486.
 Dulcamara, 434.
 Colchicum, 252.
 Fluoric Acid, 440.
 Gelsemium, 170, 171, 262.
 Glonoin, 437.
 Hyoscyamus, 40, 426, 430.
 Lachesis, 372, 440.
 Lycopodium, 440.
 Mercurius, 593.
 Moschus, 121.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 702.
 Phosphoric Acid, 528.
 Secale, 69.
 Silicea, 440, 550.
 Stannum, 628.
 Stramonium, 423, 425.
 Sulphur, 320, 440, 474, 475, 685.
 Theridion, 82.
 Thuja, 308.
 Valeriana, 118.
 Veratrum Album, 255.
 Verbascum, 395, 616.

Spermatic Cords.

Agnus Castus, 175, 677.
 Caladium, 175, 215.
 Conium, 175, 640.
 Lithium Carb., 657.
 Oxalic Acid, 352.
 Spongia, 514, 515.
 Zincum, 640.

Spermatorrhoea.—(*Involuntary discharge of semen, without sexual excitement.*)

Agnus Castus, 175, 677,

Spermatorrhoea (*continued*)

Aurum, 605.
 Caladium, 175, 215.
 Conium, 175, 646.
 Dioscorea, 174.
 Gelsemium, 174.
 Phosphoric Acid, 531, 543.
 Phosphorus, 565.
 Zincum, 640.

Spinal Congestion.

Picric Acid, 194.
 Sulphur, 472, 543.

Spinal Cord.

Actæa Racemosa, 329, 741.
 Agaricus, 319.
 Alumina, 543, 619.
 Ambra Grisea, 151.
 Anacardium, 221.
 Argentum Nitricum, 607, 622.
 Baryta Carbonica, 652.
 Baryta Muriatica, 652.
 Calcarea Carb., 678.
 Calcarea Phos., 680.
 Chininum Arsenicosum, 415.
 Cobaltum, 193, 330, 362, 638.
 Cocculus, 260, 262, 330.
 Dulcamara, 434.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 181, 539.
 Hypericum, 241.
 Juglans Cineria, 207.
 Kali Carbonicum, 740, 741.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 721.
 Manganum, 638.
 Natrum Hypochlorosum, 697.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 126, 329, 700, 702, 704, 741.
 Nicotinum, 182.
 Nux Vomica, 194, 195, 330, 619, 622.
 Oxalic Acid, 542.
 Palladium, 617.
 Paris Quadrifolia, 549.
 Phosphoric Acid, 367, 531, 532, 543.
 Phosphorus, 195, 542, 565, 566, 567, 568, 575.
 Physostigma, 178, 195, 324.
 Picric Acid, 97, 194, 540, 541, 542.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Pulsatilla, 624.
 Rhus Tox., 236.
 Sanguinaria, 281.
 Santonine, 246.
 Selenium, 460.
 Sepia, 124, 133, 143, 638, 741.
 Silicea, 546, 549, 550, 656,

Spinal Cord (*continued*)

Spigelia, 392.
 Staphisagria, 338.
 Stramonium, 74.
 Sulphur, 195, 465, 469, 472, 473, 543,
 619, 622.
 Tabacum, 182.
 Tarantula, 75.
 Theridion, 82.
 Veratrum Viride, 257.
 Zincum, 330, 362, 543, 638.
 Zizia Aurea, 146.

Spinal Cord, Softening of the

Ambra Grisea, 151.
 Cocculus, 260.
 Nux Vomica, 195.
 Oxalic Acid, 542.
 Phosphorus, 195.
 Picric Acid, 540, 542.
 Sulphur, 473.

Spinal Irritation.—(*A neurasthenic condition with spinal tenderness.*)

Actæa Racemosa, 329, 741.
 Apis, 319.
 Cobaltum, 330, 638.
 Cocculus, 260.
 Kali Carbonicum, 740, 741.
 Manpanum, 638.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 329, 702, 703,
 704, 741.
 Nux Vomica, 194, 330, 619, 622.
 Phosphorus, 565.
 Physostigma, 195, 329.
 Pulsatilla, 361.
 Sepia, 638, 741.
 Silicea, 550.
 Sulphur, 195, 472.
 Tarantula, 75.
 Theridion, 82.
 Zincum, 329, 330, 635, 638.

Spinal Weakness.

Cocculus, 260, 262, 330.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 329, 704.
 Phosphorus, 565.
 Silicea, 550.
 Sulphur, 465, 473.

Spleen.

Aranca, 80.
 Arsenicum, 557.
 Chininum Sulphuricum, 80.
 Cina, 80, 371.
 Cinchona, 80.
 Ferrum, 373, 645.

Spleen (*continued*)

Iodine, 512.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 708.
 Phosphorus, 567.
 Rhus Tox., 227.

Spotted Fever.

(See '*Meningitis, Cerebro-Spinal.*'))

Sprains.

Ammonium Carbonicum, 664.
 Ammonium Muriaticum, 665.
 Arnica, 230, 238, 656, 664.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 229.
 Petroleum, 501.
 Rhus Tox., 227.
 Ruta, 656.
 Strontiana Carb., 656.
 Sulphuric Acid, 664.

Stage fright.

Gelsemium, 176.

Staggering Gait.

(See '*Unsteadiness of the Gait.*'))

Staphyloma.—(*Formation of a tumor by the bulging of cornea or sclerotica of the eye.*)

Apis, 113.

Stasis of Blood.—(*Stagnancy of blood circulation.*)

Apis, 113, 136, 154.
 Sepia, 136.

Stiff Gait.

Zincum, 634.

Stings of Bees.

(See '*Bee-stings.*'))

Stings of Insects.

Ledum, 114.

Stomacace.—(*Canker of the mouth.*)

Apis, 95.
 Baptisia, 47.
 Diffenbachia, 208.
 Kali Chloricum, 513.
 Lachesis, 47.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 333, 513, 700.
 Nitric Acid, 47, 535, 536.
 Nux Vomica, 190.
 Ranunculus Sceleratus, 333.
 Staphisagria, 342.

Stomach.

Aconite, 324.
 Actæa Racemosa, 132.
 Æthusa Cynapium, 450.
 Alumina, 621.
 Antimonium Crudum, 377, 378, 580.

Stomach (*continued*)

Argentum Nit., 726.
 Arnica, 242.
 Arsenicum, 554.
 Artemisia Abrotanum, 341.
 Bryonia, 298.
 Borax, 726.
 Calcareo Ostre., 132, 673.
 Cantharis, 95.
 Capsicum, 434.
 Carbo Ani., 132, 491, 492.
 Carbo Veg., 488, 489, 492.
 Colchicum, 59, 60, 67, 298.
 Digitalis, 66, 387.
 Elaps, 324.
 Ergot, 153.
 Graphites, 57, 498, 499.
 Helleborus, 335.
 Hepar, 55, 461, 688, 689, 706.
 Hydrastis, 132, 360, 512, 638.
 Ignatia, 87, 132, 202, 203.
 Kali Bichromicum, 726, 727.
 Kali Bromatum, 715.
 Kali Carbonicum, 132, 744.
 Kali Ferrocyanicum, 144.
 Kreosotum, 136, 185, 350, 567, 674.
 Lachesis, 41, 52, 54, 55, 56, 58, 444.
 Laurocerasus, 38.
 Lithium Carb., 656, 657.
 Lobelia Inflata, 377, 381.
 Lycopodium, 131, 444, 490, 499, 726.
 Magnesia Carbonica, 120, 646.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 120, 648, 649.
 Mercurius Vivus, 54.
 Muriatic Acid, 527.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 638, 691, 692.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 699, 705, 706.
 Natrum Sulphuricum, 696, 697, 726.
 Niccolum, 132.
 Nitric Acid, 211.
 Nux Vomica, 58, 136, 184, 185, 188, 190, 191, 193, 196, 220, 269, 269, 350, 351, 377, 445, 478, 489, 542, 693.
 Oleander, 132, 165.
 Opuntia Vulgaris, 379.
 Petroleum, 499, 501, 502.
 Phosphorus, 467, 567, 570, 574, 577, 638, 674.
 Physostigma, 178.
 Picric Acid, 541, 542.
 Podophyllum, 137, 138, 256, 454.

Stomach (*continued*)

Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
 Pulsatilla Pratensis, 186, 203, 343, 344, 349, 350, 351, 353, 354, 359, 370, 377, 378, 498, 581.
 Rhus Tox., 227.
 Sanguinaria, 275, 277, 279.
 Sarsaparilla, 132.
 Secale, 153.
 Selenium, 461, 462.
 Sepia, 123, 124, 125, 131, 132, 135, 137, 144, 146, 350, 432, 492, 626, 692, 693.
 Silicea, 549.
 Stannum, 132, 136, 609, 625, 626.
 Staphisagria, 132, 341, 342, 347, 461.
 Sulphur, 132, 135, 185, 445, 450, 461, 467, 471, 473, 477, 478, 502, 538, 726.
 Sulphuric Acid, 58, 533, 534.
 Tabacum, 377, 432.
 Thea, 132, 377.
 Trillium Pendulum, 158.
 Veratrum Album, 354.
 Viburnum Opulus, 146.
 Zincum, 330, 467, 543, 634, 638, 639.
 Stomach, Cancer of the
 Conium, 449.
 Phosphorus, 570, 577.
 Stomach, Empty, Gone Feeling as 11
 A. M.
 Asafœtida, 450, 638.
 Hydrastis, 638.
 Indium, 638.
 Natrum Carb., 638, 693.
 Natrum Phos., 638.
 Sulphur, 450, 638.
 Zincum, 467, 543, 638.
 Stomach, Empty, Gone Feeling in the
 Actæa Racemosa, 132.
 Asafœtida, 450, 638.
 Calcareo Ostrearum, 132.
 Carbo Animalis, 132, 492.
 Coccus, 132.
 Hydrastis, 132, 638.
 Ignatia, 132, 203.
 Indium, 638.
 Ipecacuanha, 132.
 Kali Carbonicum, 132.
 Natrum Carb., 638, 693.
 Natrum Phos., 638.
 Niccolum, 132.
 Oleander, 132.

Stomach, Empty, Gone Feeling in the
(continued)

Sepia, 132, 492.
Stannum, 132.
Staphisagria, 132.
Sulphur, 450, 478, 638.
Thea, 132.
Viburnum, 146.
Zincum, 467, 543, 638.

**Stomach, Swelling up immediately after
a Meal**

Argentum Nitricum, 726.
Arsenicum, 555.
Borax, 726.
Carbo Veg., 726.
China, 726.
Chloricum, 728.
Kali Bichromicum, 726.
Lycopodium, 555, 726.
Natrium Sulph., 726.
Nux Moschata, 726.

Stomach, Ulcer of the

Kali Bich., 727.
Phosphorus, 570, 577.

Stomatitis.—(Inflammation of the mouth.)
(See also '*Aphthæ* or *Aphthous*
Sore-mouth.')

Arsenicum, 47.
Arum Triphyllum, 712.
Diffenbachia, 95.
Lachesis, 478.

Stools.

Aloe, 165.
Antimonium Crudum, 580.
Apocynum, 164.
Argentum Nitricum, 556, 612.
Arnica, 242.
Arsenicum, 55, 166, 555, 558, 645.
Asafoetida, 119.
Aurum, 605.
Baptisia, 40, 228, 400, 468.
Berberis, 453.
Borax, 711.
Bryonia, 186, 350, 381.
Calcareæ Ostrearum, 647, 673, 683,
689.
Calcareæ Phosphorica, 145, 681, 683.
Carbo Veg., 56.
Carduus Marianus, 187.
Castoreum, 117.
Chamomilla, 249, 647.
Cinchona, 53, 166.

Stools (continued)

Colchicum, 252.
Colocynthis, 285, 286, 646.
Conium, 449.
Croton Tiglium, 256, 285.
Cuprum, 631.
Elaps, 58.
Elaterium, 257.
Ferrum, 644.
Ferrum Phos., 159, 644.
Gambogia, 165.
Gnaphalium, 727.
Graphites, 57.
Helleborus, 337.
Hepar, 689.
Hydrastis, 132, 369.
Hyoscyamus, 426, 430.
Iodine, 512.
Ipecacuanha, 378.
Iris Versicolor, 256, 396.
Juglans Cinerea, 207.
Kali Bichromicum, 60, 61, 726, 727.
Lachesis, 35, 39, 52, 53, 56, 58, 61.
Leptandra, 396, 589, 600.
Lilium Tigrinum, 134.
Magnesia Carb., 646, 689.
Mercurius, 54, 283, 396, 454, 593
599, 600, 650.
Mezereum, 61.
Muriatic Acid, 21, 524, 527.
Myrica, 391.
Natrium Carb., 692.
Natrium Mur., 60, 706, 707.
Natrium Sulph., 475, 692, 697.
Nitric Acid, 60, 536, 538.
Nux Moschata, 118.
Nux Vomica, 136, 137, 184, 186, 187,
188, 191, 192, 193, 194, 287, 444,
445, 455, 622.
Oleander, 166, 371, 644, 645.
Opium, 186, 267, 271.
Palladium, 617.
Paullinia, 379.
Petroleum, 502.
Phosphoric Acid., 228, 370, 529, 531.
Phosphorus, 166, 227, 476, 567, 568,
569, 570, 575.
Picric Acid, 542.
Platina, 616.
Plumbum, 271, 624.
Podophyllum, 59, 138, 250, 256, 285,
371, 454, 475, 627.

Stools (*continued*)

Pothos Fœtida, 216.
 Psorinum, 149.
 Pulsatilla, 176, 343, 349, 351, 352, 581.
 Ratanhia, 499.
 Rheum, 646, 647, 689.
 Rhus Tox., 41, 59, 227, 233, 234, 402.
 Secale, 155, 156, 556.
 Silicea, 499, 548, 549.
 Spigelia, 206.
 Stannum, 138, 626, 627.
 Staphisagria, 342.
 Stramonium, 425.
 Sulphur, 96, 250, 475, 477, 600.
 Sulphuric Acid, 58, 533, 534.
 Tabacum, 433.
 Tarantula, 75.
 Terebinthina, 66.
 Veratrum Album, 156.
 Zincum, 255, 256, 636.

Stools, Odorless

Paullinia, 379.

Stools, Oily

Phosphorus, 570.

Stools, Sour

Calcarea Ostrearum, 689.
 Hepar, 689.
 Magnesia Carb., 689.
 Rheum, 689.

Strabismus.—(*Squinting.*)

Alumina, 619, 620.
 Belladonna, 619.
 Cicuta Virosa, 182.
 Cina, 246, 619.
 Cyclamen, 619.
 Gelsemium, 171.
 Santonine, 246.
 Spigelia, 206.

Strangury.—(*Painful urination by drops.*)

Camphor, 93.
 Capsicum, 434.
 Cochlearia, 93.
 Digitalis, 393.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 134.
 Nux Vomica, 192.
 Petroselinum, 90, 394.
 Terebinthina, 305.
 Thuja, 91.

Stump, Irritation in the, after Amputation.

Cepa, 241.
 Symphytum, 241.

Stuttering.—(*Stammering.*)

Bovista, 425.
 Causticum, 733.
 Hyoscyamus, 77.
 Mygale, 73.
 Stramonium, 425, 733.

St. Vitus' Dance.

(See '*Chorea*').

Styes.—(*Small inflamed tumors on the lids.*)

Graphites, 496.
 Hepar, 498, 684, 685.
 Lycopodium, 443.
 Pulsatilla, 130, 847.
 Silicea, 548.
 Staphisagria, 340.

Suicidal Tendency.

Anacardium, 219.
 Antimonium Crudum, 219.
 Aurum, 139, 140, 588.
 Aurum Mur., 139.
 Aurum Mur. Natronat., 139.
 Hepar, 684.
 Sepia, 140.

Summer Weather, Ill-effects of

Æthusa Cynapium, 581, 676.
 Bryonia, 299.
 Castoreum, 117.
 Ferrum Phos., 159, 160.
 Iris Versicolor, 256.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 721.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 38, 693.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 38.
 Podophyllum, 256.
 Psorinum, 149.
 Selenium, 460, 461.
 Zincum, 367.

Sun, Ill-effects of the, or Sun-stroke.

Aconite, 320.
 Belladonna, 38, 320.
 Camphor, 37, 38.
 Digitalis, 37.
 Glonoin, 38, 436, 438.
 Lachesis, 37, 38.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 38, 694.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 38, 691.
 Selenium, 38, 461.
 Spigelia, 82, 205, 327, 392, 703.
 Theridion, 37, 38.

Suppressed Coryza.

Aconite, 294.
 Bryonia, 41, 294.
 Cinchona, 294.

Suppressed Goryza (*continued*)

Lachesis, 294.

Mercurius, 41.

Pulsatilla, 41.

Suppressed Diseases, Restoration of

Sulphur, 465.

Suppressed Eruptions, Ill-effects of

Aconite, 324.

Antimonium Tart., 303, 583.

Apis, 100, 101, 107.

Arsenicum, 560, 563.

Arum, 210.

Bryonia, 101, 294, 302.

Calcarea Ostrea, 678.

Camphor, 86, 94.

Cuprum, 101, 302, 424, 632, 637.

Helleborus, 101, 302.

Ipecacuanha, 303, 378.

Psorinum, 150.

Spigelia, 308.

Stramonium, 424, 632.

Sulphur, 101, 105, 107, 465, 471,
476, 477, 678.

Thuja, 308.

Zincum, 302, 303, 337, 635, 636, 637.

Suppressed Excretions, Complaints arising from

Asafoetida, 119, 120, 121.

Nux Vomica, 188.

Suppressed Gonorrhoea, Complications from

Abrotanum, 245.

Arnica, 352.

Aurum, 352.

Clematis, 352.

Conium, 352.

Hamamelis, 352.

Mercurius, 352.

Nux Vomica, 188, 189, 192.

Oxalic Acid, 352.

Pulsatilla, 352.

Rhododendron, 352.

Spongia, 352, 514.

Staphisagria, 352.

Thuja, 309, 310.

Ustilago, 352.

Suppressed Haemorrhoids, Ill-effects arising from

Abrotanum, 245.

Natrum Sulph., 696.

Nux Vomica, 188, 190, 191.

Suppressed Perspiration, Ill-effects of(*See 'Perspiration, Checked.'*)**Suppression of Anal Fistula, Ill-effects arising from**

Natrum Sulph., 696.

Suppression of Diarrhoea, Ill-effects of

Abrotanum, 245.

Asafoetida, 119.

Nux Vomica, 188.

Suppression of Menses, Bad Effects of

Abrotanum, 245.

Asafoetida, 119, 120.

Bryonia, 301.

Cocculus, 262.

Helonias, 358.

Hamamelis, 301.

Lithium Carb., 657.

Millefolium, 301.

Phosphorus, 301, 571, 577.

Pulsatilla, 301, 346, 350, 354, 358.

Senecio, 301.

Sepia, 125.

Sulphur, 472.

Ustilago, 301.

Suppression of the Foot-sweat, Ill-effects of

Zincum, 638.

Suppression of Ulcers, Bad Effects of
Asafoetida, 119.**Suppuration of Inflammations.**

Belladonna, 594.

Hepar, 594, 685, 686, 687, 688, 690.

Lachesis, 59, 62, 70, 594.

Mercurius, 54, 594, 690.

Silicea, 545, 594, 686, 690.

Staphisagria, 340.

Sulphur, 594.

Sutures.—(Points of union of flat or broken bones.)

Calcarea Phos., †82.

Symphytum, 682.

Sweat.

Asafoetida, 119.

Baryta Carbonica, 655.

Bryonia, 290.

Calcarea Hypophos., 669, 740.

Calcarea Ostrea, 193, 470, 547, 593,
647, 670, 671, 675.

Calcarea Phos., 145.

Camphor, 637.

Sweat (*continued*)

Carbo Veg., 485, 655.
 Chamomilla, 201, 288, 568.
 Cinchona, 150, 370, 371, 373, 374.
 Digitalis, 69.
 Eupatorium Perfoliatum, 244, 372.
 Euphorbia Corollata, 312.
 Graphites, 141.
 Kali Carbonicum, 655, 739.
 Lachesis, 51, 52.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 649, 650.
 Mercurius Vivus, 54, 311, 410, 593, 594, 596.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 142, 300, 708.
 Nitric Acid, 537, 538, 655.
 Nux Moschata, 118.
 Nux Vomica, 196.
 Opium, 267, 268, 271, 272.
 Petroleum, 501, 546.
 Phosphoric Acid, 197, 198, 530.
 Phosphorus, 568, 569, 572.
 Psorinum, 150, 374, 740.
 Pulsatilla, 360.
 Rhus Tox., 227, 229, 547, 568.
 Sanguinaria, 279.
 Secale, 69.
 Sepia, 123, 124, 126, 141, 145.
 Silicea, 544, 546, 649, 650, 655, 672, 673, 678, 679.
 Stannum, 170, 628.
 Stramonium, 268, 429, 431.
 Strontiana Carb., 656.
 Sulphur, 105, 374, 468, 469, 471, 472, 476.
 Sulphuric Acid, 534.
 Tabacum, 182, 432.
 Theridion, 82.
 Thuja, 309, 311, 655.
 Tilia Europea, 415.
 Veratrum Album, 69, 156, 176, 201, 252, 255, 256, 287, 315, 486, 556, 585.
 Veratrum Viride, 257.

Swollen Face.

Apis, 44.
 Arsenicum, 44.
 Belladonna, 44.
 Hyoscyamus, 44, 45.
 Kali Carb., 44.
 Lachesis, 43.
 Lycopodium, 44.
 Phosphorus, 44, 45.
 Pulsatilla, 44.
 Rhus Tox., 44.
 Stramonium, 44, 45.

Sycosis.—(*Chronic inflammatory disease involving the hair-follicles, especially of the bearded portion of the face, marked by papules, pustules, etc.*)

Cinnabaris, 311.
 Euphrasia, 398.
 Kali Bichromicum, 310, 728.
 Natrum Sulphuricum, 696.
 Pulsatilla, 310, 728.
 Sarsaparilla, 311, 728.
 Staphisagria, 340.
 Strontiana Carb., 650.
 Thuja, 307, 309, 310, 696, 728.

Syncope.—(*A fainting fit.*)

Arsenicum, 37, 558.
 Aurum, 605.
 Camphor, 37, 38.
 Carbo Veg., 489.
 Chamomilla, 248.
 Coccus, 61, 199, 261, 362.
 Digitalis, 38, 389.
 Glonoin, 437.
 Graphites, 495.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 37, 69, 540.
 Lachesis, 37, 38, 41.
 Laurocerasus, 37, 38, 540.
 Linaria Vulgaris, 394, 395.
 Magnesia Mur., 648.
 Moschus, 79, 116, 120, 121, 198, 199, 584.
 Natrum Hypochlorosum, 143.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 691.
 Nitric Acid, 538.
 Nux Moschata, 118, 121, 199, 248.
 Phosphorus, 276, 565, 574.
 Phytolacca, 213.
 Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
 Pulsatilla Pratensis, 355.
 Sanguinaria, 276, 279.
 Sepia, 123, 124, 146.
 Silicea, 129.
 Spigelia, 206.
 Strychnia, 179, 716.
 Sulphur, 478.
 Theridion, 37, 82.
 Veratrum Album, 37, 38, 255, 257.
 Veratrum Viride, 248, 257, 319, 323.

Synovitis.—(*Inflammation of the synovial membrane in a joint.*)

Apis, 103, 296, 353.
 Bryonia, 103, 293, 296, 297.
 Iodine, 103, 512, 513.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 103, 701.

Synovitis (*continued*)

Lac Caninum, 353.

Ledum, 353.

Pulsatilla, 353.

Sulphur, 297, 473.

Syphilis.

Argentum Nitricum, 611.

Asafetida, 450, 604.

Aurum, 603, 604, 605.

Badiaga, 493.

Carbo Ani., 491, 493.

Carbo Veg., 493.

Cinnabaris, 311, 598.

Corallium Rubrum, 31.

Fluoric Acid, 521.

Kali Bichromicum, 724, 725, 728.

Kali Hydroiodicum, 64, 341, 588,
718, 719, 721.

Lachesis, 49, 62, 63.

Lycopodium, 62, 63.

Mercurius Biniodatus, 493, 599.

Mercurius Corrosivus, 595, 598, 599,
604.

Mercurius Protoiodatus, 599.

Mercurius Solubilis, 598, 599.

Mercurius Vivus, 311, 498, 592, 595,
598.

Muriatic Acid, 63.

Nitric Acid, 63, 310, 493, 536, 537.
538, 588, 604.

Platinum Muriaticum, 616.

Pulsatilla, 728.

Sarsaparilla, 311, 728.

Secale, 63.

Silicea, 62, 63.

Staphisagria, 48, 340.

Stillingia, 341, 697.

Sulphur, 63.

Thuja, 309, 728.

Tabes Dorsalis.(See '*Loco Motor Ataxia.*'))**Tabes Mesenterica.**—(*Infantile
Tuberculosis of the lymphatic
glands of the mesentery.*)

Baryta Carbonica, 654, 655.

Calcarea Phos., 655.

Iodine, 504, 511, 655.

Silicea, 655.

Sulphur, 471.

Taciturnity.—(*Habitual silence.*)

Phosphorus, 565.

Taenia.(See '*Tapeworm.*'))

Talking, Pains aggravating from

Verbascum, 616.

Talking, Weakness from

(See '*Weakness from Talking.*'))**Tape-Worm.**

Argemone, 274.

Cucurbita, 285.

Tarsal Cyst.—(*A Chalazion; a tumor
on the eye-lid.*)

Baryta Carb., 340.

Graphites, 340.

Staphisagria, 340.

Thuja, 130.

Tarsus.—(*The instep.*)

Platinum Muriaticum, 616.

Tea-drinking, Ill-effects arising from.

Sepia, 130.

Thuja, 130.

Teeth.

Antimonium Crudum, 340.

Aranea, 81.

Bryonia, 301.

Chamomilla, 248, 340, 384, 385, 647.

Coffea, 301, 340, 384, 385.

Cuprum, 637.

Fluoric Acid, 46, 521, 522.

Hepar, 46.

Ignatia, 204.

Kreosotum, 48, 301, 340, 420.

Lachesis, 46, 48, 55.

Magnesia Carb., 647.

Mercurius Vivus, 46, 47, 81.

Petroleum, 46.

Phosphorus, 567.

Plantago Major, 349.

Plumbum, 624.

Podophyllum, 455.

Rhus Tox., 236.

Silicea, 46.

Staphisagria, 340, 341.

Stramonium, 425.

Sulphur, 46.

Theridion, 82.

Thuja, 48, 310, 340.

Trillium Pendulum, 159.

Zincum, 635, 636.

Temperament.

Belladonna, 406.

Capsicum, 434.

Chamomilla, 248.

Cina, 427.

Ignatia, 197.

Ipecacuanha, 377, 383.

Temperament (*continued*)

- Lycopodium, 440.
- Nux Vomica, 183, 194.
- Pulsatilla, 186, 194, 197, 343, 344, 345, 347, 348, 355.
- Rhus Tox., 226.
- Staphisagria, 338.
- Valeriana, 631.

Testicles.

- Arnica, 352.
- Aurum, 352, 605.
- Bromine, 505.
- Conium, 352, 449.
- Hamamelis, 352, 514.
- Iodine, 510, 511.
- Lithium Carb., 657.
- Mercurius Solubilis, 515.
- Plumbum, 623.
- Pulsatilla, 245, 310, 346, 352, 514.
- Rhododendron, 352.
- Spongia, 352, 514, 515.
- Staphisagria, 311, 352.
- Sulphur, 479.
- Thuja, 309.
- Ustilago, 352.

Tetanus.—(*A disease with spasmodic and continuous contraction of muscles.*)

- Aconite, 181.
- Angustura, 180.
- Belladonna, 181.
- Camphor, 183.
- Cicuta Virosa, 178, 181, 182, 539.
- Curare, 179.
- Dulcamara, 433.
- Hydrocyanic Acid, 181, 539.
- Hypericum Perforatum, 241.
- Lachesis, 44, 181.
- Nicotinum, 181, 182.
- Nux Vomica, 315, 539.
- Passiflora Incarnata, 179, 180.
- Physostigma, 178, 195, 329.
- Pothos Fœtida, 216.
- Silicea, 181.
- Strychnia, 177.
- Tabacum, 182.
- Thebaine, 178.
- Veratria, 178.
- Veratrum Album, 182, 183.
- Veratrum Viride, 181.

Thirst.

- Aconite, 370.
- Apocynum, 164.
- Arsenicum, 164, 370,

Thirst (*continued*)

- Bryonia, 290, 370.
- Capsicum, 68.
- Carbo Veg., 68.
- China, 370.
- Natrum Mur., 703, 705, 708.
- Nux Vomica, 185.
- Phosphorus, 370, 476, 567, 629.
- Plumbum, 370.
- Pulsatilla, 360, 370.
- Scilla, 370.
- Sulphur, 462.
- Tarantula, 75.
- Veratrum Album, 370.

Thirst, Craving for Cold Water.

- Aconite, 370.
- Arsenicum, 370.
- Bryonia, 370.
- China, 370.
- Phosphorus, 370.
- Plumbum, 370.
- Pulsatilla, 370.
- Scilla, 370.
- Veratrum Album, 370.

Thirstlessness.

- Apis, 108.
- Lachesis, 68.
- Menyanthes, 485.
- Pulsatilla, 349, 360, 581.
- Rhus Tox., 229.
- Selenium, 462.

Throat.

- Alumen, 742.
- Alumina, 621, 687.
- Ammonium Carbonicum, 662.
- Ammonium Mur., 666.
- Antimonium Crudum, 581.
- Apis, 109, 526, 741.
- Argentum Metallicum, 613.
- Argentum Nitricum, 611, 621, 687, 742.
- Arsenicum, 95, 526, 598.
- Arsenicum Iodatum, 598.
- Arum, 95, 209, 463.
- Aurum, 604.
- Baptisia, 403.
- Baryta Carbonica, 653.
- Belladonna, 95, 173, 412, 413, 594, 598, 637.
- Borax, 712.
- Bromine, 506.
- Calcarea Ostrearum, 500.
- Cantharis, 95.
- Capsicum, 85, 435, 526, 598,

Throat (*continued*)

Carbo Veg., 483, 742.
 Causticum, 734.
 Chimaphila Mac., 724.
 Cinnabaris, 95, 597, 598.
 Cuprum, 201, 381.
 Diffenbachia, 95.
 Dulcamara, 434.
 Gelsemium, 173.
 Graphites, 57, 500.
 Hepar, 414, 621, 653, 687, 724, 742.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 69, 526, 540.
 Ignatia, 78, 198, 201, 204, 724.
 Kali Bichromicum, 361, 526, 723, 724, 725, 728.
 Kali Carbonicum, 483, 741, 742.
 Kali Chloricum, 588, 724.
 Kali Permanganicum, 110, 214, 526, 723, 724.
 Lachesis, 48, 49, 50, 56, 62, 70, 71, 72, 214, 269, 663, 725.
 Laurocerasus, 38.
 Lithium Carb., 657.
 Lycopodium, 63, 443, 444.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 120, 649.
 Mancinella, 313.
 Mercurius Biniodatus, 596, 597.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 95, 598.
 Mercurius Cyanatus, 526, 597.
 Mercurius Protoiodatus, 596, 597.
 Mercurius Vivus, 190, 414, 593, 596, 687.
 Muriatic Acid, 526.
 Naja, 50.
 Natrum Arsenicosum, 110, 214, 526, 708, 709.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 704, 705.
 Nitric Acid, 210, 211, 310, 537, 588, 611, 621, 687, 742.
 Nux Moschata, 118, 121.
 Nux Vomica, 111, 190, 326, 596.
 Penthorum Sedoides, 348.
 Phosphorus, 483, 570.
 Phytolacca, 48, 213, 444.
 Picric Acid, 541.
 Podophyllum, 455.
 Pulsatilla, 349.
 Rhus Tox., 102, 234, 663.
 Sabadilla, 258.
 Sanguinaria, 280.
 Selenium, 463.
 Senecio Aureus, 359.
 Senega, 296.
 Silicea, 414, 548.
 Spongia, 463.

Throat (*continued*)

Stannum, 628.
 Staphisagria, 589.
 Stramonium, 423, 425.
 Strychnia, 177.
 Sulphur, 414, 474, 500.
 Sulphuric Acid, 534.
 Valeriana, 119, 199.
 Thumb, Spasm of the
 Sulphur, 105.
 Tic Douloureux.— (*Painful convulsive motion of a nerve, usually in the face.*)
 (See also '*Prosopalgia*.)
 Aconite, 321.
 Tinea Capitis
 Psorinum, 149.
 Sarsaparilla, 311.
 Tinea Ciliaris.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 649.
 Silicea, 649.
 Thuja, 310.
 Tinea Favosa.
 Arsenicum Iodatum, 168.
 Nux Juglans, 168, 234.
 Tinnitus Aurium.— (*Ringing or hissing sound heard in the ears.*)
 Causticum, 736.
 Chininum Sulphuricum, 314.
 Graphites, 500.
 Kreosotum, 136.
 Lachesis, 43.
 Phosphorus, 542, 565, 577, 735.
 Rosa Damascena, 559.
 Sanguinaria, 276.
 Tabacum, 432.
 Tobacco, Bad Effects of
 Ipecacuanha, 433.
 Lycopodium, 432.
 Nux Vomica, 189, 433.
 Tobacco, Distaste for
 Plantago Major, 433.
 Tongue.
 Ammonium Carbonicum, 661.
 Antimonium Crudum, 351, 377, 451, 580.
 Apis, 525.
 Arsenicum, 333, 555, 558, 652, 700.
 Arsenicum Met., 454.
 Arum Triphyllum, 209.
 Baptisia, 228, 400, 468, 525.
 Belladonna, 412, 637.

Tongue (continued)

Bryonia, 294, 525, 570, 580, 581.
 Cajuputum, 203.
 Camphor, 486.
 Carduus Marianus, 187.
 Causticum, 733.
 Chamomilla, 248.
 Chelidonium, 282.
 Cina, 247.
 Colchicum, 60, 252, 558, 652.
 Dulcamara, 434.
 Gelsemium, 171, 173, 176.
 Geranium, 379.
 Glonoin, 437.
 Graphites, 57.
 Helleborus, 335.
 Hydrastis, 560.
 Hyoscyamus, 426, 428, 430.
 Ipecacuanha, 351, 377, 378, 381.
 Kali Bichromicum, 61, 700, 723, 726, 727, 728.
 Lachesis, 38, 42, 46, 47, 48, 52, 56, 61, 70, 71, 402, 418.
 Leptandra Virginica, 396.
 Lycopodium, 48, 131, 442, 444.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 120, 649.
 Mercurius Cyanatus, 597.
 Mercurius Protoiodatus, 595, 597.
 Mercurius Vivus, 54, 226, 454, 599, 649.
 Muriatic Acid, 40, 524, 525, 526, 733.
 Myrica Cerifera, 391.
 Natrum Hypochlorosum, 143.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 142, 333, 700, 701, 702, 703, 705.
 Nitric Acid, 210, 539.
 Nux Vomica, 184, 190, 377.
 Phosphoric Acid, 529.
 Phosphorus, 567, 570.
 Phytolacca, 48.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Pulsatilla, 129, 349, 377, 378.
 Ranunculus Sceleratus, 333.
 Rhus Tox., 40, 41, 59, 213, 226, 227, 228, 233, 293, 333, 402, 454, 570, 700.
 Selenium, 462.
 Sepia, 129, 132.
 Stannum, 626.
 Staphisagria, 342, 589.
 Stramonium, 425, 431, 733.
 Sulphur, 293, 320, 468, 475.
 Taraxacum, 229, 241, 333, 700.
 Terebinthina, 66, 67, 415.
 Thuja, 309.

Tongue (continued)

Veratrum Album, 69.
 Veratrum Viride, 323.
 Yucca Filamentosa, 313, 454.

Tongue, taking the Imprint of Teeth.

Arsenicum, 454.
 Chelidonium, 282.
 Lycopodium, 454.
 Mercurius, 282, 454.
 Natrum Hypochlor., 143.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Rhus Tox., 454.
 Stramonium, 454.
 Yucca Filamentosa, 313, 454.

Tonsillitis.—(Inflammation of the tonsils.)

Alcohol, 653.
 Ammonium Muriaticum, 666.
 Amygdala, 414.
 Baryta Carbonica, 653.
 Belladonna, 414, 594, 686.
 Bromine, 505.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 653.
 Calcarea Phos., 653.
 Fluoric Acid, 414.
 Gelsemium, 173.
 Hepar, 414, 594, 653.
 Ignatia, 201, 204, 653.
 Lachesis, 49, 70, 594.
 Lycopodium, 413, 444, 455, 653.
 Mercurius Biniodatus, 596.
 Mercurius Vivus, 414, 594, 687.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 705.
 Podophyllum, 455.
 Sabadilla, 258.
 Silicea, 414, 545, 594, 686.
 Sulphur, 414, 594.

Tonsils.

Ammonium Muriaticum, 666.
 Amygdala, 414.
 Baryta Carbonica, 653, 654.
 Belladonna, 414, 594, 686.
 Bromine, 505.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 653.
 Calcarea Phos., 653.
 Chimaphila, 724.
 Cinnabaris, 597.
 Conium, 653.
 Fluoric Acid, 414.
 Gelsemium, 173.
 Hepar, 414, 594, 653.
 Ignatia, 201, 204, 653.
 Kali Bichromicum, 725.
 Lachesis, 49, 70, 214, 402, 594.
 Lycopodium, 413, 444, 455, 653.

Tonsils (*continued*)

- Mercurius Biniodatus, 596.
- Mercurius Cyanatus, 597.
- Mercurius Vivus, 414, 594, 687.
- Muriatic Acid, 526.
- Natrum Muriaticum, 705.
- Nitric Acid, 310.
- Picric Acid, 541.
- Podophyllum, 455.
- Pulsatilla, 349.
- Sabadilla, 258.
- Silicea, 414, 545, 594, 686.
- Sulphur, 414, 594.
- Sulphuric Acid, 534.

Toothache.

- Aranea, 81.
- Bryonia, 301.
- Chamomilla, 248, 340, 384, 385, 647.
- Coffea, 301, 384, 385.
- Ignatia, 204.
- Kreosotum, 48, 301.
- Lachesis, 46, 47.
- Magnesia Carbonica, 647.
- Mercurius Vivus, 47, 81.
- Plantago Major, 349.
- Ratanhia, 647.
- Rhus Tox., 236.
- Staphisagria, 341.
- Zincum, 636.

Toothache, Jumping

- Rhus Tox., 236.

Torticollis.—(*Wry-neck.*)

- Agaricus, 194.
- Anacardium Orientale, 231.
- Belladonna, 194, 422.
- Bryonia, 422.
- Causticum, 194.
- Dulcamara, 434.
- Guaiacum, 422.
- Kali Carbonicum, 741.
- Lachnanthes, 194.
- Nux Vomica, 194, 422.
- Petroleum, 501.
- Pulsatilla, 361.
- Rhus Radicans, 222.
- Rhus Tox., 41, 230.
- Strychnia, 177.

Tracheitis.—(*Inflammation of the trachea.*)

- Phosphorus, 572.

Trachoma.—(*An eye disease, with hard pustules on the inner surface of the eyelids.*)

(See also 'Granular Lids.')

Sepia, 130.

Traumatism.

(See 'Injuries.')

Tremor or Trembling.

- Causticum, 77,
- Iodine, 510.
- Lachesis, 38, 39, 42, 43, 55, 58, 402.
- Magnesia Mur., 120, 648.
- Moschus, 79.
- Mygale, 74, 75.
- Natrum Carb., 695.
- Natrum Mur., 142, 608, 701, 705.
- Natrum Phos., 705.
- Nicotinum, 182.
- Oleander, 166.
- Phosphorus, 566, 570, 572, 638.
- Physostigma, 178.
- Picric Acid, 541.
- Plumbum, 624.
- Psorinum, 374.
- Sepia, 123.
- Silicea, 550.
- Stannum, 627.
- Strychnia, 177, 179.
- Sulphuric Acid, 58, 533.
- Tabacum, 182.
- Tarantula, 75, 76.
- Theridion, 82.
- Zincum, 633, 634, 635, 636.

Trichiasis.—(*Inversion of the eye-lashes.*)

- Alumina, 712.
- Arsenicum, 712.
- Borax, 712.
- Euphrasia, 712.
- Graphites, 496, 712.
- Mercurius, 712.
- Rhus Tox., 712.
- Sepia, 712.
- Sulphur, 712.

Trismus.

(See 'Lock-jaw.')

Tubercular Hydrocephalus.

- Sulphur, 470.

Tubercular Meningitis.

- Apis, 100, 103, 337, 471.
- Helleborus, 337.
- Sulphur, 104, 105, 294, 409, 470, 471, 473.

Tuberculosis.

- Apis, 100, 103, 337, 471.
 Arsenicum, 554.
 Bromine, 505, 509.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 471, 675.
 Calcarea Phos., 145, 675.
 Carbo Veg., 463.
 Causticum, 734.
 Conium, 448.
 Ferrum, 643.
 Guaiacum, 215, 298, 329.
 Hepar, 515, 687, 688.
 Lachesis, 52, 475.
 Manganum, 611.
 Natrum Arsenicosum, 709.
 Nitric Acid, 538, 672.
 Oleum Jecoris, 29.
 Phosphoric Acid, 532.
 Phosphorus, 471, 566, 573, 574, 643, 671, 675.
 Pulsatilla, 345, 346, 355, 361.
 Sepia, 675.
 Silicea, 548, 628.
 Spongia, 514, 515, 516, 688.
 Stannum, 625, 628.
 Sulphur, 51, 470, 471, 475, 574.
 (See also '*Phthisis Pulmonalis*.')

Tumors, Bluish.

(See '*Bluish Tumors*.')

Twitchings of Muscles.

- Ambra Grisea, 151.
 Arnica, 226.
 Belladonna, 408.
 Bryonia, 302.
 Chamomilla, 248.
 Codeine, 265.
 Crocus, 265.
 Dulcamara, 433.
 Hyoscyamus, 77.
 Kali Bromatum, 715, 716.
 Laurocerasus, 585.
 Morphia, 265.
 Moschus, 116.
 Mygale, 73, 74.
 Secale, 153.
 Sulphur, 472.
 Tarantula, 76.
 Veratrum Viride, 257.
 Zincum, 634.

Tympanites.—(*Flatulent distension of the belly*.)

- Carbo Veg., 253, 261, 271, 489.
 Cinchona, 252, 261, 370, 489.
 Cocculus, 261.

Tympanites (*continued*)

- Cocculus, 261.
 Colchicum, 60, 96, 252, 261, 271, 370, 558.
 Lycopodium, 261, 271, 490.
 Mercurius Vivus, 594, 599.
 Momordica Balsamica, 284, 445.
 Morphia, 265.
 Moschus, 116.
 Nux Moschata, 121.
 Opium, 271, 272.
 Phosphorus, 569.
 Raphanus, 271, 445.
 Rhus Tox., 227.
 Sulphur, 261.
 Terebinthina, 67, 271, 306, 370.

Typhilitis.—(*Inflammation of the cæcum*.)

- Belladonna, 69.
 Bryonia, 59.
 Lachesis, 54, 59, 60.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 59.
 Mercurius Vivus, 54.
 Opium, 272.
 Rhus Tox., 60, 234.

Typhoid Conditions.

- Ailanthus, 403.
 Arnica, 238, 239, 240.
 Arsenicum, 223.
 Baptisia, 223, 399, 400.
 Bryonia, 223.
 Carbo Veg., 223.
 Lachesis, 38, 39, 40, 51, 54, 57, 59.
 Mephitis, 39.
 Muriatric Acid, 223, 527.
 Paris Quadrifolia, 39.
 Phosphoric Acid, 520.
 Phosphorus, 223, 336, 567, 570, 572.
 Picric Acid, 541.
 Rhus Tox., 223, 225, 234, 402, 410, 570.
 Stramonium, 423.
 Sulphur, 320, 467, 468.
 Sulphuric Acid, 520, 533.
 Zincum, 102.
 Zincum Ox., 102.

Typhoid Fever.

- Absinthium, 243.
 Aconite, 291, 317, 411.
 Alumen, 539.
 Anacardium, 218.
 Antimonium Tart., 539.
 Apis, 40, 100, 107, 108.
 Arnica, 40, 228, 239, 240, 336, 402, 530, 661.

Typhoid Fever (*continued*)

Arsenicum, 227, 252, 430, 469, 525, 539, 554, 558.
 Baptisia, 40, 228, 272, 399, 400, 401, 468, 525.
 Belladonna, 292, 410, 430, 525, 526.
 Bryonia, 261, 290, 525.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 293, 442, 677.
 Capsicum, 530.
 Carbo Veg., 228, 253, 261, 485, 486, 487, 568.
 Castoreum, 27, 117, 195.
 Causticum, 520.
 Chlorine, 513.
 Cinchona, 252, 293, 558.
 Cocculus, 260, 261.
 Colchicum, 252, 271, 558.
 Conium, 448.
 Cuprum, 539.
 Gelsemium, 173, 261, 318, 401.
 Hamamelis, 539.
 Helleborus, 101, 334, 335.
 Hyoscyamus, 39, 40, 228, 268, 410, 430, 442.
 Lachesis, 39, 52, 57, 61, 66, 108, 268, 402, 410, 430.
 Leptandra Virginica, 396, 539.
 Lycopodium, 430, 441, 442, 446, 677.
 Mephitis, 39.
 Mercurius Vivus, 226.
 Moschus, 150, 488, 539, 584.
 Muriatic Acid, 40, 108, 228, 336, 403, 524, 525.
 Nitric Acid, 525, 535, 538, 539.
 Nuphar Luteum, 380.
 Nux Moschata, 118.
 Nux Vomica, 196.
 Opium, 39, 40, 267, 268, 335, 336, 530.
 Petroleum, 502.
 Phosphoric Acid, 228, 335, 430, 525, 529.
 Phosphorus, 203, 227, 529, 539, 558, 565, 567, 568, 570, 573, 577.
 Psorinum, 150, 376.
 Pulsatilla, 360.
 Ranunculus Sceleratus, 333.
 Rhus Tox., 39, 40, 41, 226, 227, 228, 292, 293, 402, 410, 430, 525, 529, 554, 568.
 Selenium, 460, 461.
 Stramonium, 39, 268, 272, 429, 424, 430.
 Sulphur, 293, 467, 468.
 Sweet Spirits of Nitre, 335, 336, 529.
 Taraxacum, 228, 244.

Typhoid Fever (*continued*)

Terebinthina, 66, 305.
 Veratrum Album, 252.
Typhoid-Pneumonia.
 Lycopodium, 446.
 Phosphorus, 227, 573.
 Rhus Tox., 226, 402.
 Sulphur, 475.
Typhus Fever.
 Lycopodium, 440.
 Phosphorus, 567.
Ulcer, Black
 Secale, 63.
 Silicea, 63.
Ulcer, Bluish
 Silicea, 62.
Ulcer, External Healing of, Bad Effects of
 (See '*Suppression of Ulcers.*')
Ulcer, Gangrenous
 Silicea, 63.
Ulcer, Indolent
 Secale, 156.
 Silicea, 594.
 Sulphur, 594.
Ulcer, Syphilitic
 (See '*Syphilis.*')
Ulcers.
 Arsenicum, 62, 63, 156, 445, 563.
 Asafoetida, 62, 119, 450, 547, 589.
 Belladonna, 576.
 Borax, 125, 713.
 Bromine, 513.
 Bufo, 30, 63.
 Calcarea Ostrearum, 536, 679.
 Carbo Animalis, 491.
 Carbo Veg., 63, 484.
 Cepa, 665.
 Chromic Acid, 725.
 Cinchona, 63.
 Euphorbium, 63.
 Fluoric Acid, 521, 522.
 Gettysburg Salts, 547, 658.
 Hepar, 62, 63, 588, 689, 690.
 Hydrastis, 360.
 Iodine, 513.
 Kali Bichromicum, 63, 724.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 64.
 Lachesis, 47, 62, 63.
 Lycopodium, 62, 63, 445.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 599.
 Mercurius Solubilis, 598, 599.
 Mercurius Vivus, 62, 63, 536.

Ulcers (*continued*)

Mezereum, 125.
 Naja, 34.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 694.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 700.
 Nitric Acid, 63, 310, 535, 536, 537.
 Nux Vomica, 190.
 Petroleum, 501.
 Phosphoric Acid, 63.
 Phosphorus, 62, 570, 575, 576, 671, 685.
 Plumbum, 63.
 Podophyllum, 454.
 Psorinum, 149.
 Ranunculus Bulbosus, 330, 331, 332.
 Ranunculus Sceleratus, 333.
 Rhus Tox., 445.
 Sanguinaria, 280.
 Secale, 63, 156.
 Sepia, 123, 125, 665, 695, 713.
 Silicea, 62, 63, 522, 544, 545, 546, 547,
 548, 576, 672, 679.
 Staphisagria, 589.
 Strontiana Carb., 341.
 Sulphur, 63.
 Thuja, 309.
 Vespa, 145.

Undeveloped Disease, from Enervation.

Zincum, 635, 636.

Undeveloped Eruptions.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 233, 418, 637.
 Camphor, 637.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 637.
 Veratrum Album, 637.
 Zincum, 337, 635, 636, 637.

Unsteadiness of the Gait.

Manganum, 635.
 Mygale, 74.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 694.
 Physostigma, 178.
 Stramonium, 424.
 Silicea, 550.
 Zincum, 635.

Uraemia.—(*A morbid condition of the blood, due to retention of urea or other matters ordinarily secreted from the body, by the kidneys.*)

Ammonium Carbonicum, 661.
 Antimonium Tart., 661.
 Arsenicum, 94, 661.
 Arum, 200.
 Cannabis Indica, 90.
 Cantharis, 93, 94.
 Carbo Veg., 661.

Uraemia (*continued*)

Cuprum, 631.
 Hydrocyanic Acid, 433.
 Plumbum, 625.

Urethra.

Cannabis Sativa, 89.
 Cantharis, 88, 90.
 Capsicum, 91.
 Conium, 91.
 Copaiva, 91.
 Doryphora, 91.
 Hyoscyamus, 91.
 Kali Bichromicum, 722.
 Mercurius Vivus, 311.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 142, 703, 705.
 Nux Vomica, 192.
 Petroselinum, 450.
 Pulsatilla, 351.
 Rumex Crispus, 107.
 Staphisagria, 338.
 Thuja, 91, 307, 309, 311.
 Uva Ursi, 93.

Urethritis.—(*Inflammation of the urethra.*)

Cannabis Sativa, 89.
 Cantharis, 88.
 Conium, 91.
 Copaiva, 91.
 Doryphora, 91.
 Hyoscyamus, 91.
 Thuja, 307.

Urinary Organs.

Aconite, 325.
 Alumina, 622.
 Apis, 92, 93.
 Apocynum, 163.
 Argentum Nitricum, 91.
 Belladonna, 416.
 Borax, 712.
 Berberis, 93, 452.
 Bryonia, 301.
 Camphor, 93.
 Cannabis Indica, 90.
 Cannabis Sativa, 89.
 Cantharis, 87.
 Capsicum, 92.
 Chimaphila, 92.
 Cochlearia, 92, 93.
 Colocynth, 287.
 Conium, 91, 449.
 Copaiva, 91, 92.
 Cubeba, 91.
 Digitalis, 92, 390, 391, 393, 394.
 Equisetum, 90.
 Erigeron, 92.

Urinary Organs (*continued*)

Eupatorium Purpureum, 90, 145.
 Ferrum Phosphoricum, 92.
 Hydrocotyle, 145.
 Hyoscyamus, 91.
 Ipecacuanha, 383.
 Kali Hydroiod., 721.
 Kali Nitricum, 93.
 Kreosotum, 136, 247, 416, 736.
 Mercurius Aceticus, 92.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 91.
 Mercurius Vivus, 90.
 Pareira Brava, 93, 453.
 Petroselinum, 90, 394, 712.
 Phosphoric Acid, 529, 531, 532.
 Phosphorus, 571.
 Plumbum, 625.
 Pulsatilla, 92, 351.
 Thuja, 91, 309.
 Uva Ursi, 93.
 Viola Tricolor, 168.

Urine.

Aconite, 712.
 Ammonium Benzoicum, 66.
 Apis, 67.
 Apocynum, 163.
 Argentum Nitricum, 612.
 Arnica, 66.
 Arsenicum, 66, 561.
 Asafœtida, 119.
 Belladonna, 410, 416.
 Benzoic Acid, 66, 453, 536.
 Berberis, 93, 452.
 Borax, 712.
 Bryonia, 295, 301.
 Calcareæ Ostrearum, 416, 418, 453, 736.
 Cantharis, 88, 306.
 Carbolic Acid, 66.
 Carbo Veg., 66.
 Causticum, 271, 416, 739.
 Cina, 247.
 Cochlearia, 93.
 Colchicum, 67, 253, 254, 698.
 Colocynth, 286.
 Conium, 91, 449, 640.
 Copaiva, 92.
 Digitalis, 66, 337, 390, 391, 394, 561.
 Dulcamara, 434.
 Erigeron, 159.
 Gnaphalium, 379, 727.
 Helleborus, 66, 105, 337.
 Helonias, 358.
 Hyoscyamus, 271, 426, 430, 442.
 Ignatia, 78.

Urine (*continued*)

Kali Carbonicum, 66, 739, 743.
 Kali Hydroiodicum, 719.
 Kreosotum, 136, 736.
 Lachesis, 65, 66.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 134.
 Linaria Vulgaris, 90, 395.
 Lithium Carb., 453, 657.
 Lycopodium, 131, 132, 211, 271, 442, 443, 446, 453, 712.
 Moschus, 79, 116.
 Murex Purpurea, 135.
 Myrica Cerifera, 391.
 Natrum Hypochlorosum, 697.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 46, 142, 705, 734.
 Nitric Acid, 536, 612.
 Nitrite of Amyl., 31.
 Nux Vomica, 186, 192, 193, 622.
 Ocimum Canum, 92.
 Opium, 66, 270, 271.
 Osmium, 306.
 Pareira Brava, 93, 453.
 Petroselinum, 90, 394, 450, 712.
 Phosphoric Acid, 529, 531, 532.
 Phosphorus, 569, 571.
 Picric Acid, 540, 542.
 Plantago Major, 736.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Pulsatilla, 271, 351, 352, 443, 734.
 Ranunculus Sceleratus, 333.
 Secale, 153, 155.
 Selenium, 306, 461.
 Senna, 739.
 Sepia, 124, 128, 131, 132, 136, 736.
 Silicea, 171, 200.
 Stramonium, 271, 425.
 Sulphur, 105, 472, 473, 543.
 Tarantula, 75.
 Terebinthina, 66, 67, 254, 305, 306, 338, 382, 415.
 Thuja, 91, 309, 310.
 Uva Ursi, 93.
 Viola Tricolor, 167, 168.
 Zincum, 636, 639.
 Zinziber, 271, 443.

Urine, Black.

Carbolic Acid, 66.
 Colchicum, 66, 67, 254.
 Digitalis, 66.
 Lachesis, 66, 254.
 Natrum Mur., 66.

Urine, Black-spotted.

Helleborus, 66.
 Lachesis, 66.

Urine, Dark Turbid

Ammonium Benz., 66, 67.
 Apis, 66, 67.
 Arnica, 66.
 Arsenicum, 66.
 Benzoic Acid, 66.
 Carbo Veg., 66.
 Kali Carbonicum, 66.
 Opium, 66.
 Terebinthina, 66.

Urine, Foaming.

Lachesis, 66.

Urine, Retention of

Arsenicum, 271.
 Camphor, 93.
 Cantharis, 89.
 Causticum, 271.
 Ergot, 153.
 Hyoscyamus, 271.
 Lycopodium, 442, 443.
 Opium, 201, 271.
 Prunus Spinosa, 443.
 Pulsatilla, 443.
 Sarsaparilla, 443.
 Secale, 153.
 Sulphur, 473, 543.
 Zinziber, 443.

Urine, Suppression of

Cantharis, 271.
 Colchicum, 254.
 Cuprum, 70.
 Ergot, 153.
 Lachesis, 271.
 Lycopodium, 211, 271, 442.
 Opium, 271.
 Pulsatilla, 271.
 Secale, 153, 155.
 Stramonium, 271, 425.
 Sulphur, 105, 472.
 Viola Tricolor, 168.
 Zingiber, 271.

Urticaria.—(Nettle-rash.)

Apis, 106, 707.
 Arsenicum, 107, 562.
 Bovista, 107.
 Calcarea Oste., 107, 679, 707.
 Copaiva, 87, 107.
 Dulcamara, 434.
 Kali Bromatum, 107.
 Medusa, 31.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 707, 708.
 Pulsatilla, 107.
 Rhus Tox., 107, 229.
 Rumex, 107.

Urticaria (continued)

Sepia, 107, 125, 707.
 Terebinthina, 107.
 Urtica Urens, 107.

Uterine Haemorrhage.

(See 'Metrorrhagia'.)

Uterus.

Actæa Racemosa, 144, 327, 356, 650.
 Aletris, 146, 359.
 Aloe, 137, 479.
 Ammonium Muriaticum, 665.
 Apis, 64, 112.
 Argentum Nitricum, 612, 617.
 Arsenicum, 65, 484.
 Asafoetida, 119.
 Aurum, 139, 605, 615, 617.
 Aurum Mur., 139.
 Aurum Mur. Nat., 139.
 Belladonna, 175, 421, 615.
 Berberis, 452.
 Bovista, 157, 158.
 Cactus Grandiflorus, 133.
 Calcarea Phos., 145, 146, 627, 681.
 Carbo Ani., 492.
 Carbo Veg., 484.
 Caulophyllum, 146, 357, 650.
 Chamomilla, 202.
 Cinchona, 368, 484, 645.
 Cocculus, 199, 202.
 Conium, 449.
 Convallaria, 393.
 Erigeron, 159, 368.
 Gelsemium, 139, 175, 176, 412.
 Graphites, 500.
 Hamamelis, 355.
 Hedeoma, 146.
 Helonias, 134, 358, 617.
 Hydrastis, 360, 512, 563.
 Iodine, 512.
 Ipecacuanha, 484, 645.
 Kali Carbonicum, 739, 740, 741.
 Kali Ferrocyanicum, 144.
 Kreosotum, 136.
 Lac Defloratum, 146.
 Lachesis, 62.
 Lilium Tigrinum, 127, 133, 134, 360, 605, 618.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 121, 202, 649.
 Mel Cum Sale, 113, 445.
 Melilotus, 277.
 Mercurius Vivus, 594.
 Millefolium, 244, 301, 368, 615.
 Mitchella Ripens, 158.
 Murex Purpurea, 135.

Uterus (*continued*)

Natrum Carbonicum, 695.
 Natrum Hypochlorosum, 143.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 126, 142, 146,
 329, 702, 703.
 Nux Vomica, 136, 194, 605, 627.
 Opium, 272.
 Palladium, 79, 617.
 Phosphoric Acid, 530.
 Phosphorus, 369, 571, 576.
 Platina, 64, 78, 128, 140, 615, 617.
 Plumbum, 624.
 Podophyllum, 137, 138, 188, 454, 627.
 Pulsatilla Nigricans, 138.
 Pulsatilla Pratensis, 138, 194, 345, 355,
 627.
 Rhus Tox., 227.
 Sabina, 305, 368, 615.
 Secale, 145, 146, 154, 155, 156, 157,
 158, 650.
 Senecio Aureus, 359.
 Sepia, 123, 124, 125, 126, 130, 133,
 134, 135, 136, 137, 143, 144, 145,
 146, 176, 193.
 Stannum, 136, 138, 626, 627.
 Stramonium, 425.
 Sulphur, 134, 479.
 Tarantula, 76, 78, 80.
 Terebinthina, 306, 415.
 Tilia Europea, 415.
 Ustilago, 145, 146, 157, 158, 301.
 Viburnum Opulus, 146.
 Zincum Valerianicum, 199.
 Zizia Aurea, 146.

Uterus, Induration of

Argentum Nitricum, 617.
 Aurum, 615, 617.
 Helonias, 617.
 Magnesia Muriatica, 202.
 Platina, 78, 615, 617.
 Sepia, 617.
 Tarantula, 78.

Uterus, Sub-involution of

Lilium Tigrinum, 133.
 Mel Cum Sale, 13.

Uvula.

Capsicum, 435.
 Hyoscyamus, 427.
 Kali Carbonicum, 741.
 Kali Permanganicum, 526.
 Mentha Piperita, 427, 428.
 Mercurius Corrosivus, 598.
 Mercurius Cyanatus, 527.
 Muriatic Acid, 526.

Uvula (*continued*)

Natrum Arsenicosum, 110, 526.
 Natrum Muriaticum, 427, 705.
 Phosphorus, 570.

Vaccination, Ill-effects of

Malandrinum, 545.
 Silicea, 307, 544, 545.
 Thuja, 307, 545.

Vaccinia.—(*A secondary vesicular vaccine eruption.*)

Silicea, 545.
 Thuja, 545.

Vagina.

Calcareo Phos., 145.
 Graphites, 500.
 Hydrastis, 360.
 Hydrocotyle, 145.
 Mitchella Repens, 145.
 Natrum Carbonicum, 142.
 Nux Vomica, 137.
 Platina, 64, 617.
 Sepia, 136, 141.
 Stannum, 136, 627.
 Sulphur, 479.

Vaginismus.—(*Painful vaginal spasm.*)

Platina, 64, 617.

Vaginitis.—(*Inflammation of the vagina.*)

Helonias, 358.

Vanishing of Sight, Sudden.

(See '*Blindness, Sudden*'))

Varicocele.—(*Dilatation of scrotum.*)

Hamamelis, 346.
 Pulsatilla, 346.

Varicose Veins.—(*Swollen or knotted veins.*)

Ambra Grisea, 152.
 Carbo Veg., 141, 444, 484.
 Fluoric Acid, 523.
 Hamamelis, 346, 523.
 Lycopodium, 441.
 Phosphorus, 569.
 Pulsatilla, 346.
 Zincum, 639.

Variola.—(*Small Pox.*)

Anacardium, 218.
 Antimonium Tart., 303, 583, 585.
 Apis, 107.
 Rhus Tox., 233, 234.
 Thuja, 307, 308.

Vaso-Motor Nerves.

Curare, 179.
 Ditaïne, 168.
 Ferrum Phos., 644.
 Secale, 153.
 Sepia, 123, 125.

Veins.

- Carbons, 140.
- Carbo Veg., 484.
- Fluoric Acid, 523.
- Hamamelis, 159.
- Lilium Tigrinum, 127, 134, 346.
- Phosphorus, 571, 574.
- Pulsatilla, 345, 346.
- Sepia, 123, 124, 125, 127.

Vermin, Growth of

(See '*Lice, Growth of*'))

Vertebral Caries.—(Pott's Disease)

- Carbo Veg., 485, 486.
- Gettysburg Salts, 341, 547, 658.
- Phosphoric Acid, 532.
- Phosphorus, 569, 575.
- Silicea, 546.
- Sulphur, 575.

Vertigo.—(Giddiness; dizziness.)

- Ambra Grisea, 151, 717.
- Antimonium Tart., 583.
- Apis, 82.
- Argentum Nitricum, 543, 607.
- Arnica, 82.
- Arsenicum, 37, 82.
- Artemisia Tridentata, 244.
- Belladonna, 411.
- Bromine, 504.
- Bryonia, 261.
- Calcarea Ostrearum, 676.
- Camphor, 37.
- Carbo Veg., 485.
- Causticum, 732.
- Chelidonium, 82.
- Cicuta Virosa, 451.
- Cocculus, 199, 261, 262.
- Conium, 448.
- Curare, 206.
- Digitalis, 37.
- Ferrum, 643.
- Hydrocyanic Acid, 37.
- Iodine, 504.
- Kali Carbonicum, 738.
- Kali Ferrocyanicum, 145.
- Lachesis, 37, 38, 43, 71, 82.
- Moschus, 79, 116.
- Natrum Carbonicum, 692.
- Natrum Hypochlorosum, 143.
- Oleander, 165, 166.
- Petroleum, 82, 501.
- Phosphoric Acid, 543.
- Phosphorus, 542.
- Picric Acid, 184, 541, 542.
- Piper Methysticum, 82, 385.

Vertigo (continued)

- Plumbum, 624.
- Pulsatilla, 347.
- Rhus Tox., 234, 235.
- Sanguinaria, 276.
- Sepia, 82.
- Silicea, 550.
- Theridion, 37, 79, 82.
- Thuja, 82.
- Veratrum Album, 37.
- Zincum, 634, 638.

Vertigo, Worse on closing Eyes.

- Apis, 82.
- Arnica, 88.
- Arsenicum, 88.
- Chelidonium, 88.
- Lachesis, 81.
- Petroleum, 81.
- Piper Methysticum, 81.
- Sepia, 81.
- Thuja, 81.

Vesical Calculus.—(Stone in the bladder.)

- Hydrangea, 92.
- Parcira Brava, 93.
- Uva Ursi, 93.

Vesical Irritation.

- Capsicum, 92.
- Copaiva, 92.
- Digitalis, 92.
- Epigea, 92.
- Equisetum, 90.
- Erigeron, 92, 159.
- Eupatorium Purpureum, 90, 145.
- Ferrum Phos., 92.
- Hydrocotyle, 145.
- Inula Helenium, 146.
- Mercurius Aceticus, 92.
- Mitchella, 145, 158.
- Murex Purpurea, 135.
- Petroselinum, 90, 394, 450, 712.
- Pulsatilla, 351.

Vesicula Seminales.—(Reservoirs for the semen.)

- Natrum Muriaticum, 705.

Vicarious Menstruation.—(Discharge of blood from some other organ than vagina, at the time of menstruation.)

- Bryonia, 301.
- Hamamelis, 301.
- Millefolium, 301.
- Phosphorus, 301, 571, 577.
- Pulsatilla, 301, 346, 355, 361.
- Senecio, 301.
- Ustilago, 301.

Vision, Colored

- Conium, 360.
- Kali Bich., 360.
- Pulsatilla, 360.
- Santonine, 247, 360.

Vision, Discolored

- Sanguinaria, 274.

Vision, Yellow

- Santonine, 247, 360.

Vomicae in the Lungs.—(Cavities in the lungs.)

- Phosphorus, 574.
- Silicea, 628.

Vomiting.

- Æthusa Cynapium, 450, 451, 580, 581, 673.
- Anacardium, 220.
- Antimonium Crudum, 351, 451, 580, 673.
- Antimonium Tart., 265, 287, 585.
- Apomorphia, 265, 436.
- Argentum Nitricum, 609.
- Arsenicum, 567, 674.
- Belladonna, 206, 411, 417, 436, 637.
- Bismuth, 567.
- Cadmium Sulph., 557.
- Calcareo Acetica, 451.
- Calcareo Ostrearum, 451, 673.
- Cina, 247.
- Colchicum, 59, 252, 253, 558, 626.
- Colocynth, 248.
- Croton Tig., 312.
- Cuprum, 631.
- Digitalis, 387, 388.
- Drosera, 27, 273.
- Glonoin, 266, 436.
- Gnaphalium, 727.
- Ipecacuanha, 376, 377, 379, 381, 417, 581, 674.
- Iris Versicolor, 129, 256, 278, 351, 396.
- Jatropha Curcas, 256, 312.
- Kali Bichromicum, 727.
- Kali Carbonicum, 742.
- Kreosotum, 136, 185, 350, 567, 674.
- Lac Defloratum, 28.
- Lachesis, 54, 55, 59.
- Leptandra Virginica, 396.
- Lobelia Inflata, 265, 387.
- Lycopodium, 70, 282, 441.
- Magnesia Carbonica, 674.
- Magnesia Muriatica, 120.
- Mephitis, 27.
- Natrum Muriaticum, 703.

Vomiting (continued)

- Nux Vomica, 128, 136, 182, 184, 185, 188, 193, 196, 220, 693.
- Opium, 272.
- Petroleum, 501, 502.
- Phosphorus, 567, 570, 577, 674.
- Plumbum, 623.
- Podophyllum, 454.
- Pulsatilla, 129, 349, 581.
- Rhus Tox., 266, 434.
- Sabadilla, 258.
- Sanguinaria, 276, 277.
- Secale, 153, 155.
- Sepia, 128, 129, 136, 703.
- Silicea, 548, 549.
- Stannum, 626, 628.
- Sulphur, 132, 474, 478, 674.
- Sulphuric Acid, 58, 533, 534.
- Tabacum, 387, 432.
- Veratria, 178.
- Veratrum Album, 59, 256, 315.
- Zincum, 634, 639.

Vomiting, Black

- Cadmium Sulph., 55.

Vomiting, caused by the Odor of Cooking.

- Stannum, 626.

Vomiting, of Food, long after Eating.

- Arsenicum, 674.
- Calcareo Ostrearum, 674.
- Kreosotum, 350.
- Mephitis, 350.
- Phosphorus, 674.
- Sulphur, 350.

Vomiting, of Pregnancy.

- Anacardium, 220.
- Digitalis, 388.
- Kreosotum, 136.
- Nux Vomica, 193, 220, 693.
- Petroleum, 501, 502.
- Robinia, 557.

Vomiting, Stercoraceous

- Opium, 272.
- Plumbum, 623.

Vulva.

- Helonias, 358.
- Graphites, 500.

Vulvitis.—(Inflammation of the vulva.)

- Helonias, 358.

Wandering Pains.—(Pains moving freely about.)

- Calcareo Phos., 682.
- Ignatia, 726.

Wandering Pains (*continued*)

Kali Bich., 726.

Mephitis, 28.

Pulsatilla, 726, 742.

Sulphur, 726.

Warts.—(*Small papillary growths on the skin.*)

Causticum, 737.

Nitric Acid, 310, 535, 537.

Thuja, 91, 130, 310.

Water-brash.—(*Eructations of an acrid and irritating fluid from the stomach.*)

Acetic Acid, 104.

Natrium Carb., 692.

Nux Vomica, 351.

Pulsatilla, 349.

Robinia, 557.

Wax in the Ears.

Carbo Veg., 493.

Conium, 448.

Elaps, 43.

Lachesis, 43.

Waxy Liver.—(*Amyloid degeneration of the liver.*)

Phosphorus, 569.

Weakness.

(See 'Debility'.)

Weakness, from Talking.

Ambra Grisea, 195.

Alumina, 195.

Calcarea Ostrearum, 195, 626.

Cocculus, 195, 260, 626.

Kali Carb., 195.

Phosphoric Acid, 626.

Sulphur, 195, 473, 626.

Sulphuric Acid, 626.

Veratrum Album, 195, 626.

Weariness of Life.

Aurum, 140.

Platina, 140.

Sepia, 140.

Wet Dreams.

(See 'Night-Pollution'.)

Wheals.—(*Raised stripes or ridges on the skin.*)

Dulcamara, 434.

Natrium Mur., 707.

Petroleum, 501.

White Swelling.

(See 'Hydrarthrosis'.)

Whitlow.

(See 'Felon'.)

Whooping Cough.—(*A contagious disease marked by spasmodic and convulsive coughing; also called Pertussis.*)

Ambra Grisea, 152.

Antimonium Tart., 583.

Arnica, 242.

Bryonia, 296.

Chelidonium, 283.

Cina, 247, 336, 382.

Coccus Cacti, 32, 629.

Cuprum, 382.

Corallium Rubrum, 27, 31.

Drosera, 27.

Ipecacuanha, 382.

Kali Bich., 32.

Kali Carbonicum, 742.

Mephitis, 27, 31.

Senega, 32.

Veratrum Album, 152, 706.

Wine, Aggravation from

Antimonium Crudum, 634.

Arsenicum, 634.

Bovista, 634.

Carbo Veg., 634.

Conium, 634, 636.

Fluoric Acid, 634.

Glonoin, 437, 634, 636.

Ledum, 232, 634.

Lycopodium, 634.

Natrium Carb., 692.

Nux Vomica, 634, 636.

Oxalic Acid, 636.

Opium, 634.

Pulsatilla, 634.

Rhododendron, 634, 636.

Selenium, 634, 636.

Silicea, 634.

Zincum, 330, 543, 634, 636, 637, 638, 639.

Wine, Relief from

Oleander, 165.

Selenium, 636.

Sulphuric Acid, 58, 533.

Wine, to Curb the Thirst for

Sulphuric Acid, 534.

Worms.

Aconite 426.

Argemone Mexicana, 274.

Artemisia Vulgaris, 626.

Caladium, 247, 615.

Cicuta Virosa, 451.

Cina, 246, 247, 529, 619, 626.

Cuprum, 382.

Worms (*continued*)

- Ignatia, 203, 246.
- Indigo, 30, 203, 247.
- Kali Bromatum, 716.
- Quassia, 247.
- Sabadilla, 258.
- Spigelia, 206.
- Stannum, 626, 627.
- Terebinthina, 306.
- Teucrium Marum Verum, 203.

Wrist-drop.

(See '*Paralysis of the Extensor
Muscles of the Wrist.*'))

Wrist-joints.

- Plumbum, 623.
- Viola Odorata, 297.

Yellow Atrophy of the Liver.

- Phosphorus, 569.

Yellow Diarrhoea.

- Nuphar Luteum, 380.

Yellow Fever.—(*An epidemic disease with
high fever, jaundice, black vomit, etc.*)

- Cadmium Sulph., 557.

- Carbo Veg., 485.

- Lachesis, 55.

Yellow Vision.

(See '*Vision, Yellow*'))

Zona.

(See also '*Herpes Zoster.*'))

- Mezereum, 332.

- Ranunculus Bulbosus, 332.

- Rhus Tox., 332.

Zygomatic Pains.

- Lachesis, 41.

THE END